PALI TEXT SOCIETY

Visuddhajanavilāsinī nāma Apadānaṭṭhakathā

EDITED BY

C.E. GODAKUMBURA
M.A., Ph.D.(London)

Published by
THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
OXFORD
1988

294·3824
T 595 S.K.a.g

First edition 1932
Reprinted 1988

ISBN 0-86013-260-3

SL NO. 081428

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA-700016
Acc. No. S.3108
Date 6.1.93

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

CONTENTS

Visuddhajanavilāsinī
nāma
Apadāna-Aṭṭhakathā

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA

Vanditvā sirasā seṭṭhaṃ Buddham appaṭipuggalaṃ
ñeyyasāgaram uttiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇasaṃsārasāgaraṃ.[1]

Tath' eva paramaṃ santaṃ gambhīraṃ duddasaṃ aṇuṃ.
bhavâbhavakaraṃ suddhaṃ dhammaṃ sambuddhapūjitaṃ.

Tath' eva anaghaṃ[2] saṅghaṃ asaṅgasaṅgham uttamaṃ
uttamaṃ dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ santindriyam anāsavaṃ.

Katena tassa etassa paṇāmena visesato
Ratanattaye visesena visesass' ādarena me.

Therehi ṭhiravīrehi[3] āgamaññūhi viññuhi[4]
'padānaṭṭhakathā[5] bhante kātabbā[6] ti visesato.

Punappunâdaren' eva yācito 'haṃ yasassihi[7]
tasmâhaṃ sâpadānassa Apadānass' asesato.

Visesanayadīpassa dīpissaṃ[8] Piṭakattaye
yathā pāḷinayen' eva atthasaṃvaṇṇanaṃ subhaṃ.

Kena kattha kadā c' etaṃ bhāsitaṃ dhammam uttamaṃ
kim atthaṃ bhāsitaṃ c' etaṃ etaṃ[9] vatvā vidhiṃ tato.

Nidānesu kosallatthaṃ[10] sukhaggahaṇadhāraṇam
tasmā tan taṃ vidhiṃ vatvā[11] pubbâparavisesitaṃ.

---

[1] B. Svl. tiṇṇaṃ.
[2] Svl. mahagghaṃ.
[3] S. dhīrâtivīradhīrehi, Svl. dhīrātidhīra.
[4] B. viññubhi.
[5] S. Apadāna-.
[6] kātabban.
[7] B. yasissihi.
[8] B. visesena padīpassa dīpassa.
[9] B. metaṃ.
[10] S. nidānakosallatthañ ca.
[11] S. ṭhatvā.

Purā Sīhaḷabhāsāya[1] Porāṇaṭṭhakathāya[2] ca
ṭhapitan taṃ na sādheti sādhūnaṃ icchit' icchitaṃ.

Tasmā tam upanissāya Porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṃ
vivajjetvā viruddhatthaṃ vises' atthaṃ pakāsayaṃ
visesavaṇṇanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ karissām' atthavaṇṇanan ti

"Kena kattha kadā c' etaṃ bhāsitaṃ dhammaṃ uttaman" ti ca "karissām' atthavaṇṇanan" ti ca paṭiññātattā sā panâyaṃ Apadānas-s'atthavaṇṇanā Dūrenidānaṃ *Avidūrenidānaṃ Santikenidānan ti idāni tīni nidānāni dassetvā vaṇṇiyamānā ye naṃ suṇanti tehi samudāgamato paṭṭhāya viññātattā yasmā suṭṭhu viññātā nāma hoti tasmā[3] tāni nidānāni dassetvā va vaṇṇayissāma.[4]

Tattha ādito tāva tesaṃ nidānānaṃ paricchedo veditabbo:—Dīpaṅkarapādamūlasmiṃ hi katâbhinīhārassa Mahāsattassa yāva Vessantarattabhāvā cavitvā Tusitapure nibbatti tāva pavatto kathāmaggo Dūrenidānaṃ nāma. Tusitabhavanato pana cavitvā yāva bodhimaṇḍe sabbaññutappatti tāva pavatto kathāmaggo Avidūrenidānaṃ nāma, Santikenidānaṃ pana tesu tesu ṭhānesu viharato tasmiṃ tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne labbhatī ti.[5] Tatr' idaṃ Dūrenidānaṃ nāma:

[I. DŪRENIDĀNAṂ]

Ito kira kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Amaravatī ti nāma nagaraṃ ahosi. Tattha[6] Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo paṭivasati ubhato sujāto mātito ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā akkhitto anupakkuṭṭho jātivādena abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya samannāgato. So aññaṃ kammaṃ akatvā brāhmaṇasippaṃ eva uggaṇhi, tassa daharakāle yeva mātāpitaro kālaṃ akaṃsu. Ath' assa dhanarāsivaḍḍhako[7] amacco āyapotthakaṃ āharitvā suvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttâdibharite gabbhe vivaritvā: ettakaṃ te kumāra mātusantakaṃ ettakaṃ pitusantakaṃ ettakaṃ ayyakapayyakānan ti yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā dhanaṃ ācikkhitvā: etaṃ paṭipajjāhī† ti āha. Sumedhapaṇḍito cintesi: imaṃ dhanaṃ saṃharitvā mayhaṃ pitupitāmahādayo paralokaṃ gacchantā ekakahāpaṇam pi gahetvā na gatā, mayā pana gahetvā gamanakāraṇaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti rañño

* *From here*=Jā. i, 2 *ff*. † Jā. i, 2 *reads* paṭijaggāhi.

[1] S. Sīhala-. [2] S. °kathāsu. [3] B. tasmāni.
[4] S. °mi. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. tatra.
[7] S. rāsivaḍḍhako.

ārocetvā nagare bherim carāpetvā mahājanassa dānam datvā tāpasapabbajjam pabbaji. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhāvattham imasmim thāne Sumedhakathā kathetabbā. Sā pan' esā kiñcā pi Buddhavamse nirantaram āgatā yeva gāthā bandhena pana āgatattā na sutthu pākatā, tasmā tam antarantarā gāthābandhadīpakehi[1] vacanehi saddhim kathessāma.

Kappasatasahassâdhikānam hi catunnam asaṅkheyyānam matthake dasahi saddehi avivittam Amaravatī ti ca Amaran ti ca laddhanāmam nagaram ahosi. Yam sandhāya Buddhavamse vuttam:—

"Kappe ca satasahasse caturo ca asaṅkhiye
Amaram nāma nagaram dassaneyyam manoramam
dasahi saddehi avivittam annapānasamāyutan "* ti.[2]

Tattha *dasahi saddehi avivittan* ti hatthisaddena assasaddena rathasaddena bherisaddena mutiṅgasaddena vīṇāsaddena gītasaddena saṅkhasaddena paṇavasaddena[3]† asatha pivatha khādathâ[4] ti dasamena saddena câ[5] ti imehi dasahi[6] saddehi avivittam ahosi. Tesam pana saddānam ekadesam eva gahetvā:

"Hatthisaddam assasaddam bherisaṅkharathāni ca,
khādatha pivatha c' eva annapānena ghositan "‡ ti.

Buddhavamse imam gātham vatvā:

"Nagaram sabbaṅgasampannam sabbakâmam upâgatam
sattaratanasampannam nānājanasamākulam.
samiddham devanagaram va[7] āvāsam puññakāminam[8]

Nagare Amaravatiyā Sumedho nāma brāhmaṇo
anekakoṭisannicayo pahūtadhanadhaññavā
ajjhāyako mantadharo tiṇṇam vedāna pāragū
lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sadhamme pāramīm gato§ ti

vuttam.

* Bu. II, 1, 2. † Jā. i, 3 *reads* tāḷasaddena.
‡ Bu. II, 2, 3. § Bu. II, 3-6.

[1] S. sambandha°. [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. sammatāḷasaddena.
[4] S. asnātha bhuñjatha khādatha pivathā ti.
[5] S. *omits.* [6] S. *omits.*
[7] B. *omits.* [8] B. °kamminam.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ so Sumedhapaṇḍito uparipāsādavaratale[1] rahogato hutvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinno evaṃ cintesi: punabbhave paṇḍita[2] paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ nāma dukkhaṃ, tathā nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarīrassa bhedanaṃ, ahaṃ ca jātidhammo jarādhammo[3] byādhidhammo maraṇadhammo evaṃ bhūtena mayā ajātiṃ ajaraṃ abyādhiṃ amaraṃ[4] niddukkhaṃ sukhaṃ[5] sītalaṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ pariyesituṃ vaṭṭatī ti,[6] avassaṃ bhavato muñcitvā nibbānagāminā ekena maggena bhavitabban ti. Tena vuttaṃ:—

" Rahogato nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā
dukkho punabbhavo nāma sarīrassa ca bhedanaṃ.

Jātidhammo jarādhammo byādhidhammo c' ahaṃ tadā
ajaraṃ amaraṃ khemaṃ pariyesāmi[7] nibbutiṃ.

Yan nūn' imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ nānākuṇapapūritaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyaṃ anapekkho[8] anatthiko.

Atthi hehiti so maggo na so sakkā na hetuye
pariyesāmi[7] taṃ maggaṃ bhavato parimuttiyā"* ti[6]

Tato uttariṃ pi evaṃ cintesi: yathā hi loke dukkhassa paṭipakkhabhūtaṃ sukhaṃ nāma atthi evaṃ bhave sati tappaṭipakkhena vibhavenâ pi bhavitabbaṃ, yathā ca uṇhe sati tassa vūpasamabhūtaṃ[9] sītalam[10] pi atthi evaṃ rāgaggi-âdīnaṃ vūpasamena nibbānenâ pi bhavitabbaṃ, yathā nāma pāpassa lāmakassa[11] dhammassa paṭipakkhabhūto kalyāṇo anavajjadhammo[12] pi atthi yeva, evam eva pāpikāya jātiyā sati tappaṭipakkhena[13] ajātisaṅkhātena nibbānenâ pi bhavitabbam evâ ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Yathâ pi dukkhe vijjante sukhaṃ nāma pi vijjati
evaṃ bhave vijjamāne vibhavo pi icchitabbako.

Yathâ pi uṇhe vijjante paraṃ vijjati sītalaṃ
evaṃ tividh' aggi vijjante nibbānaṃ icchitabbakaṃ.

Yathâ pi pāpe vijjante kalyāṇam api vijjati
evam eva jāti vijjante ajāti pi icchitabbakaṃ "† ti

* Bu. II, 7-10. † Bu. II, 11-13.

[1] S. pāsādatale.
[2] S. omits.
[3] B. omits.
[4] S. amaraṇaṃ.
[5] S. omits.
[6] S. omits.
[7] S. pariyesissāmi.
[8] S. anapekho.
[9] S. upasama°
[10] B. sītam.
[11] S. lāmaka-.
[12] S. anavajjabhūto.
[13] S. sabbajātiyā khepanato.

Aparam pi[1] cintesi: yathā nāma gūtharāsimhi nimuggena purisena dūrato va pañcavaṇṇapadumasañchannaṃ mahātaḷākaṃ disvā: katarena nu kho maggena ettha gantabban ti taṃ taḷākaṃ gavesetuṃ yuttaṃ, yaṃ tassa agavesanaṃ na so taḷākassa doso purisass' eva doso, evaṃ kilesamaladhovane amatamahānibbānataḷāke[2] vijjante yaṃ[3] tassa agavesanaṃ no so amatamahānibbānataḷākassa[2] doso, purisass' eva doso, yathā ca corehi samparivārito puriso palāyanamagge vijjamāne pi sace na palāyati na so maggassa doso purisass' eva doso,[4] evam eva kilesehi parivāretvā gahitassa purisassa[5] vijjamāne yeva nibbānagāmimhi[6] sive magge maggassa agavesanaṃ nāma na maggassa doso purisass'[7] eva doso, yathā byādhipīḷito puriso vijjamāne byādhitikicchake vejje[8] sace taṃ vejjaṃ gavesetvā byādhiṃ na titikkhāpeti na so vejjassa doso purisass' eva doso,[8] evam eva kilesabyādhipīḷito kilesavūpasamamaggakovidaṃ[9] vijjamānam eva ācariyaṃ na gavesati tass' eva doso na kilesavināsakassa ācariyassā ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Yathā gūthagato puriso taḷākaṃ disvāna pūritaṃ
na gavesati taṃ taḷākaṃ na doso taḷākassa so.

Evaṃ kilesamaladhove vijjante amatan taḷe
na gavesati taṃ taḷākaṃ na doso amatan taḷe

Yathā arīhi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe
na palāyati so puriso na doso añjasassa so

Evaṃ kilesapariruddho vijjamāne sive pathe
na gavesati taṃ maggaṃ na doso sivam añjase

Yathā pi byādhito puriso vijjamāne tikicchake
na tikicchāpeti taṃ byādhiṃ na doso so tikicchake.

Evaṃ kilesabyādhīhi dukkhito paripīḷito
na gavesati tam[10] ācariyaṃ na doso so[11] vināyake*" ti

*. Bu. II, 14-19.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. *omits* °nibbāna°. [3] S. *omits.* [4] S. *adds* eva.
[5] B. gahitassa va doso 'ssa. [6] S. °gāmini-. [7] S. puggalassa.
[8-8] S. na taṃ vejjaṃ byādhitikicchāpetuṃ gavesati tass' eva doso na vejjassa doso.
[9] S. °upasama°. [10] S. *omits.* [11] S. so doso.

Aparam pi cintesi: yathā maṇḍanajātiko[1] puriso kaṇṭhe āsattaṃ kuṇapaṃ chaḍḍetvā sukhaṃ gaccheyya evam mayâ pi imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhena nibbānanagaraṃ pavisitabbaṃ, yathā ca naranāriyo ukkārabhūmiyaṃ[2] uccārapassāvaṃ katvā na taṃ ucchaṅgena vā ādāya dussantena[3] vā veṭhetvā gacchanti jigucchamānā pana anapekkhā[4] va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti, evaṃ mayā pi imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ anapekkhena chaḍḍetvā amataṃ nibbānanagaraṃ pavisituṃ vaṭṭati, yathā ca nāvikā jajjaraṃ nāvaṃ anapekkhā va chaḍḍetvā gacchanti evam aham pi navahi vanamukhehi paggharantaṃ kāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā anapekkho nibbānanagaraṃ pavisissāmi, yathā ca puriso nānāratanāni ādāya corehi saddhiṃ maggaṃ[5] gacchanto attano ratananassanabhayena[6] te chaḍḍetvā khemaṃ maggaṃ gaṇhāti, evam mayham[7] pi karajakāyo[7] ratanavilopacorasadiso[8] sacâhaṃ ettha taṇhaṃ karissāmi ariyamaggakusaladhammaratanaṃ me nassissati, tasmā mayā imaṃ corasadisaṃ kāyaṃ chaḍḍetvā amatamahānibbānanagaraṃ[9] pavisituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Yathâ pi kuṇapaṃ puriso kaṇṭhe baddhaṃ jigucchiyaṃ[10]
mocayitvāna gaccheyya[11] sukhī serī sayaṃ vasī

Tath' ev' imaṃ pūtikāyaṃ nānākuṇpasañcayaṃ[12]
chaḍḍayitvāna gaccheyyaṃ anapekkho anatthiko,

Yathā uccāraṭhānamhi karīsaṃ naranāriyo
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti anapekkhā anatthikā.

Evam eva imaṃ kāyaṃ nānākuṇapapūritaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissaṃ vaccaṃ katvā yathā kuṭiṃ.

Yathâ pi jajjaraṃ nāvaṃ paluggaṃ udakagāhiniṃ
[13]chaḍḍayitvāna gacchanti[13] anapekhā anatthikā.

Evam eva[14] imaṃ kāyaṃ navacchiddaṃ dhuvassavaṃ
chaḍḍayitvāna gacchissaṃ jiṇṇanāvaṃ va sāmikā.

---

[1] Svl. maṇḍanaka-. [2] B. uccâya°. [3] S. dasantena.
[4] B. anapekkho. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. ratananāsa°.
[7] S. ayaṃ. [8] S. °vilopaka°. [9] B. mahānibbāna°.
[10] S. °ya. [11] B. °yaṃ. [12] S. °pūritaṃ.
[13-13] B. sāmi chaḍḍetvā gacchanti, S. sāmikā chaḍḍayitvāna° *amended as above*. [14] B. evâhaṃ.

Yathā pi puriso corehi gacchanto bhaṇḍam ādiya
bhaṇḍacchedabhayaṃ disvā chaḍḍayitvāna gacchati.

Evam eva ayaṃ kāyo mahācorasamo viya
pahāy' imaṃ gamissāmi kusalacchedanā bhayā "* ti

Evaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍito nānāvidhāhi upamāhi imaṃ nekkhammūpasaṃhitaṃ atthaṃ cintetvā sakanivesane aparimitaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayena kapanaddhikâdīnaṃ vissajjetvā mahādānaṃ datvā vatthukāme ca kilesakāme ca pahāya Amaranagarato nikkhamitvā ekako va Himavante Dhammikaṃ† nāma pabbataṃ nissāya assamaṃ katvā tattha paṇṇasālañ ca caṅkamañ ca māpetvā pañcahi[1] nīvaraṇadosehi vivajjitaṃ "Evaṃ samāhite citte‡" ti ādinā nayena vuttehi aṭṭhahi kāraṇaguṇehi samupetaṃ abhiññāsaṅkhātaṃ balaṃ āharituṃ tasmiṃ assamapade navadosasamannāgataṃ sāṭakaṃ pajahitvā dvādasaguṇasamannāgataṃ vākacīraṃ nivāsetvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbaji.

Evaṃ pabbajito aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ taṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pahāya dasaguṇasamannāgataṃ rukkhamūlaṃ upagantvā sabbaṃ dhaññavikatiṃ pahāya pavattaphalabhojano hutvā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkamavasen' eva padhānaṃ padahanto sattâhabbhantare yeva aṭṭhannaṃ samāpattīnaṃ pañcannañ ca abhiññānaṃ lābhī ahosi. Evaṃ taṃ yathāpattitaṃ abhiññābalaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Evâhaṃ cintayitvāna nekakoṭisataṃ dhanaṃ
nāthânāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantaṃ upāgamiṃ.

Himavantassâvidūre Dhammiko nāma pabbato
assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā.

Caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitaṃ
aṭṭhaguṇasamūpetaṃ abhiññābalam āhariṃ.

Sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ tattha navadosam upāgataṃ
vākacīraṃ nivāsesiṃ dvādasaguṇam upāgataṃ

Aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ pajahiṃ paṇṇasālakaṃ
upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlaṃ guṇehi[2] dasah' upāgataṃ.

---

* Bu. II, 20-27. † *Spelt* Dhammaka *at* Bu. II, 29; Jā. i, 6. ‡ Majjh. I, 22-24.

---

[1] S. pañca°

[2] S. guṇe.

Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahiṃ niravasesato
anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyiṃ.

Tattha-p-padhānaṃ padahiṃ nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
abbhantaramhi sattâhe abhiññābalam[1] apāpuṇin'* ti.

Tattha *assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitâ* ti imāya hi[4] pāḷiya Sumedhapaṇḍitena assamapaṇṇasālācaṅkamā sahatthena māpitā viya vuttā. Ayam pan' ettha attho: Mahāsattaṃ Himavantaṃ ajjhogahetvā ajja Dhammikapabbataṃ pavisissatī ti disvā Sakko Vissakammadevaputtaṃ[2] āmantesi: tāta ayaṃ Sumedhapaṇḍito pabbajissāmî ti nikkhanto,[3] etassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ māpehî ti. So tassa vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā ramaṇīyaṃ assamaṃ suguttaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ manoramaṃ caṅkamañ ca māpesi. Bhagavā pana tadā attano[4] puññânubhāvena nipphannaṃ taṃ assamapadaṃ nissāya: Sāriputta tasmiṃ Dhammikapabbate

"Assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā
caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitan" ti

āha. Tattha *sukato mayhan* ti suṭṭhu kato mayā ti.[5] *Paṇṇasālā sumāpitā* ti paṇṇacchadanasālā pi me sumāpitā ahosi. *Pañcadosavivajjitan* ti pañc' ime caṅkamaṇadosā nāma thaddhavisamatā antorukkhatā gahaṇacchannatā atisambādhatā ativisālatā ti. Thaddhavisamabhūmibhāgasmiṃ[6] hi caṅkame caṅkamantassa pādā rujjanti phoṭā uṭṭhahanti cittaṃ ekaggataṃ na labhati kammaṭṭhānaṃ vipajjati mudusamatale pana phāsuvihāraṃ āgamma kammaṭṭhānaṃ sampajjati, tasmā thaddhavisamabhūmibhāgatā eko doso ti veditabbo. Caṅkamassa anto vā majjhe vā koṭiyaṃ vā rukkhe sati pamādam āgamma caṅkamantassa naḷāṭaṃ[7] vā sīsaṃ vā paṭihaññatî ti anto rukkhatā dutiyo doso, tiṇalatâdigahaṇacchanne caṅkame caṅkamanto andhakāravelāyaṃ uragâdike pāṇe akkamitvā vā māreti tehi vā daṭṭho dukkhaṃ āpajjatî ti gahaṇacchannatā tatiyo doso, atisambādhe caṅkame vitthārato ratanike vā aḍḍharatanike vā caṅkame[8] caṅkamantassa paricchede pakkhalitvā nakhâ pi aṅguliyo pi bhijjantî ti atisambādhatā catuttho doso, ativisāle caṅkame caṅkamantassa

* Bu. II, 28-34.

[1] S. °bala. [2] B. Visukamma°. [3] B. nikkhamanto.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. *omits.*
[6] B. °bhāgamasmiṃ, S. (*misprint*) °bhāhasmiṃ. [7] B. nāḷaṃ.
[8] B. *omits.*

cittaṃ vidhāvati ekaggataṃ na labhatī ti ativisālatā pañcamo doso, puthulato pana diyaḍḍharatanaṃ dvīsu passesu ratanamattaṃ anucaṅkamaṃ[1] dīghato saṭṭhihatthaṃ mudutalaṃ samavippakiṇṇā vālukaṃ caṅkamaṃ[1] vaṭṭati, Cetiyagirimhi dīpappasādaka-Mahāmahindattherassa[2] caṅkamaṃ viya tādisaṃ taṃ[2] ahosi. Ten' āha, "caṅkamaṃ tattha māpesiṃ pañcadosavivajjitan" ti *Aṭṭhaguṇasamūpetan* ti aṭṭhahi samaṇasukhehi upetaṃ, aṭṭh' imāni samaṇasukhāni nāma: dhanadhaññapariggahâbhāvo nibbutapiṇḍapātabhuñjanabhāvo raṭṭhaṃ pīḷetvā dhanasāraṃ vā sīsakahāpaṇâdīni vā gaṇhantesu rājakulesu raṭṭhapīḷanakilesâbhāvo[3] upakaraṇesu[4] nicchandarāgabhāvo coravilope nibbhayabhāvo rājarājamahāmattehi asaṃsaṭṭhabhāvo catusu disāsu appaṭihatabhāvo ti idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yathā tasmiṃ assame vasantena sakkā honti imāni aṭṭhasukhāni vindituṃ evaṃ aṭṭhaguṇasamupetaṃ[5] assamaṃ māpesin ti. *Abhiññābalam āharin* ti pacchā tasmiṃ assame va vasanto kasiṇaparikammaṃ katvā abhiññānañ ca samāpattīnañ ca uppādanatthāya aniccato ca[6] dukkhato ca vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā thāmappattaṃ vipassanābalaṃ āhariṃ,[7] yathā tasmiṃ vasanto taṃ balaṃ āharituṃ sakkomi evaṃ taṃ assamaṃ abhiññatthāya vipassanābalassa anucchavikaṃ katvā māpesin ti attho.[6] *Sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ tattha navadosam upāgatan* ti etthâyaṃ anupubbikathā[8]: tadā kira kuṭileṇacaṅkamâdipaṭimaṇḍitaṃ pupphûpagaphalûpagarukkhasañchannaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ madhurasalilâsayaṃ apagatavāḷamigabhiṃsanakasakuṇam pavivekakkhamaṃ assamaṃ māpetvā alaṅkatacaṅkamassa ubhosu antesu ālambanaphalakaṃ saṃvidhāya nisīdanatthāya caṅkamavemajjhe samatalaṃ muggavaṇṇaṃ silaṃ māpetvā anto paṇṇasālāyaṃ jaṭāmaṇḍalaṃ vākacīraṃ tidaṇḍakuṇḍikâdike tāpasaparikkhāre maṇḍape pāṇīyaghaṭapānīyasaṅkha-pānīyasarāvāni aggisālāyaṃ aṅgārakapalladāruādīnī ti[9] evaṃ yaṃ yaṃ[6] pabbajitānaṃ upakārāya saṃvattati taṃ sabbaṃ māpetvā paṇṇasālāya bhittiyaṃ: ye keci pabbajitukāmā ime parikkhāre gahetvā pabbajantū ti akkharāni chinditvā devalokam eva gate Vissakamme[10] devaputte Sumedhapaṇḍito Himavantagirikandarânusārena attano nivāsânurūpaṃ phāsukaṭṭhānaṃ olokento nadīnivattane Vissakammanimmitaṃ[10] Sakkadattiyaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ assamaṃ disvā caṅkamaṇakoṭiṃ gantvā padavaḷañjanaṃ apassanto: dhuvaṃ pabbajitā dhuragāme bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā kilantarūpā āgantvā

---

[1] S. caṅkamanaṃ. [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. raṭṭhakilesā.
[4] B. upakaraṇe. [5] S. °samupāgataṃ. [6] B. *omits.*
[7] B. ahari. [8] S. anupubba°. [9] S. *omits.*
[10] B. Visukamma°.

paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nisinnā bhavissantī ti cintetvā thokaṃ āgametvā: ativiya cirāyanti jānissāmā ti paṇṇasālādvāraṃ vivaritvā anto pavisitvā ito c' ito ca olokento mahābhittiyaṃ akkharāni vācetvā: mayaṃ kappiyaparikkhārā ete, ime gahetvā pabbajissāmī ti attano[1] nivatthanapārutaṃ[2] sāṭakayugaṃ pajahi. Ten' aha: *sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ tatthā* ti evaṃ paviṭṭho ahaṃ Sāriputta tassaṃ paṇṇasālāyaṃ sāṭakaṃ pajahiṃ; *navadosaṃ vivajjitan* ti sāṭakaṃ pajahanto navadose disvā pajahin ti dīpeti. Tāpasapabbajjaṃ[3] pabbajitānaṃ[3] hi sāṭakasmiṃ navadosā upaṭṭhahanti: mahaggabhāvo eko doso, parapaṭibaddhatāya uppajjanabhāvo eko, paribhogena lahuṃ kilissanabhāvo eko, kiliṭṭho ca dhovitabbo[4] ca rajitabbo ca hoti, paribhogena jīraṇabhāvo eko, jiṇṇassa hi tunnaṃ vā aggaḷadānaṃ vā kātabbaṃ hoti, puna pariyesanāya[5] durabhisambhavabhāvo eko, tāpasapabbajjāya asāruppabhāvo eko, paccatthikānaṃ sādhāraṇabhāvo eko, yathā hi naṃ paccatthikā na gaṇhanti evam[6] gopetabbo[7] hoti, paribhuñjantassa vibhūsanabhāvo[8] eko, gahetvā vicarantassa[9] khandhabhāramahicchabhāvo eko ti. Tāva *vākacīraṃ nivāsesin* ti tadā ahaṃ Sāriputta ime navadose disvā sāṭakaṃ pahāya vākacīraṃ nivāsesiṃ, usiramuñjatiṇaṃ hīrahīraṃ katvā ganthetvā kataṃ vākacīraṃ nivāsanapārupanatthāya ādiyin ti attho. *Dvādasaguṇaṃn upāgatan* ti dvādasahi ānisaṃsehi samannāgataṃ vākacīrasmiṃ hi dvādasa ānisaṃsā: appagghaṃ sundaraṃ kappiyan ti ayan tāva eko ānisaṃso, sahatthā kātuṃ sakko[10] ti ayaṃ dutiyo, paribhogena saṇikaṃ kilissati dhoviyamāne pi papañco n' atthī ti ayaṃ tatiyo, paribhogena jiṇṇe pi sibbitabbâbhāvo catuttho, puna pariyesantassa sukhena karaṇabhāvo pañcamo, tāpasapabbajjāya sāruppabhāvo chaṭṭho, paccatthikānaṃ nirūpabhogâbhāvo[11] sattamo, paribhuñjantassa vibhūsanaṭṭhānâbhāvo aṭṭhamo, dhāraṇasallahukabhāvo navamo, cīvarapaccaye appicchabhāvo dasamo, vākuppattiyā dhammikaanavajjabhāvo ekādasamo, vākacīre naṭṭhe pi anapekkhabhāvo dvādasamo ti. *Aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ pajahiṃ paṇṇasālakan* ti kathaṃ pajahiṃ, so kira varasāṭakayugaṃ omuñcanto cīvaravaṃse laggitaṃ anojapupphadāmasadisaṃ rattaṃ[12] vākacīraṃ gahetvā nivāsetvā tass' upari aparaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ vākacīraṃ paridahitvā punnāgapupphasantharaṇasadisaṃ[13] ajinacammaṃ ekaṃsaṃ katvā jaṭāmaṇḍalaṃ paṭimuñcitvā

[1] S. attanā. [2] B. nivāthana, S. nivattha°.
[3] B. tāpasapabbajitānaṃ. [4] B. tevitabbo. [5] B. °yesanā.
[6] S. tathā. [7] S. °tabbaṃ. [8] S. vibhūsanaṭṭhāna°.
[9] S. carantassa. [10] S. sakkā. [11] S. paṭirūpa°.
[12] B. omits. [13] S. santharasadisaṃ.

cūḷāya saddhiṃ niccalabhāvakaraṇatthaṃ sārasūciṃ pavesetvā muttājālasadisāya sikhāya pavāḷavaṇṇaṃ kuṇḍikaṃ odahitvā tīsu ṭhānesu vaṅkaṃ kājaṃ ādāya ekissā kājakoṭiyā kuṇḍikaṃ ekissā aṅkusapacchi-tidaṇḍakâdīni olaggetvā[1] khāribhāraṃ aṃse katvā dakkhiṇena hatthena kattaradaṇḍaṃ gahetvā paṇṇasālato nikkhamitvā saṭṭhihatthe mahācaṅkame aparâparaṃ caṅkamanto attano vesaṃ oloketvā: mayhaṃ manoratho matthakaṃ patto, sobhati vata me pabbajjā buddhapaccekabuddhâdīhi sabbehi vīrapurisehi vaṇṇitā thomitā ca[2] ayaṃ pabbajjā nāma, pahīnaṃ me gihibandhanaṃ nikkhanto 'smi nekkhammaṃ[3] laddhā me uttamapabbajjā karissāmi samaṇadhammaṃ, labhissāmi maggaphalasukhan ti ussāhajāto khārikājaṃ otāretvā caṅkamavemajjhe muggavaṇṇasilāpaṭṭe suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya nisinno divasabhāgaṃ vītināmetvā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā bidalamañcakapasse[4] kaṭṭhattharikāya nipanno sarīraṃ utuṃ gāhāpetvā balavapaccūse pabujjhitvā attano āgamanaṃ āvajjesi: ahaṃ gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā amitabhogaṃ anantaṃ yasaṃ pahāya araññaṃ pavisitvā nekkhammagavesako[5] hutvā pabbajito, ito 'dāni paṭṭhāya pamādacāraṃ carituṃ na vaṭṭati pavivekaṃ hi pahāya vicarantaṃ micchāvitakkamakkhikā khādanti, idāni mayā pavivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭati, ahaṃ hi gharāvāsaṃ paḷibodhato ādīnavaṃ[6] disvā nikkhanto ayaṃ ca manāpā paṇṇasālā, beluvapakkavaṇṇaparibaṇḍhikatā bhūmi, rajatavaṇṇā setabhittiyo, kapotapādavaṇṇaṃ paṇṇacchadanaṃ, vicittarakavaṇṇo[7] bidalamañcako, nivāsaphāsukaṃ vasanaṭṭhānan na[8] etto atirekatarā viya me gehasampadā paññāyatī ti paṇṇasālāya dose vicinanto aṭṭhadose passi paṇṇasālāparibhogasmiṃ hi aṭṭha adīnavā: mahāsamārambhena[9] dabbasambhāre samodhānetvā karaṇapariyesanabhāvo eko ādīnavo, tiṇapaṇṇamattikāsu patitāsu tāsaṃ punappuna ṭhapetabbatāya nibaddhajagganabhāvo dutiyo, senāsanaṃ nāma mahallakassa pāpuṇāti avelāya vuṭṭhāpiyamānassa cittekaggatā na hotī ti vuṭṭhāpaniyabhāvo tatiyo, sītuṇhâdipaṭighātena kāyassa sukhumālakaraṇabhāvo catuttho, gehaṃ paviṭṭhena yaṃ kiñci pāpaṃ sakkā kātun ti garahapaṭicchādanabhāvo pañcamo, mayhan ti pariggahakaraṇabhāvo chaṭṭho, gehassa atthibhāvo nām' esa[10] sadutiyakavāso ti[11] sattamo, ūkāmaṅkuṇagharagolikâdīnaṃ[12] sādhāraṇatāya bahusādhāraṇabhāvo aṭṭhamo;

---

[1] S. olambetvā. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. nikkhamaṃ.
[4] B. viraḷa.° [5] B. nekkhammaṃ gavesanto. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. vicittattaraka°. [8] B. *ti*. [9] B. mahāsaṃbhārena.
[10] B. *omits*. [11] B. viya sattama.
[12] B. ukāmaṅgulagharavoḷikā°.

iti ime aṭṭha ādīnave disvā Mahāsatto paṇṇasālaṃ pajahi, ten' āha: *aṭṭhadosasamākiṇṇaṃ pajahiṃ paṇṇasālakan* ti.

Upāgamiṃ rukkhamūlaṃ guṇehi[1] *dasah' upāgatan* ti channaṃ paṭikkhipitvā dasahi guṇehi upetaṃ rukkhamūlaṃ upagato 'smî ti vadati. Tatr' ime dasaguṇā: appasamārambhatā[2] eko guṇo, upagamanamattakaṃ[3] eva hi tattha hotî ti appaṭijagganatā dutiyo, taṃ hi sammaṭṭham pi asammaṭṭham pi paribhogaphāsukaṃ hoti yeva, anuṭṭhāpaniyabhāvo[4] tatiyo, garahaṃ na paṭicchādeti tattha hi pāpaṃ karonto lajjatî ti garahāya apaṭicchannabhāvo catuttho, abbhokāsavāso[5] viya kāyaṃ na santhambhetî ti kāyassa asanthambhanabhāvo pañcamo, pariggahakāraṇābhāvo chaṭṭho, gehâlayapaṭikkhepo sattamo, bahusādhāraṇe gehe[6] viya paṭijaggissāmi naṃ, nikkhamathā ti nīharaṇakâbhāvo[7] aṭṭhamo, vasantassa sappītikabhāvo navamo, rukkhamūlasenāsanassa gatagataṭṭhānesu[8] sulabhatāya anapekkhabhāvo dasamo ti. Ime dasaguṇe disvā rukkhamūlam upagato[9] 'smî ti vadati. Imāni ettakāni kāraṇāni sallakkhetvā Mahāsatto punadivase bhikkhāya gāmaṃ pāvisi. Ath' assa sampattagāme manussā mahantena ussāhena bhikkhaṃ adaṃsu, so bhattakiccaṃ niṭṭhapetvā assamaṃ āgamma nisīditvā cintesi: nâhaṃ āhāraṃ [10]labhāmî ti pabbajito siniddhâhāro nām' esa mānamadapurisamade vaḍḍheti āhāramūlakassa ca dukkhassa anto n' atthi yan nūnâhaṃ vāpitaropitadhaññanibbattaṃ āhāraṃ pajahitvā pavattaphalabhojano bhaveyyan ti. So tato paṭṭhāya tathā katvā ghaṭento vāyamanto sattâhabbhantare yeva[11] aṭṭhasamāpattiyo pañca [12]abhiññāyo ca[13] nibbattesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

> " Vāpitaṃ ropitaṃ dhaññaṃ pajahim niravasesato
> anekaguṇasampannaṃ pavattaphalam ādiyaṃ.
> Tattha-p-padhānaṃ padahiṃ nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
> abbhantaramhi sattâhe abhiññābalam apāpuṇin "* ti

Evaṃ abhiññābalaṃ patvā Sumedhatāpase samāpattisukhena vītināmente Dīpaṅkaro nāma Satthā loke udapādi. Tassa paṭisandhijātibodhippattadhammacakkappavattanesu[14] sakalâ pi dasasahassīloka-

* Bu. II, 33, 34, *vide supra*.

[1] S. guṇe.
[2] B. °sambhāratā.
[3] B. °mattam.
[4] S. anuṭṭhapaniyatā.
[5] B. abbhokāso.
[6] S. °sādhāraṇageho.
[7] B. nīharaṇabhavo.
[8] B. °ṭhāne.
[9] S. gato.
[10] B. *adds* na.
[11] B. *omits*.
[12] S. pañca ca.
[13] S. *omits*.
[14] S. °bodhi-dhamma°.

dhātu[1] saṅkampi[2] sampakampi[3] sampavedhi mahāviravaṃ viravi[4] dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesuṃ,[5] Sumedhatāpaso samāpattisukhena vītināmento n' eva taṃ saddaṃ assosi na ca tāni nimittāni addasa.[6] Tena vuttaṃ:

" Evaṃ me siddhipattassa vasībhūtassa sāsane
Dīpaṅkaro nāma Jino uppajji lokanāyako.
Uppajjante ca jāyante bujjhante dhammadesane
caturo nimitte nâdassiṃ[7] jhānaratisamappito ",* ti.

Tasmiṃ kāle[8] Dīpaṅkaradasabalo catuhi khīṇâsavasatasahassehi parivuto anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammaṃ nāma nagaraṃ† patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati. Rammanagaravāsino: Dīpaṅkaro kira samaṇissaro paramâbhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno amhākaṃ[9] Rammanagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasatî ti sutvā sappinavanītâdīni c' eva bhesajjāni vatthacchādanāni ca gāhāpetvā gandhamālâdihatthā yena Buddho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninnā tappoṇā tappabbhārā hutvā [10]Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā gandhâdīhi pūjetvā[10] ekamantaṃ nisinnā dhammadesanaṃ sutvā svātanāya nimantetvā uṭṭhāyâsanā pakkamiṃsu. Te punadivase mahādānaṃ sajjetvā nagaraṃ alaṅkaritvā Dasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅkaritvā udakabhinnaṭṭhānesu paṃsuṃ pakkhipitvā samaṃ bhūmitalaṃ katvā rajatapaṭṭavaṇṇaṃ vālukaṃ ākiranti, lāje c' eva pupphāni ca vikiranti, nānāvirāgehi vatthehi dhajapatāke ussāpenti, kadaliyo c' eva puṇṇaghaṭapantiyo ca patiṭṭhāpenti. Tasmiṃ kāle Sumedhatāpaso attano assamapadā uggantvā tesaṃ manussānaṃ uparibhāgena ākāsena gacchanto te haṭṭhatuṭṭhe manusse disvā: kin nu kho kāraṇan ti ākāsato oruyha ekamantaṃ ṭhito manusse pucchi: ambho kassa tumhe imaṃ maggaṃ alaṅkarothâ ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Paccantadesavisaye nimantetvā Tathāgataṃ
tassa āgamanaṃ maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā.
Ahaṃ tena samayena nikkhamitvā sakassamā
dhunanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā.

---

* Bu II, 35, 36. † *Cf.* DhA. i, 83.

---

1 B. °sahassike dhātu. 2 B. *omits.* 3 B. *omits.*
4 B. mahāravaṃ ravi. 5 S. °ahaṃsu. 6 S. addakkhi.
7 S. nâddasiṃ. 8 S. khaṇe. 9 S. *omits.*
10-10 S. Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Dasabalaṃ gandhamālâdīhi pūjetvā vanditvā.

Vedajātaṃ janaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahaṭṭhaṃ[1] pamoditaṃ
orohitvāna gaganā manusse pucchi tāvade.
Tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamodito vedajāto mahājano
kassa sodhīyatī maggo añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanan "* ti

Manussā āhaṃsu: bhante Sumedha na tvaṃ jānāsi: Dīpaṅkaradasabalo sammāsambuddho[2] sambodhiṃ[3] patvā pavattavaradhammacakko cārikaṃ caramāno amhākaṃ nagaraṃ patvā Sudassanamahāvihāre paṭivasati, mayaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā[4] tass' eva Buddhassa Bhagavato āgamanamaggaṃ alaṅkaromā ti. Atha Sumedhatāpaso cintesi: Buddho ti kho ghosamattakam[5] pi loke dullabhaṃ, pageva buddhuppādo, mayâ pi imehi manussehi saddhiṃ Dasabalassa maggaṃ alaṅkarituṃ vaṭṭatî ti. So te manusse āha: sace bho tumhe etaṃ maggaṃ Buddhassa alaṅkarotha, mayham pi ekaṃ okāsaṃ detha[6] aham pi tumhehi saddhiṃ maggaṃ alaṅkarissāmî ti. Te: sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā: Sumedhatāpaso iddhimā ti jānantā udakabbhinnokāsaṃ sallakkhetvā: tvaṃ imaṃ ṭhānaṃ alaṅkarohî ti adaṃsu. Sumedho buddhârammaṇaṃ pītiṃ gahetvā cintesi: ahaṃ imaṃ okāsaṃ iddhiyā alaṅkarituṃ pahomi, evaṃ alaṅkato pi[7] na maṃ paritosessati, ajja[8] ettha[9] mayā kāyaveyyāvaccaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti paṃsuṃ āharitvā tasmiṃ padese pakkhipi. [10]Aniṭṭhite yeva tasmiṃ padese alaṅkate[10] Dīpaṅkaro Dasabalo mahânubhāvānaṃ chaḷabhiññānaṃ khīṇâsavānaṃ catuhi satasahassehi parivuto devatāsu dibbagandhamālâdīhi[11] pūjayantāsu dibbaturiyehi[12] vajjantāsu[12] dibbasaṅgītesu[13] pavattantesu[13] manussesu mānussakehi gandhamālâdīhi c' eva turiyehi ca[14] pūjayantesu anopamāya buddhalīḷhāya Manosilātale vijambhamāno sīho viya taṃ alaṅkatapaṭiyattamaggaṃ paṭipajji. Semedhatāpaso akkhīni ummīletvā alaṅkatamaggena āgacchantassa Dasabalassa dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ asītiyânubyañjanehi anurañjitaṃ byāmappabhāya samparivāritaṃ maṇivaṇṇagaganatale nānappakāravijjullatā viya āveḷâveḷabhūtā c' eva yugalayugalabhūtā chabbaṇṇaghanabuddharasmiyo vissajjentaṃ rūpasobhappattaṃ[15] attabhāvaṃ oloketvā: ajja maya Dasabalassa jīvitapariccāgaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati mā Bhagavā kalalaṃ akkami maṇiphalaka-

* Bu. II, 37-40.

[1] S. haṭṭhatuṭṭhaṃ. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. sammāsambodhiṃ.
[4] B. nimantayitvā. [5] S. °mattaṃ. [6] B. sodhetha.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. *omits*.
[10-10] S. Tassa tasmiṃ padese aniṭṭhite yeva, Svl. analaṅkate yeva.
[11] S. dibbamālāgandhā°. [12] S. *omits*. [13] B. *omits*.
[14] S. *omits*. [15] S. rūpaggappattaṃ.

sotuṃ pana akkamanto viya saddhiṃ catuhi khīṇâsavasatasahassehi mama piṭṭhiṃ maddamāno gacchatu, taṃ me bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyâ ti kese mocetvā ajinacammajaṭāmaṇḍalavākacīrāni[1] kālavaṇṇe kalale patthavitvā maṇiphalakasetu viya kalalapiṭṭhe nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:—

Te me puṭṭhā viyākaṃsu[2] Buddho loke anuttaro
Dīpaṅkaro nāma Jino uppajji lokanāyako,
tassa sodhīyatī maggo añjasaṃ vaṭumāyaṇaṃ.
Buddho ti mama sutvāna pīti uppajji tāvade
Buddho Buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ pavedayiṃ.
Tattha ṭhatvā vicintesiṃ haṭṭho[3] saṃviggamānaso
idha bījāni ropissaṃ khaṇo ve mā upaccagā.
Yadi Buddhassa sodhetha ekokāsaṃ dadātha me
aham pi sodhayissāmi añjasaṃ vaṭumāyanaṃ.
Adaṃsu te mam' okāsaṃ sodhetuṃ añjasaṃ tadā
Buddho Buddho ti cintento maggaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā.
Aniṭṭhite mam' okāse Dīpaṅkaro Mahāmuni
catuhi satasahassehi chaḷabhiññāhi tādihi
khīṇâsavehi vimalehi paṭipajji añjasaṃ Jino.
Paccugamanā vattanti vajjanti bheriyo bahū
āmoditā naramarū sādhukāraṃ pavattayuṃ.
Devā manusse passanti manussâ pi ca devatā
ubho pi te pañjalikā anuyanti Tathāgataṃ.
Devā dibbehi turiyehi manussā mānusakehi ca
ubho pi te vajjayantā anuyanti Tathāgataṃ.
Dibbaṃ mandāravaṃ pupphaṃ padumaṃ pāricchattakaṃ
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāsena[4] gatā marū.
Dibbaṃ candanacuṇṇaṃ ca varagandhañ ca kevalaṃ
disodisaṃ okiranti ākāsena[4] gatā marū.
Campakaṃ salalaṃ nīpaṃ nāgapunnāgaketakaṃ
disodisaṃ ukkhipanti[5] bhūmitalagatā narā.
Kese muñcitvā'[6] haṃ tattha vākacirañ ca cammakaṃ
kalale pattharitvāna avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ.
Akkamitvāna maṃ[7] Buddho[7] saha sissehi gacchatu
mā naṃ kalale akkamittho[8] hitāya me bhavissatī* ti.

* Bu. II, 41-53.

[1] S. °jaṭāvāka°. [2] Svl. vyākariṃsu. [3] S. tuṭṭho.
[4] S. ākāsanabha°. [5] Svl. okiranti. [6] S. muñcitva°.
[7] B. Sambuddho. [8] B. °mittha.

So pana[1] kalalapiṭṭhe nipannako va puna[1] akkhīni ummīletvā Dīpaṅkarassa[2] Dasabalassa buddhasiriṃ sampassamāno evaṃ cintesi: sace ahaṃ iccheyyaṃ sabbakilese jhāpetvā saṅghanavako hutvā Rammanagaraṃ paviseyyaṃ. Aññātakavesena pana[3] me kilese jhāpetvā nibbānappattiyā kiccaṃ n' atthi, yan nūnâhaṃ Dīpaṅkaradasabalo viya paramâbhisambodhiṃ patvā dhammanāvaṃ āropetvā mahājanaṃ saṃsārasāgarā uttāretvā pacchā parinibbāyeyyaṃ; idam mayhaṃ paṭirūpan ti. Tato aṭṭha dhamme samodhānetvā buddhabhāvāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipajji. Tena vuttaṃ:

Paṭhaviyaṃ nipannassa evaṃ me āsi cetaso
icchamāno ahaṃ ajja kilese ghātayām' ahaṃ[4]
Kiṃ me aññātavesena[5] dhammaṃ sacchikaten' idha
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā Buddho hessaṃ sadevake
Kiṃ me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā
[6]sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā santāressaṃ sadevake.
Iminā me adhikārena katena purisuttame[6]
sabbaññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā tāremi janataṃ bahuṃ.
Saṃsārasotaṃ chinditvā viddhaṃsetvā[7] tayo bhave
dhammanāvaṃ samāruyha santhāressaṃ sadevakan[8]* ti

Yasmā pana buddhatthaṃ patthentassa:

" Manussattaṃ liṅgasampattihetusatthāradassanaṃ
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā
aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhāro samijjhatī "† ti.

Manussattabhāvasmiṃ yeva hi ṭhatvā buddhattaṃ patthentassa patthanā samijjhati nāgassa vā supaṇṇassa vā devatāya vā patthanā no samijjhati; manussattabhāve pi purisaliṅge ṭhitass' eva patthanā samijjhati itthiyā vā paṇḍakanapuṃsakaubhatobyañjanakānaṃ vā no samijjhati, purisassâ pi tasmiṃ attabhāve arahattapattiyā hetusampanass' eva patthanā samijjhati no itarassa, hetusampanne pi sace jīvamānaka-buddhass'[9] eva santike pattheti[10] tass[10] 'eva patthanā samijjhati parinibbute Buddhe cetiyasantike vā bodhimūle vā patthentassa na samijjhati, Buddhānaṃ santike patthentassâ pi pabbajjāliṅge ṭhitass' eva samijjhati no gihiliṅge ṭhitassa, pabbaji-

* Bu. II, 54-58. † Bu. II, 59.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. Dīpaṅkara°. [3] B. *omits.*
[4] S. jhāpaye mama. [5] B. aññātaka°.
[6-6] S. *omits these two lines.* [7] S. vidhaṃsitvā. [8] S. sadevakan.
[9] B. jīvamāna°. [10] S. patthentass'.

tassâ pi pañcâbhiññā aṭṭhasamāpattīnaṃ[1] lābhino yeva samijjhati na imāya guṇasampattiyā virahitassa, guṇasampannenā pi yena attano jīvitaṃ Buddhānaṃ pariccattaṃ hoti, tass' eva[2] iminā adhikārena adhikārasampannass' eva[3] samijjhati na itarassa, adhikārasampannassâ pi yassa buddhakārakadhammānaṃ atthāya mahanto chando ca mahanto[4] ussāho ca vāyāmo ca pariyeṭṭhi[5] ca tass' eva samijjhati na itarassa, tatr' idaṃ chandamahantatāya opammaṃ: sace hi evaṃ assa yo sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ ekodakībhūtaṃ attano bāhubalena uttaritvā[6] pāraṃ gantuṃ samattho so buddhattaṃ pāpuṇāti, yo vā[7] pana sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ veḷugumbasañchannaṃ viyūhitvā madditvā padasā gacchanto pāraṃ gantuṃ samattho so buddhatthaṃ pāpuṇāti, yo vā[7] pana sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ sattiyo ākoṭetvā nirantaraṃ sattithalasamākiṇṇaṃ[8] padasā akkamamāno pāraṃ gantuṃ samattho so buddhatthaṃ pāpuṇāti, yo vā[7] pana sakalacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ vītaccikaṅgārabharitaṃ pādehi maddamāno[9] pāraṃ gantuṃ samattho so buddhattaṃ pāpuṇâtī ti. Yo etesu ekam pi attano dukkaraṃ na maññati: ahaṃ evam pi taritvā[10] vā[11] gantvā vā pāraṃ gahessāmī[12] ti evaṃ mahantena chandena ca ussāhena ca vāyāmena ca pariyeṭṭhiyā ca samannāgato hoti etassa[13] eva[14] patthanā samijjhati na itarassa; tasmā[15] Sumedhatāpaso pana ime aṭṭhdhamme samodhānetvā va[16] buddhabhāvāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipajji. Dīpaṅkaro pi Bhagavā āgantvā Sumedhatāpatassa sīsabhāge ṭhatvā maṇisīhapañjaraṃ ugghāṭento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni akkhīni ummīletvā kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ Sumedhatāpasaṃ disvā: ayaṃ tāpaso buddhattāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipanno, samijjhissati nu kho etassa[17] patthanā udāhu no ti anāgataṃsañāṇaṃ pesetvā upadhārento: ito kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni atikkametvā ayaṃ Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissatī ti ñatvā ṭhitako va parisamajjhe vyākāsi: passatha no tumhe imaṃ uggatapaṃ tāpasaṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannan ti. Evaṃ bhante ti.[18] Ayaṃ buddhattāya abhinīhāraṃ katvā nipanno, samijjhissati imassa patthanā, ayaṃ[18] ito kappasatasahassâdhikānaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissati, tasmiṃ pan' assa attabhāve Kapilavatthu nāma nagaraṃ nivāso bhavissati,

1 B. °samāpatti°. 2 S. *omits.* 3 B. *omits.*
4 B. *omits.* 5 B. °yiṭṭhi. 6 S. pataritvā.
7 S. ca. 8 B. sattiphalo°. 9 S. akkamāno.
10 S. karitvā. 11 B. *omits.* 12 B. gamissāmi.
13 S. tassa. 14 S. *omits.* 15 S. *omits.*
16 S. *omits.* 17 S. imassa. 18 S. *omits.*

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY, CALCUTTA

Māyā nāma devī mātā, Suddhodano nāma rājā pitā, [1]aggasāvako Upatisso nāma thero,[1] dutiyaaggasāvako[2] Kolito nāma, buddhupaṭṭhāko Ānando nāma, aggasāvikā Khemā nāma therī,[3] dutiyasāvikā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma therī bhavissati, ayaṃ paripakkañāṇo mahābhinikkhamanaṃ katvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha assattharukkhamūle abhisambujjhissatī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho[4]
ussīsake maṃ ṭhatvāna idaṃ vacanam abruvī.
Passatha imaṃ tāpasaṃ jaṭilaṃ uggatāpanaṃ
aparimeyye ito kappe Buddho loke bhavissati.
Ahū Kapilavhayā rammā nikkhamitvā Tathāgato
padhānaṃ padahitvāna katvā dukkarakāriyaṃ
Ajapālarukkhamūle nisīditvā Tathāgato
tattha pāyāsam aggayha[5] Nerañjaram upehiti.
Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyāsam ada[6] so Jino
paṭiyattavaramaggena bodhimūlaṃ upehiti.
Tato padakkhiṇaṃ katvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ anuttaro
[7]assatthamūle Sambuddho[7] bujjhissati mahāyaso,
Imassa janikā mātā Māyā nāma bhavissati
pitā Suddhodano nāma ayaṃ hessati Gotamo.
Anāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā
Kolito Upatisso ca aggā hessanti sāvakā.
Ānando nām' upaṭṭhāko upaṭṭhissati taṃ[8] Jinaṃ
Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca aggā hessanti sāvikā.
Anāsavā vītarāgā santacittā samāhitā
Bodhi tassa Bhagavato Assattho ti pavuccatī "* ti.

Taṃ sutvā Sumedhatāpaso: mayhaṃ kira patthanā samijjhissatī[9] ti somanassappatto ahosi. Mahājano Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā: Sumedhatāpaso kira buddhabījaṅkuro buddhaṅkuro cā[10] ti haṭṭhatuṭṭho ahosi. Evaṃ[10] c' assa[10] ahosi:[10] yathā nāma manussā[11] nadiṃ tarantā[12] ujukena titthena uttarituṃ asakkontā[13] heṭṭhā titthe-

* Bu. II, 60-69.

[1-1] S. U° nāma thero agga°. [2] B. dutiyasavako. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] B. pariggaho. [5] B. paggayha. [6] S. ādāya.
[7] S. assattharukkhamūlamhi. [8] B. maṃ. [9] B. samijjhati.
[10] S. *omits*. [11] S. puriso. [12] S. taranto. [13] S. asakhonto.

na uttaranti,[1] evam eva[2] mayam pi[3] Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa sāsane maggaphalaṃ alabhamānā anāgate yadā 'yaṃ[4] Buddho bhavissati[4] tadā imassa[5] sammukhā maggaphalaṃ sacchikātuṃ samatthā bhaveyyāmâ ti patthanaṃ ṭhapayiṃsu. Dīpaṅkaradasabalo pi[6] Bodhisattaṃ pasaṃsitvā[7] aṭṭhapupphamuṭṭhīhi[8] pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Te pi catusatasahassasaṅkhātā[9] khīṇâsavā Bodhisattaṃ gandhehi ca mālâdīhi[10] ca pūjetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Devamanussā pana tath' eva pūjetvā[11] vanditvā[12] pakkantā. Bodhisatto sabbesaṃ paṭikkantakāle sayanā vuṭṭhāya: pāramiyo vicinissāmî[13] ti puppharāsimatthake pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Evaṃ nisinne Bodhisatte sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷe devatā sannipatitvā[14] sādhukāraṃ datvā; ayya Sumedhatāpassa porāṇakabodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā: pāramiyo vicinissāmî ti nisinnakāle yāni pubbanimittāni nāma paññāyanti[15] tāni sabbāni pi ajja pātubhūtāni nissaṃsayena tvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi mayaṃ[16] etaṃ[16] jānāma: yass' etāni nimittāni paññāyanti ekantena so Buddho hoti, tvaṃ attano viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ katvā paggaṇhāhî ti Bodhisattaṃ nānappakārāhi thutīhi abhitthaviṃsu.[17] Tena vuttaṃ:

"Idaṃ sutvāna vacanaṃ assamassa mahesino
āmoditā naramarū buddhabījaṅkuro ayaṃ
Ukkuṭṭhisaddā vattanti appoṭhenti hasanti ca
katañjalī namassanti dasasahassī sadevakā.
Yad' imass lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.
Yathā manussā nadiṃ tarantā paṭititthaṃ virajjhiya
heṭṭhā titthaṃ gahetvāna uttaranti mahānadiṃ
Evam eva mayaṃ sabbe yadi muñcām' imaṃ Jinaṃ
anāgatamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā imaṃ.
Dīpaṅkaro lokavidū āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho
mama kammaṃ pakittetvā[18] dakkhiṇaṃ padaṃ uddhari.
Ye tattha āsuṃ jinaputtā sabbe padakkhiṇam akaṃsu maṃ
[19]narā nāgā ca gandhabbā[19]* abhivādetvāna pakkamuṃ.

---

* Bu. devā manussā asurā ca, Jā. i, 17, *as above.*

---

[1] S. uttarati. [2] S. evaṃ. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] S. tvaṃ-bhavissasi. [5] S. tava. [6] B. *omits.*
[7] B. pasīditvā. [8] S. aṭṭhahi. [9] S. °saṅkhā.
[10] S. mālāhi. [11] B. pūjitvā. [12] B. *omits.*
[13] B. vivic°. [14] B. *omits.* [15] S. paññāyiṃsu.
[16] B. mayā m' eva. [17] S. abhitthuniṃsu.
[18] B. akittetvā. [19-19] Svl. supaṇṇā naranāgā ca.

Dassanaṃ me atikkante sasaṅghe lokanāyake
haṭṭhatuṭṭhena[1] cittena āsanā vuṭṭhahiṃ[2] tadā.
Sukhena sukhito homi pāmujjena pamudito
pītiyā ca abhissanno pallaṅkaṃ ābhujiṃ tadā.
Pallaṅkena nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā
vasībhūto ahaṃ jhāne abhiññāpāramiṃ gato.
Sahassiyamhi[3] lokamhi isayo n'atthi me samā
asamo iddhidhammesu alabhiṃ īdisaṃ sukhaṃ
Pallaṅkābhujane mayhaṃ dasasahassâdhivāsino
mahānādaṃ pavattesuṃ dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṅkavaram ābhuje
nimittāni padissanti tāni ajja padissare.
Sītaṃ vyapagataṃ hoti uṇhañ ca vūpasammati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi
Dasasahassī lokadhātu nissaddā honti nirākulā
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Mahāvātā na vāyanti na sandanti savantiyo
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Thalajādakajā[4] pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade
te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Latā vā yadi vā rukkhā phalabharā honti tāvade
te p' ajja pupphitā sabbe dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Ākāsaṭṭhā ca bhummaṭṭhā ratanā jotanti tāvade
te p' ajja ratanā jotanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi
Mānusakā ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade
te p' ajj'[5] ubho 'bhiravanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Vicittapupphā gaganā abhivassanti tāvade
te p' ajja pavassanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Mahāsamuddo ābhujati dasasahassī pakampati
te p' ajj' ubho' bhiravanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Niraye pi dasasahassā aggī nibbanti tāvade
te p' ajja nibbutā[6] aggī dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Vimalo hoti suriyo sabbā dissanti tārakā
te pi ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Anovuṭṭhena[7] udakena[8] mahiyā ubbijji tāvade
taṃ p' ajj' ubbhijjate mahiyā dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā gaganamaṇḍale

---

[1] S. haṭṭho haṭṭhena.
[2] S. uṭṭhahiṃ.
[3] B. disa°.
[4] S. Thalajodakajā.
[5] Svl. acc'.
[6] Svl. nibbuto.
[7] S. °vaṭṭhena.
[8] B. Svl. udakaṃ.

Visākhā candimāyuttā dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Bilāsayā darīsayā nikkhamanti sakāsayā
te p' ajja āsayā chuddhā dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Na honti[1] aratī sattānaṃ santuṭṭhā honti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe santuṭṭhā dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi
Rogā tad upasammanti jigacchā ca vinassati
tāni p'[2] ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Rāgo tadā tanu hoti doso moho pi nassati
te p' ajja vigatā sabbe dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Rajo 'nuddhaṃsati uddhaṃ ajja p' etaṃ padissati
tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi
[3]Aniṭṭhagandho pakkamati dibbagandho pavāyati
so p' ajja vāyati gandho dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.[3]
Sabbe devā padissanti ṭhapayitvā arūpino
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
*Yāvatā nirayā nāma sabbe dissanti tāvade
te p' ajja sabbe dissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.*
Kuḍḍā kavāṭā selā ca no hont' āvaraṇā tadā
ākāsabhūtā te p' ajja dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Cutī ca upapattī ca khaṇe tasmiṃ na vijjati
tāni ajja padissanti dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi.
Daḷhaṃ paggaṇha viriyaṃ mā nivatta abhikkama
mayaṃ p' etaṃ vijānāma dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavissasī"* ti.

Bodhisatto Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa ca dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatānañ ca vacanaṃ sutvā bhiyyosomattāya sañjāt' ussāho hutvā cintesi: Buddhā nāma amoghavacanā, n'atthi Buddhānaṃ kathāya aññathattaṃ, yathā hi ākāse khittaleḍḍussa patanaṃ dhuvaṃ[4] jātassa maraṇaṃ, ratthikkhaye[5] suriyass' uggamanaṃ, āsayā nikkhantasīhassa sīhanādaṃ[6] nadanaṃ, garugabbhāya itthiyā bhāram oropanaṃ[7] ca[8] dhuvaṃ avassaṃbhāvī evam eva[9] Buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ nāma dhuvaṃ amoghaṃ, addhā ahaṃ Buddho bhavissāmī ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

* Bu. II, 71-108.

[1] B. hoti. [2] S. *omits* p'.
[3-3] *Not in B., but *-* in its place, same repeated in its proper place too.*
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. aruṇe uggate. [6] S. °nāda.
[7] S. °mocanaṃ. [8] B. *omits.* [9] S. evaṃ.

"Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā dasasahassīna c' ūbhayaṃ.
tuṭṭhahaṭṭho pamodito[1] evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā.
Advejjhavacanā Buddhā amoghavacanā Jinā
vitathaṃ n'atthi Buddhānaṃ dhuvaṃ Buddho bhavām' ahaṃ.
Yathā khittaṃ nabhe leḍḍu dhuvaṃ patati bhūmiyaṃ
tath' eva Buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.
Yathâ pi sabbasattānaṃ maraṇaṃ dhuvasassataṃ
tath' eva Buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.
Yathā rattikkhaye patte suriyass' uggamanaṃ dhuvaṃ.
tath' eva Buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ.
Yathā nikkhantasayanssa sīhassa nadanaṃ dhuvaṃ
tath' eva Buddhaseṭṭhānaṃ vacanaṃ dhuvasassataṃ "* ti.

So: dhuv' âhaṃ Buddho bhavissāmî ti evaṃ katasanniṭṭhāno buddhakārake dhamme upadhāretuṃ: kahan nu kho buddhakārakadhammā, kiṃ uddhaṃ udāhu adho disāvidisāsû ti anukkamena sakalaṃ dhammadhātuṃ vicinanto porāṇakabodhisattehi āsevitanisevitaṃ paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ disvā evaṃ attānaṃ ovadi: Sumedhapaṇḍita, tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ pūreyyāsi; yathā hi nikujjito udakakumbho[2] nissesaṃ katvā udakaṃ vamati yeva na paccāharati evam eva[3] dhanaṃ vā yasaṃ vā puttadāraṃ vā aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ vā anoloketvā sampattayācakānaṃ sabbaṃ icchit' icchitaṃ nissesaṃ katvā dadamāno bodhirukkhamūle[4] nisīditvā Buddho bhavissasī ti paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito cito
uddhaṃ adho dasadisā yāvatā dhammadhātuyā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ paṭhamaṃ dānapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi anuciṇṇaṃ mahāpathaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ paṭhamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
dānapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.
Yathâ pi kumbho sampuṇṇo yassa kassaci adhokato
vamate v-udakaṃ nissesaṃ na tattha parivakkhati.
Tath' eva yācake disvā hīnam ukkaṭṭhamajjhime
dadāhi dānaṃ nissesaṃ kumbho viya adhokato "† ti.

* Bu. II, 109-115. † Bu. II, 116-120.

[1] S. pamudito. [2] S. uda°.
[3] S. evaṃ. [4] B. bodhimūle.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya sīlapāramim pi[1] pūreyyāsi, yathā hi camarīmigo[2] nāma jīvitam pi[1] anoloketvā attano vālam eva rakkhati evaṃ tvam pi ito paṭṭhāya jīvitam pi anoloketvā sīlam eva rakkhamāno[2] Buddho bhavissasī ti dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ dutiyaṃ sīlapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ dutiyaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
Sīlapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.
Yathâ pi camarī[3] vālaṃ kismici paṭilaggitaṃ
upeti maraṇaṃ tattha na vikopeti vāladhiṃ.
Tath' eva catusu bhūmīsu sīlāni paripūraya
parirakkha sabbadā sīlaṃ camarī[3] viya vāladhin "* ti.

Ath' assa: na ettaken' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya nekkhammapāramiṃ pi pūreyyāsi, yathā hi ciraṃ bandhanâgāre vasamāno puriso na tattha sinehaṃ karoti atha kho ukkhaṇṭhati yeva avasitukāmo hoti; evam eva tvam pi[4] sabbabhave bandhanāgārasadise katvā sabbabhavehi ukkaṇṭhito muñcitukāmo hutvā nekkhammâbhimukho va[5] hohi, evaṃ Buddho bhavissasī ti tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Na h'ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanivesitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ tatiyaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
nekkhamme pāramiṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattuṃ icchasi.
Yathā andughare puriso ciravuttho dukhattito
na tattha rāgaṃ janeti muttiṃ yeva gavesati.
Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbabhave passa andughare viya
nekkhammâbhimukho hohi bhavato parimuttiyā "† ti.

* Bu. II, 121-126. † Bu. II, 126-130.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. cāmari°. [3] B. cāmarī. [4] B. *omits.* [5] S. *omits*

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato catutthiṃ[1] paññāpāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya paññāpāramim pi pūreyyāsī ti[2] hīnamajjhim'ukkaṭṭhesu kañci[3] avajjetvā sabbe pi paṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ puccheyyāsi, yathā hi[4] piṇḍapātiko[5] bhikkhu hīnâdibhedesu kulesu kiñci avajjetvā paṭipātiyā piṇḍāya caranto khippaṃ yāpanaṃ labhati, evaṃ tvam pi sabbapaṇḍite upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanto Buddho bhavissatī ti catutthiṃ[1] paññāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ catutthiṃ paññāpāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ catutthiṃ[1] tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
paññāpāramitaṃ[6] gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.
Yathâ pi bhikkhu bhikkhanto hīnam ukkaṭṭhamajjhime
kulāni na vivajjento etaṃ labhati yāpanaṃ.
Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbakālaṃ[7] paripucchanto budhaṃ janaṃ
paññāpāramitaṃ[6] gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissatī"* ti.

Ath' assa na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato pañcamaṃ[8] viriyapāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya viriyapāramim pi pūreyyāsi, yathā hi sīho migarājā sabbairiyāpathesu[9] daḷhaviriyo hoti, evam tvaṃ pi sabbabhavesu sabbairiyāpathesu daḷhaviriyo anolīnaviriyo samāno Buddho bhavissatī ti pañcamaṃ[8] viriyapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ pañcamaṃ viriyapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imam tvaṃ pañcamaṃ tāva daḷham katvā samādiya
viriyapāramitaṃ gaccha yadi bodhiṃ pattum icchasi.

---

* Bu. II, 131-135.

---

[1] B. catuttham. [2] B. *omits.* [3] B. kiñci.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. °cāriko. [6] S. paññāya pāramiṃ.
[7] B. °kāle. [8] S. pañcamiṃ. [9] B. °pathe.

Yathâ pi sīho migarājā nisajjaṭṭhānacaṅkame
alīnaviriyo hoti paggahītamano sadā.
Tath' eva tvaṃ sabbabhave paggaṇha viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ
viriyapāramitaṃ gantvā saṁbodhiṃ pāpuṇissatī "* ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttatim pi upadhārayato chaṭṭhiṃ[1] khantipāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya khantipāramim pi pūreyyāsi sammānane pi avamānane pi[2] khamo va bhaveyyāsi, yathâ pi paṭhaviyaṃ nāma[3] sucim pi asucim pi pakkhipanti na tena paṭhavī sinehaṃ na paṭighaṃ karoti khamati sahati adhivāseti yeva, evam eva tvam pi sammānane pi avamānane pi[4] khamo va samāno Buddho bhavissatī ti chaṭṭhaṃ khantipāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto[5] tadā dakkhiṃ chaṭṭhamaṃ khantipāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ chaṭṭhamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha advejjhamanaso sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.
Yathâ pi paṭhavī nāma sucim pi asucim pi ca[4]
sabbaṃ sahati nikkhepaṃ na karoti dayaṃ[6] tayā.
Tath' eva tvam pi sabbesaṃ sammānâvamānakkhamo[7]
khantipāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasī "† ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato sattamam[8] saccapāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya saccapāramim pi[4] pūreyyāsi, asaniyā[9] matthake[10] patamānāya pi dhanâdīnaṃ atthāya chandâdīvasena[11] sampajānamusāvādaṃ nāma mā abhāsi,[12] yathā hi osadhitārakā nāma sabbautūsu attano gamanavīthiṃ jahitvā aññāya vīthiyā[4] na gacchati sakavīthiyā va gacchati, evam eva tvam pi saccaṃ pahāya musāvādaṃ nāma akaronto yeva Buddho bhavissatī ti sattamaṃ[8] saccapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā aṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam:

* Bu. II, 136-140. † Bu. II, 141-145.

[1] B. chaṭṭhaṃ. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. vicinto. [6] S. paṭighaṃ.
[7] S. sammānâmāna°; Svl. sammānanâvo. [8] S. sattamiṃ.
[9-10] S. matthake asaniyā. [11] S. chandâdīnaṃ. [12] B. ākāsi.

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ sattamaṃ[1] saccapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ sattamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha advejjhavacano sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.
Yathā pi osadhī nāma tulābhūtā sadevake
samaye utuvasse vā na vokkamati[2] vīthito,
Tath' eva tvam pi saccesu mā vokkamasi vīthito,
saccapāramitaṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasī "* ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato aṭṭhamaṃ[3] adiṭṭhānapāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ pi[4] pūreyyāsi, yaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi tasmiṃ adhiṭṭhāne niccalo va[4] bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi pabbato nāma sabbāsu[5] disāsu vātehi[6] pahato[6] na kampati na calati attano ṭhāne yeva tiṭṭhati, evam eva[7] tvam pi attano adhiṭṭhāne niccalo honto va Buddho bhavissatī ti aṭṭhamaṃ[3] adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinantā tadā dakkhiṃ aṭṭhamaṃ[3] adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ[3] tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tattha tvaṃ acalo hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.
Yathā pi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito
na kampati bhusavātehi sakaṭṭhāne va tiṭṭhati.
Tath' eva tvaṃ pi adhiṭṭhāne sabbadā acalo bhava.
adhiṭṭhānapāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissatī "† ti.

Ath' assa: na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato navamaṃ[8] mettāpāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvam ito paṭṭhāya mettāpāramim pi pūreyyāsi, hitesu pi ahitesu pi ekacitto bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi[9] udakaṃ nāma pāpajanassa pi kalyāṇajanassa pi sītabhāvaṃ ekasadisaṃ

* Bu. II, 146-150. † Bu. II, 151-155

[1] S. sattamiṃ. [2] Svl. nātikkamati. [3] S. aṭṭhamiṃ.
[4] S. omits. [5] B. sabba°. [6] S. vāte paharante.
[7] S. evaṃ. [8] S. navamiṃ. [9] S. pi.

katvā pharati, evam eva tvam pi sabbasattesu mettacittena bhavitabban[1] ti[1] ekacitto va[2] honto[3] Buddho bhavissatī ti navamam[3] mettāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā.
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ navamam[3] mettāpāramiṃ.
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Iamṃ tvaṃ navamaṃ[3] tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
mettāya asamo hohi yadi bodhiṃ pattuṃ icchasi.
Yathâ pi udakaṃ nāma kalyāṇe pāpake jane
samaṃ pharati sītena pavāheti rajo malaṃ.
Tath' eva tvaṃ hitâhite samaṃ mettāya bhāvaya
mettāya pāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasî* ti.

Ath' assa na ettakeh' eva buddhakārakadhammehi bhavitabban ti uttarim pi upadhārayato dasamaṃ[4] upekkhāpāramiṃ disvā etad ahosi: Sumedhapaṇḍita tvaṃ ito paṭṭhāya upekkhāpāramim pi pūreyyāsi, sukhe pi dukkhe pi majjattho va[5] bhaveyyāsi, yathā hi[6] paṭhavī nāma sucim pi asucim pi pakkhipiyamāne[7] majjatthā[8] va[9] hoti, evam eva[10] tvam pi sukhadukkhesu[11] pi[12] majjhattho[13] va honto Buddho bhavissasī ti dasamaṃ[1] upekkhāpāramiṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Na h' ete ettakā yeva buddhadhammā bhavissare
aññe pi vicinissāmi ye dhammā bodhipācanā,
Vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ dasamaṃ[4] upekkhāpāramiṃ
pubbakehi mahesīhi āsevitanisevitaṃ.
Imaṃ tvaṃ dasamaṃ tāva daḷhaṃ katvā samādiya
tulābhūto[14] daḷho hutvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasi.
Yathâ pi paṭhavī nāma nikkhittaṃ asuciṃ suciṃ
upekkhati ubho p' ete kopânūnayavajjitā.
Tath' eva tvaṃ sukhadukkhe tulābhūto sadā bhava
upekkhāpāramiṃ gantvā sambodhiṃ pāpuṇissasī "† ti.

---

* Bu. II, 156-160. † Bu. II, 161-165.

---

[1] S. omits. [2] S. honto va. [3] S. navamiṃ.
[4] S. dasamiṃ. [5] B. omits. [6] S. pi.
[7] S. pakkhipamāne. [8] S. °attā. [9] S. omits.
[10] S. evaṃ. [11] S. °dukkhe. [12] B. omits.
[13] S. °atto. [14] Svl. tula°.

Tato cintesi: imasmiṃ loke bodhisattehi pūretabbā bodhiparipācanā[1] buddhakārakadhammā ettakā yeva dasa pāramiyo ṭhapetvā aññe n' atthi, imā pi dasapāramiyo uddhaṃ ākāse pi n' atthi, heṭṭhā paṭhaviyam pi puratthimâdisu disāsu pi n' atthi, mayhaṃ yeva pana hadayabbhantare patiṭṭhitā[2] ti. Evaṃ tassa hadaye patiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ[2] disvā sabbâ pi daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya punappunaṃ sammasanto anulomapaṭilomaṃ sammasati, pariyante gahetvā ādiṃ pāpeti,[3] ādimhi gahetvā pariyante pāpeti[3], majjhe gahetvā ubhato koṭiṃ pāpetvā[4] osāpeti, ubhato koṭisu gahetvā majjhe[5] pāpetvā osāpeti, bāhirakabaṇḍapariccāgo[6] dānapāramī nāma aṅgapariccāgo dānaupapāramī nāma jīvitapariccāgo dānaparamatthapāramī[7] nāmâ ti dasapāramiyo dasaupapāramiyo dasaparamatthapāramiyo ti samatiṃsapāramiyo telayantaṃ[8] vinivaṭṭento viya Mahāmeruṃ matthaṃ katvā cakkavāḷamahāsamuddaṃ āluḷento[9] viya ca sammasati.[10] Tass' evaṃ[11] dasapāramiyo sammasantassa sammasantassa[12] dhammatejena catunahutâdhikadviyojanasatasahassabahulā ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī hatthinā akkantanaḷakalāpo viya pīḷiyamānaṃ ucchuyantaṃ viya ca mahāviravaṃ viravamānā saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, kulālacakkaṃ viya telayantacakkaṃ viya ca paribbhamati.[13] Tena vuttaṃ:

"Ettakā yeva te loke ye dhammā bodhipācanā,
tat' uddhaṃ n' atthi aññatra daḷhaṃ katvā[14] patiṭṭhaha.
Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāvarasalakkhaṇe[15]
dhammatejena vasudhā dasasahassī pakampatha.
Calati ravati paṭhavī[16] ucchuyantaṃ va pīḷitaṃ
telayantaṃ[17] yathā cakkaṃ evaṃ kampati medinī"* ti.

Mahāpaṭhaviyā kampamānāya Rammanagaravāsino saṇṭhātuṃ asakkontā yugantavātabbhāhatā[18] mahāsālā viya mucchitamucchitā[19] papatiṃsu,[19] ghaṭâdīni kulālabhājanāni[20] pavaṭṭantāni aññamaññaṃ paharantāni cuṇṇavicuṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Mahājano bhītatasito Satthā-

* Bu. II, 166-168.

[1] S. °paripācaniyā. [2] S. patiṭṭha°. [3] S. ṭhapeti.
[4] S. omits. [5] S. majjhaṃ. [6] S. bāhirabaṇḍa°.
[7] S. paramattha°. [8] S. yantaṃ. [9] S. āloḷento.
[10] S. sammasi. [11] S. omits. [12] B. once only.
[13] S. paribbhami. [14] S. tattha. [15] S lakkhaṇā.
[16] S. puthuvī. [17] S. °yanta°. [18] Svl. °vātamhā.
[19] B. mucchitā patiṃsu. [20] S. kulāla°

raṃ upasaṅkamitvā: kin nu kho Bhagavā nāgâvaṭṭo ayaṃ bhūtâvaṭṭo[1] yakkhadevatāsu aññatarâvaṭṭo[2] vā[3] ti, na hi mayaṃ etaṃ[3] jānāma, api ca kho sabbo pi ayaṃ mahājano upadduto, kin nu kho imassa lokassa pāpakaṃ bhavissati udāhu kalyāṇaṃ, kathetha no etaṃ kāraṇan ti āha. Atha[4] Satthā tassa kathaṃ sutvā: tumhe mā bhāyatha, mā cintayittha, n' atthi vo ito nidānaṃ bhayaṃ, yo yo[5] mayā ajja Sumedhapaṇḍito anāgate Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissatī ti vyākato, so idāni[6] pāramiyo sammasati, tassa pāramiyo sammasantassa viloḷentassa dhammatejena sakaladasasahassī lokadhātu ekappahārena kampati, c' eva ravati câ ti āha. Tena vuttaṃ-

"Yāvatā parisā āsi Buddhassa parivesane
pavedhamānā sā tattha mucchitā seti bhūmiyaṃ.
Ghaṭā nekasahassāni kumbhīnañ ca satā bahū,
sañcuṇṇā patitā[7] tattha aññamaññūpaghaṭṭitā.[8]
Ubbiggā tasitā bhītā bhantā byādhitamānasā
mahājanā samāgamma Dīpaṅkaram upāgamuṃ.
Kiṃ bhavissati lokassa kalyāṇam atha pāpakaṃ
sabbo upadduto loke[9] taṃ vinodehi cakkhumā.
Tesaṃ sadā saññāpesi Dīpaṅkaro Mahāmuni
vissatthā hotha mā bhātha imasmiṃ paṭhavikampaṇe.[10]
Yam ahaṃ ajja viyākāsiṃ Buddho loke bhavissati
eso sammasatī dhammaṃ pubbakaṃ jinasevitaṃ.
Tassa sammasato dhammaṃ buddhabhūmiṃ asesato
tenâyaṃ kampitā paṭhavī[10] dasasahassī sadevake"* ti.

Mahājano Tathāgatassa vacanaṃ sutvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho mālāgandhavilepanaṃ ādāya Rammanagarā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā mālāgandhâdīhi[11] pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā Rammanagaram eva pāvisi. Bodhisatto pi dasapāramiyo sammasitvā viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nisinnâsanā vuṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Buddhassa vacanaṃ sutvā mano nibbāyi tāvade
sabbe maṃ upasaṅkamma pun' api maṃ[12] abhivandiya,
Samādiyitvā buddhaguṇaṃ daḷhaṃ katvāna mānasaṃ
Dīpaṅkaraṃ namassitvā āsanā vuṭṭhahiṃ tadā"† ti.

---

* Bu. II, 169-175. † Bu. II, 176-177.

---

1 S. bhūta°. 2 B. °āvaṭṭe. 3 B. *omits.* 4 S. *omits.*
5 S. *once only.* 6 B. 'dhāni. 7 S. mathitā.
8 B. aññamaññaṃ saṅghaṭṭitā. 9 S. loko.
10 S. puthuvi°, puthuvī. 11 S. mālâdīhi. 12 B. *omits.*

Atha Bodhisattaṃ āsanā vuṭṭhahantaṃ sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā[1] sannipatitvā dibbehi mālāgandhehi pūjetvā vanditvā:[2] ayya Sumedhapaṇḍita tayā ajja Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa pādamūle mahatā patthanā patthitā, sā te anantarāyena[3] samijjhatu, mā te bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā ahosi, sarīre appamattako pi rogo mā uppajjatu, khippaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā sammāsambodhiṃ paṭivijjha, yathā pupphūpagaphalūpagā rukkhā samaye pupphanti c' eva phalanti ca tath' eva tvam pi taṃ[4] samayaṃ anatikkamitvā khippaṃ sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ phusassū ti ādini thutimaṅgalāni payirudāhaṃsu. Evaṃ ca payirudāhitvā attano attano[5] devaṭṭhānaṃ eva agamaṃsu. Bodhisatto pi devatāhi abhitthapito[6]; ahaṃ dasapāramiyo pūretvā kappasatasahassâdhikaṃ catunnaṃ asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake Buddho bhavissāmî ti, viriyam daḷhaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya nabhaṃ abhuggantvā Himavantam eva[2] agamāsī. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Dibbaṃ mānusakaṃ pupphaṃ devamānusakā ubho
samokiranti pupphehi vuṭṭhahantassa āsanā.
Vedayanti ca te sotthiṃ devamānusakā ubho
mahantaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ taṃ labhassu yath'[7] icchitaṃ.
Sabbîtiyo vivajjantu sabbarogā[8] vinassatu
mā te bhavat' vantarāyo phusa khippaṃ bodhim uttamaṃ.
Yathâ pi samaye patte pupphanti pupphino dumā
tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra buddhañāṇena[9] pupphasi.[9]
Yathā ye keci sambuddhā pūrayuṃ dasapāramī
tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra pūraya[10] dasapāramī.
Yathā ye keci sambuddhā bodhimaṇḍamhi bujjhare
tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra bujjhassu jinabodhiyaṃ.
Yathā ye keci sambuddhā dhammacakkaṃ pavattayuṃ
tath' eva tvaṃ Mahāvīra dhammacakkaṃ pavattaya.
Puṇṇamāse yathā cando paripuṇṇo[11] virocati
tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano viroca dasasahassiyaṃ.
Rāhumutto yathā suriyo tāpena ativirocati[12]
tath' eva lokaṃ muñcitvā viroca siriyaṃ tvaṃ.

---

1 B. sakalassa, S. °dasasahassī cakkavāḷe devatā.
2 S. *omits.*
3 B. na antarāyena.
4 B. *omits.*
5 B. *once only.*
6 S. abhitthuto.
7 B. yadi.
8 S. °rogo, Svl. sokarogo.
9 Svl. buddhañāṇehi pupphassu ?
10 Svl. pūreyya.
11 Svl. parisuddho.
12 S. atirocati.

Yathā yā kāci nadiyo osaranti mahodadhiṃ
evaṃ sadevakā lokā osarantu tavantike.
Tehi thutippassattho[1] so dasadhamme samādiya
te dhamme paripūrento pavanaṃ pāvisi tadā "* ti.

SUMEDHAKATHĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

[NIDĀNA-VAṆṆANĀ]

Rammanagaravāsino pi kho nagaraṃ pavisitvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adaṃsu. Satthā tesaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā mahājanaṃ saraṇâdīsu patiṭṭhāpetvā Rammanagarā[2] nikkhami.[3] Tato uddham pi yāvatāyukaṃ tiṭṭhanto sabbaṃ buddhakiccaṃ katvā anukkamena anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Tattha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ Buddhavaṃse vuttanayen' eva vitthāretabbaṃ. Vuttaṃ hi tattha:

" Tatā te bhojayitvāna sasaṅghaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ,
upagañchuṃ saraṇaṃ tassa Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno
Saraṇâgamane kañci nivesesi Tathāgato
kañci pañcasu sīlesu sīle dasavidhe paraṃ.
Kassaci deti sāmaññaṃ caturo phalam uttame
kassaci asame dhamme deti so paṭisambhidā.
Kassaci varasamāpattiyo aṭṭha deti narāsabho
tisso kassaci vijjāyo chaḷabhiññā pavecchati.
Tena yogena janakāyaṃ ovadeti[4] Mahāmuni
tena vitthārikaṃ āsi Lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.
Mahāhanū usabhakkhandho Dīpaṅkarasanāmako
bahūjane tārayati parimoceti duggatiṃ.
Bodhaneyyaṃ janaṃ disvā satasahasse pi yojane
khaṇena upagantvāna bodhesi taṃ Mahāmuni.
Paṭhamâbhisamaye Buddho koṭisatam abodhayi
dutiyâbhisamaye Nātho satasahassam abodhayi.
Yadā ca devanagaramhi[5] Buddho dhammam adesayi
navatikoṭisahassānaṃ tatiyābhisamayo ahū.
Sannipātā tayo āsuṃ Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno
koṭisatasahassānaṃ paṭhamo āsi samāgamo.

---

* Bu. II, 178-188.

---

1 S. thuta°. 2 S. °nagaramhā. 3 S. nikkhamitvā.
4 S. ovadati. 5 S. °bhavanamhi

Puna Nāradakūṭamhi pavivekagate Jine
khīṇâsavā vītamalā samiṃsu satakoṭiyo.
Yadā vasi Mahāvīro Sudassanasil' uccaye
navutikoṭisahassehi pavāresi Mahāmuni.
Ahaṃ tena samayena jaṭilo uggatāpano
antalikkhamhi caraṇo pañcâbhiññāsu pāragū.
Dasavīsasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahū
ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayo gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyo
Vitthārikaṃ bāhujaññaṃ iddhaṃ pītaṃ ahū tadā
Dīpaṅkarassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ suvisodhitaṃ.
Cattārisatasahassāni chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā
Dīpaṅkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sabbadā.
Ye keci tena samayena jahanti mānusaṃ bhavaṃ
appattamānasā sekhā[1] garahitā va[2] bhavanti te.
Supupphitaṃ pāvacanaṃ arahantehi tādihi
khīṇâsavehi vimalehi upasobhati sadevake.
Nagaraṃ Rammavatī nāma Sudevo nāma khattiyo
Sumedhā nāma janikā Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno.
Sumaṅgalo ca Tisso ca ahesuṃ aggasāvakā
Sobhito nām' upaṭṭhāko Dīpaṅkarassa Satthuno.
Nandā c' eva Sunandā ca ahesuṃ aggasāvikā
bodhi tassa Bhagavato pipphilī ti pavuccati.
Asītipattham' ubbedho Dīpaṅkaro Mahāmuni
sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito.
[3]pabhā virocatī tassa samantā dvādasayojane.[3]
Satasahassavassāni āyuṃ tassa Mahesino
tāvatā tiṭṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.
Jotayitvāna saddhammaṃ santāretvā mahājanaṃ[4]
jalitvā aggikkhandho va nibbuto so sasāvako.
Sā ca iddhi so ca yaso tāni ca pādesu cakkaratanāni
sabbaṃ samantarahitaṃ nanu rittā sabbasaṅkhārā ti.
Dīpaṅkarassa aparena Koṇḍañño nāma nāyako
anantatejo amitayoso appameyyo durāsado"* ti.[5]

Dīpaṅkarassa pana Bhagavato aparabhāge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā Koṇḍañño nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ. Paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassaṃ, dutiye koṭisa-

* Bu. II, 189-219; III, 1, 208-212, 215, 220 *omitted.*

[1] B. sekkhā. [2] B. *omits.* [3-3] S. *omits.*
[4] S. sadevakaṃ. [5] S. *omits.*

hassaṃ, tatiye navakoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto Vijitāvī nāma cakkavattirājā[1] hutvā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhassa Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Satthā Bodhisattaṃ: Buddho bhavissatī ti vyākaritvā dhammaṃ desesi. So Satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā rajjaṃ nīyādetvā pabbaji. So tīṇi piṭakāni uggahetvā aṭṭhasamāpattiyo ca[2] pañca abhiññāyo ca[2] uppādetvā aparihīnajjhāno brahmaloke nibbatti. Koṇḍañña-buddhassa[3] pana[3] Rammavatī nāma nagaraṃ, Sunando nāma khattiyo pitā, Sujātā nāma devī mātā, Bhaddo ca Subhaddo ca dve aggasāvakā, Anuruddho nāma upaṭṭhāko, Tissā ca Upatissā ca dve aggasāvikā, sālakalyāṇirukkho bodhi, aṭṭhāsitihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ, vassasatasahassaṃ āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi.

Tassa aparabhāge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe[4] yeva[4] cattāro buddhā nibbattiṃsu: Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti. Maṅgalassa Bhagavato [5]tīsu sāvakasannipātesu paṭhamasannipāte[5] koṭisatasahassaṃ bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye koṭisahassaṃ, tatiye navutikoṭiyo. Vemātikabhātā[6] kir' assa Ānandakumāro nāma[7] navutikoṭisaṅkhāya parisāya saddhiṃ dhammasavanatthāya Satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Satthā tassa anupubbikathaṃ kathesi. So saddhiṃ parisāya sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Satthā tesaṃ kulaputtānaṃ pubbacaritaṃ olokento iddhimayapattacīvarassa upanissayaṃ disvā dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: etha bhikkhavo ti āha. Sabbe taṃ khaṇe yeva iddhimayapattacīvaradharā saṭṭhivassikattherā viya ākappasampannā hutvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā parivārayiṃsu. Ayam assa tatiyo sāvakasannipāto ahosi. Yathā pana aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ samantā asītihatthappamāṇā yeva sarīrappabhā ahosi na evaṃ tassa Bhagavato,[8] tassa pana Bhagavato sarīrappabhā niccakālaṃ dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi. Rukkhapaṭhavipabbatasamuddâdayo antamaso ukkhaliyâdīni upādāya suvaṇṇapaṭṭapariyonaddhā viya ahesuṃ. Āyuppamāṇaṃ pan' assa navutivassasahassāni ahosi. Ettakaṃ kālaṃ candimasuriyâdayo[9] attano pabhāya virocituṃ nâsakkhiṃsu, rattindivaparicchedo na paññāyittha, divā suriyâlokena viya sattā niccaṃ buddhâloken' eva vicariṃsu, sāyaṃ pupphanakakusumānaṃ[10] pāto ca[11] ravanakasakuṇâdīnañ[12] ca vasena loko rattiṃdivaparicchedaṃ sallakkhesi. Kiṃ pana aññesaṃ buddhānaṃ ayam ānubhāvo n' atthī ti. No n' atthi. Te pi hi ākaṅkhamānā

---

1 B. cakkavatti. 2 S. *omits.*
3 S. Koṇḍaññassa pana Bhagavato. 4 S. yeva kappe.
5-5 S. . . . tayo sāvakasannipātā ahesuṃ, Tesu paṭhamasannipāte. . . .
6 B. °bhāvatā. 7 S. *omits.* 8 B. *omits.*
9 S. canda°. 10 B. puppita°. 11 B. *omits.* 12 B. ravana°.

dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ vā[1] tato vā bhiyyo ābhāya phareyyuṃ, Maṅgalassa pana Bhagavato pubbapatthanāvasena aññesaṃ vyāmappabhā viya sarīrappabhā niccam eva dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi.

So kira bodhisattacariyaṃ caraṇakāle Vessantarasadise attabhāve ṭhito saputtadāro Vaṅkapabbatasadise pabbate vasi. Ath' eko Kharadāṭhiko nāma yakkho Mahāpurisassa dānajjhâsayataṃ sutvā brāhmaṇavaṇṇena upasaṅkamitvā Mahāsattaṃ dve dārake yāci. Mahāsatto: dadāmi brāhmaṇa[2] puttake ti vatvā haṭṭhapahaṭṭho[3] udakapariyantaṃ mahāpaṭhaviṃ kampento dve pi dārake adāsi. Yakkho caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya ṭhatvā passantass' eva Mahāsattassa mulālakalāpaṃ[4] viya dārake khādi. Mahāpurisassa yakkhaṃ oloketvā mukhe vivaṭamatte aggijālaṃ viya lohitadhāraṃ uggiramānaṃ tassa mukhaṃ disvâ pi kesaggamattam pi domanassaṃ na uppajji, sudinnaṃ vata me dānan ti cintayato pan' assa sarīre mahantaṃ pītisomanassaṃ udapādi. So: imassa me dānassa nissandena anāgate iminā va nīhārena sarīrato[5] rasmiyo nikkhamantū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tassa taṃ[6] patthanaṃ nissāya buddhabhūtassa sarīrato rasmiyo nikkhamitvā ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ phariṃsu. Aparam pi 'ssa pubbacaritaṃ atthi:

So kira bodhisattakāle ekassa Buddhassa cetiyaṃ disvā pasannacitto[7]: imassa Buddhassa mayā[8] jīvitaṃ pariccajituṃ vaṭṭatî ti daṇḍakadīpikāveṭhananiyāmena sakalasarīraṃ veṭhāpetvā ratanamakulaṃ[9] satasahassagghanikaṃ[10] suvaṇṇapātiṃ sappissa pūrāpetvā tattha sahassavaṭṭiyo jāletvā taṃ sīsenâdāya sakalasarīraṃ jālāpetvā cetiyaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karonto sakalarattiṃ vītināmesi. Evaṃ yāva aruṇuggamanā vāyamantassa pi 'ssa[11] lomakūpamattam pi usumaṃ na gaṇhi, padumagabbhaṃ paviṭṭhakālo viya ahosi. Dhammo hi nām' esa attānaṃ rakkhantaṃ rakkhati. Ten' āha Bhagavā:

" Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacāriṃ
dhammo suciṇṇo sukham āvahāti,
es' ânisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe
na[12] duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacārî "* ti.

* Dhpa. I, 82; Jā. IV, 54, v. 30.

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. brāhmaṇassa. [3] S. haṭṭhatuṭṭho.
[4] B. mūlakalāpaṃ. [5] S. *omits*. [6], [7] B. *omits*.
[8] S. māya *before* Buddhassa. [9] B. ratanamattama°.
[10] S. °agghanakaṃ. [11] S. *omits*. [12] B. *omits*.

Imassa pi[1] kammassa nissandena tassa Bhagavato sarīrobhāso dasasahassilokadhātuṃ[2] pharitvā aṭṭhāsi.

Tadā amhâkaṃ Bodhisatto Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā: Satthāraṃ nimantessāmî ti upasaṅkamitvā madhuradhammakathaṃ sutvā: sve mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhatha bhante ti āha. Brāhmaṇa, kittakehi te bhikkhūhi attho ti. Kittakā pana vo[3] bhante parivārabhikkhū ti āha. Tadā Satthu[4] paṭhamasannipāto yeva[5] hoti, tasmā koṭisatasahassan ti āha. Bhante sabbehi pi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti, Satthā adhivāsesi. Brāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ[6] svātanāya nimantetvā gehaṃ gacchanto cintesi: ahaṃ ettakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāgubhattavatthâdîni dātuṃ sakkomi, nisîdanaṭṭhānaṃ pana kathaṃ bhavissatî ti, tassa sā[7] cintā caturâsîtiyojanasatasahassamatthake[8] ṭhitassa devarañño Paṇḍukambalasilâsanassa uṇhabhāvaṃ janesi. Sakko: ko nu kho maṃ imasmā ṭhānā cavetukāmo ti dibbacakkhunā olokento mahāpurisaṃ disvā: Suruci[9] nāma brāhmaṇo[9] Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā nisîdanaṭṭhānatthāya[10] cintesi, mayâ pi tattha gantvā puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ gahetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti vaḍḍhakivaṇṇaṃ nimminitvā vāsipharasuhattho mahāpurisassa purato pātubhavitvā[11]: atthi nu kho kassaci bhatiyā[12] kattabbakiccan[13] ti āha. Mahāpuriso taṃ[14] disvā: kiṃ kammaṃ karissasî[15] ti āha. Mama ajânanasippaṃ[16] nāma n' atthi, gehaṃ vā maṇḍapaṃ vā yo yaṃ kāreti tassa taṃ kātuṃ jānāmî ti. Tena hi mayhaṃ kammaṃ atthî ti. Kiṃ ayyā ti. Svātanāya me[17] koṭisatasahassabhikkhū nimantitā, tesaṃ nisîdanamaṇḍapaṃ[18] karissasî ti. Ahaṃ pana[19] kareyyaṃ sace me bhatiṃ dātuṃ sakkhissathā ti. Sakkhissāmi tātā ti. Sādhu karissāmî ti gantvā ekaṃ padesaṃ olokesi. Dvādasaterasayojanappamāṇo padeso kasiṇamaṇḍalaṃ viya samatalo ahosi. So: ettake ṭhāne sattaratanamayo maṇḍapo uṭṭhahatū ti cintevā olokesi, tāvad eva paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā maṇḍapo uṭṭhahi. Tassa suvaṇṇamayesu[20] thambesu rajatamayā ghaṭakā[21] ahesuṃ, rajatamayesu[22] suvaṇṇamayā,[20] maṇimayesu thambesu[23] pavāḷamayā, pavāḷamayesu maṇimayā, satta ratanamayesu thambesu sattaratanamayā ghaṭakā[21] ahesuṃ. Tato: maṇḍapassa antarantare kiṅkiṇikajālaṃ olambatū ti olokesi. Saha

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. °sahassiṃ. [3] S. te.
[4] S. tassa. [5] S. *omits*. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] B. yojanasahassa°. [9] S. Surucibrāhmaṇo.
[10] B. nisîdanatthāya. [11] B. pātur ahosi. [12] B. bhavatiyā.
[13] S. kattabbaṃ. [14] S. *omits*. [15] B. karissāmi.
[16] B. °sabbaṃ. [17] S. mayā. [18] S. nisîdanaṭṭhānaṃ.
[19] S. nāma. [20] B. sovaṇṇa°. [21] S. ghaṭikā.
[22] S. °maye. [23] B. *omits*.

olokanen' eva jālaṃ[1] olambi, yassa mandavātena paharitassa pañcaṅgikass' eva turiyassa madhurasaddo niccharati dibbasaṅgītivattanakālo viya ahosi.[2] Antarantarā gandhadāmamālādāmāni olambantū ti cintesi. Cintentassa[3] mālādāmāni[3] olambiṃsu. Koṭisatasahassasaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ āsanāni ca ādhārakāni ca paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā uṭṭhahantū ti cintesi. Tāvad eva uṭṭhahiṃsu. Koṇe koṇe ek' ekā udakacāṭiyo uṭṭhahantū ti cintesi. Udakacāṭiyo uṭṭhahiṃsu. So ettakaṃ māpetvā brāhmaṇassa santikaṃ gantvā: ehi, ayya, tava maṇḍapaṃ oloketvā mayhaṃ bhatiṃ dehî ti āha. Mahāpuriso gantvā maṇḍapaṃ olokesi, olokentass' eva ca[4] sakalasarīraṃ pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā nirantaraṃ phuṭaṃ ahosi. Ath' assa maṇḍapaṃ oloketvā etad ahosi: n' âyaṃ maṇḍapo manussabhūtena kato, mayhaṃ pana ajjhāsayaṃ mayhaṃ guṇaṃ āgamma addhā Sakkassa[5] bhavanaṃ[5] uṇhaṃ ahosi,[6] tato Sakkena devaraññā ayaṃ maṇḍapo kārito bhavissati, na kho pana me yuttaṃ evarūpe maṇḍape ekadivasaṃ yeva dānaṃ dātum, sattâhaṃ dassāmî ti cintesi.

Bāhirakadānaṃ hi tattakam pi samānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ tuṭṭhiṃ kātuṃ na sakkoti. Alaṅkatasīsaṃ pana chinditvā añjitaakkhīni uppāṭetvā hadayamaṃsaṃ vā uppāṭetvā dinnakāle bodhisattānaṃ cāgaṃ nissāya tuṭṭhi nāma ahosi.[7] Amhākam pi hi Bodhisattassa Sivirājajātake devasikaṃ pañcakahāpaṇasatasahassāni vissajjetvā catusu dvāresu nagaramajjhe ca dānaṃ[8] dentass'[9] etaṃ[9] dānaṃ cāgaṃ[10] tuṭṭhiṃ uppādetuṃ nâsakkhi. Yadā pan' assa brāhmaṇavaṇṇena āgantvā Sakko devarājā akkhīni yāci, tadā tāni uppāṭetvā dadamānass' eva hāso uppajji,[11] kesaggamattam pi cittaṃ aññathattaṃ nâhosi. Evaṃ dinnadānaṃ nissāya bodhisattānaṃ titti nāma n' atthi, tasmā so pi[12] Mahāpuriso: sattâhaṃ mayā koṭisatasahassasaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dānaṃ dātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā[13] tasmiṃ maṇḍape nisīdāpetvā sattâhaṃ gavapānaṃ[14] nāma[15] adāsi.—*Gavapānan* ti mahante mahante kolambe[16] khīrassa pūretvā uddhanesu[17] āropetvā ghanapākapakke khīre[18] thoke[18] taṇḍule pakkhipitvā pakkamadhusakkaracuṇṇasappīhi[19] abhisaṅkhatabhojanaṃ vuccati—. Manussā pana[20] parivisituṃ[20] nâsakkhiṃsu, devâ pi ekantarikā hutvā parivisiṃsu[21] dvādasaterasayojanappamānam pi[22] ṭhānaṃ bhikkhū gaṇhituṃ na

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. hoti. [3] S. tāni.
[4] B. *omits.* [5] Sakka°. [6] S. bhavissati.
[7] B. hoti. [8] B. *omits.* [9] B. dessantassa taṃ.
[10] S. cāga°. [11] B. uppajjati. [12] S. *omits.*
[13] S. cintesi tato. [14] B. sagavānaṃ. [15] B. *omits.*
[16] B. koḷumbe. [17] S. uddhanaṃ. [18] S. khīrodake.
[19] S. °sakkhara°. [20] B. °vasituṃ. [21] B. °vasiṃsu. [22] S. *omits.*

ppahosi yeva. Te pana bhikkhū attano attano ānubhāvena nisīdiṃsu. Pariyosānadivase pana[1] sabbabhikkhūnaṃ pattāni dhovāpetvā bhesajjatthâya sappinavanītatelamadhuphāṇitānaṃ pūretvā ticīvarehi saddhiṃ adāsi. Saṅghanavakabhikkhunā laddhacīvarasāṭakā satasahassagghanikā[2] ahesuṃ. Satthā anumodanaṃ karonto: ayaṃ puriso evarūpaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsī, ko nu kho bhavissatî ti upadhārento: anāgate kappasatasahassâdikānaṃ matthake Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissatî ti disvā Mahāpurisaṃ āmantetvā tvaṃ ettakaṃ nāma kālaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma Buddho bhavissasî ti byākāsi. Mahāpuriso[3] byākaraṇaṃ sutvā: ahaṃ kira Buddho bhavissāmi, ko me gharâvāsena attho? pabbajissāmî ti cintetvā tathārūpaṃ sampattiṃ keḷapiṇḍaṃ[4] viya pahāya Satthu santike pabbaji,[5] pabbajitvā ca[6] buddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhitvā abhiññāyo ca samāpattiyo ca[7] nibbattetvā āyusapariyosāne[8] brahmaloke nibbatti.

Maṅgalassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Uttaraṃ nāma ahosi, pitâ pi Uttaro nāma khattiyo, mātâ pi Uttarā nāma devī, Sudevo[9] ca Dhammaseno ca dve aggasāvakā, Pālito nām' upaṭṭhāko, Sīvalī[10] ca Asokā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhāsītihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni ṭhatvā parinibbute pana tasmiṃ sambuddhe[11] ekappahāren' eva dasacakkavāḷasahassāni ekandhakārāni ahesuṃ. Sabbacakkavāḷesu manussānaṃ mahantaṃ ārodanaparidevanaṃ ahosi:

" Koṇḍaññassa aparena Maṅgalo nāma nāyako
tamaṃ loke nihantvāna dhammokkam abhidhārayî "* ti.

Evaṃ dasasahassalokadhātuṃ andhakāraṃ katvā parinibbutassa tassa[12] Bhagavato aparabhāge[13] Sumano nāma Satthā loke[14] udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassabhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye Kañcanapabbatamhi navutikoṭisatasahassāni, tatiye asītikoṭisahassāni. Tadā Mahāsatto Atulo nāma nāgarājā ahosi mahaddhiko mahānubhāvo. So Buddho uppanno ti sutvā ñātisaṅghaparivuto nāgabhavanā nikkhamitvā koṭisatasahassabhikkhusaṅghaparivārassa[15] tassa[16] Bhagavato dibbaturiyehi upahāraṃ kāre-

---

* Bu. IV, 1.

---

[1] S. yeva. [2] S. agghanakā. [3] S. Mahāsatto.
[4] S. khela°. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. āyu°. [9] S. Sumedho.
[10] S. Sivalī. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. *omits*. [13] B. apari°.
[14] B. *omits*. [15] B. °bhikkhuparivārassa. [16] S. *omits*.

tvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paccekadussayugāni datvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā anāgate Buddho bhavissasī ti vyākāsi, tassa Bhagavato nagaraṃ Khemaṃ[1] nāma ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā devī,[2] Saraṇo ca Bhāvitatto ca dve aggasāvakā, Udeno nām' upaṭṭhāko, Soṇā ca Upasoṇā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, navutihatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi,[3] navuti yeva vassasahassāni āyuppamāṇaṃ ahosi:

" Maṅgalassa aparena Sumano nāma nāyako
sabbadhammehi asamo sabbasattānam uttamo "* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Revato nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte gaṇanā n'atthi, dutiye koṭisatasahassa bhikkhū ahesuṃ, tathā tatiye. Tadā Bodhisatto Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya sirasi añjaliṃ ṭhapetvā[4] tassa Satthuno kilesappahāne vaṇṇaṃ sutvā uttarāsaṅgena pūjaṃ akāsi. So pi naṃ Buddho bhavissasī[5] ti vyākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhaññavatī nāma ahosi, pitā Vipulo nāma khattiyo, mātā Vipulā nāma, Varuṇo ca Brāhmadevo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sambhavo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Bhaddā ca Subhaddā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedaṃ ahosi, āyu saṭṭhivassasahassānī ti,

" Sumanassa aparena Revato nāma nāyako
anūpamo asadiso atulo uttamo jino "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Sobhito nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassaṃ[6] bhikkhū ahesum, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo, tadā Bodhisatto Ajito nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. So pi naṃ: Buddho bhavissasī[5] ti vyākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sudhammaṃ nāma ahosi,[7] pitā Sudhammo nāma rājā, mātā Sudhammā nāma, Asamo ca Sunetto ca dve aggasāvakā, Anomo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nakulā ca Sujātā ca dve aggasāvikā, nāgarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyuppamāṇan ti.

---

* Bu. V, 1. † Bu. VI, 1.

---

[1] B. Mekhalaṃ. [2] B. omits. [3] S. omits.
[4] S. paggahetvā. [5] S. bhavissati. [6] S. koṭisataṃ.
[7] S. misprint ahesī.

"Revatassa aparena Sobhito nāma nāyako
samāhito santacitto asamo appaṭipuggalo"* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe tayā buddhā nibbattiṃsu: Anomadassī, Padumo, Nārado ti. Anomadassissa Bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame[1] sannipāte aṭṭhabhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye satta, tatiye cha. Tadā Bodhisatto eko yakkhasenāpati ahosi mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo anekakoṭisahassānaṃ yakkhānaṃ adhipati. So: Buddho uppanno ti sutvā āgantvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. [2]Satthâ pi naṃ anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[2] ti vyākāsi. Anomadassissa Bhagavato Candavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi. Yasavā nāma rājā pitā, Yasodharā nāma mātā, Nisabho ca Anomo ca dve aggasâvakā, Varuṇo[3] nam' upaṭṭhāko, Sundarī ca Sumanā ca dve aggasāvikā, ajjunarukkho bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyuppamāṇan[4] ti.

"Sobhitassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[5]
Anomadassī amitayaso tejassī duratikkamo"† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Padumo nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassaṃ bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye tīṇi satasahassāni, tatiye agāmake araññe mahāvanasaṇḍavāsīnaṃ[6] bhikkhūnaṃ dve satasahassāni. Tadā Tathāgate[7] tasmiṃ[7] vanasaṇḍe[7] vasanto[7] Bodhisatto sīho hutvā Satthāraṃ nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpannaṃ disvā pasannacitto vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pītisomanassajāto tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā sattâhaṃ buddhârammaṇapītiṃ avijahitvā pītisukhen' eva[8] gocarāya apakkamitvā jīvitapariccāgaṃ katvā Bhagavantaṃ payirupāsamāno aṭṭhāsi. Satthā sattâhaccayena nirodhā vuṭṭhito[9] sīhaṃ oloketvā: bhikkhusaṅghe pi cittaṃ pasīditvā[10] saṅghaṃ vandissati, bhikkhusaṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Bhikkhū tāvad eva āgamiṃsu. Sīho pi bhikkhusaṅghe cittaṃ pasādeti.[11] Satthā tassa manaṃ oloketvā: anāgate Buddho bhavissatī[12] ti vyākāsi. Padumassa pana Bhagavato

---

* Bu. VII, 1. † Bu. VIII, 1.

---

1 S. paṭhama°. 2-2 S. 'so pi naṃ Satthā Buddho loke bhavissatī. 3 B. Varuroṇā. 4 S. āyu. 5 S. dipa°. 6 B. mahāvanasanna°. 7 S. *omits* °vasante ? 8 S. *omits*. 9 S. uṭṭhahitvā. 10 S. pasādetvā. 11 °desi ? 12 °issasi ? S. nagaraṃ Campakaṃ nāma.

Campakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Asamo[1] nāma rājā pitā, [2]mātā pi Asamā nāma.[2] Sālo ca Upasālo ca dve aggasāvakā, Varuṇo nāma upaṭṭhāko *Rāmā ca Surāmā ca* dve aggasāvikā, soṇarukkho nama[3] bodhi, aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ sarīraṃ ahosi, āyu vassasatasahassan ti:

" Amomadassissa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo,[4]
Padumo nāma nāmena Asamo appaṭipuggalo "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Nārado nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte koṭisatasahassaṃ bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭisatasahassāni, tatiye asītikoṭisatasahassāni. Tadā Bodhisatto isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pañcasu abhiññāsu aṭṭhasu ca samāpattīsu ciṇṇavasī hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā lohitacandanena pūjaṃ akāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā[5]: anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[6] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Dhaññavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sumedho nāma khattiyo pitā, Anomā nāma mātā, Bhaddasālo ca Jitamitto[7] ca dve aggasāvakā, Vāseṭṭho nāma upaṭṭhako. Uttarā ca Phaggunī ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāsoṇarukkho nāma[8] bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhâsītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti.

" Padumassa[9] aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[4]
Nārado nāma nāmena asamo appaṭipuggalo "‡ ti.

Nāradabuddhassa aparabhāge ito satasahassakappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe eko va[10] Padumuttaro[11] nāma[11] Buddho[11] udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame[12] sannipāte koṭisahassaṃ bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye Vebhārapabbate navutikoṭisahassāni, tatiye asītikoṭisatasahassāni.[13] Tadā Bodhisatto Jaṭilo nāma mahāraṭṭhiyo[14] hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa ticīvaradānam[15] adāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā[16] anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[6] ti byākāsi. Padumuttarassa pana[17] Bhagavato kāle titthiyā nāma nâhesuṃ, sabbe

- Bu. IX, 22. Rādhā c'eva Surādhā ca.
† Bu. IX, 1. ‡ Bu. X, 1.

[1] S. Padumo. [2-2] S. Asamā nāma mātā. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. dipa°. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. °issati.
[7] B. Jīvitamitto. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. Padumuttarassa.
[10] S. *omits*. [11] B. Padumuttarabuddho nāma.
[12] S. paṭhama°. [13] B. koṭisatasahassāni. [14] S. mahāseṭṭhī.
[15] B. cīvara. [16] B. *omits*. [17] S. *omits*.

devamanussā Buddham eva saraṇaṃ agamaṃsu.[1] Tassa Bhagavato[2] nagaraṃ Haṃsavatī nāma ahosi. Pitā Ānando nāma khattiyo, mātā Sujātā nāma devī,[3] Devalo[4] ca Sujāto ca dve aggasāvakā, Sumano nāma upaṭṭhāko, Amitā ca Asamā ca dve aggasāvikā, sālarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhâsītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā samantato dvādasayojanāni gaṇhi, vassasatasahassāni āyū ti.

"Nāradassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[5]
Padumuttaro nāma Jino akkhobbho sāgarūpamo"* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge tiṃsakappasahassāni atikkamitvā Sumedho ca Sujāto câ ti ekasmiṃ kappe dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Sumedhassâ pi Bhagavato[6] tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte Sudassananagare koṭisataṃ khīṇâsavā ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto Uttaro nāma māṇavo hutvā nidahitvā[7] ṭhapitaṃ yeva asītikoṭidhanaṃ vissajjetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā[8] dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya nikkhamitvā pabbaji. So pi naṃ: anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[9] ti byākāsi. Sumedhassa Bhagavato Sudassanaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sudatto nāma rājā pitā, mātâ pi Sudattā nāma, Saraṇo[10] ca Sabbakāmo ca[11] dve aggasāvakā, Sāgaro nāma upaṭṭhāko, Rāmā ca Surāmā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahānimbarukkho[12] bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhâsītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi. Āyū navutivassasahassāni.

"Padumuttarassa aparena Sumedho nāma nāyako
durāsado uggatejo sabbalokuttamo munī† " ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Sujāto nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte saṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassāni[13] ahesuṃ, dutiye paññāsaṃ, tatiye cattāḷīsaṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto cakkavattirājā hutvā: Buddho uppanno ti sutvā upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa saddhiṃ sattahi ratanehi catumahādīparajjaṃ[14] datvā Satthu santike pabbaji. Sakalaraṭṭhavāsino raṭṭhuppādaṃ[15] gahetvā ārāmikakiccaṃ sādhentā Bud-

* Bu. XI, 1. † Bu. XII, 1.

[1] S. °miṃsu. [2] B. *omits*. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] B. Devilo. [5] S. dipa°. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. adāsi datvā ca pana. [9] S. °issati.
[10] S. Varuṇo. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. mahānīpa°.
[13] S. °bhikkhusahassāni. [14] S. catusu mahādīpesu rajjaṃ.
[15] S. rājapābhataṃ.

dhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niccaṃ mahādānaṃ adaṃsu. So pi naṃ Satthā: anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[1] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato nagaraṃ Sumaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi, Uggato nāma rājā pitā, Pabhāvatī nāma mātā, Sudassano ca Sudevo ca dve aggasāvakā, Nārado nāma upaṭṭhāko, Nāgā ca Nāgasamālā ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāveḷurukkho bodhi, so kira mandacchiddo ghanakkhandho upari niggatāhi mahāsākhāhi morapiñjakalāpo viya virocittha. Tassa Bhagavato sarīraṃ paññāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, āyū navutivassasahassānî 'ti[2].

"Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi Sujāto nāma nāyako
sīhahanûsabhakkhandho[3] appameyyo durāsado"* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito aṭṭhārasakappasatamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassî 'ti tayo buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Piyadassissâ pi Bhagavato tayo[4] sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame[5] koṭisatasahassaṃ[6] bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo.[7] Tadā Bodhisatto Kassapo nāma māṇavo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṅgato hutvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā koṭisatasahassadhanapariccāgena saṅghârāmaṃ kāretvā saraṇesu ca sīlesu ca patiṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā: aṭṭhārasakappasataccayena Buddho bhavissasī[1] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Anomā nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā Sudinno nāma rājā, mātā Sucandā[8] nāma, Pālito ca Sabbadassī ca dve aggasāvakā, Sobhito nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sujātā ca Dhammadinnā ca dve aggasāvikā, kakudharukkho[9] bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti

"Sujātassa aparena sayambhū lokanāyako
durāsado asamasamo Piyadassī mahāyaso"† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Atthadassī nāma Bhagavā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame[10] aṭṭhanavutibhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye aṭṭhâsītisatasahassāni, tathā tatiye. Tadā Bodhisatto Susīmo nāma mahiddhikatāpaso hutvā devalokato mandāravapupphachattaṃ[11] āharitvā Satthāraṃ pūjesi. So pi naṃ: anāgate

* Bu. XIII, 1. † Bu. XIV, 1.

[1] S. °issati. [2] S. omits. [3] B. °'sabhi°.
[4] B. omits. [5] S. paṭhamasannipāte. [6] S. koṭisataṃ.
[7] S. asīti. [8] Svl. Candā. [9] S. piyaṅgu°.
[10] S. paṭhamasanni°. [11] S. mandāraka°.

Buddho bhavissasī[1] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Sobhitaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Sāgaro nāma rājā pitā, Sudassanā nāma mātā, Santo ca Upasanto[2] ca[2] dve aggasāvakā, Abhayo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Dhammā ca Sudhammā ca dve aggasāvikā, campakarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi,[3] sarīrappabhā samantato sabbakāle[4] sattayojanamattaṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, āyu vassasatasahassan[5] ti.

"Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi Atthadassī narāsabho
mahātamaṃ nīharitvā[6] patto sambodhim uttaman "* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Dhammadassī nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhame[7] koṭisataṃ bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye sattatikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto Sakko devarājā hutvā dibbagandhapupphehi ca dibbaturiyehi ca pūjaṃ akāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā[8]: anāgate Buddho bhavissasī[1] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Saraṇaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, pitā Saraṇo nāma rājā, mātā Sunandā nāma, Padumo[9] ca Phussadevo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sunetto[10] nāma upaṭṭhāko, Khemā ca Sabbanāmā[11] ca dve aggasāvikā, rattakuravakarukkho[12] bodhi, bimbajālo[13] ti pi vuccati, sarīraṃ pan' assa asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyū ti.

"Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi Dhammadassī mahāyaso
tam' andhakāraṃ vidhametvā[14] atirocati sadevake "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe eko va Siddhattho nāma Sammāsambuddho[15] udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipate koṭisatasahassaṃ[16] bhikkhū ahesuṃ, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto uggatejo abhiññābalasampanno Maṅgalo nāma tāpaso hutvā mahājambuphalaṃ āharitvā Tathāgatassa adāsi. Satthā taṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjitvā[17]: catunavutikappamatthake Buddho bhavissasī[18] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato nagaraṃ Vebhāraṃ nāma ahosi, pitā Jayaseno nāma rājā, mātā Suphassā nāma, Sambalo ca Sumitto ca dve aggasāvakā, Revato nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sīlā[19] ca Surāmā ca dve

* Bu. XV, 1. † Bu. XVI, 1.

1 S. °issati. 2 B. *omits*. 3 S. *omits*.
4 S. *omits*. 5 S. °sahassāni. 6 B. nīhāretvā.
7 S. paṭhamasanni°. 8 B. *omits*. 9 S. Sumano.
10 B. Sunanto. 11 S. Saccanāmā. 12 B. rattaṅkuraka°.
13 B. bibbi°. 14 B. vidhaṃsetvā. 15 B. Buddho.
16 S. koṭisataṃ. 17 S. bhuñjitvā. 18 S. Sīvalī.

aggasāvikā, kaṇikārarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ[1] āyū ti.

" Dhammadassissa aparena[2] Siddhattho lokanāyako,
nihanitvā[3] tamaṃ sabbaṃ suriyo abbhuggato yathā "* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake [4]Tisso Phusso ti ekasmiṃ kappe[4] dve buddhā nibbattiṃsu. Tissassa Bhagavato tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte bhikkhūnaṃ koṭisataṃ ahosi, dutiye navutikoṭiyo, tatiye asītikoṭiyo. Tadā Bodhisatto mahābhogo mahāyaso Sujāto nāma khattiyo[5] hutvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahiddhikabhāvaṃ patvā: Buddho uppanno ti sutvā dibbamandāravapadumapāricchattakapupphāni ādāya catuparisamajjhe gacchantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi, ākāse pupphavitānaṃ ahosi. So pi naṃ Satthā: ito dvānavutikappamatthake Buddho bhavissasī[6] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, [7]pitā Janasandho[8] nāma khattiyo, mātā Padumā nāma,[7] Brahmadevo ca Udayo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sumano nāma upaṭṭhāko, Phussā ca Sudattā ca dve aggasāvikā, asanarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vassasatasahassaṃ āyū ti

" Siddhatthassa aparena asamo appaṭipuggalo
anantasīlo amitayaso Tisso lokagganāyako "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Phusso nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte saṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye paññāsa,[9] tatiye dvattiṃsa. Tadā Bodhisatto Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā mahārajjaṃ pahāya Satthusantike pabbajitvā tīṇi piṭakāni uggahetvā mahārājassa dhammakathaṃ kathesi, sīlapāramiñ ca pūresi, So pi naṃ: Buddho bhavissasī[6] ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Kāsī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Jayaseno nāma rājā pitā, Sirimā nāma mātā, Surakkhito ca Dhammaseno ca dve aggasāvakā, Sabhiyo[10] nāma upaṭṭhāko, Cālā[11] ca Upacālā[12] ca dve aggasāvikā, āmalarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ aṭṭhapaṇṇāsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, navutivassasahassāni āyū ti,

* Bu. XVII, 1. † Bu. XVIII, 1.

[1] B. vassasahassaṃ. [2] B. apare. [3] B. niharitvā.
[4-4] S. ekasmiṃ kappe Tisso Phusso ti. [5] S. rājā.
[6] S. °issati. [7-7] S. Janasandho nāma pitā, Padumā nāma mātā.
[8] B. Janasanto. [9] B. paṇṇāsaṃ. [10] S. Abhayo.
[11] S. Sālā. [12] S. Upasālā.

" Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi āhu Satthā anuttaro
anūpamo asamasamo Phusso lokagganāyako "* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe Vipassī nāma[1] Bhagavā udapādi. Tassâ pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassaṃ ahosi, dutiye ekanavutisatasahassaṃ, tatiye asītisatasahassāni.[2] Tadā Bodhisatto mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo Atulo nāma nāgarājā hutvā sattaratanakhacitaṃ sovaṇṇamayaṃ[3] mahāpīṭhaṃ[4] Bhagavato adāsi. So pi naṃ: ito ekanavutikappe Buddho bhavissasî ti byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato Bandhumatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, ' Bandhumā nāma rājā pitā, Bandhumatī nāma mātā,'† Khaṇḍo ca Tisso ca dve aggasāvakā, Asoko nāma upaṭṭhāko, Candā ca Candamittā ca dve aggasāvikā, pāṭalirukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ asītihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā sadā[1] sattayojanāni pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, asītivassasatasahassāni[5] āyū ti.

" Phussassa ca[6] aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[7]
Vipassī nāma nāmena loke uppajji cakkhumā "‡ ti.

Tassa aparabhāge ito ekatiṃsakappe Sikhī ca Vessabhū câ ti dve buddhā ahesuṃ. Sikhissâ pi Bhagavato[8] tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte bhikkhusatasahassaṃ ahosi, dutiye asītisahassāni, tatiye sattatisahassāni.[9] Tadā Bodhisatto Arindamo nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sacīvaramahādānaṃ pavattetvā sattaratanapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ[10] hatthiratanaṃ datvā hatthippamāṇaṃ katvā[11] kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ[12] adāsi. So pi naṃ Satthā: ito ekatiṃsakappe Buddho bhavissasī[13] ti byākāsi. Tassa pana Bhagavato Aruṇavatī nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Aruṇo nāma khattiyo pitā, Pabhāvatī nāma mātā, Abhibhū ca Sambhavo[14] ca dve aggasāvakā, Khemaṅkaro nāma upaṭṭhāko. Sakhilā[15] ca Padumā ca dve aggasāvikā, puṇḍarīkarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ sattatihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, sarīrappabhā yojanattayaṃ pharitvā aṭṭhāsi, sattativassasahassāni āyū ti.

* Bu. XIX, 1. † D. ii, 7, *and for whole passage cf.* D. ii, 2-7.
‡ Bu. XX, 1.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. asītisahassāni. [3] S. suvaṇṇa°.
[4] S. pīṭhaṃ. [5] S. °vassasahassāni. [6] S. *omits.*
[7] S. dipa°. [8] B. *omits.* [9] B. sattati.
[10] S. °pati°. [11] S. *omits.* [12] S. kappiyadānaṃ
[13] S. °issati. [14] S. Sambhūto. [15] S. Makhilā.

"Vipassissa aparena sambuddho dvipaduttamo[1]
Sikhivhayo nāma Jino asamo appaṭipuggalo"* ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Vessabhū nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassā pi tayo sāvakasannipātā, paṭhamasannipāte asītibhikkhusatasahassāni ahesuṃ, dutiye sattati, tatiye saṭṭhi. Tadā Bodhisatto Sudassano[2] nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sacīvaraṃ mahādānaṃ datvā tassa santike pabbajitvā ācāraguṇasampanno Buddharatane cittikārapītibahulo ahosi. So pi naṃ Bhagavā: ito ekatiṃsakappe Buddho bhavissasī[3] ti byākāsi. Tassa pana[4] Bhagavato Anomaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, 'Suppatīto nāma rājā pitā, Yasavatī nāma mātā,'† Soṇo ca Uttaro ca dve aggasāvakā, Upasanto nāma Upaṭṭhāko, [5]Rāmā ca Surāmā ca[5] dve aggasāvikā, sālarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ saṭṭhihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, saṭṭhivassasahassāni āyū ti.

"Tatth' eva Maṇḍakappamhi asamo appaṭipuggalo,
Vessabhū nāma nāmena loke uppajji so Jino"‡ ti.

Tassa aparabhāge imasmiṃ kappe cattāro buddhā nibbattā: Kakusandho, Koṇāgamano, Kassapo, amhākaṃ Bhagavā ti. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato eko va[6] sāvakasannipāto. Tattha cattāḷīsaṃ bhikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto Khemo nāma rājā hutvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa pattacīvaraṃ[7] mahādānaṃ[8] c' eva añjanâdibhesajjāni ca datvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pabbaji. So pi naṃ Satthā[9]: Buddho[10] bhavissasī[10] ti[10] byākāsi. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato Khemaṃ nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Aggidatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Visākhā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,† Viduro ca Sañjīvo ca dve aggasāvakā, Buddhijo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sāmā ca Campā[11] ca dve aggasāvikā, mahāsirīsarukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ cattāḷīsahatthubbedhaṃ ahosi. cattāḷīsavassasahassāni āyū ti.

"Vessabhussa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[1]
Kakusandho nāma nāmena appameyyo durāsado"§ ti.

* Bu. XXI, 1. † D. ii, 7.
‡ Bu. XXII, 1. § Bu. XXIII, 1.

[1] S. dīpa°. [2] B. Dassano. [3] S. °issati.
[4] S. omits. [5-5] Svl. Dāmā ca Sudāmā ca. [6] B. omits.
[7] S. °cīvarāni. [8] S. omits. [9] S. omits.
[10] B. omits. [11] B. Rambhā.

Tassa aparabhāge Koṇāgamano nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi eko va[1] sāvakasannipāto.[2] Tattha[3] tiṃsabhikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto Pabbato nāma rājā hutvā amaccagaṇaparivuto Satthu santikaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā pattuṇṇacīnapaṭṭakoseyyakambaladukūlāni[4] c' eva[5] suvaṇṇapaṭikañ ca datvā Satthu santike pabbaji. So pi naṃ Satthā[6] Buddho[7] bhavissasī[7] ti[7] byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato 'Sobhavatī[8] nāma nagaraṃ ahosi, Yaññadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Uttarā nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,* Bhiyyo[9] ca Uttaro ca dve aggasāvakā, Sotthijo nāma upaṭṭhāko, Sumuttā[10] ca Uttarā ca dve aggasāvikā, udumbararukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ tiṃsatihatthubbedhaṃ[11] ahosi, tiṃsavassasahassāni āyū ti.

" Kakusandhassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo[12]
Koṇāgamano nāma[13] Jino lokajeṭṭho narâsabho "† ti.

Tassa aparabhāge Kassapo nāma Satthā udapādi. Tassâ pi eko va[14] sāvakasannipāto. Tattha vīsatibhikkhusahassāni ahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma māṇavo hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū[15] bhūmiyañ c' eva[16] antalikkhe ca pākaṭo Ghaṭīkārassa kumbhakārassa[13] mitto ahosi. So tena saddhiṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammakathaṃ[17] sutvā pabbajitvā āraddhaviriyo tīṇi piṭakāni uggahetvā vattasampattiyā buddhasāsanaṃ sobhesi. So pi naṃ Satthā[18]: Buddho[13] bhavissasī[13] ti[13] byākāsi. Tassa Bhagavato jātanagaraṃ Bārāṇasī nāma ahosi, 'Brahmadatto nāma brāhmaṇo pitā, Dhaññavatī[19] nāma brāhmaṇī mātā,‡ Tisso ca Bhāradvājo ca dve aggasāvakā, Sabbamitto nāma upaṭṭhāko, Anulā ca Uruvelā ca dve aggasāvikā, nigrodharukkho bodhi, sarīraṃ vīsatihatthubbedhaṃ ahosi, vīsativassasahassāni āyū ti.

" Koṇāgamanassa aparena Sambuddho dvipaduttamo,
Kassapo nāma so[20] Jino[20] dhammarājā pabhaṅkaro "§ ti.

---

* D. ii, 7. † Bu. XXIV, 1.
‡ *Cf* D. ii, 7; (6) Jā. Dhanavatī. § Bu. XXV, 1.

---

1 S. *omits*. 2 B. sannipāto. 3 S. tassa.
4 B. paṭṭuṇṇa° . . . °kamala°. 5 S. *omits*.
6 S. *omits*. 7 B. *omits*. 8 B. Sobhatī.
9 B. Bhiyoso. 10 S. Samuddā.
11 B. . . . sahatthu°, Svl. vīsatihatthu°. 12 S. dipa°.
13 B. *omits*. 14 S. *omits*. 15 S. pāraṅgato.
16 S. *omits*. 17 S. °desanaṃ. 18 S. *omits*.
19 S, Bandhumatī, 20 S. nāmena,

Yasmiṃ pana[1] kappe Dīpaṅkaro Dasabalo[2] udapādi tasmiṃ aññe pi tayo buddhā ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ santike Bodhisattassa vyākaraṇaṃ n' atthi, tasmā te idha na dassitā, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana Taṇhaṅkarato paṭṭhāya sabbe pi buddhe dassetuṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ:

" Taṇhaṅkaro Medhaṅkaro atho pi Saraṇaṅkaro
Dīpaṅkaro ca Sambuddho Koṇḍañño dvipaduttamo,[3]
[4]Maṅgalo ca Sumano ca[4] Revato Sobhito muni[5]
Anomadassī Padumo Nārado Padumuttaro,
Sumedho ca Sujāto ca Piyadassī mahāyaso
Atthadassī Dhammadassī Siddhattho lokanāyako.
Tisso Phusso ca sambuddho Vipassi Sikhi Vessabhū
Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo câ pi nāyako.
Ete ahesuṃ sambuddhā vītarāgā samāhitā
sataraṃsī va uppannā mahātamavinodanā,
jalitvā aggikkhandhā va nibbutā te sasāvakā "* ti.

Tattha amhākaṃ Bodhisatto Dīpaṅkarâdīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike adhikāraṃ karonto kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni āgato, Kassapassa pana Bhagavato orabhāge ṭhapetvā imaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ añño Buddho nāma n' atthi. Iti Dīpaṅkarâdīnaṃ catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike laddhavyākaraṇo Bodhisatto yena[6] pana[6] tena[6]:

" Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti hetu Satthāradassanaṃ
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā
aṭṭhadhammasamodhānaṃ[6] abhinīhāro samijjhatī "† ti.

ime aṭṭhadhamme samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarapādamūle katâbhinīhārena,

" handa buddhakare dhamme vicināmi ito c' ito "‡
ti ussāhaṃ katvā,
" vicinanto tadā dakkhiṃ paṭhamaṃ dānapāramin "‡

* *Cf.* Bu. XXVIII.
† Bu. II, 59 = Jā. i, 14.
‡ *Vide supra, p.* 22.

[1] S. omits.
[2] S. Bhagavā.
[3] S. dipa.
[4-4] S. Maṅgalo Sumano c' eva.
[5] S. tathā.
[6] B. ye te.

ti dānapāramitâdayo buddhakārakadhammā diṭṭhā te pūrento yāva Vessantarattabhāvā āgami, āgacchanto ca ye te katâbhinīhārānaṃ bodhisattānaṃ ānisaṃsā saṃvaṇṇitā[1]:

" Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā bodhiyā niyatā narā
saṃsāraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ kappakoṭisatehi pi,
Avīcimhi na[2] uppajjanti[2] tathā lokantaresu ca
nijjhāmataṇhā khuppipāsā na honti kālakañjikā,[3]
Na honti khuddakā pāṇā uppajjantâ pi duggatiṃ
jāyamānā manussesu jaccandhā na bhavanti te,
Sotavekallatā n' atthi na bhavanti mūgapakkhikā
itthibhāvaṃ na gacchanti ubhatobyañjanapaṇḍakā,
Na bhavanti pariyāpannā bodhiyā niyatā narā
muttā ānantarikehi sabbattha suddhagocarā,
Micchādiṭṭhiṃ na sevanti kammakiriyadassanā
vasamānâ pi saggesu asaññaṃ nûpapajjare
Suddhâvāsesu devesu hetu nāma na vijjati,
Nekkhammaninnā sappurisā visaṃyuttā bhavâbhave
caranti lokatthacariyāyo pūrenti[4] sabbapāramī "* ti.

te ānisaṃse adhigantvā va āgato. Pāramiyo pūrentassa c' assa[5] Akittibrāhmaṇakāle, Saṅkhabrāhmaṇakāle, Dhanañjayarājakāle, Mahāsudassanarājakāle, Mahāgovindakāle, Nimimahārājakāle, Candakumārakāle, Visayhaseṭṭhikāle, Sivirājakāle, Vessantararājakāle† ti dānapāramitāya pūritabbabhāvaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Sasapaṇḍitajātake:‡

" Bhikkhāya upagataṃ disvā sakattānaṃ pariccajiṃ,
dānena me samo n' atthi esā me dānaparamī "§ ti.

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa dānapāramitā paramatthapāramī[6] nāma jātā. Tathā Sīlavanāgarājakāle,[7] Campeyyanāgarājakāle, Bhūridattanāgarājakāle, Chaddantanāgarājakāle, Jayaddisarājakāle,[8] Mūgapakkhakāle[9] Alīnasattukumārakāle ti sīlapāramitāya pūritat-

* Jā. i, 44-45.
† *The stories of these, except the one of* Visayha, *are given in the* Cariyāpiṭaka.
‡ Jā. iii, 51 (No. 316).
§ Cp. I, x, 23.

[1] S. vaṇṇitā.
[2] S. ca n' ûppajjanti.
[3] S. °jakā.
[4] S. pūrento.
[5] B. *omits.*
[6] S. pāramitā.
[7] S. Sīlavarāja°.
[8] S. °rājaputtā-.
[9] S. *omits.*

tabhāvaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Saṅkhapālajātake:*

"Sūlehi pi[1] vijjhiyante[1] koṭṭiyante[2] pi sattihi
Bhojaputte na kuppāmi esā me sīlapāramī"† ti.

evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ karontassa sīlapāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Tathā Somanassakumārakāle, Hatthipālakumārakāle, Ayogharapaṇḍitakāle ti mahārajjaṃ pahāya nekkhammapāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Cūḷasutasomajātake:

"Mahārajjaṃ hatthagataṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ va chaḍḍayiṃ,
cajato na hoti lagganaṃ[3] esā me nekkhammapāramī"‡ ti

evaṃ nissaṅgatāya rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhamantassa nekkhammapāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Tattha Vidhurapaṇḍitakāle, Mahāgovindapaṇḍitakāle, Kuddālapaṇḍitakāle, Arakapaṇḍitakāle, Bodhiparibbājakakāle, Mahosadhapaṇḍitakāle ti[4] paññāpāramitāya pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi Ekantena pan' assa Sattubhastajātake[5] Senakapaṇḍitakāle:

"Paññāya pavicinanto[6] brāhmaṇaṃ mocayiṃ dukhā,
paññāya me samo n' atthi esā me paññāpāramī"§ ti.

antobhastagataṃ sappaṃ dassentassa paññāpāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Tathā viriyapāramitâdīnam pi pūritattabhāvānaṃ parimāṇaṃ nāma n' atthi. Ekantena pan' assa Mahājanakajātake:

"Atīradassī jalamajjhe hatā sabb' eva mānusā,
cittassa aññathā n' atthi esā me viriyapāramī"|| ti

evaṃ mahāsamuddaṃ tarantassa viriyapāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Khantīvādijātake:

"Acetanaṃ va koṭṭente tiṇhena pharasunā mamaṃ,
Kāsirāje na kuppāmi esā me khantipāramī"¶ ti.

* Jā. v, 161 (No. 524).
† Cp. II, x, 7.
‡ Jā. v, 177 (No. 525).
§ Jā. iii, 341 (No. 402).
|| Jā. vi, 30 (No. 539).
¶ Jā. iii, 39 (No. 313).

[1] S. vijjhayante pi.
[2] S. koṭṭayante.
[3] S. laganaṃ.
[4] B. omits.
[5] B. Satthubhatta°.
[6] S. vicinanto 'haṃ.

evaṃ acetanabhāvena viya mahādukkhaṃ adhivāsentassa khantipāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Mahāsutasomajātake:

" Saccavācaṃ anurakkhanto cajitvā mama jīvitaṃ,
mocesi[1] ekasataṃ khattiye paramatthasaccapāramī[2] "* ti

evaṃ jīvitaṃ cajitvā saccaṃ anurakkhantassa saccapāramī[3] paramatthapāramī nāma jātā, Mūgapakkhajātake:

" Mātāpitā na me dessā na me[4] dessaṃ mahāyasaṃ
sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vataṃ adhiṭṭhahiṃ "† ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi cajitvā[5] vataṃ adhiṭṭhahantassa adhiṭṭhānapāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā: Sāmajātake[6]:

" Na maṃ koci uttasati n' âham[7] bhayāmi kassaci,
mettābalen' upatthaddho ramāmi pavane tadā "‡ ti

evaṃ jīvitam pi anoloketvā mettāyantassa mettāpāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā.

Lomahaṃsajātake:

" Susāne seyyaṃ kappemi chavaṭṭhikam[8] upanidhāy' ahaṃ,[9]
gomaṇḍalā upagantvā rūpaṃ dassenti anappakan "§ ti

evaṃ gāmadārakesu[10] niṭṭhubhanâdīhi c' eva mālāgandhūpahārâdīhi c' eva[11] sukhadukkhaṃ uppādentesu pi upekkhaṃ anativattentassa[12] upekkhāpāramitā paramatthapāramī nāma jātā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthārato pan' esa attho Cariyāpiṭakato gahetabbo ti.[13] Evaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā|| Vessantarattabhāve ṭhito:

" Acetanā 'yaṃ paṭhavī aviññāya sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ,[14]
sâ pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattum pakampathā "¶ ti

* Jā. v, 456 (No. 537), *and cf.* Cp. III, xii, 6.
† Jā. vi, 1 (No. 538), *and cf.* Cp. III, i, 6.
‡ Jā. vi, 68 (No. 540) *and* Cp. III, xiii, 3.
§ Jā. i, 389 (No. 94) *and* Cp. III, xv, 1.
|| Jā. i, 44-45; BuA. 272 *ff.*
¶ Cp. I, ix, 58; Jā. i, 47.

1 S. mocayiṃ. 2 S. esā me saccapāramī. 3 S. °pāramitā. 4 S. pi. 5 S. cajato. 6 B. Ekarājajātake (No. 303, *and see* Cp. III, xiv). 7 S. na pi 'haṃ. 8 S. °aṭṭhiṃ. 9 B. *omits.* 10 S. °dārakehi. 11 B. ca. 12 S. °vattantassa. 13 S. *omits.* 14 S. dukhaṃ.

evaṃ mahāpaṭhaviṃ kampetvā[1] mahāpuññāni karitvā[2] āyupariyosāne tato cuto Tusitabhavane[3] nibbatti.

Iti Dīpaṅkarapādamūlato paṭṭhāya yāva ayaṃ Tusitapure[3] nibbatti, etthakaṃ ṭhānaṃ Dūrenidānan nāmā ti[4] veditabbaṃ.[4]

[II. AVIDŪRENIDĀNAṂ]

Tusitapure[3] vasante yeva pana[5] Bodhisatto buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma udapādi. Lokasmiṃ hi tīṇi kolāhalāni† mahantāni uppajjanti: kappakolāhalaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ cakkavattikolāhalan ti. Tattha vassasatasahass' accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissatî ti lokabyūhā nāma kāmâvacaradevā muttasirā vikiṇṇakesā rudanmukhā assūni hatthehi puñjamānā rattavatthanivatthā ativiya virūpavesadhārino hutvā manussapathe vicarantā evaṃ ārocenti: mārisā, ito vassasatasahassassa[6] accayena kappuṭṭhānaṃ bhavissati, ayaṃ loko vinassissati, mahāsamuddo pi sussati, ayañ ca mahāpaṭhavī Sineru ca[7] pabbatarājā uḍḍayhissanti,[8] vinassissanti,[8] yāva brahmalokā lokavināso bhavissati, mettaṃ mārisā bhāvetha, karuṇaṃ muditaṃ upekkhaṃ mārisā bhāvetha, mātaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, pitaraṃ upaṭṭhahatha, kule jeṭṭhâpacāyino hothâ ti. Idaṃ kappakolāhalaṃ nāma. Vassasatasahass' accayena pana Sabbaññubuddho loke uppajjissatî ti lokapāladevatā[9]: ito mārisa, vassasatasahassassa[6] accayena Sabbaññubuddho[10] loke uppajjissatî[11] ti ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ buddhakolāhalaṃ nāma. Vassasatassa[12] accayena cakkavattirājā uppajjissatî ti devatāyo: ito mārisa, vassasatassa[12] accayena cakkavattirājā loke[13] uppajjissatî ti ugghosentiyo āhiṇḍanti. Idaṃ cakkavattikolāhalaṃ nāma. Imāni tīṇi kolāhalāni mahantāni honti. Tesu buddhakolāhalasaddaṃ sutvā sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā ekato sannipatitvā: asuko nāma satto Buddho bhavissatî ti ñatvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā āyācanti, āyācamānā ca pubbanimittesu uppannesu āyācanti. Tadā pana sabbā pi tā[14] devatā[15] ek'ekacakkavāḷe Cātumahārāja-Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita-Sunim-

† Cf. KhA. 120, kolāhalaṃ nāma pañcavidhaṃ.

[1] B. kampanāni. [2] S. katvā. [3] B. Tussita°.
[4] S. omits. [5] S. omits. [6] S. °satasahas'.
[7] B. omits. [8] B. °ati. [9] S. °devā.
[10] S. Buddho. [11] S. uppajjati. [12] S. °satass'.
[13] S. omits. [14] B. omits. [15] S. omits.

mita-Vasavatti-Mahābrahmehi[1] saddhiṃ ekacakkavāḷe sannipatitvā Tusitabhavane vasantassa[2] Bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā: mārisa tumhehi dasapāramiyo pūrentehi na Sakkasampattiṃ na mārabrahmacakkavattisampattiṃ patthentehi pūritā, lokanittharaṇatthāya[3] pana sabbaññutaṃ patthentehi pūritā, so te[4] idāni[4] kālo, mārisa, buddhattāya, samayo, mārisa, buddhatthāyā ti evaṃ[5] āyāciṃsu.[6] Atha Māhāsatto devatānaṃ paṭiññaṃ adatvā va kāladīpapadesakulajanettiāyuparicchedavasena pañcamahāvilokaṃ nāma vilokesi. Tattha: kālo nu kho akālo nu kho ti paṭhamaṃ kālaṃ vilokesi. Tattha vassasatasahassato uddhaṃ vaḍḍhitaāyukālo[7] kālo nāma na hoti, kasmā. Tadā hi sattānaṃ jātijarāmaraṇāni na paññāyanti buddhānañ ca dhammadesanā tilakkhaṇamuttā nāma[8] n' atthi, tesaṃ aniccaṃ dukkham anattā ti kathentānaṃ: kin nām' etaṃ kathentî ti n' eva sotabbaṃ na saddhātabbaṃ maññanti, tato abhisamayo na hoti, tasmiṃ asati aniyyānikaṃ sāsanaṃ hoti. Tasmā so akālo. Vassasatato ūnaāyukālo pi kālo[9] nāma[9] na[9] hoti. Kasmā. Tadāhi sattā ussannakilesā honti, ussannakilesānañ ca dinn' ovādo ovādaṭṭhāne na tiṭṭhati udake daṇḍarājī viya khippaṃ vigacchati, tasmā so pi akālo, vassasatasahassato pana paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā vassasatato paṭṭhāya uddhaṃ āyukālo kālo nāma. Tadā ca vassasatassa āyukālo. Atha Mahāsatto nibbattitabbakālo ti kālaṃ passi. Tato dīpaṃ vilokento saparivāre cattāro dīpe oloketvā tīsu dīpesu buddhā na nibbattanti Jambudīpe yeva nibbattantî ti dīpañ ca[10] passi. Tato Jambudīpo nāma mahā, dasayojanasahassaparimāṇo, katarasmiṃ nu kho padese buddhā nibbattantî ti okāsam vilokento[11] Majjhimadesaṃ passi. Majjhimadeso nāma 'puratthimāya disāya Kajaṅgalaṃ nāma nigamo, tasmiṃ[12] padese[12] mahāsālo, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, pubbadakkhiṇāya disāya Salalavatī[13] nāma nadī, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, dakkhiṇāya disāya Setakaṇṇikaṃ nāma nigamo, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, pacchimāya disāya Thūnaṃ nāma brāhmaṇagāmo, tato paraṃ pacchantimā janapadā, orato majjhe, uttarāya disāya Usīraddhajo[14] nāma pabbato, tato paraṃ paccantimā janapadā, orato majjhe' ti, evaṃ Vinaye* vutto

* Vin. i, 197. *Also* DA. 173 (*q.v. for some notes*), MA. ii, 200.

1 S. °Paranimmita-Vasavatti°. 2 B. *omits*.
3 S. °nitthāraṇa°. 4 S. vo idāni. 5 B. *omits*.
6 B. yāciṃsu. 7 B. vuddhita°. 8 B. *omits*.
9 S. akālo nāma. 10 B. *omits*. 11 S. pi olokento.
12 S. tassāparena. 13 B. Saṃṭha°. 14 B. Usīra°.

padeso. So āyāmato tīṇi yojanasatāni vitthārato aḍḍhateyyāni,[(a)] parikkhepato navayojanasatānî ti, etasmiṃ padese buddho paccekabuddhā aggasāvakā asītimahāsāvakā cakkavattirājāno[1] aññe ca mahesakkā khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatimahāsālā[2] ca[3] uppajjanti; idaṃ c' ettha Kapilavatthu[4] nāma nagaraṃ, tattha mayā nibbattitabban ti niṭṭhaṃ agamāsi. Tato kulaṃ vilokento buddhā nāma vessakule[5] vā suddakule[6] vā na nibbattanti, lokasammate[7] pana khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā ti dvīsu yeva kulesu nibbattanti; idāni ca[8] khattiyakulaṃ lokasammataṃ, tattha nibbattissāmi. Suddhodano nāma rājā[9] me[9] pitā bhavissatî ti kulaṃ passi. Tato mātaraṃ[10] vilokento: Buddhamātā nāma purisalolā[11] surādhuttā na hoti, kappasatasahassaṃ pana pūritapāramī, jātito paṭṭhāya akhaṇḍapañcasīlā yeva hoti, ayañ ca Mahāmāyā nāma devī edisī hoti, ayaṃ me mātā bhavissatî ti, kittakaṃ pan' assā āyū ti ? dasannaṃ māsānaṃ upari satta divasānî ti passi.

*Iti imaṃ pañcamahāvilokanaṃ viloketvā kālo me mārisā buddhabhāvāyâ ti devatānaṃ saṅgahaṃ karonto paṭiññaṃ datvā: gacchatha tumhe ti tā devatā uyyojetvā Tusitadevatāhi parivuto Tusitapure Nandanavanaṃ pāvisi. Sabbadevalokesu hi Nandanavaṃ atthi yeva, tattha naṃ devatā: ito cuto sugatiṃ gaccha, ito cuto sugatiṃ gacchâ ti evaṃ[12] pubbe katakusalakammokāsaṃ sārayamānā vicaranti. So evaṃ devatāhi kusalaṃ sārayamānāhi parivuto tattha vicaranto yeva[12] cavitvā Mahāmāyāya deviyā kucchismiṃ paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa āvibhāvatthaṃ ayaṃ ānupubbikathā: Tadā kira Kapilavatthunagare[13] Āsāḷhinakkhattaṃ saṅghuṭṭhaṃ ahosi. Mahājano nakkhattaṃ kīḷati. Mahāmāyādevī pure puṇṇamāya sattamadivasato paṭṭhāya vigatasurāpānaṃ mālāgandhavibhūtisampannaṃ nakkhattakīḷaṃ anubhavamānā sattame divase pāto va uṭṭhāya gandhodakena nahāyitvā cattārisatasahassāni vissajjetvā mahādānaṃ datvā sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitā varabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sirigabbhaṃ pavisitvā sirisayane nipannā niddaṃ okkamamānā imaṃ supinaṃ addasa: Cattāro kira naṃ Mahārājāno[14] sayanen 'eva saddhiṃ ukkhipitvā Himavantaṃ netvā saṭṭhiyojanike manosi-

[(a)] Jā. aḍḍhatiyojanāni. * From here cf. Jā. i, 50 ff.; BuA. 273 ff.

[1] S. -rājā. [2] S. -sālā. [3] B. omits.
[4] B. Kappilavatthuki. [5] B. vassa°. [6] B. suddha°.
[7] B. °sampate. [8] S. omits. [9] B. me rājā.
[10] B. paraṃ. [11] B. surālolā. [12] B. omits.
[13] B. Kapilanagare. [14] S. °rājā.

lātale sattayojanikassa mahāsālarukkhassa heṭṭhā ṭhapetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha nesaṃ deviyo āgantvā deviṃ Anotattadahaṃ[1] netvā manussamalaharaṇatthaṃ nahāpetvā dibbavatthaṃ nivāsāpetvā gandhehi vilimpāpetvā dibbapupphāni pilandhāpetvā—tato avidūre rajatapabbato, tassa anto kanakavimānaṃ atthi—tattha pācīnasīsakaṃ dibbasayanaṃ paññāpetvā nipajjāpesum. Atha Bodhisatto setavaravāraṇo hutvā—tato avidūre eko suvaṇṇapabbato—tattha vicaritvā tato oruyhu rajatapabbataṃ abhirūhitvā uttaradisato āgamma rajatadāmavaṇṇāya soṇḍāya setapadumaṃ gahetvā kuñcanādaṃ naditvā kanakavimānaṃ pavisitvā mātusayanaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā dakkhiṇaṃ passaṃ phāletvā kucchiṃ paviṭṭhasadiso ahosi. Evaṃ Uttarāsāḷhanakkhattena paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi.

Punadivase pabuddhā devī taṃ supinaṃ rañño ārocesi. Rājā catusaṭṭhimatte brāhmaṇapāmokkhe pakkosāpetvā haritūpalittāya lâjâdīhi katamaṅgalasakkārāya bhūmiyā mahārahāni āsanāni paññāpetvā tattha nisinnānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ sappimadhusakkarâbhisaṅkhatassa varapāyāsassa suvaṇṇarajatapātiyo pūretvā suvaṇṇarajatapātīhi yeva paṭikujjetvā adāsi. Aññehi ca ahatavatthakapilagāvidânâdīhi te santappesi. Atha nesaṃ sabbakāmehi santappitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ supinaṃ ārocetvā: kiṃ bhavissatī ti pucchi. Brāhmaṇā āhaṃsu: mā cintayittha mahārāja, deviyā te[2] kucchimhi gabbo patiṭṭhito, so ca kho purisagabbo na itthigabbo, putto te bhavissati, so sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavatti, sace agārā nikkhamma pabbajissati Buddho bhavissati loke vivaṭṭacchado[3] ti. Bodhisattassa pana mātukucchimhi paṭisandhigahaṇakkhaṇe[4] ekappahāreṇ' eva sakaladasasahassī[5] lokadhātu saṃkampi sampakampi sampavedhi. Dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesuṃ, dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu appamāṇo obhāso phari, tassa taṃ siriṃ daṭṭhukāmā viya andhā cakkhūni paṭilabhiṃsu, badhirā saddaṃ suṇiṃsu, mūgā[6] samālapiṃsu,[6] khujjā ujugattā ahesuṃ, paṅgulā padasā gamanaṃ paṭilabhiṃsu, bandhanagatā sabbasattā andubandhanādīhi mucciṃsu, sabbanarakesu aggī[7] nibbāyiṃsu,[7] pittivisaye[8] khuppipāsā vūpasamiṃsu, tiracchānānaṃ bhayaṃ n' âhosi, sabbasattānaṃ rogo vūpasami, sabbasattā piyaṃvadā ahesuṃ, madhuren' âkārena[9] assā hasiṃsu, vāraṇā gajjiṃsu, sabbaturiyāni sakasakaninnādaṃ muñciṃsu aghaṭṭitāni yeva manussānaṃ[10] hatthūpagâdīni ābharaṇāni viraviṃsu, sabbadisā

---

[1] B. *adds* saṭṭhiyojanam. [2] S. *omits.* [3] S. vivatta°.
[4] B. °gamanakkhaṇass' eva. [5] B. dasasahassī. [6] B. *omits.*
[7] S. aggi nibbāyi. [8] S. pettivisayesu.
[9] S. madhurâkārena. [10] S. manussâdīnaṃ.

vippasannā ahesuṃ, sattānaṃ sukhaṃ uppādayamāno mudusītalo vāyo vāyi, akālamegho pavassi,[1] paṭhavito pi udakaṃ ubbhijjitvā vissandi,[2] pakkhino ākāsagamanaṃ vijahiṃsu, nadiyo asandamānā aṭṭhaṃsu, mahāsamudde madhurodakaṃ ahosi, sabbatthakam eva pañcavaṇṇapadumehi sañchannatalo ahosi, thalajajalajâdīni sabbapupphāni pupphiṃsu, rukkhānaṃ khandhesu khandapadumāni sākhāsu sākhāpadumāni latāsu latāpadumāni pupphiṃsu, ghanasilātalāni bhinditvā uparûpari satapattāni[(a)] hutvā daṇḍakapadumāni nāma nikkhamiṃsu, ākāse olambakapadumāni nibbattiṃsu, samantato pupphavassāni vassiṃsu, ākāse dibbaturiyāni vajjiṃsu, sakaladasasahassī lokadhātu vaṭṭetvā vissaṭṭhamālāgulo viya uppīḷetvā baddhamālākalāpo viya alaṅkatapaṭiyattamālāsanaṃ viya ca[3] ekamālamālinī[4],[(b)] vipphurantavālavījanī pupphadhūpagandhaparivāsitā paramasobhaggapattā ahosi.

Evaṃ gahitapaṭisandhikassa [5]Bodhisattassa paṭisandhigahaṇakālato paṭṭhāya Bodhisattassa c' eva Bodhisattassa mātuyā ca[5] upaddavanivāraṇatthaṃ khaggahatthā cattāro devaputtā ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Bodhisattassa mātuyā purisesu rāgacittaṃ nûppajji, lābhaggayasaggappattā va[6] ahosi sukhinī akilantakāyā. Bodhisattañ ca antokucchigataṃ vippasanne maṇiratane āvutapaṇḍusuttaṃ[7] viya passati. Yasmā ca Bodhisattena vasitakucchi nāma cetiyagabbhasadisā hoti,[8] na sakkā aññena sattena āvasituṃ[9] vā paribhuñjituṃ vā, tasmā Bodhisattamātā sattâhajāte Bodhisatte kālaṃ katvā Tusitapure nibbatti. Yathā ca aññā itthiyo dasamāse appattâ pi atikkamitvâ pi nisinnā pi nipannā pi vijāyanti na evaṃ Bodhisattamātā, sā pana Bodhisattaṃ dasamāse kucchinā pariharitvā ṭhitā va vijāyati, ayaṃ Bodhisattamātudhammatā. Mahāmāyā pi kho[10] devī pattena telaṃ viya dasamāse kucchinā Bodhisattaṃ pariharitvā paripuṇṇagabbhā ñātigharaṃ[11] gantukāmā Suddhodanamahārājassa ārocesi: icchām' ahaṃ deva kulasantakaṃ Devadahanagaraṃ gantun ti. Rājā: sādhû ti sampaṭicchitvā Kapilavatthuto yāva Devadahanagarā maggaṃ samatalaṃ kāretvā[12] kadalipuṇṇaghaṭadhajapaṭākâdīhi[13]

(a) Jā. sattasattā. (b) Jā. ekamālāmālinī.

---

1 B. vassi. 2 B. vassāti. 3 B. *omits*.
4 S. ekamālinī.
5-5 S. Bodhisattassa paṭisandhito paṭṭhāya Bodhisattassa c' eva.
6 S. ca. 7 B. °paṇḍura°. 8 B. ahosi.
9 S. vasituṃ 10 B. *omits*. 11 S. ñātikulaṃ.
12 S. kārāpetvā. 13 S. °patāka°.

alaṅkārehi[1] alaṅkārāpetvā deviṃ sovaṇṇasivikāya[2] nisīdāpetvā amaccasahassena ukkhipāpetvā mahantena parivārena pesesi.

Dvinnam pana[3] nagarānaṃ antare ubhayanagaravāsīnam pi Lumbinīvanaṃ nāma maṅgalasālavanaṃ atthi. Tasmiṃ samaye mūlato paṭṭhāya[4] yāva aggasākhā sabbaṃ ekaphāliphullaṃ ahosi, sākhantarehi c' eva pupphantarehi ca pañcavaṇṇabhamaragaṇā nānappakārā ca sakuṇasaṅghā madhurassarena vikūjantā vicaranti. Sakalaṃ Lumbinīvanaṃ Cittalatāvanasadisaṃ mahānubhāvassa rañño[5] susajjitaāpānamaṇḍalaṃ[6] viya ahosi. Deviyā taṃ disvā sālavanakīḷaṃ[7] kīḷitukāmatā udapādi. Amaccā deviṃ gahetvā sālavanaṃ pavisiṃsu. Sā maṅgalasālamūlaṃ upagantvā sālasākhaṃ gaṇhitukāmā ahosi. Sālasākhā suseditavettaggaṃ viya onamitvā deviyā hatthasamīpaṃ upagañchi. Sā hatthaṃ pasāretvā sākhaṃ aggahesi. Tāvad eva ca[8] deviyā[8] kammajavātā caliṃsu. Ath' assā sāṇiṃ parikkhipāpetvā Mahājano paṭikkami. Sālasākhaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhamānāya eva[9] c' assā gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Taṃ khaṇaññeva cattāro pi[9] suddhacittā[9] Mahābrahmāṇo suvaṇṇajālaṃ ādāya sampattā tena suvaṇṇajālena Bodhisattaṃ sampaṭicchitvā mātupurato ṭhapetvā[10]: attamanā devi hohi, mahesakko[11] te putto uppanno ti āhaṃsu. Yathā pana aññe sattā mātukucchito nikkhamantā paṭikkūlena asucinā makkhitā hutvā nikkhamanti na evaṃ Bodhisatto. So pana dhammāsanato otaranto dhammakathiko viya nisseṇito otaranto puriso viya ca dve hatthe dve ca pāde pasāretvā ṭhitako va mātukucchisambhavena kenaci asucinā amakkhito suddho visado kāsikavatthe nikkhittamaṇiratanaṃ viya jotayanto mātukucchito nikkhami. Evaṃ sante pi Bodhisattassa ca Bodhisattamātuyā ca sakkāratthaṃ ākāsato dve udakadhārā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattassa ca Bodhisattamātuyā[12] ca sarīre utuṃ gāhāpesuṃ.

Atha naṃ suvaṇṇajālena paṭiggahetvā ṭhitānaṃ Mahābrahmānaṃ hatthato cattāro Mahārājāno[13] maṅgalasammatāya sukhasamphassāya ajinappaveṇiyā gaṇhiṃsu, tesaṃ hatthato manussā dukūlacumbaṭakena gaṇhiṃsu, manussānaṃ hatthato muñcitvā paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya puratthimadisaṃ olokesi. Anekāni cakkavāḷasahassāni ekaṅgaṇāni ahesuṃ. Tattha devamanussā gandhamālādīhi pūjayamānā: Mahāpurisa idha tumhehi sadiso añño n' atthi, kut' ettha[14] uttaritaro

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. soṇṇa°. [3] S. pi. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] B. *omits.* [6] S. °āsanamaṇḍalaṃ. [7] S. sālavane.
[8] S. (Tāvad ev)' assa. [9] S. *omits.* [10] S. ṭhatvā.
[11] S. °sakkhe. [12] S. mātu c' assa.
[13] S. °rājā. [14] S. *omits.*

ti āhaṃsu. Evaṃ catasso disā catasso anudisā ca[1] heṭṭhā upari ti[2] dasa pi disā anuviloketvā attanā[3] sadisaṃ kañci adisvā: ayaṃ uttarā[4] disā ti sattapadavītihārena agamāsi. Mahābrahmanā setacchattaṃ dhāriyamāno Suyāmena vālavījaniṃ aññāhi ca devatāhi sesarājakakudhabhaṇḍahatthāhi anugammamāno tato sattamapade ṭhito: 'aggo 'ham asmi lokassâ' ti ādiṃ[5] āsabhiṃ vācaṃ nicchārento sīhanādaṃ nadi. Bodhisatto hi tīsu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi: Mahosadhattabhāve Vessantarattabhāve imasmiṃ attabhāve câ ti. Mahosadhattabhāve kir' assa mātukucchito nikkhamantass' eva Sakko devarājā āgantvā candanasāraṃ hatthe ṭhapetvā gato. So taṃ muṭṭhiyaṃ katvā va nikkhanto.[6] Atha naṃ[7] mātā: tāta kiṃ gahetvā āgato 'sī ti pucchi. Osadhaṃ ammâ ti. Osadhaṃ gahetvā āgatattā Osadhadhārako[8],[(a)] t'; ev' assa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Taṃ osadhaṃ gahetvā udakacāṭiyaṃ[9] pakkhipiṃsu. Āgatâgatānaṃ andhabadhirādīnaṃ tad eva sabbarogavūpasamāya bhesajjaṃ ahosi. Tato: mahantaṃ idaṃ osadhaṃ, mahantaṃ idaṃ osadhan ti uppannavacanaṃ upādāya Mahosadho t' ev'[10] assa nāmaṃ jātaṃ. Vessantarattabhāve pana mātukucchito nikkhamanto va[10] dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā va: atthi nu kho amma kiñci gehasmiṃ, dānaṃ dassāmī ti vadanto nikkhami. Ath' assa mātā: sadhane kule nibbatto 'si tātâ ti puttassa hatthaṃ attano hatthatale katvā sahassatthavikaṃ ṭhapāpesi. Imasmiṃ pana attabhāve imaṃ sīhanādaṃ nadī ti. Evaṃ Bodhisatto tīsu attabhāvesu mātukucchito nikkhantamatto va vācaṃ nicchāresi. Yathā ca paṭisandhigahaṇakkhaṇe tathā[11] jātakkhaṇe pi 'assa dvattiṃsapubbanimittāni pātur ahesuṃ. Yasmiṃ pana samaye amhākaṃ Bodhisatto Lumbinīvane jāto tasmiṃ yeva samaye Rāhulamātā devī, Ānando thero,[11] Channo amacco, Kāḷudāyi[12] amacco, Kanthako assarājā,[(b)] mahābodhirukkho,[13] catasso nidhikumbhiyo ca jātā. Tattha ekā nidhikumbhī[14] gāvutappamāṇā, ekā addhayojanappamāṇā, ekā tigāvutappamāṇā, ekā yojanappamāṇā gambhīrato pathavipariyantā eva ahosī ti[11] ime satta sahajātā nāma.

*Ubhayanagaravāsino Bodhisattaṃ gahetvā Kapilavatthunagaram eva agamaṃsu. Taṃ divasaṃ yeva[15] ca[11]: Kapilavatthunagare Sud-

---

(a) Jā. °dārako. (b) Jā. ājāniyyo hatthirājā.

* *From here cf.* BuA., *pp.* 276 *ff.*

---

1 B. *omits.* 2 B. pi. 3 S. attano.
4 S. uttaro°. 5 B. ādinaṃ. 6 S. nikkhami.
7 S. assa. 8 S. °kumāro. 9 S. °pātiyaṃ.
10 S. *omits.* 11 S. *omits.* 12 S. Kālu°.
13 S. bodhirukkho. 14 B. *omits.* 15 S. eva.

dhodanamahārājassa putto jāto, ayaṃ kumāro bodhimūle nisīditvā Buddho bhavissatî ti Tāvatiṃsabhavane haṭṭhatuṭṭhā devasaṅghā celukkhepâdîni pavattentā kīḷiṃsu. Tasmiṃ[1] samaye[1] Suddhodanamahārājassa kulûpago aṭṭhasamāpattilābhī Kāladevalo nāma tāpaso bhattakiccaṃ katvā divāvihāratthāya Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā tattha divāvihāraṃ nisinno tā devatā tathā kīḷamānā disvā: kiṃ kāraṇā tumhe evaṃ tuṭṭhamānasā kīḷatha, mayham p' etaṃ kāraṇaṃ kathethâ ti pucchi.[2] Devatā āhaṃsu: mārisa, Suddhodanarañño[3] putto jāto, so bodhimaṇḍe nisīditvā Buddho hutvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessati, tassa anantaṃ buddhalīḷhaṃ daṭṭhuṃ dhammañ ca sotuṃ lacchāmâ[4] ti iminā kāraṇena tuṭṭhamhâ ti. Tāpaso tāsaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā khippaṃ devalokato oruyha rājanivesanaṃ pavisitvā paññattâsane nisinno: putto kira te mahārāja jāto passissāmi nan ti āha. Rājā alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ kumāraṃ āharāpetvā tāpasam vandāpetuṃ abhihari. Bodhisattassa pādā parivattitvā tāpasassa jaṭāsu[5] patiṭṭhahiṃsu. Bodhisattassa hi ten' attabhāvena vanditabbayuttako nāma añño n' atthi, sace hi ajānantā Bodhisattassa sīsaṃ tāpasassa pādamūle ṭhapeyyuṃ sattadhā[6] tassa[6] muddhā[6] phaleyya. Tāpaso na me attānaṃ nāsetuṃ yuttan ti uṭṭhāy' âsanā[7] Bodhisattassa añjaliṃ paggahesi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā attano puttaṃ vandi. Tāpaso atīte cattālīsakappe anāgate cattālīsâ ti asītikappe anussarati. Bodhisattassa lakkhaṇasampattiṃ disvā: bhavissati nu kho Buddho udāhu no ti āvajjitvā upadhārento nissaṃsayena Buddho bhavissatî ti ñatvā: acchariyapuriso ayan ti sitaṃ akāsi.[8] Tato: ahaṃ imaṃ[6] acchariyapurisaṃ[6] Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhuṃ labhissāmi nu kho no' ti upadhārento: na labhissāmi antarā yeva kālaṃ katvā Buddhasatena pi Buddhasahassena pi gantvā bodhetuṃ asakkuṇeyye arūpabhave nibbatissāmî ti disvā: evarūpaṃ nāma acchariyapurisaṃ Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhuṃ na labhissāmi mahatī vata me jāni bhavissatî ti parodi. Manussā disvā amhākaṃ ayyo idān' eva hasitvā puna rodati, bhante kin nu kho amhākaṃ ayyaputtassa koci antarāyo bhavissatî ti taṃ pucchiṃsu. N' atth' etassa antarāyo, nissaṃsayena Buddho bhavissatî ti. Atha kasmā bhante paroditthâ ti? Evarūpaṃ purisaṃ Buddhabhūtaṃ daṭṭhuṃ na labhissāmi,[9] mahatī vata me jāni bhavissatî ti attānaṃ anusocanto rodāmî ti āha. Tato so kin nu kho me ñātakesu koci etaṃ Buddhabhūtaṃ passituṃ labhissati na[10] labhissatî[10] ti upadhārento attano bhāgineyyaṃ Nāḷa-

---

[1] S. tadā. [2] S. āha. [3] S. rājassa. [4] S. labhāma.
[5] S. jaṭāya. [6] S. tassa muddhaṃ sattadhā. [7] B. omits.
[8] S. katvā. [9] B. labhāmi. [10] B. omits.

kadārakaṃ addasa. So bhaginiyā gehaṃ gantvā: kahaṃ te putto Nāḷako 'ti. Atthi[1] gehe ayyâ ti. Pakkosāpehi nan ti pakkosāpetvā attano santikam āgataṃ kumāraṃ āha: tāta, Suddhodanamahārājassa kule putto jāto Buddhaṅkuro, eso pañcatiṃsavassāni atikkamitvā Buddho bhavissati, tvaṃ etaṃ daṭṭhuṃ labhissasi, ajjeva pabbajāhîti. Sattâsītikoṭidhane kule nibbattadārako[2] pi[3]: na maṃ mātulo anatthe niyojessatî ti cintetvā tāvad eva antarāpanato[(a)] kāsāyāni c' eva mattikāpattañ ca āharāpetvā kesamassuṃ ohārāpetvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā: yo loke uttamapuggalo taṃ uddissa mayhaṃ pabbajjâ ti Bodhisattâbhimukhaṃ añjaliṃ paggayha pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā pattaṃ thavikāya pakkhipitvā aṃsakūṭe olaggetvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. So paramâbhisambodhiṃ pattaṃ Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā Nāḷakapaṭipadaṃ kathāpetvā puna Himavantaṃ pavisitvā arahattaṃ patvā ukkaṭṭhapaṭipadaṃ paṭipanno satt' eva māse āyuṃ pāletvā ekaṃ suvaṇṇapabbataṃ nissāya ṭhitako va anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Bodhisattam pi kho pañcamadivase[4] sīsaṃ nahāpetvā: nāmagahaṇaṃ gaṇhissāmâ ti rājabhavanaṃ catujātigandhehi vilimpetvā lājapañcamakāni pupphāni vikiritvā asambhinnapāyāsaṃ pacāpetvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃ gate aṭṭhasatabrāhmaṇe[5] nimantetvā rājabhavane nisīdāpetvā subhojanaṃ bhojāpetvā mahāsakkāraṃ katvā: kin nu kho bhavissatîti lakkhaṇāni pariggahāpesuṃ. Tesu:

"Rāmo Dhajo Lakkhaṇo cāpi[6] Mantī[6]
Koṇḍañño ca Bhojo Suyāmo Sudatto,
ete tadâ aṭṭha ahesuṃ brāhmaṇā
chaḷaṅgavā[7] mantaṃ viyākariṃsû ti."

Ime aṭṭh 'eva brāhmaṇā lakkhaṇapaṭiggāhakā ahesuṃ. Paṭisandhigahaṇadivase supino[8] pi eteh' eva paṭiggahito. Tesu satta janā dve aṅguliyo ukkhipitvā dvidhā[9] naṃ[10] byākariṃsu: imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissati rājā bhavissati cakkavatti, sace pabbajissati Buddho bhavissatî ti sabbaṃ cakkavattiraññо sirivibhavaṃ ācikkhiṃsu. [11]Tesaṃ pana sabbadaharo gottato[11]

[(a)] Jā. i, 55, °āpaṇato.

---

[1] S. omits. [2] S. nibbatto°. [3] S. omits.
[4] B. pañca°. [5] S. aṭṭhuttarasataṃ°. [6] B. jotimantī.
[7] B. chaḷaṅga°. [8] S. supine. [9] S. dvedhā.
[10] S. omits. [11-11] S. tesu daharataro gottena.

Koṇḍañño nāma Māṇavo Bodhisattassa varalakkhaṇanipphattiṃ oloketvā: imassa agāramajjhe ṭhānakāraṇaṃ n' atthi, ekanten' eva vivaṭacchado[1] Buddho bhavissatî ti ekam eva aṅguliṃ ukkhipitvā ekaṃsabyākaraṇaṃ vyākāsi. Ayaṃ hi katâdhikāro pacchimabhavikasatto paññāya itare sattajane abhibhavitvā imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatassa Bodhisattassa ekantabuddhabhāvasaṅkhātaṃ ekam eva gatiṃ addasa. Tasmā ekaṅguliṃ ukkhipitvā evaṃ byākāsi. Ath' assa nāmaṃ gaṇhantā ṣabbalokassa[2] atthasiddhikarattā Siddhattho 'ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Atha kho te[3] brāhmaṇā attano attano[4] gharāni gantvā putte āmantayiṃsu: tātā, amhe mahallakā, Suddhodanamahārājassa puttaṃ sabbaññutappattaṃ mayaṃ[4] sampāpuṇeyyāma vā no vā, tumhe tasmiṃ kumāre sabbaññutaṃ patte tassa sāsane[5] pabbajeyyāthâ ti vatvā[6] te satta pi janā yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā yathākammaṃ gatā. Koṇḍaññamāṇavo yeva[6] pana arogo ahosi. So Mahāsatte vuddhim anvāya mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā: ramaṇīyo vata ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo, alaṃ vat' idaṃ padhānikassa[7] kulaputtassa padhānāyâ ti cittaṃ uppādetvā tattha vāsaṃ upagate: Mahāpuriso pabbajito 'ti sutvā tesaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ putte upasaṅkamitvā evam āha. Siddhatthakumāro kira pabbajito, so nissaṃsayena Buddho bhavissati, sace tumhākaṃ pitaro arogā assu ajja nikkhamitvā pabbajeyyuṃ, sace tumhe pi iccheyyātha etha, mayaṃ[8] taṃ[6] mahāpurisaṃ anupabbajissāmâ[9] ti. Te sabbe ekacchandā bhavituṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu. Tesu tayo janā na pabbajiṃsu. Koṇḍaññabrāhmaṇaṃ jeṭṭhakaṃ katvā itare cattāro pabbajiṃsu. Te pañcajanā Pañcavaggiyatherā nāma jātā.

Tadā pana Suddhodanamahārājā: kiṃ disvā mayhaṃ putto pabbajissatî ti pucchi. Cattāri pubbanimittānî ti. Katarañ ca katarañ câ ti. Jarājiṇṇaṃ vyādhitaṃ mataṃ pabbajitan ti. Rājā: ito paṭṭhāya evarūpānaṃ mama puttassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamituṃ mā adattha, mayhaṃ puttassa Buddhabhāvena kammaṃ n' atthi, ahaṃ mama puttaṃ [10]dvisahassadīpaparivārānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ[10] issariyâdhipaccaṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ kārentaṃ chattiṃsayojanaparimaṇḍalāya parisāya[11] parivutaṃ gaganatale vicaramānaṃ passitukāmo ti evañ ca pana vatvā imesaṃ catuppakārānaṃ nimittānaṃ

---

[1] S. vivatta°. [2] S. °loka-°. [3] B. *omits.*
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. santike. [6] S. *omits*
[7] S. padhānatthikassa. [8] S. ahaṃ. [9] S. °issāmi.
[10-10] S. dvisahassaparittadīpaparivāresu catusu mahādīpesu.
[11] B. *omits.*

Kumārassa cakkhupathe āgamananivāraṇatthaṃ catusu disāsu gāvute gāvute ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Taṃ divasañ[1] ca[1] pana[1] maṅgalaṭṭhāne sannipatitesu asītiyā ñātikulasahassesu ekeko ekam ekaṃ puttaṃ paṭijāni: ayaṃ Buddho vā hotu rājā vā, mayaṃ ekam ekaṃ puttaṃ dassāma, sace pi Buddho bhavissati khattiyasamaṇagaṇeh'[2] eva[2] purakkhataparivārito[2] vicarissati, sace pi rājā bhavissati khattiyakumāreh' eva purakkhataparivārito[3] vicarissatī ti. Rājā pi Bodhisattassa uttamarūpasampannā vigatasabbadosā dhātiyo paccupaṭṭhāpesi. Bodhisatto mahantena parivārena mahantena[4] sirisobhaggena vaḍḍhati. Ath' ekadivasaṃ rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ nāma ahosi. Taṃ divasaṃ sakalanagaraṃ devanagaraṃ viya alaṅkaronti. Sabbe dāsakammakarâdayo ahatavatthanivatthā gandhamālâdipaṭimaṇḍitā rājakule sannipatanti. Rañño kammante naṅgalasahassaṃ yojenti. Tasmim pana divase ekenūnaaṭṭhasatanaṅgalāni saddhiṃ balivaddarasmiyottehi rajataparikkhittāni[5] honti. Rañño ālambananaṅgalaṃ pana rattasuvaṇṇaparikkhittaṃ[6] hoti. Balivaddānaṃ siṅgā rasmipatodâ pi suvaṇṇaparikkhittā va honti. Rājā mahāparivārena nikkhamanto puttaṃ gahetvā va[7] agamāsi. Kammantaṭṭhāne eko jamburukkho bahalapalāso sandacchāyo ahosi. Tassa heṭṭhā kumārassa sayanaṃ paññāpetvā upari suvaṇṇatārakhacitaṃ vitānaṃ bandhāpetvā sāṇīpākārena[8] parikkhipāpetvā ārakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā rājā sabbâlaṅkāraṃ alaṅkaritvā amaccagaṇaparivuto naṅgalakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Tattha rājā suvaṇṇanaṅgalaṃ gaṇhāti, amaccā ekenûnaaṭṭhasatarajatanaṅgalāni, kassakā sesanaṅgalāni, te tāni gahetvā ito cito ca kasanti. Rājā pana orato vā pāraṃ gacchati pārato vā oraṃ āgacchati etasmiṃ ṭhāne mahāsampatti hoti.[9] Bodhisattaṃ parivāretvā nisinnā dhātiyo rañño sampattiṃ passissāmâ ti antosāṇito[10] bahi nikkhantā. Bodhisatto ito cito ca olokento kañci adisvā va[7] vegena uṭṭhāya pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ānāpāne pariggahetvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattesi. Dhātiyo khajjabhojjantare vicaramānā thokaṃ cirāyiṃsu. Sesarukkhānaṃ chāyā vītivattā[11],[(a)] tassa pana jamburukkhassa[12] chāyā parimaṇḍalā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Dhātiyo: ayyaputto ekako 'ti vegena sāṇiṃ ukkhipitvā anto pavisamānā Bodhisattaṃ sayane pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tañ ca

---

[(a)] Jā. anativattā.

---

[1] S. pana divasam. [2] S. °gaṇehi parivuto. [3] S. parivuto.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. parikkhatāni. [6] S. °parikkhataṃ.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. sāni°. [9] S. ahosi.
[10] S. sānito. [11] S. ativattā. [12] S. rukkhassa.

pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ: deva, kumāro evaṃ nisinno, aññesaṃ rukkhānaṃ chāyā vītivattā,[1] jamburukkhassa pana chāyā parimaṇḍalā ṭhitā ti. Rājā vegen' āgantvā pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā: idaṃ[2] te tāta dutiyavandanan[3] ti puttaṃ vandi. Atha anukkamena Bodhisatto soḷasavassuddesiko jāto. Rājā Bodhisattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavike tayo pāsāde kāresi:[4] ekaṃ navabhūmakaṃ ekaṃ sattabhūmikaṃ,[5] ekaṃ pañcabhūmakaṃ, cattāḷīsasahassā ca nāṭakitthiyo upaṭṭhāpesi. Bodhisatto devo viya accharāsaṅghaparivuto alaṅkatanāṭakiṭṭhīhi parivuto nippurisehi turiyehi paricāriyamāno mahāsampattiṃ anubhavanto utuvārena[(a)] tīsu pāsādesu vihāsi. Rāhulamātā pan' assa devī aggamahesī ahosi. Tass' evaṃ mahāsampattiṃ anubhavantassa ekadivasaṃ ñātisaṅghassa abhantare ayaṃ kathā udapādi: Siddhattho khiḍḍāpasuto va viharati, na kiñci sippaṃ sikkhati, saṅgāme paccupaṭṭhite kiṃ karissatî ti. Rājā Bodhisattaṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta tava ñātakā, Siddhattho kiñci sippaṃ asikkhitvā kīḷāpasuto va viharatî ti vadanti, ettha kiṃ sattusampannakāle[6] maññasî ti. Deva, mama sippaṃ sikkhanakiccaṃ n' atthi, nagare[7] mama[7] sippadassanatthaṃ bheriṃ carāpetha, ito sattame divase ñātakānaṃ sippaṃ dassessāmî ti. Rājā tathā akāsi.[8] Bodhisatto akkhaṇavedhivāḷavedhidhanuggahe sannipātāpetvā mahājanassa majjhe aññehi dhanuggahehi asādhāraṇaṃ ñātakānaṃ dvādasavidhaṃ sippaṃ dassesi. Taṃ Sarabhaṅgajātake* āgatanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Tadā tassa ñātisaṅgho nikkaṅkho ahosi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ Bodhisatto uyyānabhūmiṃ gantukāmo sārathiṃ āmantetvā rathaṃ yojehî ti āha. So sārathī[9]: sādhû ti paṭisuṇitvā mahârahaṃ uttamarathaṃ sabbâlaṅkārena alaṅkaritvā kumudapattavaṇṇe cattāro maṅgalasindhave yojetvā Bodhisattassa paṭivedesi. Bodhisatto devavimānasadisaṃ rathaṃ abhirūhitvā uyyānâbhimukho agamāsi. Devatā: Siddhatthakumārassa abhisambujjhanakālo āsanno, pubbanimittaṃ dassessāmâti ekaṃ devaputtaṃ jarājajjaraṃ[10] khaṇḍadantaṃ palitakesaṃ vaṅkaṃ obhaggasarīraṃ daṇḍahatthaṃ pavedhamānaṃ katvā dassesuṃ. Taṃ Bodhisatto c' eva sārathi ca passanti. Tato Bodhisatto: samma, sārathi,[9] ko nām' esa puriso, kesâ pi 'ssa na yathā aññesan ti Mahāpadāne† āgatanayena sārathiṃ pucchitvā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: dhi-r-atthu vata bho

---

(a) Jā. utuvārena utuvārena. * Jā. No. 522. † D. No. 14

---

1 S. ativattā. 2 S. ayaṃ. 3 S. vandanā.
4 S. kārāpesi. 5 S. °bhūmakaṃ. 6 S. pattakāle.
7 S. nagaramajjhe. 8 S. kāresi. 9 B. *omits*. 10 S. jarājiṇṇaṃ.

jātiyā[1] yatra hi nāma jātassa jarā paññāyissatîti saṃviggahadayo tato paṭinivattitvā pāsādam eva abhiruhi. Rājā: Kiṃkāraṇā mama putto khippaṃ paṭinivattî ti pucchi. Jiṇṇapurisaṃ[2] disvā devâ ti. Jiṇṇakaṃ disvā pabbajissatî ti āhaṃsu, kasmā maṃ nāsetha, sîghaṃ puttassa me[3] nāṭakāni sajjetha, sampattiṃ anubhavanto pabbajjāya satiṃ na karissatî ti vatvā ārakkhaṃ vaḍḍhetvā sabbadisāsu addhayojane addhayojane[3] ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Pun' ekadivasaṃ Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānaṃ gacchanto devatāhi nimmitaṃ byādhitaṃ purisaṃ disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā saṃviggahadayo nivattitvā pāsādaṃ abhiruhi. Rājâ pi pucchitvā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva saṃvidahitvā puna vaḍḍhetvā samantā[4] tigāvutappamāṇe padese ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Aparam pi[3] ekadivasaṃ Bodhisatto tath' eva uyyānaṃ gacchanto devatāhi nimmitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ[5] disvā purimanayen' eva pucchitvā saṃviggahadayo puna nivattitvā pāsādaṃ abhiruhi. Rājâpi pucchitvā heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva saṃvidahitvā puna vaḍḍhetvā samantato yojanappamāṇe padese[6] ārakkhaṃ ṭhapesi. Aparaṃ pana ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchanto tath'[6] eva[6] devatâbhinimmitaṃ sunivatthaṃ supārutaṃ pabbajitaṃ disvā: ko nām' eso sammâ[6] ti sārathiṃ pucchi. Sārathi kiñcâ pi Buddhuppâdassa abhāvā pabbajitaṃ vā pabbajitaguṇe vā na jānāti, devatânubhāvena pana pabbajito nāmâyaṃ devâti vatvā pabbajjāya guṇe vaṇṇesi. Bodhisatto pabbajjāya ruciṃ uppādetvā taṃ divasaṃ uyyānaṃ agamāsi. Dîghabhāṇakā panâhu: cattāri pi nimittāni ekadivasen' eva disvā agamāsî ti.

So tattha divasabhāgaṃ kīḷitvā maṅgalapokkharaṇiyaṃ nahāyitvā atthaṃgate[7] suriye maṅgalasilāpaṭṭe attānaṃ alaṅkārāpetukāmo. Ath' assa paricārikapurisā[8] nānāvaṇṇāni dussāni nānappakārā ābharaṇavikatiyo mālāgandhavilepanāni ca ādāya samantā parivāretvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Sakkassa nisinnâsanaṃ uṇhaṃ[9] ahosi. So: ko nu kho maṃ imamhā ṭhānā[10] cāvetukāmo ti upadhārento Bodhisattassa alaṅkāretukāmataṃ ñatvā Vissakammaṃ āmantesi: samma Vissakamma, Siddhatthakumāro ajja aḍḍharattisamaye mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamissati, ayaṃ assa pacchimo[11] alaṅkāro,[11] tvaṃ uyyānaṃ gantvā taṃ[10] Mahāpurisaṃ[12] dibbâlaṅkārehi alaṅkarohî ti. So sārathî[10] sādhû ti paṭisuṇitvā[13] devatânubhāvena

[1] B. jāti. [2] S. jiṇṇaka°. [3] B. omits.
[4] S. samantato. [5] S. kāla°. [6] S. omits.
[7] B. nānatthaṅgate. [8] S. paricāraka°. [9] S. uṇhâkāraṃ.
[10] B. omits. [11] S. pacchimaṃ alaṅkārakaraṇaṃ.
[12] S. omits. [13] S. paṭiggahetvā.

taṃ khaṇaṃ[1] yeva[1] Bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tass'[2] eva kappakasadiso hutvā dibbadussena Bodhisattassa sīsaṃ veṭhesi. Bodhisatto hatthasamphassen'[2] eva[2] n' âyaṃ manusso, devaputto ayan ti aññāsi. Veṭhanena veṭhitamatte sīse moliyaṃ maṇiratanâkārena dussasahassaṃ abbhuggañchi. Puna veṭhentassa dussasahassan[3] ti dasakkhattuṃ veṭhentassa dasadussasahassāni abbhuggacchiṃsu. Sīsaṃ khuddakaṃ, dussāni bahūni, kathaṃ abbhuggatānī ti na cintetabbaṃ. Tesu hi[4] sabbamahantaṃ āmalakapupphappamāṇaṃ,[5] avasesāni kutumbakapupphappamāṇāni ahesuṃ. Bodhisattassa sīsaṃ kiñjakkhagavacchitaṃ[(a)] viya kuyyakapupphaṃ ahosi. Ath' assa sabbâlaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitassa[6] sabbatālāvacaresu sakāni sakāni paṭibhānāni[7] dassayantesu brāhmaṇesu 'jaya-nandā' ti ādivacanehi[8] sutamaṅgalikādīsu[9] ca[10] nānappakārehi maṅgalavacanathutighosehi sambhaventesu[11] sabbālaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ[6] taṃ[12] rathavaraṃ ānesuṃ[12]. Bodhisatto[12] taṃ[12] abhiruhi. Tasmiṃ samaye Rāhulamātā[13] puttaṃ vijātā ti sutvā Suddhodanamahārājā puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethâ ti sāsanaṃ pahiṇi.[14] Bodhisatto taṃ sutvā: 'Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan' ti āha. Rājā: kiṃ me putto avacā ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā ito paṭṭhāya me[15] nattā[15]: Rāhulakumāro tv eva nāma[16] hotû ti āha. Bodhisatto pi kho[17] rathavaraṃ āruyha atimahantena[18] yasena atimanoramena sirisobhaggena nagaraṃ pāvisi Tasmiṃ samaye Kisāgotamī nāma khattiyakaññā uparipāsādavaratalagatā nagaraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ kurumānassa Bodhisattassa rūpasiriṃ disvā pītisomanassajātā imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi.

"nibbutā nūna sā mātā nibbuto nūna so pitā,
nibbutā nūna sā nārī yassâyaṃ īdiso patī"* ti.

Bodhisatto[19] taṃ[19] sutvā[19] cintesi: ayaṃ evam āha, evarūpaṃ attabhāvaṃ passantiyā mātu hadayaṃ nibbāyati, pitu hadayaṃ nibbāyati, pajāpatīyā hadayaṃ nibbāyatī ti, kasmiṃ nu kho nibbute hadayaṃ nibbutaṃ nāma hotī ti. Ath' assa kilesesu virattamānasassa[20]

(a) Jā. kiñjakkhavallitaṃ. * DhA. i, 85; BuA. 280.

[1] S. khaṇaññ eva. [2] S. omits. [3] S. sahassaṃ.
[4] B. pi. [5] S. sāmalatāpupphappamānaṃ. [6] S. °patī°.
[7] S. paṭibhāṇāni. [8] S. ādīhi°. [9] S. sūtamāgadhikādīsu.
[10] S. omits. [11] S. °ventesu. [12] B. omits.
[13] S. Yasodharā. [14] S. pahiṇī. [15] S. nattā me.
[16] B. nāmaṃ. [17] B. omits. [18] S. mahantena.
[19] S. taṃ sutvā Bodhisatto. [20] B. virattamānassa.

etad ahosi: rāgaggimhi nibbute nibbutaṃ nāma hoti, dosaggimhi mohaggimhi nibbute nibbutaṃ nāma hoti, mānadiṭṭhiādisu[1] sabbakilesadarathesu nibbutesu nibbutaṃ nāma hotî ti, ayaṃ me[2] sussavaṇaṃ sāvesi, ahaṃ hi nibbānaṃ gavesanto vicarāmi, ajj' eva mayā gharâvāsaṃ chaḍḍetvā nikkhamma pabbajitvā nibbānaṃ gavesituṃ vaṭṭati, ayaṃ imissā ācariyabhāgo hotû ti galato[3] omuñcitvā Kisāgotamiyā satasahassagghaṇakaṃ muttāhāraṃ pesesi. Sā: Siddhatthakumāro mayi paṭibaddhacitto hutvā paṇṇākāraṃ pesesî ti somanassajātā ahosi. Bodhisatto mahantena sirisobhaggena attano pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā sirisayane nipajji. Tāvad eva naṃ sabbâlaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitā[4] naccagītâdisu susikkhitā devakaññā viya rūpasobhaggappattā nāṭakitthiyo nānāturiyāni[5] gahetvā samparivāretvā abhiramāpentiyo naccagītavāditāni payojayiṃsu. Bodhisatto kilesesu virattacittatāya naccādîsu anabhirato muhuttaṃ niddaṃ okkami. Tâ pi itthiyo: yass' atthāya mayaṃ naccâdîni payojema so niddaṃ[6] upagato, idāni kimatthaṃ kilamissāmâ ti gahita-gahitāni turiyāni ajjhottharitvā nipajjiṃsu. Gandhatelappadīpā jhāyanti. Bodhisatto pabujjhitvā sayanapiṭṭhe pallaṅkena nisinno addasa tā itthiyo turiyabhaṇḍāni avattharitvā niddāyantiyo ekaccā paggaritakhelā lālākilinnagattā ekaccā dante khādantiyo ekaccā kākacchantiyo ekaccā vippalapantiyo ekaccā vivaṭṭamukhī ekaccā apagatavatthā[7] pākaṭabîbhacchasambādhaṭṭhānā. So tāsam vippakāraṃ disvā bhiyyosomattāya kāmesu virattacitto ahosi. Tassa alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sakkabhavanasadisaṃ pi[8] taṃ mahātalaṃ vividhanānākuṇapapūritaṃ[9] āmakasusānaṃ viya upaṭṭhāsi, tayo bhavā ādittagehasadisā viya[8] khāyiṃsu. Upaddutaṃ vata bho upasaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti udānaṃ pavattesi, ativiy' assa pabbajjāya cittaṃ nami. So ajj' eva mayā mahābhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamituṃ vaṭṭatî ti sayanā vuṭṭhāya[10] dvārasamīpaṃ gantvā: ko etthâ ti āha. Ummāre sīsaṃ katvā nipanno Channo: ahaṃ ayyaputta Channo ti āha. Ajjâhaṃ mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitukāmo, ekaṃ me assaṃ kappehî ti āha. So: sādhu devâ ti assabhaṇḍakaṃ gahetvā assasālaṃ gantvā gandhatelappadīpesu jalantesu sumanapaṭṭavitānassa heṭṭhā ramaṇīye bhūmibhāge ṭhitaṃ Kanthakaṃ assarājānaṃ[11] disvā: ajja mayā imam eva kappetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti Kanthakaṃ kappesi. So kappiyamāno va aññāsi: ayaṃ ākappanā ativiya gāḷhā, aññesu divasesu uyyānakīḷāya

[1] S. diṭṭhimānâdisu. [2] S. maṃ. [3] S. gīvato.
[4] S. °pati°. [5] S. turiyāni. [6] S. niddu°.
[7] S. apagatanivatthā. [8] B. *omits*. [9] S. °kuṇapabharitaṃ.
[10] S. uṭṭhāya. [11] S. °rājaṃ.

gamanakāle kappanā viya na hoti, mayhaṃ ayyaputto ajja mahābhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitukāmo bhavissatî ti. Tato tuṭṭhamānaso mahāhasitaṃ hasi. So saddo sakalanagaraṃ pattharitvā gaccheyya. Devatā pana naṃ sannirujjhitvā[1] [2]na kassaci sotuṃ adaṃsu[2].

Bodhisatto pi kho Channaṃ pesetvā puttaṃ tāva passissāmî ti cintetvā tato[3] nisinnapallaṅkato vuṭṭhāya[4] Rāhulamātuyā vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā gabbhadvāraṃ vivari.[5] Tasmiṃ khane antogabbhe gandhatelappadīpo jhāyati. Rāhulamātā sumanamallikâdīnaṃ pupphānaṃ ammaṇamattena abhippakiṇṇe sayane puttassa matthake hatthaṃ ṭhapetvā niddāyati. Bodhisatto ummāre pādaṃ ṭhapetvā ṭhitako va oloketvā sacâhaṃ deviyā hatthaṃ apanetvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhissāmi devī pabujjhissati, evaṃ me gamanantarāyo bhavissati, Buddho hutvā va āgantvā puttaṃ passissāmî ti pāsādatalato otari. Yaṃ pana Jātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ[6]: 'tadā sattâhajāto Rāhulakumāro hotî' ti vuttaṃ, sesaaṭṭhakathāsu natthi. Tasmā idam eva gahetabban ti. Evaṃ Bodhisatto pāsādatalā[7] otaritvā assasamīpaṃ gantvā evam āha: tāta Kanthaka, tvaṃ ajja ekarattiṃ maṃ tāraya, ahaṃ taṃ nissāya Buddho hutvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ tāryissāmî[8] ti, tato ullaṅghitvā Kanthakassa piṭṭhiṃ abhiruhi. Kanthako gīvato paṭṭhāya āyāmena aṭṭhārasahattho hoti tadanucchavikena ubbedhena samannāgato thāmajavasampanno sabbaseto dhotasaṅkhasadiso. So[9] sace haseyya vā pādasaddaṃ vā kareyya saddo sakalanagaraṃ avatthareyya, tasmā devatā attano ānubhāvena tassa yathā na koci suṇāti evaṃ hasitasaddaṃ sannirujjhitvā[10] akkamaṇa-akkamaṇapadavāre[11] hatthatalāni upanāmesuṃ. Bodhisatto assavarassa piṭṭhivemajjhagato Channaṃ assassa vāladhiṃ gāhāpetvā aḍḍharattisamaye mahādvārasamīpaṃ patto. Tadā pana[12] rājā: evaṃ mama putto yāya kāyaci velāya nagaradvāraṃ vivaritvā nikkhamituṃ na sakkhissatî ti dvīsu dvārakavāṭesu ekekaṃ purisasahassena vivaritabbaṃ kārāpesi.[13] Bodhisatto pana thāmabalasampanno hatthigaṇanāya koṭisahassahatthīnaṃ balaṃ[14] dhāreti,[14] purisagaṇanāya dasakoṭisahassapurisānaṃ balaṃ dhāreti. So cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati[15] ajja Kanthakassa piṭṭhe[16] nisinno va vāladhiṃ gahetvā ṭhitena Channena saddhiṃ yeva Kanthakaṃ ūrūhi nippīḷetvā aṭṭhā-

---

[1] S. °nirumbhitvā. [2-2] S. kassaci sotuṃ n' âdaṃsu. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. uṭṭhāya. [5] S. vivaritvā aṭṭhāsi. [6] S. °kathāyā.
[7] S. °talaṃ. [8] S. tārayissaṃ. [9] B. *omits*.
[10] S. °nirumbhitvā. [11] B. akkamaṇapadavāre.
[12] S. kira. [13] S. kāresi. [14] S. *omits*.
[15] S. vivarīyati. [16] S. piṭṭhiyaṃ.

rasahatthubbedhaṃ pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmî ti. Channo pi cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati[1] ahaṃ ayyaputtaṃ khandhe nisīdāpetvā Kanthakaṃ dakkhiṇena hatthena kucchiyaṃ parikkhipanto[2] upakaccantare katvā pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmî ti. Kanthako pi cintesi: sace dvāraṃ na vivarissati[1] ahaṃ attano sāmikaṃ piṭṭhiyaṃ yathā nisinnam eva Channena vāladhiṃ gahetvā ṭhitena saddhiṃ yeva ukkhipitvā pākāraṃ uppatitvā atikkamissāmî ti. Sace dvāraṃ na vivareyya [3]yathācintitam eva tesu tīsu janesu aññataro sampādeyya.[3] Dvāre pana[4] adhivatthā devatā dvāraṃ vivari. Tasmiṃ yeva[4] khaṇe Māro pāpimā Bodhisattaṃ nivattessāmî ti āgantvā ākāse ṭhito āha: Mārisa mā nikkhami,[5] ito te sattame divase cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavissati,[6] dvisahassaparittadīpaparivārānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ rajjaṃ kāressasi, nivatta mārisâ ti[7] āha.[7] Ko si tvan ti. Ahaṃ Vasavattî ti. Māra, jānām' ahaṃ mayhaṃ cakkaratanassa pātubhāvaṃ, anatthiko 'ham rajjena, dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ unnādetvā Buddho bhavissāmî ti āha. Māro: ito 'dāni paṭṭhāya kāmavitakkaṃ vā vyāpādavitakkaṃ vā vihiṃsāvitakkaṃ vā cintitakāle jānissāmî ti otārāpekkho chāyā viya anugacchanto anubandhi.

Bodhisatto pi[8] hatthagataṃ cakkavattirajjaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍetvā mahantena sakkārena nagarā nikkhami. Āsaḷhipuṇṇamāya uttarāsāḷhanakkhatte vattamāne nikkhamitvā ca puna nagaraṃ apaloketukāmo jāto, evañ ca pan' assa citte uppannamatte yeva: Mahāpurisa, na tayā nivattetvā olokanakammaṃ katan ti vadamānā viya Mahāpaṭhavī kulālacakkaṃ viya chijjitvā parivatti. Bodhisatto nagarâbhimukho ṭhatvā nagaraṃ oloketvā tasmiṃ paṭhavipadese[9] Kanthakanivattanacetiyaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā gantabbamaggâbhimukhaṃ Kanthakaṃ katvā pāyāsi mahantena sakkārena uḷārena sirisobhaggena. Tadā kir' assa devatā purato saṭṭhiukkāsahassāni dhārayiṃsu pacchato saṭṭhi dakkhiṇapassato saṭṭhi vāmapassato saṭṭhî ti. Aparā devatā cakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ aparimāṇā ukkā dhārayiṃsu, aparā devatā ca nāgasupaṇṇâdayo ca[10] dibbehi gandhehi mālehi cuṇṇehi dhūpehi pūjayamānā gacchanti, pāricchattakapupphehi c' eva mandāravapupphehi ca ghanameghavuṭṭhikāle dhārāhi viya nabhaṃ nirantaraṃ ahosi. Dibbāni saṅgītāni pavat-

[1] S. vivarīyati. [2] S. °khipitvā.
[3-3] S. tesu tīsu aññataro yathā cintitam eva sampādeyya.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. nikkhama. [6] S. *adds* ti.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. pana.
[9] S. padese. [10] B. *omits*.

tanti, samantato aṭṭhaturiyāni saṭṭhituriyānî ti aṭṭhasaṭṭhituriyasatasahassāni pavattayiṃsu. Tesaṃ saddo samuddakucchiyaṃ meghatthanitakālo viya yugandharakucchiyaṃ sāgaranigghosakālo viya ca vattati. Iminā sirisobhaggena gacchanto Bodhisatto ekaratten' eva tīṇi rajjāni atikkamma tiṃsayojanamatthake Anomānāmanadītīraṃ[1] pāpuṇi.[2] Kim pana asso tato paraṃ gantaṃ na sakkotî ti. No[3] na[3] sakkoti,[3] so hi ekacakkavāḷagabbhaṃ nābhiyā ṭhitacakkassa nemivaṭṭaṃ[4] maddanto viya antantena caritvā pure pātarāsam eva āgantvā attano sampāditaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjituṃ[5] samattho. Tadā pana devanāgasupaṇṇâdīhi ākāse ṭhatvā ossaṭṭhehi gandhamālâdīhi yāva ūruppadesā sañchannaṃ sarīraṃ ākaḍḍhetvā gandhamālājaṭaṃ chindantassa atipapañco ahosi. Tasmā tiṃsayojanamattam eva agamāsi. Atha Bodhisatto nadītīre ṭhatvā Channaṃ pucchi: kiṃ nāmā ayaṃ nadî ti. Anomā nāma devâ ti. Amhākam pi pabbajjā anomā bhavissatî ti paṇhiyā ghaṭṭento assassa saññam adāsi. Asso ca[6] uppatitvā aṭṭhûsabhavitthārāya nadiyā pārimatīre aṭṭhāsi. Bodhisatto assapiṭṭhito oruyha rajatapaṭṭasadise vālukapuḷine[7] ṭhatvā va[8] Channaṃ āmantesi. Samma Channa, tvaṃ mayhaṃ ābharaṇāni c' eva Kanthakañ ca ādāya gaccha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmî ti. Aham pi deva pabbajissāmî ti. Bodhisatto[6]: na labbhā tayā pabbajitum, gacchatha[9](a) tvan ti tikkhattuṃ paṭibāhitvā ābharaṇāni ca Kanthakañ ca paṭicchāpetvā cintesi: ime mayhaṃ kesā samaṇasāruppā na honti, añño Bodhisattassa kese chindituṃ yuttarūpo n' atthi,[10] tato[11] sayam eva khaggena chindissāmî ti dakkhiṇena hatthena asiṃ gaṇhitvā vāmahatthena moliyā saddhiṃ cūḷaṃ gahetvā chindi. Kesā dvaṅgulamattā hutvā dakkhiṇato āvaṭṭamānā[12] sīsaṃ allīyiṃsu, tesaṃ yāvajīvaṃ tad eva pamāṇaṃ ahosi, massū ca tad anurūpaṃ, puna kesamassuohāraṇakiccaṃ nāma nâhosi. Bodhisatto saha moliyā cūḷaṃ gahetvā sac' âhaṃ Sambuddho[13] bhavissāmi ākāse tiṭṭhatu no ce bhūmiyaṃ patatû ti antaḷikkhe khipi. [14]Sā cūḷā yojanapamāṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ[14] abbhuggantvā ākāse aṭṭhāsi.[15] Sakko devarājā dibbacakkhunā oloketvā yojaniyaratanacaṅgoṭakena sampaṭicchitva Tāvatiṃsabhavane Cūḷāmaṇicetiyaṃ nāma patiṭṭhāpesi:

(a) Jā. gaccha.

---

1 S. Anomāya nāma nadiyā°. 2 S. pāpuṇi. 3 B. omits.
4 S. °vaṭṭiṃ. 5 B. bhuñjitvā. 6 B. omits.
7 S. puline. 8 S. omits. 9 S. gacch' eva.
10 S. adds ti. 11 S. so. 12 S. āvattamānā.
13 S. Buddho. 14-14 S. so yojanaṭṭhānaṃ. 15 B. ṭhāsi.

"Chetvāna moliṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ
vehāsayaṃ[1] ukkhipi aggapuggalo,[2]
sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahī
suvaṇṇacaṅgoṭavarena Vāsavo"* ti.

Puna[3] Bodhisatto[3] cintesi: imāni kāsikavatthāni mayhaṃ na samaṇasāruppānī ti. Ath 'assa Kassapabuddhakāle purāṇasahāyako Ghaṭīkāramahābrahmā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ jaraṃ appattena mittabhāvena cintesi: ajja me sahāyako mahābhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhanto samaṇaparikkhāram assa gahetvā gacchissāmī ti.

"Ticīvaraṃ ca patto ca vāsi sūci ca bandhanaṃ
parissāvanena[4] aṭṭh' ete yuttayogassa bhikkhuno"* ti

ime aṭṭhaparikkhāre āharitvā adāsi. Bodhisatto arahattadhajaṃ[5] nivāsetvā uttamapabbajitavesaṃ gaṇhitvā: Channa, tvaṃ mama vacanena mātāpitūnaṃ[6] ārōgyaṃ vadehī ti vatvā uyyojesi. Channo Bodhisattaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Kanthako pana Channena saddhiṃ mantayamānassa Bodhisattassa vacanaṃ suṇanto ṭhatvā n' atthi 'dāni mayhaṃ puna[7] sāmino dassanan ti cintetvā cakkhupathaṃ vijahanto sokaṃ adhivāsetuṃ[8] asakkonto hadayena phalitena kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsabhavane Kanthako nāma devaputto hutvā nibbatti.† Channassa paṭhamaṃ eko va soko ahosi. Kantakassa pana[9] kālakiriyāya dutiyena sokena pīḷito rodanto paridevanto nagaraṃ agamāsi. Bodhisatto pabbajitvā[10]—tasmiṃ yeva padese Anupiyaṃ nāma ambavanaṃ atthi, tattha sattâhaṃ pabbajjāsukhena vītināmetvā—ekadivasen' eva tiṃsayojanamaggaṃ padasā gantvā Rājagahaṃ pāvisi,[11] pavisitvā ca[11] sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Sakalanagaraṃ Bodhisattassa rūpadassanena eva[12] Dhanapālake paviṭṭhe Rājagahaṃ viya ca Asurinde paviṭṭhe Devanagaraṃ viya ca saṅkhobhaṃ agamāsi.[13] Rājapurisā gantvā: deva, evarūpo nāma satto nagare piṇḍikāya[14] carati, devo vā manusso vā nāgo vā supaṇṇo vā asuko nāma eso ti na jānāmâ ti rañño[15] ārocesuṃ. Rājā pāsādatale ṭhatvā Mahāpurisaṃ disvā acchariyabbhutajāto purise āṇāpesi: gacchatha

* BuA., p. 284. † See VvA. 314.

[1] B. vehāsaṃ. [2] S. Sakyapuṅgavo. [3] S. Bodhisatto puna.
[4] S. pasāvanena. [5] S. arahad°. [6] S. pitunnaṃ.
[7] B. pana. [8] B. vasituṃ. [9] S. omits.
[10] S. pana. [11] S. omits. [12] B. omits.
[13] S. āpajji. [14] S. piṇḍāya. [15] B. omits.

bhaṇe vīmaṃsatha, sace amanusso bhavissati nagarā nikkhamitvā antaradhāyissati, sace devatā bhavissati ākāsena gacchissati sace nāgo bhavissati paṭhaviyaṃ nippajjitvā[1] pavisissati,[1] sace manusso bhavissati yathāladdhaṃ bhikkhaṃ paribhuñjissatī[2] ti. Mahāpuriso pi kho missakabhattaṃ saṃharitvā: alaṃ me ettakaṃ yāpanāyâ ti ñatvā paviṭṭhadvāren' eva nagarā nikkhamitvā Paṇḍavapabbatacchāyāyaṃ[3] puratthimâbhimukho[4] nisīditvā āhāraṃ paribhuñjituṃ āraddho.[5] Ath' assa antāni parivattitvā[6] mukhena nikkhamaṇâkārappavattāni[7] ahesuṃ. Tato so tena attabhāvena evarūpassa āhārassa cakkhunâ pi adiṭṭhapubbatāya tena paṭikkūlâhārena aṭṭiyamāno pi evaṃ attanā va attānaṃ ovadi: Siddhattha, tvaṃ sulabhaannapānakule tivassikagandhasālibhojanaṃ nānaggarasehi bhuñjanaṭṭhāne nibbattetvâ[8] pi ekaṃ paṃsukūlikaṃ disvā: kadā nu kho aham pi evarūpo hutvā piṇḍāya caritvā bhuñjissāmi, bhavissati nu kho me so kālo 'ti cintetvā nikkhanto, idāni kiṃ nām' etaṃ karosî ti evaṃ attānaṃ ovaditvā nibbikāro hutvā āhāraṃ paribhuñji. Rājapurisā taṃ[9] pavattiṃ[10] disvā gantvā[10] rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā dūtavacanaṃ sutvā vegena nagarā nikkhamitvā Bodhisattassa santikaṃ gantvā iriyāpathasmiṃ yeva pasīditvā Bodhisattassa sabbaṃ issariyaṃ niyyādesi. Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ mahārāja, vatthukāmehi vā kilesakāmehi vā attho n' atthi, ahaṃ paramâbhisambhodhiṃ patthayanto nikkhanto ti. Rājā anekappakāraṃ yācanto pi tassa cittaṃ alabhitvā: addhā tvaṃ Buddho bhavissasi, Buddhabhūte[11] pana[11] te[11] paṭhamaṃ mama vijitaṃ āgantabban ti paṭiññaṃ gaṇhi. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana:

"pabbajjaṃ kittayissāmi yathā pabbaji Cakkhumâ"*

ti imaṃ Pabbajjāsuttaṃ† saddhiṃ Aṭṭhakathāya‡ oloketvā veditabbo.

Bodhisatto pi[12] kho[12] rañño paṭiññaṃ datvā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Āḷārañ ca Kālāmaṃ Uddakañ ca Rāmaputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā samāpattiyo nibbattetvā: n' âyaṃ maggo bodhiyâ ti tam pi samāpattibhāvanaṃ analaṅkaritvā sadevakassa lokassa attano thāma-

* Sn. 405. † Sn. No. 27 (Mahāvagga, 1).
‡ SnA., *pp.* 381-386 (H., *pp.* 324-327)

[1] S. nimujjitvā gamissati. [2] S. bhuñjissati. [3] B. Paṇḍapabbata°.
[4] S. paratthâbhi°. [5] S. ārabhi. [6] B. vattitvā.
[7] S. °pattāni. [8] S. nibbatto. [9] S. naṃ.
[10] S. *omits.* [11] S. Buddhabhūtena tayā. [12] S. *omits.*

viriyasampannaṃ[1] dassanatthaṃ[1] mahāpadhānaṃ padahitukāmo Uruvelaṃ gantvā: ramaṇīyo[2] vat' âyaṃ bhūmibhāgo 'ti tatth' eva vāsaṃ upagantvā māhapadhānaṃ padahi. Te pi kho Koṇḍaññappamukhā pañca pabbajitā[3] gāmanigamarājadhānīsu bhikkhāya[4] carantā[5] tattha Bodhisattaṃ sampāpuṇiṃsu. Atha naṃ chabbassāni mahāpadhānaṃ padahantaṃ[6] idāni Buddho bhavissati, idāni Buddho bhavissatî ti pariveṇasammajjanâdikāyavattapaṭipattiyā[7] upaṭṭhahamānā santikâvacarā ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto pi kho koṭippattaṃ dukkarakārikaṃ karissāmî ti ekatilataṇḍulâdīhi pi vītināmesi, sabbaso pi āhārûpacchedaṃ akāsi, devatā pi lomakūpehi ojaṃ upasaṃharamānā pakkhipiṃsu. Ath' assa tāya nirāhāratāya paramakasirappattatāya[8] suvaṇṇavaṇṇo[9] pi[9] kāyo[9] kāḷavaṇṇo[10] ahosi. Dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni paṭicchannāni ahesuṃ. App' ekadā ānāpānakajjhānaṃ jhāyanto mahāvedanâbhitunno visaññībhūto[11] caṅkamaṇakoṭiyaṃ patati. Atha naṃ[11] ekaccā devatā: kālaṅkato[12] samaṇo Gotamo ti vadanti, ekaccā: nirāhāratāya mucchito eso ti āhaṃsu,[13] [14]ekaccā-: vihāro tv' eva eso arahatan ti āhaṃsu.[14] Tattha yāsaṃ kālaṅkato[12] ti saññā[13] ahosi tā gantvā Suddhodanamahārājassa[15] ārocesuṃ: tumhākaṃ putto kālaṅkato[12] ti. Mama putto Buddho hutvā kālaṅkato[12] nu[16] kho[16] udāhu[16] ahutvā ti. Buddho bhavituṃ nâsakkhi, padhānabhūmiyaṃ yeva patitvā kālaṅkato[12] ti. Idaṃ sutvā rājā: n' âhaṃ saddahāmi, mama puttassa bodhiṃ appatvā kālakiriyā nāma n' atthî ti[16] paṭikkhipi. Kasmā pana[13] rājā na saddahatī ti. Kāladevalatāpasassa vandāpanadivase[17] jamburukkhamūle ca pāṭihāriyānaṃ diṭṭhattā.

Puna Bodhisatte saññaṃ paṭilabhitvā uṭṭhite tā devatā āgantvā[18] arogo te, mahārāja, putto ti ārocesuṃ.[19] Rāja: jānām' ahaṃ mama[20] puttassa amaraṇabhāvan ti vadesi. Mahāsattassa chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ[21] karontassa ākāse gaṇṭhikaraṇakālo viya ahosi. So: ayaṃ dukkarakārikā nāma bodhāya maggo na hotî ti oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āhāretuṃ gāmanigamesu piṇḍāya caritvā āhāraṃ āhari. Ath' assa dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇāni pākatikāni akesuṃ, kāyo pi[22] suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ahosi. Pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū: ayaṃ chabbassāni

---

[1] S. sandassanatthaṃ. [2] S. ramaṇīyo. [3] S. °vaggiyā.
[4] B. bhikkhā. [5] S. caramānā. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. °kāyapaṭipattiyā. [8] S. °kasimānam patto, Svl. kasirappatto.
[9] B. suvaṇṇakāyo. [10] S. kāla°. [11] B. *omits*.
[12] S. kālakato. [13] S. *omits*. [14-14] B. *omits*.
[15] S. Suddhodanaraññ**o**. [16] B. *omits*. [17] B. vandanāpana°.
[18] B. gantvā. [19] S. ārocente. [20] S. *omits*.
[21] S. °kāriyaṃ. [22] S. *omits*.

dukkarakārikaṃ karonto pi sabbaññutaṃ paṭivijjhituṃ nāsakkhi. idāni gāmanigamâdîsu[1] piṇḍāya caritvā oḷārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharayamāno kiṃ sakkhissati, bāhuliko esa, padhānavibbhanto, sîsaṃ nahāyitukāmassa ussāvabindutakkanaṃ viya amhākuṃ etassa santikā visesatakkanaṃ, kiṃ no iminâ ti Mahāpurisaṃ pahāya attano attano pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā aṭṭhārasayojanamaggaṃ gantvā Isipatanaṃ pavisiṃsu.

Tena kho pana samayena Uruveḷāyaṃ[2] Senāninigame[3] Senānikuṭimbikassa[3] gehe nibbattā Sujātā nāma dārikā vayappattā ekasmiṃ nigrodharukkhe patthanaṃ akāsi: sac' âhaṃ samajātikaṃ kulagharaṃ gantvā paṭhamagabbhe puttaṃ labhissāmi anusaṃvaccharaṃ te satasahassapariccāgena balikammaṃ karissāmî ti. Tassā sā patthanā samijjhi. Sā Mahāsattassa dukkarakārikaṃ karontassa chaṭṭhe vasse paripuṇṇe[4] Visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ[4] balikammaṃ kātukāmā hutvā puretaraṃ yeva[5] dhenusahassaṃ laṭṭhimadhukavane[6] carāpetvā tāsaṃ khīraṃ pañcadhenusatāni pāyetvā tāsaṃ khīraṃ aḍḍhatiyāni ca[7] satāni câ[7] ti evaṃ yāva soḷasannaṃ dhenūnaṃ khīraṃ aṭṭha dhenuyo pivanti tāva khīrassa bahalatarañ ca madhuratarañ ca ojāvantatarañ ca patthayamānā khīraparivattanaṃ nāma akāsi. Sā Visākhāpuṇṇamadivase[8] pāto' va balikammaṃ karissāmî ti rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya tā aṭṭhadhenuyo duhāpesi. Vacchakā dhenūnaṃ thanamūlaṃ na[9] āgamaṃsu.[9] Thanamūle pana navabhājanesu upanītamattesu attano dhammatāya khīradhārā paggharimsu. [10]Taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā Sujātā sahatthen' eva khīraṃ gahetvā navabhājane pakkhipitvā sahatthen' eva[11] aggiṃ katvā pacituṃ ārabhi. Tasmiṃ pāyāse paccamāne mahantamahantâ bubbulā[12] uṭṭhahitvā dakkhiṇâvattā hutvā sañcaranti, ekaphusitam pi bahi na uppatati, uddhanato appamattako pi dhūmo na uṭṭhahati, Tasmiṃ samaye Cattāro[13] Lokapālā āgantvā uddhane ārakkhaṃ gaṇhiṃsu. Mahābrahmā chattaṃ dhāresi. Sakko alātāni samānento aggiṃ jālesi. Devatā dvisahassadīpaparivāresu catusu mahādīpesu devamanussānaṃ[14] upakappanaojaṃ attano devânubhāvena daṇḍakabaddhaṃ madhupaṭalaṃ[15] pīḷetvā madhuṃ[16] gaṇhamānā viya saṃharitvā tattha pakkhi-

---

[1] B. nigamâdîsu, S. gāmâdîsu.
[2] S. Uruvelāyaṃ.
[3] B. Senanigame Senakuṭimbikassa.
[4] S. paripuṇṇavisākhapuṇṇamāya.
[5] S. eva.
[6] B. °madhuvane.
[7] B. *omits*.
[8] S. visākha.
[9] S. n' āgamiṃsu.
[10] S. *has* sā *before* taṃ.
[11] B. *omits*.
[12] B. bubbuḷā.
[13] S. Cattārā.
[14] S. devānañ ca manussānañ ca.
[15] S. madhū°.
[16] S. madhu.

piṃsu. Aññesu hi kālesu devatā kabaḷe[1] kabaḷe[1] ojā pakkhipanti, sambodhiṃpattadivase[2] ca parinibbānadivase ca ukkhaliyaṃ yeva pakkhipiṃsu. Sujātā ekadivase va tattha attano pākaṭāni anekāni acchariyāni disvā Puṇṇaṃ nāma dāsiṃ āmantesi: amma, Puṇṇe, ajja amhākaṃ devatā ativiya pasannā, mayā hi ettake kāle evarūpaṃ acchariyaṃ na diṭṭhapubbaṃ, vegena gantvā devaṭṭhānaṃ paṭijaggāhî ti. Sā: sādhu ayye ti tassā vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā turitaturitā rukkhamūlaṃ agamāsi. Bodhisatto pi kho tasmiṃ rattibhāge pañcamahāsupine disvā pariganhanto: nissaṃsayaṃ ajj' âhaṃ Buddho bhavissāmî ti katasanniṭṭhāno tassā rattā[3] accayena katasarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhācārakālaṃ āgamayamāno pāto ' va āgantvā[4] tasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi attano pabhāya sakalarukkhamūlaṃ obhāsayamāno. Atha kho sā Puṇṇā āgantvā[5] addasa Bodhisattaṃ rukkhamūle pācīnalokadhātuṃ olokayamānaṃ nisinnaṃ sarīrato c' assa nikkhantāhi pabhāhi sakalarukkhaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ, disvān'[6] assā[6] etad ahosi: ajja amhākaṃ devatā rukkhato oruyha sahatthen' eva balikammaṃ paṭicchituṃ nisinnā maññe ti ubbegappattā hutvā vegena āgantvā Sujātāya etam atthaṃ ārocesi. Sujātā tassā vacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhamānasā hutvā: ajja 'dāni paṭṭhāya mama jeṭṭhadhītuṭṭhāne tiṭṭhāhî ti dhītu anucchavikaṃ sabbālaṅkāraṃ adāsi. Yasmā pana Buddhabhāvaṃ pāpuṇanadivase[7] satasahassagghanikā ekā[8] suvaṇṇapāti laddhuṃ vaṭṭati tasmā sā suvaṇṇapātiyā pāyāsaṃ pakkhipissāmî ti cittaṃ uppādetvā satasahassagghanikaṃ suvaṇṇapātim nīharāpetvā tattha pāyāsaṃ pakkhipitukāmā pakkabhājanaṃ āvajjesi. Sabbo pāyāso padumapattato udakaṃ viya nivattitvā[9] pātiyaṃ patiṭṭhāsi, ekapātipūramatto va[10] ahosi. Sā taṃ pātiṃ aññāya pātiyā paṭikujjitvā[11] odātavatthena veṭhetvā sayaṃ sabbâlaṅkārehi attabhāvaṃ alaṅkaritvā taṃ pātiṃ attano sīse ṭhapetvā mahantena ānubhāvena nigrodharukkhamūlaṃ[12] gantvā Bodhisattaṃ disvā balavasomanassajātā rukkhadevatā ti saññāya diṭṭhaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya onatonatā gantvā sīsato pātiṃ otāretvā vivaritvā suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena gandhapupphavāsitaṃ udakaṃ gahetvā Bodhisattaṃ upagantvā aṭṭhāsi. Ghaṭīkāramahābrahmunā[13] dinno[14] mattikāpatto ettakaṃ kālaṃ Bodhisattaṃ avijahitvā tasmiṃ khaṇe adassanaṃ gato. Bodhisatto pattaṃ apassanto dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā udakaṃ sam-

[1] S. kabale kabale.
[2] S. °bodhi-°.
[3] S. rattiyā
[4] S. gantvā.
[5] S. *omits.*
[6] S. disvā tassā.
[7] S. pāpunana°.
[8] S. eva.
[9] S. anivattitvā.
[10] B. *omits.*
[11] S. °kujjetvā.
[12] S. nigrodhamūlaṃ.
[13] S. °brahmuṇā.
[14] S. dinna-°.

paṭicchi. Sujātā sah' eva pātiyā pāyāsaṃ Mahāpurisassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Mahāpuriso Sujātaṃ olokesi. Sā ākāraṃ sallakkhetvā: ayya, mayā tumhākaṃ pariccattaṃ taṃ[1] gaṇhitvā yathāruciṃ karothâ ti vanditvā: yathā mayhaṃ manoratho nipphanno evaṃ tumhākam pi nipphajjatû ti vatvā satasahassagghanikam pi suvaṇṇapātiṃ purāṇakapattaṃ viya pariccajitvā anapekkhā va pakkāmi. Bodhisatto pi kho nisinnaṭṭhānā vuṭṭhāya[2] rukkhaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pātiṃ ādāya Nerañjarāya[3] tīraṃ gantvā anekesaṃ Bodhisattasatasahassānaṃ abhisambujjhanadivase otaritvā—nahānaṭṭhānaṃ Supatitthaṃ[4] nāma atthi, tassa tīre pātiṃ ṭhapetvā Supatitthe otaritvā—nahātvā anekabuddhasatasahassānaṃ nivāsanaṃ arahattadhajaṃ[5] nivāsetvā puratthâbhimukho nisīditvā ekaṭṭhitālapakkappamāṇe ekûnapaṇṇāsa piṇḍe katvā sabbaṃ appodakamadhupāyāsaṃ paribhuñji. So yeva hi[6] assa Buddhabhūtassa sattasattâhaṃ bodhimaṇḍe vasantassa ekūnapaṇṇāsadivasāni āhāro ahosi, ettakaṃ kālaṃ añño āhāro n' atthi, na nahānaṃ na mukhadhovanaṃ, na sarīravalañjo, jhānasukhena maggasukhena[7] phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmesi. Taṃ pana pāyāsaṃ bhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātiṃ gahetvā sac' âhaṃ ajja Buddho bhavissāmi ayaṃ pāti paṭisotaṃ gacchatu, no ce bhavissāmi anusotaṃ gacchatû ti vatvā nadīsote pakkhipi. Sā sotaṃ chindamānā nadīmajjhaṃ gantvā majjhaṭṭhānen' eva javasampanno asso viya asītihatthamattaṭṭhānaṃ paṭisotaṃ gantvā ekasmiṃ āvaṭṭe nimujjitvā kālanāgarājabhavanaṃ gantvā tiṇṇaṃ Buddhānaṃ paribhogapātiyo kilīkilī ti[8] ravam[9] kārayamānā paharitvā[10] tāsaṃ sabbaheṭṭhimā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Kālanāgarājā: taṃ saddaṃ sutvā: hiyyo eko Buddho nibbatti, puna ajja eko nibbatto ti vatvā anekehi padasatehi thutiyo[11] vadamāno uṭṭhāsi. Tassa kira mahāpaṭhaviyā ekayojanatigāvutappamāṇaṃ[12] nabhaṃ pūretvā ārohanakālo ajja vā hiyyo vā ti[13] sadiso ahosi.

Bodhisatto pi nadītīramhi supupphitasālavane divāvihāraṃ katvā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ pupphānaṃ vaṇṭato[13] muñcanakāle devatāhi alaṅkatena aṭṭhûsabhavitthārena maggena sīho viya vijambhamāno bodhirukkhâbhimukho pāyāsi. Nāgayakkhasupaṇṇâdayo dibbehi gandhapupphâdīhi pūjayiṃsu, dibbasaṅgītāni pavattayiṃsu, dasasahassīlokadhātu ekagandhā ekamālā ekasādhukārā ahosi. Tasmiṃ samaye Sotthiyo nāma tiṇahārako tiṇaṃ ādāya paṭipathe gacchanto Mahā-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. uṭṭhāya. [3] S. Nerañjarā-°.
[4] S. Supatiṭṭhitatitthaṃ. [5] S. arahad°. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] B. *omits*. [9] S. rāvaṃ.
[10] B. saṃharitvā. [11] S. thutiṃ. [12] S. °pamāṇaṃ. [13] B. *omits*.

purisassa ākāraṃ ñatvā aṭṭhatiṇamuṭṭhiyo adāsi. Bodhisatto tiṇaṃ gahetvā bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha dakkhiṇadisābhāge uttarâbhimukho aṭṭhāsi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe dakkhiṇacakkavāḷaṃ osīditvā heṭṭhā avīcisampattaṃ viya ahosi. Uttaracakkavāḷaṃ ullaṅghetvā uparibhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi. Bodhisatto idaṃ sambodhiṃ pāpuṇanaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā puratthimâbhimukho aṭṭhāsi. Tato pacchimacakkavāḷaṃ osīditvā heṭṭhā avīcisampattaṃ viya ahosi, puratthimacakkavāḷaṃ ullaṅghetvā uparibhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi, ṭhitaṭhitaṭṭhāne[1] kir' assa nemivaṭṭipariyante akkantaṃ nābhiyā[2] patiṭṭhitamahāsakaṭacakkaṃ viya mahāpaṭhavī onatunnatā ahosi. Bodhisatto: idam pi sambodhipāpuṇanaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto uttaradisābhāgaṃ gantvā dakkhiṇâbhimukho aṭṭhāsi. Tato uttaracakkavāḷaṃ osīditvā heṭṭhā avīcisampattaṃ viya ahosi, dakkhiṇacakkavāḷaṃ ullaṅgetvā uparibhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi. Bodhisatto[3] idam pi sambodhipāpuṇanaṭṭhānaṃ na bhavissati maññe ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto puratthimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā pacchimâbhimukho atthāsi. Puratthimadisābhāge pana sabbabuddhānaṃ pallaṅkaṭṭhānaṃ ahosi, taṃ n' eva-cchambhati na kampati. Mahāsatto[4]: idaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ avijahitaṃ acalaṭṭhānaṃ kilesapañjaraviddhaṃsanaṭṭhānan[5] ti ñatvā tāni tiṇāni agge gahetvā cālesi. Tāvad eva cuddasahattho pallaṅko ahosi. Tāni pi kho tiṇāni tathārūpena saṇṭhānena saṇṭhahiṃsu yathārūpesu kusalo cittakāro vā potthakāro vā ālikhitum pi samattho n' atthi. Bodhisatto bodhikkhandaṃ piṭṭhito katvā puratthâbhimukho daḷhamānaso hutvā:

"Kāmaṃ taco nhāru[6] ca aṭṭhi ca avasussatu,[7]
upasussatu nissesaṃ sarīre[8] maṃsalohitan" ti,

na tv-evâhaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ appatvā imaṃ pallaṅkam bhindissāmî ti asanisatasannipātenâ pi abhejjarūpaṃ aparājitapallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Tasmiṃ samaye Māro pāpimā: Siddhatthakumāro mayhaṃ vasaṃ atikkamitukāmo, na dāni 'ssa atikkamituṃ dassāmî ti Mārabalassa santikaṃ gantvā etam atthaṃ ārocetvā Māraghosanaṃ nāma ghosāpetvā Mārabalaṃ ādāya nikkhami. Sā Mārasenā Mārassa purato dvādasayojanāni[9] hoti, dakkhiṇato ca vāmato ca dvādasayojanāni,[10] pacchato cakkavāḷapariyantaṃ katvā ṭhitā, uddhaṃ nava-

---

[1] B. ṭhitaṭṭhāne. [2] S. nābhi-°. [3] B. adds pi.
[4] S. Bodhisatto. [5] B. °viddhaṃsanan. [6] S. nahāru.
[7] S. avasissatu. [8] S. sarīra°. [9] B. °yojanā.
[10] B. °yojanā, S. adds hoti.

yojanubbhedhā hoti, tassā unnadantiyā unnādasaddo yojanasahassato paṭṭhāya paṭhavīudriyanasaddo viya suyyati.[1] Atha Māro devaputto diyaḍḍhayojanasatikaṃ girimekhalaṃ nāma hatthiṃ abhirūhitvā bāhusahassaṃ māpetvā nānâvudhāni[2] aggahesi. Avasesāya pi Māraparisāya dve janā ekaparisā[3] ekasadisaṃ āvudhaṃ[4] gaṇhantā n' âhesuṃ. Nānāvaṇṇā nānappakāramukhā hutvā nānâvudhāni[5] gaṇhantā Bodhisattaṃ ajjhottharamānā āgamiṃsu. Dasasahassacakkavāḷe devatā pana Mahāsattassa thutiyo vadamānā aṭṭhaṃsu. Sakko devarājā Vijayuttarasaṅkhaṃ dhamamāno aṭṭhāsi, so kira saṅkho vīsaṃhatthasatiko hoti, sakiṃ vātaṃ gāhāpetvā dhamamāno cattāro māse saddaṃ karitvā nissaddo hoti. Mahākālanāgarājā atirekapadasatena vaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇanto[6] va aṭṭhāsi. Mahābrahmā setacchattaṃ dhārayamāno aṭṭhāsi. Mārabale pana Bodhimaṇḍaṃ upasaṅkamante tesu[7] eko pi ṭhātuṃ nâsakkhi, sammukhasammukhaṭṭhānen' eva palāyiṃsu. Kālo nāma nāgarājâ pi paṭhaviyaṃ nimujjitvā pañcayojanasatikaṃ Mandiranāgabhavanaṃ[8] gantvā ubhohi hatthehi mukhaṃ pidahitvā nipanno. Sakko devarājâ pi Vijayuttarasaṅkhaṃ piṭṭhiyaṃ katvā cakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Mahābrahmā setacchattaṃ koṭiyaṃ[9] gahetvā[9] Brahmalokam eva agamāsi. Ekadevatâ pi ṭhātuṃ samatthā nāma nâhosi. Mahāpuriso pana ekako va nisīdi. Māro pi attano parisaṃ āha: tātā,[10] Suddhodanaputtena Siddhatthena sadiso añño puriso nāma n' atthi, mayaṃ sammukhā yuddhaṃ dātuṃ na sakkhissāma, pacchābhāgena dassāmâ[11] ti. Mahāpuriso pi tīṇi passāni oloketvā sabbadevatānaṃ palātattā suññāni addasa. Puna uttarapassena Mārabalaṃ ajjhottaramānaṃ disvā: ayaṃ ettako jano maṃ ekakaṃ sandhāya mahantaṃ vāyāmaṃ karoti, imasmiṃ ṭhāne mayhaṃ mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā añño vā koci ñātako n' atthi, imā pana dasapāramiyo va mayhaṃ dīgharattaṃ puttaparijanasadisā, tasmā mayā pāramiyo va balaggaṃ katvā pāramīsatthen' eva paharitvā ayaṃ[12] balakāyo[12] mayā[12] viddhaṃsetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti dasapāramiyo āvajjamāno nisīdi. Atha Māro devaputto vāten' eva Siddhatthaṃ palāpessāmî ti vātamaṇḍalaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi. Taṃ khaṇaṃ[13] yeva[13] puratthimâdibhedā vātā samuṭṭhahitvā aḍḍhayojanadviyojanatiyojanappamāṇāni pabbatakūṭāni padāḷetvā[14] vanagaccharukkhâdīni

---

[1] S. sūyati. [2] S. °āyudhāni. [3] S. ekasadisā.
[4] S. āyudhaṃ. [5] S. °āyudhāni. [6] S. vadanto.
[7] S. tesaṃ. [8] S. Mañjerika°.
[9] S. cakkavāḷakoṭiyaṃ ṭhapetvā. [10] B. tāta.
[11] B. dassāmi. [12] S. imaṃ balakāyaṃ.
[13] S. khaṇañ ñ-eva. [14] B. paḷāletvā.

uddhaṃmūlāni[a] katvā samantā gāmanigame cuṇṇavicuṇṇe[1] kātuṃ samatthâ pi Mahāpurisassa puññatejena vihatânubhāvā Bodhisattaṃ patvā Bodhisattassa cīvarakaṇṇamattam pi cāletuṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu. Tato: udakena ajjhottharitvā māressāmî ti mahāvassaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi, tassânubhāvena uparūpari satapaṭalasahassapaṭalâdibhedā valāhakā[2] uṭṭhahitvā vassiṃsu, vuṭṭhidhārāvegena paṭhavī chiddā ahosi, vanarukkhādīnaṃ uparibhāgena mahāogho āgantvā Mahāsattassa cīvare ussāvabindhugāhaṇamattam[b] pi temetum n' âsakkhi. Tato pāsāṇavassaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi, mahantāni mahantāni pabbatakūṭāni dhūmāyantāni pajjalantāni ākāsen' âgantvā Bodhisattaṃ patvā dibbamālāguḷabhāvaṃ āpajjiṃsu. Tato paharaṇavassaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi. Ekato dhārā ubhato dhārā asisattikhurappādayo dhūmāyantā pajjalantā ākāsen' âgantvā Bodhisattaṃ patvā dibbāni pupphāni ahesuṃ. Tato aṅgāravassaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi, kiṃsukavaṇṇā aṅgārā ākāsenâgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle dibbapupphāni hutvā vikiriṃsu. Tato kukkuḷavassaṃ[3] samuṭṭhāpesi, accuṇṇo aggivaṇṇo kukkuḷo[4] ākāsen' âgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle candanacuṇṇaṃ hutvā nipatati.[5] Tato vālukāvassaṃ samuṭṭhâpesi, atisukhumavālukā dhūmāyantā pajjalantā ākāsen' âgantvā Mahāsattassa pādamūle dibbapupphāni hutvā nipatiṃsu. Tato kalalavassaṃ samuṭṭhāpesi. Taṃ kalalaṃ dhūmāyantaṃ pajjalantaṃ ākāsen' âgantvā Bodhisattassa pādamūle dibbavilepanaṃ hutvā nipatati.[6] Tato iminā bhiṃsetvā Siddhatthaṃ palāpessāmî ti andhakāraṃ samuṭṭhāpesi, taṃ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ andhakāraṃ viya mahātamaṃ hutvā Bodhisattaṃ patvā suriyappabhāvihataṃ[7] viya andhakāraṃ antaradhāyi.

Evaṃ so Māro imāhi navahi vātaudakapāsāṇapaharaṇaaṅgārakukkuḷavālukākalalandhakāravuṭṭhīhi[8] Bodhisattaṃ palāpetuṃ asakkonto: kiṃ bhaṇe tiṭṭhatha, imaṃ Siddhatthakumāraṃ gaṇhatha hanatha palāpethâ ti attano parisaṃ āṇāpetvā sayam pi Girimekhalassa hatthino khandhe nisinno cakkâvudhaṃ[9] ādāya Bodhisattaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: Siddhattha, uṭṭhehi etasmā pallaṅkā, nâyaṃ tuyhaṃ pāpuṇāti, mayhaṃ eso pāpuṇātî ti āha. Mahāsatto tassa vacanaṃ sutvā avoca: Māra n' eva tayā dasapāramiyo pūritā, na upapāramiyo, na paramatthapāramiyo, na pi pañcamahāpariccāgā pariccattā, na ñātatthacariyā na lokatthacariyā na buddhacariyā pūritā,[10] sabbā

---

[a] Jā. ummūletvā. [b] Jā. binduṭhāna°.

---

[1] S. °vicuṇṇaṃ. [2] S. vaḷāhakā. [3] S. kukkula°. [4] S. kukkulo. [5] S. nipati. [6] S. pati. [7] B. vihitaṃ. [8] S. vātavassa°, °kukkula°. [9] S. °āyudhaṃ. [10] B. pūriyā.

tā mayā yeva pūritā. Tasmā n' āyaṃ pallaṅko tuyhaṃ pāpuṇāti, mayham eva so pāpuṇātī ti. Māro kuddho kodhavegaṃ asahanto Mahāpurisassa cakkāvudhaṃ[1] vissajjesi, taṃ tassa pāramiyo āvajjantass' eva uparibhāge mālāvitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Taṃ kira khuradhāraṃ cakkâvudhaṃ[1] aññadā tena kuddhena vissaṭṭhaṃ ekagghanapāsāṇatthambhe vaṃsakaḷīro[2] viya chindantaṃ gacchati. Idāni pana[3] tasmiṃ mālāvitānaṃ hutvā ṭhite avasesā Māraparisā: idāni Siddhattho pallaṅkato vuṭṭhāya palāyissatī ti mahantamahantāni selakūṭāni vissajjesuṃ, tāni pi Mahāpurisassa pāramiyo āvajjentassa mālāguḷabhāvaṃ āpajjitvā bhūmiyaṃ patiṃsu. Devatā cakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ṭhitā gīvaṃ pasāretvā sīsaṃ ukkhipitvā: naṭṭho vata bho Siddhatthakumārassa rūpaggappatto attabhāvo, kin nu kho karissatī ti olokenti. Tato Bodhisatto pūritapāramīnaṃ Bodhisattānaṃ abhisambujjhanadivase pattapallaṅko mayhaṃ pāpuṇātī ti vatvā ṭhitaṃ Māraṃ āha: Māra, tuyhaṃ dānassa dinnabhāve ko sakkhī ti. Māro: ime ettakā va janā sakkhino ti Mārabalâbhimukhaṃ hatthaṃ pasāresi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Māraparisāya, ahaṃ[3] sakkhi,[3] ahaṃ sakkhî ti pavattasaddo paṭhaviudrīyanasaddasadiso ahosi. Atha Māro Mahâpurisaṃ āha: Siddhattha, tuyhaṃ dānassa dinnabhāve ko sakkhî ti. Mahāpuriso: tuyhaṃ tāva dānassa dinnabhāve sacetanā sakkhino, mayhaṃ pana imasmiṃ ṭhāne[4] sacetano koci sakkhi nāma n' atthi, tiṭṭhatu tāva me avasesaattabhāvesu dinnadānaṃ, Vessantaratthabhāve pana ṭhatvā mayhaṃ sattasatakamahādānassa tāva dinnabhāve acetanâ pi ayaṃ ghanamahāpaṭhavī sakkhî ti cīvaragabbhantarato[5] dakkhiṇahatthaṃ abhinīharitvā: Vessantarattabhāve ṭhatvā mayhaṃ[6] sattasatakamahādānassa dinnabhāve tvaṃ sakkhī na sakkhî ti mahāpaṭhaviyâbhimukhaṃ hatthaṃ pasāresi. Mahāpaṭhavī: ahaṃ te tadā sakkhî ti virāvasatena[7] virāvasahassena[8] virāvasatasahassena[8] Mārabalaṃ avattharamānā[9] viya unnadi. Tato Mahāpurise: dinnaṃ te Siddhattha, mahādānaṃ uttamadānan ti Vessantaradānaṃ sammasante diyaḍḍhayojanasatiko Girimekhalahatthī jannukehi patiṭṭhāsi. Māraparisā disāvidisā palāyiṃsu, dve ekamaggena gatā nāma n' atthi, sīsābharaṇāni c' eva nivatthavasanāni ca chaḍḍetvā sammukhasammukhadisāhi yeva palāyiṃsu. Tato devasaṅghā palāyamānaṃ Mārabalaṃ disvā: Mārassa parājayo jāto, Siddhatthakumārassa jayo, jayapūjaṃ karissāmâ

---

[1] S. °āyudhaṃ. [2] S. °kaḷīre. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. *misprint* ṭhane. [5] B. cīvarabbhantarato.
[6] S. mayā. [7] B. *omits*.
[8] B. virava, [9] B. atthara°,

ti 'devatā devatānaṃ nāgā nāgānaṃ supaṇṇā supaṇṇānaṃ' brahmāno brahmānaṃ[1] ghosetvā[(a)] gandhamālādihatthā Mahāpurisassa santikaṃ bodhipallaṅkaṃ āgamiṃsu.[2] Evaṃ gatesu pana[3] tesu[3]:

"* (1) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo,
ugghosayuṃ[4] bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā
Jayaṃ tadā devagaṇā[4] Mahesino.

(2) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo
ugghosayuṃ[5] bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā
jayaṃ tadā nāgagaṇā Mahesino.

(3) Yayo hi Buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ
Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo.
ugghosayuṃ bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā
supaṇṇasaṅghâ pi[6] jayaṃ Mahesino.

(4) Jayo hi Buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ
Marassa ca pāpimato parājayo,
ugghosayuṃ bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā
jayaṃ tadā brahmagaṇā mahesino" ti

avasesā dasasu cakkavāḷasahassesu devatā mālāgandhavilepanehi pūjayamānā nānappakārā ca thutiyo vadamānā aṭṭhaṃsu.

Evaṃ dharamāne yeva suriye Mahāpuriso Mārabalaṃ vidhametvā cīvarûpari patamānehi Bodhirukkhaṅkurehi rattapavāḷadaḷehi viya pūjayamāno[7] paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ[8] anussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiccasamuppāde ñāṇaṃ otāresi. Ath' assa dvādasapadikaṃ paccayâkāraṃ vaṭṭavivaṭṭavasena anulomapaṭilomato sammasantassa[(b)] dasasahassī lokadhātu udakapariyantaṃ katvā dvādasakkhattuṃ saṅkampi. Mahāpurise pana dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ unnādetvā aruṇuggamanavelāya

---

(a) Jā. pesetvā. * S. *gives these stanzas in this order:* 2, 3, 1, 4. Jā. same.
(b) Jā. sammasantassa sammasantassa.

1-1 S. nāgā nāgānaṃ supaṇṇā supaṇṇānaṃ devatā devatānaṃ brahmāno brāhmānaṃ.
2 S. agamaṃsu. 3 S. *omits.* 4 B. °gahaṇā.
5 S. *misprint :* ugghesayuṃ. 6 B. *omits.*
7 S. pūjiyamāno. 8 S °nivāsânussatiñāṇaṃ.

sabbaññutañāṇaṃ paṭivijjhante sakaladasasahassīlokadhātu alaṅkatapaṭiyattā ahosi. Pācīnacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā[1] pacchimacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ[2] paharanti, tathā pacchimacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā[1] pācīnacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ[2] paharanti. Dakkhiṇacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā[1] uttaracakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ[2] paharanti. Uttaracakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiyaṃ ussāpitānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā[1] dakkhiṇacakkavāḷamukhavaṭṭiṃ[2] paharanti. Paṭhavitale ussāpitānaṃ pana dhajānaṃ paṭākā[1] Brahmalokaṃ āhacca aṭṭhaṃsu. Brahmaloke baddhānaṃ dhajānaṃ paṭākā[3] paṭhavitale patiṭṭhiṃsu. Dasasahassesu cakkavāḷesu pupphûpagarukkhā pupphaṃ gaṇhiṃsu, phalûpagarukkhā phalapiṇḍibhārabhāritā ahesuṃ, khandesu khandapadumāni pupphiṃsu, sākhāsu ca[4] sākhāpadumāni, latāsu latāpadumāni, ākāse olambakapadumāni, ghanamālālatāni[5] bhinditvā uparûpari satapattāni[6] hutvā daṇḍakapadumāni uṭṭhahiṃsu, dasasahassīlokadhātu vaṭṭetvā vissaṭṭhamālāguḷo[7] viya susanthatapupphasanthāro viya ca pupphâbhikiṇṇā ahosi, cakkavāḷantaresu aṭṭhayojanasahassalokantarikanirayā[8] sattasuriyappabhāhi[9] pi anobhāsitapubbā tadā ekobhāsā[10] ahesuṃ, caturâsītiyojanasahassagambhīro mahāsamuddo madhurodako ahosi, nadiyo na-ppavattiṃsu, jaccandā rūpāni passiṃsu, jātibadhirā saddaṃ suṇiṃsu, jātipīṭhasappino padasā gacchiṃsu, andubandhanâdīni chijjitvā patiṃsu. Evaṃ aparimāṇen'[11] api sirivibhavena pūjiyamāno Mahāpuriso anekappakāresu acchariyadhammesu pātubhūtesu sabbaññutaṃ paṭivijjhitvā sabbabuddhehi avijahitaṃ udānaṃ udānesi:

"Anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissaṃ anibbisaṃ,
gahakārakaṃ gavesanto dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ.

Gahakāraka diṭṭho' si puna gehaṃ na kāhasi,

sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhitaṃ,
visaṅkhāragataṃ cittaṃ taṇhānaṃ khayam ajjhagā "* ti.

Iti Tusitapurato paṭṭhāya yāva ayaṃ bodhimaṇḍe[a] sabbaññutappatti ettakaṃ ṭhānaṃ Avidūrenidānaṃ nāmâ ti veditabbaṃ.

* Dh. 153, 154 (Jā. i, 76).

[a] Jā. bodhimaṇḍasmiṃ hi.

[1] S. pāṭākānaṃ koṭiyo.
[2] S. °vaṭṭiyaṃ.
[3] S. patākānaṃ koṭiyo.
[4] B. omits.
[5] S. silātalāni.
[6] S. sattasatta.
[7] S. °guḷaṃ.
[8] S. niraye.
[9] S. sattā suriya°.
[10] B. ekobhāso.
[11] S. aparimāṇena.

[III. SANTIKENIDĀNAM]

Santikenidānaṃ pana "ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Savatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme," "Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyan" ti ca evaṃ tesu tesu ṭhānesu viharato tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ṭhāne yeva labbhatî ti vuttaṃ, kiñcâpi evaṃ vuttaṃ atha kho pana tam pi ādito paṭṭhāya evaṃ veditabbaṃ. Udānañ ca[1] udānetvā nisinnassa Bhagavato etad ahosi: ahaṃ kappasatasahassâdhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni imassa pallaṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāviṃ, ettakaṃ me kālaṃ imass' eva pallaṅkassa kāraṇā alaṅkatasīsaṃ gīvāya chinditvā dinnaṃ, suañjitāni akkhīni hadayamaṃsañ ca uppāṭetvā[2] dinnaṃ,[2] Jālīkumārasadisā[3] puttā Kaṇhājināsadisā dhītaro Maddidevisadisā bhariyāyo ca paresaṃ dāsatthāya dinnā, ayaṃ me pallaṅko jayapallaṅko varapallaṅko,[4] ettha me nisinnassa saṅkappā paripuṇṇā, na tāva ito vuṭṭhahissāmî ti anekakoṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo samāpajjento sattâhaṃ tatth' eva nisīdi, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: "Atha kho Bhagavā sattâhaṃ ekapallaṅkena nisīdi vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedî" ti. Atha ekaccānaṃ devatānaṃ: ajjâpi nūna Siddhatthassa kattabbakiccaṃ atthi, pallaṅkasmiṃ hi ālayaṃ na vijahatî ti parivitakko udapādi. Satthā devatānaṃ parivitakkaṃ ñatvā tāsaṃ vitakkavūpasamanatthaṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Mahābodhimaṇḍe hi katapāṭihāriyañ ca ñātisamāgame katapāṭihāriyañ ca Pāṭikaputtasamāgame katapāṭihāriyaṃ ca sabbaṃ Gaṇḍambarukkhamūle katayamakapāṭihariyasadisaṃ[5] ahosi.

Evaṃ Satthā iminā pāṭihāriyena devatānaṃ vitakkaṃ vūpasametvā pallaṅkato īsakaṃ pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge ṭhatvā: imasmiṃ vata me pallaṅke sabbaññutaṃñānaṃ[6] paṭividdhan ti cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalâdhigamaṭṭhānaṃ pallaṅkaṃ animisehi akkhīhi olokayamāno sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Animisacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Atha Satthā pallaṅkassa ca ṭhitaṭṭhānassa ca antarā caṅkamaṃ māpetvā puratthimapacchimato āyate[7] ratanacaṅkame caṅkamanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanacaṅkamacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ. Catutthe pana sattâhe Bodhito pacchimuttaradisābhāge[8] devatā Ratanagharaṃ māpayiṃsu. Tattha Bhagavā pallaṅkena nisīditvā Abhidhammapiṭakaṃ visesato c' ettha Anantanayasamantapaṭṭhānaṃ

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. ubbhattetvā dinnā. [3] S. Jāliya°.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. katapāṭihāriya°. [6] S. sabbaññutañāṇaṃ.
[7] S. āyata°-. [8] S. °uttarabhāge.

vicinanto sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Abhidhammikā pan' āhu: Ratanagharaṃ nāma na ratanamayaṃ gehaṃ, sattannaṃ pakaraṇānaṃ sammasitaṭṭhānaṃ Ratanagharan ti vuccati,[1] yasmā pan' ettha ubho p' ete pariyāyena yujjanti tasmā ubhayam p' etaṃ gahetabbam eva. Tato paṭṭhāya pana taṃ ṭhānaṃ Ratanagharacetiyaṃ nāma jātaṃ.

Evaṃ Satthā bodhisamīpe yeva cattāri sattāhāni vītināmetvā pañcame sattāhe bodhirukkhamūlā yena Ajapālanigrodho ten' upasaṅkami. Tatr' āpi dhammaṃ vicinanto vimuttisukhañ ca paṭisaṃvedento nisīdi. Tasmiṃ samaye Māro pāpimā: ettakaṃ kālaṃ anubandhanto otārāpekkhâ pi imassa kiñci khalitaṃ na addasaṃ, atikkanto dāni esa mama vasan ti domanassappatto mahāmagge nisīditvā soḷasakāraṇāni cintento bhūmiyaṃ soḷasa lekhā[2] ākaḍḍhi: ahaṃ eso viya dānapāramim na[3] pūresiṃ, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti ekaṃ lekhaṃ[4] ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya sīlapāramiṃ nekkhammapāramiṃ paññāpāramiṃ viriyapāramiṃ[5] khantipāramiṃ[5] saccapāramiṃ adhiṭṭhānapāramim mettāpāramiṃ upekkhāpāramiṃ na pūresiṃ, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti dasamaṃ lekhaṃ[4] ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya asādhāraṇassa indriyaparopariyañāṇassa paṭivedhāya upanissayabhūtā dasapāramiyo na pūresim, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti ekādasamaṃ lekhaṃ[4] ākaḍḍhi; tathā: ahaṃ eso viya asādhāraṇassa āsayânusayañāṇassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiñāṇassa yamakapāṭihīrañāṇassa[6] anāvaraṇañāṇassa sabbaññutañāṇassa paṭivedhāya upanissayabhūtā dasapāramiyo na pūresiṃ, ten' amhi iminā sadiso na jāto ti soḷasamaṃ lekhaṃ[4] ākaḍḍhi. Evaṃ Māro imehi kāraṇehi mahāmagge soḷasa lekhā[2] ākaḍḍhitvā nisīdi.

Tasmiṃ samaye Taṇhā Aratī Rāgâ[7] câ[8] ti tisso Māradhītaro: pitā no na paññāyati, kahaṃ nu kho etarahî ti olokayamānā va[9] taṃ domanassappattaṃ bhūmiṃ lekhamānaṃ[10] nisinnaṃ disvā pitusantikaṃ gantvā: kasmā tāta tvaṃ dukkhī dummano[11] ti pucchiṃsu. Ammā, ayaṃ mahāsamaṇo mayhaṃ vasaṃ atikkanto ettakaṃ kālaṃ olokento otāram assa daṭṭhuṃ n' âsakkhiṃ, ten' amhi dukkhī dummano[11] ti. Yadi evaṃ mā cintayittha, mayam etaṃ attano vase katvā ādāya āgamissāmâ ti āhaṃsu. Na sakkā ammā esa kenaci vase kātuṃ, acalāya saddhāya patiṭṭhito esa puriso ti. Tāta, mayaṃ itthiyo nāma, idan' eva naṃ rāgapāsâdīhi bandhitvā ānessāma, tumhe mā cintayitthâ ti vatvā Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: pāde te sa-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. ḷekhā. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. ḷekhaṃ. [5] B. khanti° viriya°. [6] S. °pāṭihāriya°.
[7] S. Ragā. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. *omits*.
[10] S. ḷekha°. [11] B. dumano.

maṇa paricārema ti āhaṃsu. Bhagavā n' eva tāsaṃ vacanaṃ manasi akāsi, na akkhīni ummīletvā olokesi, anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimuttiyā[1](a) vivekasukhañ ñeva anubhavanto va nisīdi. Puna Māradhītaro: uccâvacā kho purisānaṃ adhippāyā, kesañci kumārikāsu pemaṃ hoti, kesañci paṭhamavaye ṭhitāsu, kesañci majjhimavaye ṭhitāsu, kesañci pacchimavaye ṭhitāsu, yaṃ nūna mayaṃ nānappakārehi palobhetvā gaṇheyyāmā ti ekamekā kumārikāvaṇṇâdivasena sataṃ sataṃ attabhāvaṃ[2] abhinimminitvā kumārikā avijātā sakiṃ vijātā duvijātā majjhimatthiyo mahatthiyo[3] ca[3] hutvā chakkhattuṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: pāde te samaṇa paricāremâ ti āhaṃsu. Tam pi Bhagavā na manasâkāsi yathā taṃ anuttare upadhisaṅkhaye vimutto. Keci panâcariyā vadanti: tā mahitthibhāvena upagatā disvā Bhagavā: etā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā hontû yi adhiṭṭhāsî ti. Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evarūpaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ akāsi, Bhagavā pana: apetha tumhe kiṃ disvā vāyamatha, evarūpaṃ nāma avītarāgādīnaṃ purato kātuṃ vaṭṭati, Tathāgatassa pana rāgo pahīno doso pahīno moho pahīno ti attano kilesappahānaṃ ārabbha:

" Yassa jitaṃ nâvajīyati jitam assa no yāti koci loke,
taṃ Buddham anantagocaraṃ apadaṃ kena padena nessatha.

Yassa jālinī visattikā taṇhā n' atthi kuhiñci netave
taṃ Buddham anantagocaram apadaṃ kena padena nessathâ "* ti

imā Dhammapade Buddhavagge dve gāthā vadanto dhammaṃ kathesi.[4] Tā: saccaṃ kira no pitā avoca:

Arahaṃ Sugato loke na rāgesu[5] suvānayo[6] ti

ādīni vatvā pitusantikaṃ āgamiṃsu. Bhagavā pi tatth' eva[3] sattâhaṃ vītināmetvā tato Mucalindamūlaṃ agamāsi. Tattha sattâhaṃ vadalikāya uppannāya sītâdipaṭibāhanatthaṃ Mucalindena nāgarājena sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhitto asambādhāya[7] gandhakuṭiyaṃ viharanto viya vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno sattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Rājāyatanaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tatthâ pi vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamāno[8] yeva sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Ettāvatā satta sattāhāni paripuṇṇāni. Etthantare n' eva mukhadhovanaṃ na sarīrapa-

(a) Jā. vimuttamānaso. * Dh. 179, 180.

[1] B. vimuttiye. [2] S. °bhāve. [3] B. omits.
[4] S. desesi. [5] S. rāgena. [6] S. suāniyo.
[7] B. °yaṃ. [8] B. °vedaya°.

ṭijagganaṃ na āhārakiccaṃ ahosi, jhānasukhena phalasukhena[1] ca vītināmesi.

Ath' assa tasmiṃ sattāhamatthake ekûnapaññāsatime[2] divase tattha nisinnassa mukhaṃ dhovissāmî ti cittaṃ udapādi. Sakko devānaṃ indo agadaharîṭakaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Satthā taṃ paribhuñji, ten' assa sarîravalañjo ahosi. Ath' assa Sakko yeva nāgalatādantakaṭṭhañ c' eva[3] mukhadhovanodakañ[4] ca adāsi. Satthā dantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā va[3] Anotattadahodakena mukhaṃ dhovitvā tatth' eva Rājāyatanamūle nisīdi. Tasmiṃ samaye Tapassu-Bhallikā nāma dve vāṇijā pañcahi sakaṭasatehi Ukkalā janapadā Majjhimadesaṃ[5] gacchantā pubbe attano ñātisālohitāya[6] devatāya sakaṭani sannirujjhitvā[7] Satthu āhārasampādane ussāhitā manthañ ca madhupiṇḍikañ ca ādāya: patigaṇhātu no bhante Bhagavā imaṃ āhāraṃ anukampaṃ upādāyā ti Satthāraṃ upanāmetvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Bhagavā pāyāsapaṭiggahaṇadivase yeva pattassa antarahitattā: na tathāgatā hatthesu paṭiggaṇhiṃsu,[8] kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṭiggaṇheyyan ti cintesi. Ath' assa cittaṃ ñatva catuhi disāhi Cattāro Mahārājāno indanīlamaṇimaye patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā te paṭikkhipi. Puna muggavaṇṇaselamaye cattāro patte upanāmesuṃ. Bhagavā Catunnam pi Mahārājānaṃ[9] saddhânurakkhaṇatthāya cattāro pi patte paṭiggahetvā uparûpari ṭhapetvā eko hotû ti adhiṭṭhāsi. Cattāro pi mukhavaṭṭiyaṃ paññāyamānalekhā hutvā majjhimappamāṇena ekattaṃ upagamiṃsu. Bhagavā tasmiṃ paccagghe selamaye patte āhāraṃ paṭiggahetvā paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Te dve bhātaro vāṇijā Buddhañ ca Dhammañ ca saraṇaṃ gantvā dvevācakā upāsakā ahesuṃ. Atha nesaṃ: ekaṃ no, bhante, paricaritabbaṭṭhānam dethâ ti vadantānaṃ dakkhiṇahatthena attano sīsaṃ parâmasitvā kesadhātuyo adāsi. Te attano nagare tā dhātuyo suvaṇṇasamuggassa anto pakkhipitvā cetiyaṃ patiṭṭhāpesuṃ. Sammāsambuddho pana[10] tato vuṭṭhāya puna Ajapālanigrodham eva gantvā nigrodhamūle nisīdi. Ath' assa nisinnamattass' eva attanā[11] adhigatadhammassa gambhīrataṃ paccavekkhantassa sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇo: 'kicchena[12] adhigato kho my-āyaṃ dhammo' ti paresaṃ adesetukāmatākārappatto vitakko udapādi.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampatī: nassati vata bho loko, vinassati

---

[1] S. *omits, and reads* jhānasukhen' eva. [2] B. paññāsame.
[3] S. *omits.* [4] S. °dhovanaudakañ. [5] B. °dese.
[6] S. sālohitāya. [7] S. °nirumbhitvā. [8] S. °gaṇhanti.
[9] S. °rājānaṃ. [10] S. kho.
[11] S. attano. [12] S. *omits.*

vata bho loko ti dasahi cakkavāḷasahassehi Sakka-Suyāma-Santusita - Nimmānaratī - Vasavatti - Mahābrahmāno ādāya Satthu santikaṃ āgantvā: desetu, bhante, Bhagavā dhamman ti ādinā nayena dhammadesanaṃ āyāci. Satthā paṭiññaṃ datvā: kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ[1] dhammaṃ[1] deseyyan ti cintento: Āḷāro paṇḍito, so imaṃ dhammaṃ khippaṃ ājānissatî ti cittaṃ uppādetvā puna olokento tassa sattâhakālaṅkatabhāvaṃ[2] ñatvā Uddakaṃ āvajjesi. Tassâ pi abhidosakālaṅkatabhāvaṃ[2] ñatvā: bahūpakārā kho me Pañcavaggiyā Bhikkhû ti Pañcavaggiye manasikatvā, kahaṃ nu kho te etarahi viharantî ti āvajjento Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye ti ñatvā, katipâhaṃ Bodhimaṇḍasāmantāy' eva piṇḍāya caranto viharitvā Āsāḷhipuṇṇamāyaṃ Bārāṇasiṃ[3] gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattessāmî ti pakkhassa cātuddasiyaṃ paccūsasamaye paccuṭṭhāya pabhātāya rattiyā kālass' eva pattacīvaram ādāya aṭṭhārasayojanamaggaṃ paṭipanno antarāmagge Upakaṃ nāma ājīvakaṃ disvā tassa attano Buddhabhāvaṃ ācikkhitvā taṃ divasam eva sāyaṇhasamaye Isipatanaṃ sampāpuṇi.[4]

Pañcavaggiyā Tathāgataṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ āvuso samaṇo Gotamo paccayabāhullāya āvattitvā paripuṇṇakāyo pīṇitindriyo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvā āgacchati, imassa vandanādîni na karissāma, mahākulappasūto pan' esa āsanābhihāraṃ arahati, ten' assa āsanamattaṃ paññāpessāmâ ti katikaṃ akaṃsu. Bhagavā sadevakassa lokassa cittâcārajānanasamatthena ñāṇena: kin nu kho ime cintayiṃsû ti āvajjitvā cittaṃ aññāsi. Atha tesu[5] sabbadevamanussesu anodissakavasena pharaṇasamatthaṃ mettacittaṃ saṅkhipitvā odissakavasena mettacittena phari. Te Bhagavato mettacittena phuṭṭhā[6] yathā yathā Bhagavā te upasaṅkamati tathā tathā sakāya katikāya asaṇṭhahantā paccuggantvā abhivādanâdîni sabbakiccāni akaṃsu. Sammāsambuddhabhāvaṃ pan' assa ajānantā kevalaṃ nāmena āvusovādena ca samudācariṃsu. Atha ne[7] Bhagavā: mā bhikkhave Tathāgataṃ nāmena ca āvusovādena ca samudācaratha,[8] [9]ahaṃ bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho[9] ti attano Buddhabhāvaṃ ñāpetvā paññattavarabuddhāsane nisinno Uttarâsāḷhanakkhattayoge vattamāne aṭṭhārasahi Brahmakoṭīhi parivuto Pañcavaggiyathere[10] āmantetvā tiparivaṭṭadvādasâkārasaññāṇavijambhanaṃ[11]

---

[1] B. dhammaṃ paṭhamaṃ. [2] S. °kālakata°. [3] S. Bāraṇasiyaṃ.
[4] S. pāpuṇi. [5] S. te. [6] S. phuṭā.
[7] S. te. [8] S. °carittha.
[9-9] S. arahaṃ bhikkhave Tathāgato Sammasambuddho.
[10] S.° vaggiye°. [11] S. dvādasâkāraṃ tiparivaṭṭaṃ°°°.

anuttaraṃ Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantaṃ* desesi. Tesu Koṇḍaññatthero desanânusārena ñāṇaṃ pesento suttapariyosāne aṭṭhārasahi brahmakoṭīhi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Satthā tatth' eva vassaṃ upagantvā puna divase Vappatheraṃ ovadanto vihāre yeva nisīdi. Sesā cattāro pi piṇḍāya cariṃsu. Vappathero pubbaṇhe yeva sotāpattiphalaṃ[1] pāpuṇi.[1] [2]Eten' eva upāyena[2] punadivase Bhaddiyatheraṃ, punadivase[3] Mahānāmatheraṃ,[3] puna divase Assajitheran ti sabbe sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa pañca 'pi there sannipātetvā Anattalakkhaṇasuttantaṃ† desesi, desanāpariyosāne pañca pi therā arahatte patiṭṭhahiṃsu.

Atha Satthā Yasassa kulaputtassa‡ upanissayaṃ disvā taṃ[3] pana[3] rattibhāge nibbijjitvā gehaṃ pahāya nikkhantaṃ: ehi yasâ ti pakkositvā tasmiṃ yeva rattibhāge sotāpattiphale puna divase arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā apare pi tassa sahāyake catupaññāsa jane ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā arahattaṃ pāpesi. Evaṃ loke ekasaṭṭhiyā arahantesu jātesu Satthā vutthavasso pavāretvā: caratha bhikkhave cārikan ti saṭṭhi bhikkhū disāsu pesetvā sayaṃ Uruvelaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsa Bhaddavaggiyakumāre[4] vinesi. Tesu sabbapacchimako sotāpanno sabbuttamo anāgāmī ahosi. Te pi sabbe ehibhikkhubhāven' eva pabbājetvā disāsu pesetvā Uruveḷaṃ[5] gantvā aḍḍhuḍḍhāni pāṭihāriyasahassāni dassetvā Uruvelâkassapâdayo sahassajaṭilaparivāre tebhātikajaṭile vinetva ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbājetvā Gayāsīse nisīdāpetvā Ādittapariyāyadesanāya§ arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā tena arahantasahassena parivuto Bimbisārarañño dinnapaṭiññaṃ mocessāmî ti Rājagahanagarûpacāre Laṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ agamāsi. Rājā uyyānapālassa santikā: Satthā āgato ti sutvā dvādasanahutehi brāhmaṇagahapatikehi parivuto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā cakkavicittatalesu suvaṇṇapaṭṭavitānaṃ viya pabhāsamudayaṃ vissajjantesu Tathāgatassa pādesu sirasā nipatitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi saddhiṃ parisāya. Atha kho tesaṃ brāhmaṇagahapatikānaṃ etad ahosi: kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇo Uruveḷakassape brahmacariyaṃ carati udāhu Uruveḷakassapo Mahāsamaṇe ti Bhagavā tesaṃ cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya Uruveḷakassapaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi:

* S.N. v, 420-431. † Vin. i, 13-14.
‡ *See* Vagga 56, No. 1, *also* Vin. i, *pp.* 15 *ff.*
§ Vin. i, *pp.* 34-35, *also* Vagga 56, 223.

[1-1] S. °phale patiṭṭhāsi.
[2-2] S. *text corrupt*: Satthā tath' eva vassaṃ upagantvā:
[3] S. *omits.* [4] S. °vaggika°. [5] S. Uruvela.

"Kim eva disvā Uruveḷavāsī
pahāsi aggiṃ kisako vadāno,
pucchāmi taṃ Kassapa etam atthaṃ
kathaṃ pahīnaṃ tava aggihuttan"* ti.

Thero pi Bhagavato adhippāyaṃ viditvā:

"Rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase ca
kāmitthiyo c' âbhivadanti[1] yaññā,
etaṃ malan ti upadhīsu ñatvā
tasmā na yiṭṭhe na hute arañjin"* ti.

† imaṃ gāthaṃ vatvā attano sâvakabhāvappakāsanatthaṃ Tathāgatassa pādapiṭṭhe sīsaṃ ṭhapetvā: Satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham asmī ti vatvā ekatālaṃ dvitālaṃ titālan ti yāva sattatālappamānaṃ sattakkhattuṃ vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā oruyha Tathāgataṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā mahājano aho mahânubhāvā Buddhā, evaṃ hi thāmagatadiṭṭhiko nāma attānaṃ[2] arahā ti maññamāno Uruveḷakassapo pi diṭṭhijālaṃ bhinditvā Tathāgatena damito ti Satthuguṇakathaṃ yeva kathesi. Bhagavā: n' âhaṃ idāni yeva Uruvelakassapaṃ damemi, atīte pi esa mayā damito yevā[2] ti vatvā imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā: Mahānāradakassapajātakaṃ‡ kathetvā cattāri saccāni pakāsesi. Rājā ekādasahi nahutehi saddhiṃ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi, ekaṃ nahutaṃ upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi. Rājā Satthu santike nisinno yeva pañca assāsake pavedetvā saraṇaṃ gantvā svâtanāya nimantetvā uṭṭhāyâsanā Bhagavantaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Punadivase yehi ca Bhagavā hiyyo diṭṭho yehi ca adiṭṭho te sabbe pi Rājagahavāsino aṭṭhārasakoṭisaṅkhā manussā Tathāgataṃ daṭṭhukāmā pāto va Rājagahato Laṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ agamaṃsu. Tigāvuto maggo na-ppahosi. Sakalalaṭṭhivanuyyānaṃ nirantaraṃ phuṭaṃ ahosi. Mahājano dasabalassa rūpasobhaggappattaṃ[3] attabhāvaṃ passanto pi[4] tittim kātum nâsakkhi. Vaṇṇabhūmi nām' esā, evarūpesu hi ṭhānesu Bhagavato lakkhaṇânubyañjanâdippabhedā sabbâ pi rūpakāyasirī[5] vaṇṇetabbā. Evaṃ rūpasobhaggapattaṃ[3] Dasabalassa sarīraṃ[6] passamānena mahājanena nirantaraṃ phuṭṭhe uyyāne gamanamagge ca ekabhikkhussâ pi nikkhamaṇokāso[7] n' âhosi. Taṃ divasaṃ kira Bhagavato bhattaṃ

* Vin. i, p. 36. † Cf. BuA. p. 20. ‡ Jā. No. 544.

[1] B. c' ati°. [2] S. omits. [3] S. rūpagga°. [4] B. omits. [5] S. °kāye°. [6] S. rūpaṃ. [7] S. nikkhamanokāso.

chinnaṃ bhaveyya, tasmā taṃ mā ahosi ti Sakkassa nisinnâsanaṃ uṇhākāraṃ dassesi. So āvajjamāno taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminitvā Buddha-Dhamma-Saṅgha-paṭisaṃyuttā thutiyo vadamāno Dasabalassa purato otaritvā devatānubhāvena okāsaṃ katvā:

" Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi vippamutto vippamuttehi,
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇo Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā.(a)

Mutto muttehi . . . pe . . .
Tiṇṇo tiṇṇehi . . . pe . . . Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā ti.

Dasavāso dasabalo dasadhammavidū dasahi c' upeto,
so dasasataparivāro Rājagahaṃ pāvisi Bhagavā "* ti.

imāhi gāthāhi satthuvaṇṇanaṃ vadamāno purato pāyāsi. Mahājano māṇavakassa rūpasiriṃ disvā: ativiya abhirūpo vat' âyaṃ māṇavako, na kho pana amhehi diṭṭhapubbo ti cintetvā: kuto ayaṃ māṇavako kassa vā ayan ti āha. Taṃ sutvā māṇavo:

" Yo dhīro[1] sabbadhī danto Buddho appaṭipuggalo,
arahaṃ sugato loke tass' âhaṃ paricārako "* ti

gātham āha.

Satthā Sakkena katokāsaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjitvā bhikkhusahassa parivuto Rājagahaṃ pāvisi. Rājā Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa dānaṃ datvā: ahaṃ bhante tīṇi[2] ratanāni vinā vasituṃ na sakkhissāmi, velāya vā avelāya vā Bhagavato santikaṃ āgamissāmi, Laṭṭhivanuyyānañ ca nāma atidūre, idaṃ pana amhākaṃ Veḷuvanuyyānaṃ n' âtitūde n' âccāssane, gamanâgamanasampannaṃ Buddhārahaṃ senâsanaṃ idaṃ me, bhante, Bhagavā paṭigaṇhātû ti suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena pupphagandhavāsitaṃ maṇivaṇṇaṃ udakam ādāya Veḷuvanuyyānaṃ pariccajanto Dasabalassa hatthe udakaṃ pātesi. Tasmiṃ ārāme paṭiggahite yeva Buddhasāsanassa mūlāni otiṇṇānī ti mahāpaṭhavī kampi. Jambudīpasmiṃ hi[3] ṭhapetvā Veḷuvanaṃ aññaṃ paṭhaviṃ kampetvā gahitasenâsanaṃ nāma n' atthi. Tambapaṇṇidīpe pi ṭhapetvā Mahāvihāraṃ aññaṃ paṭhavim kampetvā gahitasenâsanaṃ nāma n' atthi. Satthā Veḷuvanârāmaṃ paṭiggahetvā rañño anumodanaṃ katvā uṭṭhāy' âsanā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Veḷuvanaṃ

(a) S. *adds* santo santehi . . . pe . . . * Vin. i, *p.* 38.

---

[1] B. vīro. [2] S. tīni. [3] S. *omits*.

agamāsi. Tasmiṃ kho pana samaye Sāriputto ca Moggallāno[1] câ ti dve paribbājakā Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharanti amataṃ pariyesayamānā. Tesu Sāriputto Assijittheraṃ piṇḍāya paviṭṭhaṃ disvā pasannacitto payirupāsitvā:[2] 'ye dhammā hetuppabhavā'* ti[3] ādi[3] gāthaṃ sutvā sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāya attano sahâyassa Moggallānassā pi tam eva gāthaṃ abhāsi. So pi sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Te ubho pi Sañjayaṃ oloketvā attano parisāya saddhiṃ Bhagavato santike pabbajiṃsu. Tesu Moggallāno[(a)] sattâhena arahattaṃ pāpuṇi,[4] Sāriputto[(b)] aḍḍhamāsena, ubho[5] pi[5] te Satthā aggasāvakaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sāriputtattherena ca arahattaṃ pattadivase yeva sāvakasannipātaṃ akāsi.

Tathāgate pana tasmiñ ñeva Veḷuvanuyyāne viharante Suddhodanamahārājā: putto kira me chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ caritvā paramâbhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veḷuvane viharatî ti sutvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āmantesi. Ehi bhaṇe tvaṃ purisasahassaparivāro Rājagahaṃ gantvā mama vacanena: pitā te[(c)] Suddhodanamahārājā daṭṭhukāmo ti vatvā mama puttaṃ gaṇhitvā ehî ti āha. So: evaṃ devâ ti rañño vacanaṃ sirasā sampaṭicchitvā purisasahassaparivāro khippam eva saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ gantvā Dasabalassa catuparisamajjhe nisīditvā dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi. So: tiṭṭhatu tāva rañño pahitasāsanan ti parisapariyante ṭhito Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yathā ṭhito va saddhiṃ purisasahassena arahattaṃ patvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Bhagavā: etha Bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khaṇañ ñeva iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ahesuṃ. Arahattaṃ pattakālato paṭṭhāya pana ariyā nāma majjhattā va hontî ti so rañño pahitasāsanaṃ Dasabalassa na kathesi. Rāja: n' eva gato[(d)] āgacchati na sāsanaṃ suyyatî ti: ehi, bhaṇe tvaṃ gacchathā ti ten' eva niyāmena aññaṃ amaccaṃ pesesi. So pi gantvā purimanayen' eva saddhiṃ parisāya arahattaṃ patvā tuṇhī ahosi. Puna[6] rājā: ehi[6] bhaṇe[6] tvaṃ[6] gacchâ[6] ti[6] eten' eva niyāmena apare[7] pi[7] satta[7] amacce[7] pesesi. Te[8] sabbe navapurisasahassaparivārā[8] nava[8] amaccā attano kiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā tuṇhībhūtā tatth' eva vihariṃsu. Rājā sāsanamattakam[9] pi āharitvā ācikkhantaṃ alabhitvā cintesi: ettakâ pi janā mayi sinehâbhāvena sāsanamaṭṭam pi na paccāhariṃsu. Ko

* Vin. i, p. 41. (a) Jā. Mahāmoggallāno. (b) Jā. Sāriputlatthero (c) Jā. vo. (d) Jā. gatako.

1 B. *always* Moggalāno. 2 B. °setvā. 3 S. tyādi. 4 S. pāpuni. 5 Svl. ubho pi jane. 6 S. *omits*. 7 S. purisasahassaparivārena amacce. 8 S. *omits*. 9 B. mattam.

nu kho me sāsanaṃ karissatî ti sabbaṃ rājabalaṃ olokento Kāḷudāyiṃ[1] addasa. So kira rañño sabbatthasādhako abbhantarito ativiya vissāsiko amacco Bodhisattena saddhiṃ ekadivase jāto sahapaṃsukīḷako[2] sahāyo. Atha naṃ rājā āmantesi. Tāta, Kāḷudāyi,[1] ahaṃ mama puttaṃ daṭṭhukāmo, navapurisasahassaparivārena[3] nava amacce pesesiṃ. Tesu eko pi āgantvā sāsanamattaṃ ārocento nāma n' atthi, dujjāno kho pana me jīvitantarāyo, jīvamāno[4] yev' âhaṃ puttaṃ daṭṭhukāmo, sakkhissasi nu kho me puttaṃ dassetun ti. Sakkhissāmi deva, sace pabbajituṃ labhissāmâ ti. Tāta tvaṃ pabbajitvā vā apabbajitvā[4] vā[4] mayhaṃ puttaṃ dassehî ti. So sādhu devâ ti rañño sāsanaṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanāvelāya parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbajitvā vihāsi. Satthā Buddho hutvā paṭhamaṃ antovassaṃ Isipatane vasitvā vutthavasso parivāretvā Uruveḷaṃ gantvā tattha tayo māse vasanto tebhātikajaṭile vinetvā Bhikkhusahassaparivāro Phussamāsapuṇṇamāyaṃ[5] Rājagahaṃ gantvā dve māse vasi. Ettāvatā Bārāṇasito nikkhantassa pañcamāsā jātā, sakalo hemanto atikkanto, Kāḷudāyitherassa[1] āgatadivasato sattaṭṭhadivasā vītivattā. Thero Phaggunapuṇṇamāsiyaṃ[6] cintesi: atikkanto dāni hemanto, vasantasamayo anuppatto, manussehi sassāni uddharitvā sammukhasammukhaṭṭhāne hi maggā dinnā, haritatiṇasañchannā paṭhavī, supupphitā vanasaṇḍā, paṭipajjanakkhamā maggā, kālo Dasabalassa ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātun ti. Atha Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā:

"Aṅgārino dāní dumā bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāya,
te accimanto va pabhāsayanti samayo Mahāvīra Bhagīrasānaṃ*
n' âtisītaṃ n' âtiuṇhaṃ n' âtidubbhikkhachātakam
saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmunî "† ti

saṭṭhimattāni gāthāhi Dasabalassa kulanagaragamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesi.

Atha naṃ Satthā kin nu kho Udāyi, madhurassarena gamanavaṇṇaṃ vaṇṇesî ti āha. Tumhākaṃ, bhante, pitā Suddhodanamahārājā tumhe passitukāmo, karotha ñātakānaṃ saṅgahan ti. Sādhu, Udāyi, karissāmi ñātakānaṃ saṅgahaṃ, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocehi, gamiya-

* Th. I, 536. † Jā. i, 87. *See also Cy.* No. 543.

[1] S. Kāḷu°. [2] S. °kīḷito. [3] S. °parivāre. [4] B. *omits*.
[5] S. Phussamāsi°. [6] B. °māsīyaṃ°, S. Phaggunamāsapuṇṇamiyaṃ.

vattaṃ paripūressanti[1] ti. Sādhu, bhante, ti thero ārocesi. Bhagavā Aṅga-Magadha-vāsīnaṃ kulaputtānaṃ dasahi sahassehi Kapilavatthuvāsīnaṃ dasahi sahassehî ti sabbe h' eva vīsatisahassehi khīṇāsavabhikkhūhi parivuto Rājagahā nikkhamitvā divase divase yojanaṃ gacchati. Rājagahato saṭṭhiyojanaṃ Kapilavatthuṃ dvīhi māsehi pāpuṇissāmî[2] ti aturitacārikaṃ pakkāmi. Thero pi: Bhagavato nikkhantabhāvaṃ rañño ārocessāmî ti vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā rañño nivesane pātur ahosi. Rājā theraṃ disvā tuṭṭhacitto mahārahe pallaṅke nisīdāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pattaṃ pūretvā adāsi. Thero uṭṭhāya gamanâkāraṃ dassesi. Nisīditvā bhuñja, tātâ,[3] ti. Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmi, mahārājā ti. Kahaṃ pana tāta Satthâ ti. Vīsatisahassabhikkhuparivāro tumhākaṃ dassanatthāya cārikaṃ nikkhanto mahārājâ ti. Rājā tuṭṭhamānaso āha: tumhe imaṃ paribhuñjitvā yāva mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ pāpuṇāti[4] tāv 'assa ito va piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiharathâ ti. Thero adhivāsesi. Rājā theraṃ parivisitvā pattaṃ gandhacuṇṇena ubbaṭṭetvā uttamabhojanassa pūretvā Tathāgatassa dethâ ti therassa hatthe patiṭṭhāpesi. Thero sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ yeva pattaṃ ākase khipitvā[5] sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Satthu hatthe ṭhapesi. Satthā taṃ paribhuñji. Eten eva[6] upāyena thero divase divase piṇḍapātaṃ āhari. Satthâ pi antarāmagge rañño yeva piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji. Thero pi bhattakiccâvasâne divase divase: ajja Bhagavā ettakaṃ āgato, ajja ettakan ti buddhaguṇapaṭisaṃyuttāya ca kathāya sakalaṃ rājakulaṃ Satthudassanaṃ vinā yeva Satthari sañjātappasādaṃ akāsi. Ten' eva maṃ[7] Bhagavā: etadaggaṃ Bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kulappasādakānaṃ yadidam Kāḷudāyî ti etadagge ṭhapesi.

Sākiyâ pi kho anuppatte Bhagavati: amhākaṃ ñātiseṭṭhaṃ passissāmā ti sannipatitvā Bhagavato vasanaṭṭhānaṃ vīmaṃsamānā: Nigrodhasakkassa ārāmo ramaṇīyo ti sallakkhetvā sabbaṃ paṭijagganavidhiṃ kāretvā gandhapupphahatthā paccuggamanaṃ karonto sabbâlaṅkārapatimaṇḍite daharadahare nāgaradārike ca nāgaradārikāyo ca paṭhamaṃ pahiṇiṃsu,[8] tato rājakumāre ca rājakumāriyo ca nesaṃ anantarā[9] sāmaṃ gandhapupphacuṇṇādīhi pūjayamānā[10] Bhagavantaṃ gahetvā Nigrodhârāmam eva agamaṃsu. Tattha Bhagavā vīsatisahassakhīṇāsavaparivuto paññattavarabuddhâsane ni-

[1] B. pūressanti. [2] S. °ni°. [3] S. bhante.
[4] S. °nā°. [5] B. thipetvā. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. taṃ. [8] S. °ni°. [9] Svl. antarā. [10] B. *omits*.

sīdi. Sākiyā nāma[1] mānajātikā mānatthaddhā. Te Siddhatthakumāro amhehi daharataro amhākaṃ kaniṭṭho bhāgineyyo putto nattâ ti cintetvā daharadahare rājakumāre āhaṃsu: tumhe vandatha, mayaṃ tumhākaṃ piṭṭhito nisīdissāmâ ti tesu evaṃ avanditvā nisinnesu Bhagavā etesaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā: na maṃ ñātayo[2] vandanti, handa dāni ne[3] vandāpessāmî ti abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā[4] tato vuṭṭhāya ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā tesaṃ sīse pādapaṃsuṃ okiramāno viya Gaṇḍabbarukkhamūle yamakapāṭihāriyasadisaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ akāsi. Rājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā āha: Bhagavā[5] tumhākaṃ jātadivase Kāḷadevalassa[6] vandanatthaṃ upanītānaṃ vo pāde parivattitvā[7] brāhmaṇassa matthake patiṭṭhite disvâ pi ahaṃ tumhākaṃ pāde vandiṃ, ayaṃ me paṭhamavandanā, vappamaṅgaladivase jambucchāyāya sirisayane nipannānaṃ vo jambucchāyāya aparivattanaṃ disvâ pi pāde vandiṃ, ayaṃ me dutiyavandanā, idāni pana imaṃ adiṭṭhapubbaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā tumhākaṃ pāde vandāmi, ayaṃ me tatiyavandanâ ti. Raññā pana vandite Bhagavantaṃ avanditvā ṭhātuṃ samattho nāma ekasākiyo pi n' âhosi, sabbe vandiṃsu yeva. Iti Bhagavā ñātayo[a] vandāpetvā ākāsato otaritvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Nisinne Bhagavati sikhâpatto[8] ñātisamāgamo ahosi. Sabbe ekaggacittā hutvā nisīdiṃsu. Tato mahāmegho pokkharavassaṃ vassi, tambavaṇṇaṃ udakaṃ heṭṭhā viravantaṃ gacchati, temetukāmo temeti, atemetukāmassa sarīre ekabindumattam pi na patati. Taṃ disvā sabbe acchariyabbhutacittā jātā: aho acchariyaṃ, aho abbhutan ti kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpesuṃ. Satthā na idān' eva mayhaṃ ñātisamāgame pokkharavassaṃ vassati, atīte pi vassî ti imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā Vessantarajātakaṃ* kathesi. Dhammakathaṃ sutvā sabbe uṭṭhāya vanditvā pakkamiṃsu, eko pi rājā vā rājamahāmatto vā sve amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathâ ti vatvā gato nāma n' atthi. Satthā punadivase vīsatibhikkhusatasahassaparivuto[9] Kapilavatthuṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Taṃ[10] na koci gantvā nimantesi na[11] pattaṃ vā aggahesi. Bhagavā indakhīle ṭhito va āvajjesi: kathan nu kho pubbabuddhā kulanagare piṇḍāya cariṃsu, kiṃ uppaṭipātiyā issarajanānaṃ gharāṇi agamaṃsu, udāhu sapadānacārikaṃ carimsû ti. Tato ekabuddhassâ pi uppaṭi-

(a) Jā. ñātake. * Jā. No. 547.

1 B. *omits*. 2 S. ñātakā. 3 S. te.
4 S. °pajji. 5 S. bhante. 6 S. Kāla°.
7 B. °tetvā. 8 S. °pp°.
9 S. vīsatisahassabhikkhu°. 10 B. *omits*. 11 S. *omits*.

pāṭiyā gamanam adisvā mayā pi dāni ayam eva nesaṃ[1] vaṃso, ayaṃ[2] paveṇi[2] paggahetabbo, āyatiñ ca mama sāvakā mamañ ñeva anusikkhantā piṇḍacārikaṃ vattaṃ paripūressanti ti koṭiyaṃ paviṭṭhagehato[3] paṭṭhāya sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya cari. Ayyo kira Siddhatthakumāro piṇḍāya caratī ti dvibhūmikatibhūmikâdīsu[4] pāsādesu[5] sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā mahājano dassanavyāvaṭo ahosi. Rāhulamātâ pi devī: ayyaputto kira imasmiṃ nagare mahantena rājânubhāvena suvaṇṇasivikâdīhi vicaritvā idāni kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyavatthanivasano kapālahattho piṇḍāya carati, sobhati nu kho ti sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokayamānā Bhagavantaṃ nānāvirāgasamujjalāya sarīrappabhāya nagaravīthiyo obhāsetvā byāmappabhāparikkhepasamupabbūḷhāya asītyanubyañjanâvabhāsitāya dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitāya anopamāya Buddhasiriyā virocamānaṃ disvā uṇhīsato paṭṭhāya yāva pādatalā:

"Siniddhanīlamudukuñcitakeso
suriyasunimmalatalâbhinaḷāṭo[6]
yuttatuṅgamudukâyatanāso[7]
raṃsijālavitato narasīho"* ti,

evamādikāhi dasahi[(a)] Narasīhagāthāhi abhitthavitvā tumhākaṃ putto piṇḍāya caratī ti rañño ārocesi. Rājā saṃviggahadayo hatthena sāṭakaṃ saṇṭhapento turitaturito nikkhamitvā vegena gantvā Bhagavato purato ṭhatvā āha: kin nu kho bhante amhe lajjāpetha, kimatthaṃ piṇḍāya caratha, kiṃ etthakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ na sakkā bhattaṃ laddhun ti saññaṃ karitthâ ti. Vaṃsacārittam etaṃ mahārāja amhākan ti. Nanu bhante amhākaṃ vaṃso[8] Mahâsammatakhattiyavaṃso nāma, tattha ca ekakhattiyo pi bhikkhâcāriko nāma n' atthī ti. Ayaṃ mahārāja khattiyavaṃso nāma tava vaṃso, amhākaṃ pana Dīpaṅkaro Koṇḍañño . . . pe . . . Kassapo ti ayaṃ Buddhavaṃso nāma. Ete ca aññe ca anekasahassasaṅkhā Buddhā bhikkhâcāren' eva jīvikaṃ kappesun ti antaravīthiyaṃ ṭhito va:

"Uttiṭṭhe na-ppamajjeyya dhammaṃ sucaritaṃ care,
dhammacārī sukhaṃ setī asmiṃ loke paramhi cā." †ti.

---

* Jā. i, 89. (a) Jā. aṭṭhahi. † Dh. 168.

---

1 S. tesaṃ. 2 S. omits. 3 S. niviṭṭha°. 4 S. °bhūmika°. 5 S. omits. 6 S. °lalāṭo. 7 B. saṃyato° . . . 8 S. omits.

imaṃ gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne rājā sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi:

"Dhammaṃ care sucaritaṃ na taṃ duccaritaṃ care,
dhammacārī sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi cā "* ti.

imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Dhammapālajātakaṃ† sutvā anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Maraṇasamaye setacchattassa heṭṭhā sirisayane nipanno yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Araññavāsena padhānânuyogakiccaṃ rañño n'āhosi. So[1] sotâpattiphalaṃ sacchikatvā yeva pana Bhagavato pattaṃ gahetvā saparisaṃ Bhagavantaṃ mahāpāsādaṃ ārohetvā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisi. Bhattakiccapariyosāne sabbaṃ itthâgāraṃ āgantvā Bhagavantaṃ vandi ṭhapetvā Rāhulamātaraṃ. Sā pana: gaccha, ayyaputtaṃ vandāhī ti parijanena vuccamānâ pi: sace mayhaṃ guṇo atthi sayam eva mama santikaṃ ayyaputto āgamissati, āgatam eva naṃ[2] vandissāmī ti vatvā na agamāsi. Bhagavā rājānaṃ pattaṃ gāhāpetvā dvīhi aggasāvakehi saddhiṃ rājadhītāya sirigabbhaṃ gantvā rājadhītā yathārucim vandamānā na kiñci vattabbâ ti vatvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Sā vegena gantvā gopphakesu gahetvā pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ sīsaṃ parivattetvā yathâjjhāsayaṃ vandi. Rājā rājadhītāya Bhagavati sinehabahumānanâdīguṇasampattiṃ kathesi: bhante mama dhītā tumhehi kāsāyāni vatthāni nivāsitānī ti sutvā tato paṭṭhāya kāsāyavatthanivatthā[3] jātā, tumhākaṃ ekabhattikabhāvaṃ sutvā ekabhattikā va jātā, tumhehi mahāsayanassa chaḍḍitabhāvaṃ sutvā paṭṭikamañcake va nipannā tumhākam mālagandhâdīhi virattabhāvaṃ ñatvā virattamālagandhā va jātā. Attano ñātakehi mayaṃ paṭijaggissāmī ti sāsane pesite tesu[4] ekañātakam pi na olokesi, evaṃ guṇasampannā me bhante dhītâ ti. Anacchariyaṃ mahārāja ayaṃ idāni tayā rakkhiyamāmā rājadhītā paripakkhe pi[5] ñāṇe attānaṃ rakkheyya, sā pubbe anārakkhā pabbatapāde pi vicaramānā aparipakkhe pi ñāṇe attānaṃ rakkhī ti vatvā Candakinnarajātakaṃ‡ kathetvā uṭṭhāyâsanā pakkāmi.

Punadivase Nandassa rājakumārassa abhisekagehappavesanavivāhamaṅgalesu vattamānesu[6] tassa gehaṃ gantvā kumāraṃ pattaṃ gāhāpetvā pabbājetukāmo maṅgalaṃ vatvā uṭṭhāyâsanā pakkāmi. Janapadakalyāṇī kumāraṃ gacchantaṃ disvā: tuvaṭaṃ kho ayyaputta āgaccheyyāsī ti vatvā gīvaṃ pasāretvā olokesi. So Bhagavantaṃ

* Dh. 169. † Jā. No. 447. ‡ Jā. No. 485.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. taṃ. [3] S. kāsāyanivatthā.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. *omits.* [6] B. vattamāne.

pattaṃ gaṇhathâ ti vattuṃ avisahamāno vihāraṃ yeva agamāsi. Taṃ anicchamānaṃ yeva Bhagavā pabbājesi. Iti Bhagavā Kapilavatthuṃ gantvā tatiyadivase Nandaṃ pabbājesi. Sattame divase Rāhulamātâ pi[1] kumāraṃ alaṃkaritvā Bhagavato santikaṃ[2] pesesi: passa tāta etaṃ vīsatisahassasamaṇaparivutaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ brahmarūpavaṇṇaṃ samaṇaṃ, ayaṃ te pitā, etassa mahantā nidhiyo[3] ahesuṃ, tassa nikkhamaṇakālato[4] paṭṭhāya na passāma, gaccha naṃ dāyajjaṃ yācâ ti: ahaṃ tāta kumāro, abhisekaṃ patvā cakkavattī bhavissāmi, dhanena me attho, dhanaṃ me dehi, sāmiko hi putto pitusantakassâ ti. Kumāro Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā va pitusinehaṃ paṭilabhitvā haṭṭhacitto; sukhā te samaṇa chāyā ti vatvā aññañ ca bahuṃ attano anurūpaṃ vadanto aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā katabhattakicco anumodanaṃ vatvā uṭṭhāyâsanā pakkāmi. Kumāro pi: dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehi, dāyajjaṃ me samaṇa dehî ti Bhagavantaṃ anubandhi. Na[5] Bhagavā kumāraṃ nivattāpesi. Parijano pi Bhagavatā saddhiṃ gacchantaṃ nivattetuṃ nâsakkhi. Iti so Bhagavatā saddhiṃ ārāmam eva agamāsi. Tato Bhagavā cintesi: yaṃ pitu santakaṃ dhanaṃ icchati taṃ vaṭṭânugataṃ savighātaṃ, hand' assa me bodhimaṇḍe paṭiladdhaṃ sattavidhaṃ ariyadhanaṃ demi, lokuttaradāyajjassa naṃ sāmikaṃ karomî ti āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ āmantesi: tena hi tvaṃ[6] Sāriputta Rāhulaṃ pabbājehî ti. Thero taṃ pabbājesi. Pabbajite ca pana[7] kumāre rañño adhimattaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajji. Taṃ adhivāsetuṃ asakkonto Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: sādhu[8] bhante, ayyā mātāpitūhi ananuññātaṃ puttaṃ na pabbājeyyun ti varaṃ yāci. Bhagavā ca tassa varaṃ datvā pun' ekadivasaṃ rājanivesane katabhattakicco ekamantaṃ nisinnena raññā: bhante tumhākaṃ dukkarakāraṇakāle[9] ekā devatā maṃ upasaṅkamitvā; putto te kālaṅkato ti āha. Tassā vacanaṃ na saddahanto: na mayhaṃ putto sambodhiṃ appatvā kālaṃ karotî ti taṃ paṭikkhipin ti vutte, tumhe idāni kiṃ saddahissatha, pubbe aṭṭhikāni dassetvā putto te mato ti vutte pi[10] na saddahitthâ ti imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā Mahādhammapālajātakaṃ* kathesi. Kathāpariyosāne rājā anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahi. Iti Bhagavā pitaraṃ tisu phalesu patiṭṭhāpetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto puna-d-eva Rājagahaṃ gantvā Sītavane vihāsi.

---

* Jā. No. 447.

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. santike. [3] S. nidhayo. [4] S. °na°.
[5] S. na *after* kumāraṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] B. puna.
[8] B. *omits*. [9] S. °kārikakāle. [10] S. *omits*.

Tasmiṃ samaye Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati pañcahi[1] sakaṭasatehi bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya Rājagahaṃ gantvā attano piyasahāyakassa seṭṭhino gehaṃ gantvā tattha Buddhassa Bhagavato uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā balavapaccūse devatânubhāvena vivaṭena dvārena Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāya dutiyadivase buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā Sāvatthiṃ āgamanatthāya Satthu paṭiññaṃ gahetvā antarāmagge pañcacattāḷīsayojanaṭṭhāne satasahassaṃ satasahassaṃ[2] datvā yojanikāya[3] yojanikāya[3] vihāraṃ kāretvā[(a)] Jetavanaṃ koṭisanthārena aṭṭhārasahi hiraññakoṭīhi kiṇitvā navakammaṃ paṭṭhapesi. So majjhe Dasabalassa gandhakuṭiṃ kāresi. Taṃ parivāretvā asītiyā[4] mahātherānaṃ pāṭiyekkaṃ ekasannivesane āvāse ekakuṭikadvikuṭikavaṃsavaṭṭakadīgharassasālāmaṇḍapâdivasena[5] sesasenāsanāni[6] pokkharaṇicaṅkamanarattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhānāni câ ti[7] aṭṭhārasakoṭipariccāgena ramaṇīye bhūmibhāge manoramaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpetvā Dasabalassa āgamanatthāya dūtaṃ pesesi. Satthā dūtassa vacanaṃ sutvā mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivāro Rājagahā[8] nikkhamitvā anupubbena Sāvatthinagaraṃ pāpuṇi. Mahāseṭṭhî pi kho vihāramahaṃ sajjetvā Tathāgatassa Jetavanapavisanadivase puttaṃ sabbâlaṅkārapatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā alaṅkatapaṭiyatteh' eva pañcahi kumārasatehi saddhiṃ pesesi. So saparivāro pañcavaṇṇavatthasamujjalāni pañcadhajasatāni gahetvā Dasabalassa purato ahosi. Tesaṃ pacchato Mahāsubhaddā Cūlasubhaddā ti dve seṭṭhidhītaro pañcahi kumārikā tehi saddhiṃ puṇṇaghaṭe gahetvā nikkhamiṃsu. Tāsaṃ pacchato seṭṭhibhariyā sabbâlaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍitā pañcahi mātugāmasatehi saddhiṃ puṇṇapātiyo gahetvā nikkhami. Sabbesaṃ pacchato sayaṃ mahāseṭṭhi ahatavatthanivattho ahatavatthanivatteh' eva pañcahi seṭṭhisatehi saddhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ abbhuggañchi. Bhagavā imaṃ upāsakaparisaṃ purato katvā mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivuto attano sarīrappabhāya suvaṇṇarasasekapiñjarāni viya vanantarāni kurumāno anantāy' eva[9] Buddhalīḷhāya appaṭimāya[10] Buddhasiriyā Jetavanaṃ pāvisi. Atha naṃ Anāthapiṇḍiko āpucchi: kathâham, bhante, imasmiṃ vihāre paṭipajjāmî ti. Tena hi gahapati imaṃ vihāraṃ āgatânâgatassa cātuddisassa bhikkhusaṅghassa patiṭṭhapehî ti. Sādhu bhante ti mahāseṭṭhī suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ ādāya Dasabalassa hatthe udakaṃ pātetvā: imaṃ

(a) Jā. kārāpetvā.

1 S. pañca°. 2 B. *omits*. 3 S. yojanikaṃ.
4 S. asīti°. 5 S. °haṃsavaṭṭaka°. 6 B. senāsanāni.
7 B. *omits*. 8 S. Rājagahato. 9 S. *omits*. 10 S. aparimāṇāya.

Jetavanavihāraṃ āgatânâgatassa cātuddisassa ca[1] Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa dammī ti adāsi. Satthā vihāraṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ karotno:

"sītaṃ[2] uṇhaṃ[2] paṭihanti tato vālamigāni ca,
siriṃsape[3] ca makase sisire câ pi vuṭṭhiyo.

Tato vātâtape[4] ghore[4] sañjāte[4] paṭihaññati
leṇatthañ ca sukhatthañca jhāyituñca vipassituṃ
vihāradānaṃ saṅghassa aggaṃ Buddhena vaṇṇitaṃ,
tasmā hi paṇḍito poso sampassaṃ attham attano
vihāre kāraye ramme vasay' ettha bahussute.

Tesaṃ annañ ca pānañ ca vatthasenāsanāni ca
dadeyya ujubhūtesu vippasannena cetasā.
Te tassa dhammaṃ desenti sabbadukkhâpanūdanaṃ[5]
yaṃ so dhammaṃ idh' aññāya parinibbāti anāsavo" *ti

vihārânisaṃsaṃ kathesi. Anāthapiṇḍiko dituyadivasato paṭṭhāya vihāramahaṃ ārabhi. Visākhāya vihāramaho catuhi māsehi niṭṭhito. Anāthapiṇḍikassa pana vihāramaho navamāsehi[6] niṭṭhāsi. Vihāramahe pi aṭṭhāras' eva koṭiyo pariccāgaṃ agamaṃsu. Iti ekasmiṃ yeva vihāre catupaṇṇāsakoṭisaṅkhaṃ dhanaṃ pariccaji. Atīte pana Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Punabbasumitto nāma seṭṭhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhikasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne yojanappamāṇaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Sikhissa pana[7] Bhagavato kāle Sirivaḍḍho nāma seṭṭhī suvaṇṇaphālasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne tigāvutappamāṇaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ kāresi. Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle Sotthiyo nāma seṭṭhī suvaṇṇahatthipadasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne aḍḍhayojanappamāṇaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi. Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle Accuto nāma seṭṭhī suvaṇṇiṭṭhikasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne[7] gāvutappamāṇaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ kāresi. Koṇāgamanassa Bhagavato kāle Uggo nāma seṭṭhī suvaṇṇakacchapasanthārena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne aḍḍhagāvutappamāṇaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ kāresi. Kassapassa Bhagavato pana[8] kāle Sumaṅgalo nāma

---

* *Cf.* Jā. i, 93-94.

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] B. sīt'uṇhaṃ. [3] B. sarisappe.
[4] S. vātâtapo ghoro sañjāto. [5] S. °dukkha°.
[6] B. navahi. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. *omits*.

seṭṭhī suvaṇṇiṭṭhakasaṭṭhisanthārena[1] kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne soḷasakarīsappamāṇam saṅghārāmaṃ kāresi.[2] Amhākaṃ pana Bhagavato kāle Anāthapiṇḍiko seṭṭhī kahāpaṇakoṭisantharena kiṇitvā tasmiṃ yeva ṭhāne aṭṭhakarīsappamāṇaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ kāresi. Idaṃ[3] kira ṭhānaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ avijahitaṭṭhānam eva.

Iti mahābodhimaṇḍe sabbaññutapattito yāva parinibbānamañcā yasmiṃ yasmiṃ ṭhāne Bhagavā vihāsi idaṃ Santikenidānaṃ nāmâ* tiveditabbaṃ.

ABBHANTARANIDĀNAVAṆṆANĀ

" Atha Buddhâpadānāni suṇātha suddhamānasā,
timsapāramīsampuṇṇā dhammarājā asaṃkhiyā."

Ettha *athâ* ti adhikārantarūpassa[4] nayanatthe[5] nipātapadaṃ, vibhatti yuttâyuttaṃ[6] nipātapadaṃ,[7] atha vā:

" Adhikāre maṅgale c'eva nipphannatthe 'vadhāraṇe
anantare ca[8] gamane *atha* saddo pavattatī " ti.

Tathā hi:

" Adhikiccaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ adhiatthaṃ[9] vibhāsati
seṭṭhajeṭṭhakabhāvena adhikāro vidhīyate " ti

vuttattā buddhānaṃ samatiṃsapāramīdhammānaṃ adhikiccato seṭṭhajeṭṭhato adhikāratthena 'atha' saddena yuttam apadānānî ti, tividhabodhisattānaṃ pūjāmaṅgalasabhāvato

' pūjā ca pūjaneyyānaṃ etaṃ maṅgalam uttaman '†

ti vacanato maṅgalatthena 'atha'-saddena yuttam apadānānî ti, buddhâdīnaṃ bhagavantānaṃ[10] sampatti-kiccassa arahattamaggena nipphannato nipphannatthena 'atha'-saddena yuttam apadānānî

* *Up to here*=Jā. i, 2-94.
† Maṅgalasutta, v. 2. Sn. No. 16; *also in* Kh.

[1] S. °iṭṭhikasanthārena.
[2] B. kāremi, *and adds*: Maṇḍo sabbaññutapattito yāva mahāparisi.
[3] B. imaṃ.
[4] S. °rūpa-°.
[5] B. nayatthe.
[6] S. °yutta°.
[7] B. nipātadvayesu vibhatti sutta.
[8] B. *omits*.
[9] B. °vatthaṃ.
[10] B. *omits*.

ti, buddhâdīnaṃ arahattamaggâdikusalato aññaakusalānaṃ[1] abhāvato avadhāraṇatthena nivāraṇatthena[2] 'atha'-saddena yuttam apadānānî ti, Khuddakapāṭhasaṅgahānantaraṃ saṅgahītan ti anantaratthena 'atha'-saddena yuttam apadānānî ti, ito Khuddakapāṭhato paṭṭhāyâ ti apagamanaṭṭhena[3] 'atha'-saddena yuttam apadānānî ti.

Buddho ti ettha bujjhitā saccānî ti Buddho, bodhetā pajāyā ti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya[4] Buddho,[4] visavitāya Buddho, khīṇâsavasaṅkhātena Buddho, nirupakkilesasaṅkhâtena Buddho, pabbajjāsaṅkhātena Buddho, adutiyatthena Buddho, taṇhāya pahānatthena Buddho, ekâyanamaggaṅgato ti Buddho, eko anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti Buddho, abuddhivahatattā buddhipaṭilābhâ ti[4] Buddho, buddhi buddham bodheti atthantaram etaṃ, yathā nīlâdivaṇṇayogato paṭo nīlo paṭo ratto paṭo ti vuccati evaṃ buddhaguṇayogato[5] Buddho. Athavā bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena sakaladiyaḍḍhasahassakilesârigaṇe khepatvā nibbānādhigamanato ñāṇaṃ bodhî ti vuccati, tena sampayutto samaṅgibhūto puggalo Buddho, ten' eva ñāṇena paccekabuddhâ pi sabbe kilese khepetvā nibbānam adhigacchati, buddhānaṃ pana catusu asaṅkheyyesu kappasatasahassesu ca pāramiyo pūretvā bodhiñāṇassâdhigatattā ca [6]indriyaparopariyattiñāṇa - mahākaruṇāsamāpattiñāṇa - yamakapāṭihīrañāṇa[6] - sabbaññutañāṇa - anāvaraṇa - āsayânusayâdi - asādhāraṇañāṇānaṃ samadhigatattā ca ekāya pi dhammadesanāya asaṅkheyyasattanikāye dhammâmataṃ pāyetvā nibbānassa pāpaṇato ca tadeva ñāṇam buddhānam eva adhikabhāvato tesam eva sambuddhānaṃ[7] apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ Buddhâpadānaṃ; taṃ hi duvidhaṃ; kusalâkusalavasena. Paccekabuddhā[8] pana na tathā kātuṃ samatthā.[9] Annâdipaccayadāyakānaṃ[10] janānaṃ[11] saṅgahaṃ karonto pi:

"Icchitaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ khippam eva samijjhatu,
pūrentu cittasaṅkappā cando paṇṇaraso yathā
Icchitaṃ . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkappā maṇijotiraso yathā*"

imāhi dvīhi yeva gāthāhi dhammaṃ desenti. Desentâ pi asaṅkheyyasattanikāye bodhetuṃ na sakkuṇanti, tasmā na sabbaññubuddhasadisā hutvā pāṭiekkaṃ visuṃ[12] buddhâ ti paccekabuddhā, tesaṃ apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ paccekabuddhâpadānaṃ.

* DhA I, 198; III, 92. Rasavāhinī I, 90

[1] B. kusalānaṃ. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. °atthena. [4] S. *omits*. [5] S. buddhi°. [6-6] B. *omits*. [7] B. *omits*. [8] B.°buddhānaṃ. [9] S. *adds* ti. [10] S. paccaya°. [11] S. *omits*. [12] S. vi-°.

Ciraṭṭhitâ ti *therā*. Athavā thiratarasīlâcāramaddavâdiguṇehi yuttâ ti *therā*. Athavā thiravarasīlasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñāṇadassanaguṇehi yuttâ ti therā, athavā thiratarasaṅkhātapaṇītā anuttarasantinibbānam adhigatā ti therā. Therānaṃ apadānāni Therâpadānāni. Tathā tādiguṇehi yuttâ ti ṭherī, therīnaṃ apadānāni Therī apadānāni.

Tesu Buddhâpadāne pañc' eva apadānāni pañc' eva suttantā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

"Pañc' eva apadānāni pañca suttāni yassa ca,
idaṃ Buddhâpadānan ti paṭhamaṃ anulomato" ti.

Paccekabuddhâpadāne pañc' eva apadānāni[1] pañc' eva suttantā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

"Pañc' eva apadānāni pañca suttāni yassa ca,
idaṃ Paccekabuddhâpadānan ti dutiyaṃ anulomato" ti.

Therâpadānesu dasâdhikapañcasatâpadānāni[1], vaggato ekapaññāsavaggā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

"Pañcadasâpadānāni ekapaññāsa vaggato,
idaṃ Therâpadānan ti tatiyaṃ anulomato" ti.

Therīapadānesu cattāḷīsaṃ apadānāni vaggato caturo vaggā. Ten' āhu porāṇā:

"Cattāḷīsaṃ yevâpadānāni catuvaggāni yassa ca
idaṃ Therī' padānan ti catutthaṃ anulomato" ti.

'Apadānan' ti ettha *apadāna*-saddo kāraṇagahaṇaapagamanapaṭipāṭiakkosanâdisu dissati. Tathā hi: 'esa khattiyānaṃ apadānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ apadānan' ti ādisu kāraṇe dissati, khattiyānaṃ kāraṇaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ kāraṇan ti attho. 'Upāsakānaṃ apadānan' ti ādisu gahaṇe dissati. 'Sam' suṭṭhu gahaṇan ti attho. Vāṇijānaṃ apadānaṃ suddānaṃ apadānan ti ādisu apagamane dissati. Tato [2][tato tesaṃ apagamanan ti attho. 'Piṇḍapātiko bhikkhu sapadānacāravasena piṇḍāya caratī' ti ādisu paṭipātiyā dissati, gharapaṭipātiyā caratī ti attho. 'Apagatā ime sāmaññā apagatā ime brahmaññā' ti apadānetī' ti ādisu akkosane dissati,][2] akkosati paribhāsatī

[1] S. apadānā.

[2] [ ] *Missing in* B.

ti attho. Idha pana 'kāraṇe' dissati. Tasmā buddhānaṃ apadānāni Buddhâpadānāni buddhakāraṇî ti attho. Gaṅgāvālikūpamānaṃ anekesaṃ buddhānaṃ dānapāramitâdisamatiṃsapāramitā karaṇan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Atha adhikārādīsu yutta 'padānāni[1] suddhamānasā suṇāthâ ti sambandho. Tattha *suddhamānasā* ti arahattamaggañāṇena diyaḍḍhakilesasahassaṃ khepetvā ṭhitattā suddhamānasā parisuddhacittā suddhahadayā pañcasatā[2] khīṇāsavā imasmiṃ dhammasaṅgahasabhāye[3] sannisinnā suṇātha ohitasotā manasikarothâ ti attho. Ettha pana apadānānî ti avatvā Paccekabuddhâpadāna-Therâpadāna-Therīapadānesu vijjamānesu pi, 'atha Buddhâpadānānî' ti vacanaṃ khandayamakaāyatanadhātusacca-saṅkhāraanusayayamakesu vijjamānesu pi padhānavasena ādivasena ca 'Mūlayamakan' ti vacanaṃ viya terasasaṅghādiesa-dveaniyata-tiṃsanissaggiyesu vijjamānesu[4] pi padhānavasena[5] ādivasena ca Pārājikakaṇḍo ti vacanaṃ viya ca idhâ pi padhānavasena ādivasena ca vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Sammā-Sambuddhâpadānānî ti vattabbe

'Vaṇṇâgamo . . . pe . . .

. . . pañcavidhaṃ niruttan'* ti

niruttinayena vā 'tesu vuddhilopâgamavikāra-viparītâdesā câ'† ti suttena vā tatiyatthavācakassa 'sammā' ti nipātapadassa sayaṃ saddatthavācakassa "saṃ" ti upasaggapadassa ca lopaṃ katvā kitantavāci-'buddha'-saddam[6] eva gahetvā gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ Buddhâpadānānānî ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā Sammāsambuddhâpadānānî ti attho.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya Abbhantaranidānavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

BUDDHÂPADĀNASAṂVAṆṆANĀ.

Idāni Abbhantaranidānânantaraṃ Apadānaṭṭhakathaṃ kathetukāmo:

" Sapadānaṃ apadānaṃ vicitranayadesakaṃ,
yaṃ Khuddakanikāyasmiṃ saṅghāyiṃsu mahesayo,
tassa dāni anuppatto atthasaṃvaṇṇanākkamo " ti.

* See: Introduction, p. xvii. † Kaccâyana: 2, 8, 61(406)

[1] Svl. sutta°. [2] Svl. satā. [3] S. dhammasabhāyo. [4] B. vijjamāne. [5] Svl. paṭṭhāna°. [6] S. katan ti vā "buddha"-saddaṃ.

Tattha yaṃ apadānaṃ tāva sakalaṃ buddhavacanaṃ ekavimuttirasan ti vuttattā ekarase saṅgahaṃ gacchati. Dhammavinayavasena duvidhasaṅgahe[1] dhamme saṅgahaṃ gacchati. Paṭhamamajjhimapacchimabuddhavacanesu majjhimabuddhavacane saṅgahaṃ gacchati. Vinayâbhidhammasuttantapiṭakesu Suttantapiṭake saṅgahaṃ gacchati. Dīghanikāya - Majjhima - Saṃyutta-Aṅguttara-Khuddakanikāyesu pañcasu Khuddakanikāye saṅgahaṃ gacchati. Suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthā udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallan ti navasu sāsanaṅgesu gāthāya[2] saṅgahītaṃ.

"Dvāsītiṃ Buddhato gaṇhiṃ dve sahassāni bhikkhuto,
caturâsītisahassāni ye' me dhammā pavatthino" ti,

evaṃ vuttacaturâsītisahassadhammakkhandhesu katipayadhammakkhandhasaṅgahitaṃ hotî ti idāni[3] taṃ apadānaṃ dassento *tiṃsapāramīsampuṇṇā dhammarājā asaṅkhiyā* ti āha.

1. Tattha dasapāramitā eva paccimamajjhimukkaṭṭhavasena dasapāramī dasaupapāramī dasaparamatthapāramīnaṃ vasena samatiṃsapāramī, tāhi saṃ suṭṭhu puṇṇā sampuṇṇā samannāgatā samaṅgibhūtā ajjhāpannā saññuttā ti *tiṃsapāramīsampuṇṇā*. Sakalalokattayavāsino sattanikāye mettākaruṇāmuditāupekkhāsaṅkhātāhi catuhi brahmavihārasamāpattīhi[4] vā phalasamāpattivihārena vā ekacittabhāvena attano ca[5] kāye rañjenti allīyāpentî ti rājāno.[6] Dhammena rājā *dhammarājā*. Itthambhūtā buddhā dasasahassa[7] satasahassa dasasatasahassa[7] koṭi pakoṭi koṭippakoṭi ahaha ababa aṭaṭa sogandhika puṇḍarīka kumuda uppala kathāna mahākathāna asaṅkheyyānaṃ vasena *asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhārahitā dhammarājāno,[8] te[9] atītā vigatā niruddhā abbhatthaṃ gatā ti adhippāyo.

2. Tesu atītabuddhesu katâdhikārañ ca attano[10] Bodhisattabhūtena cakkavattiraññā hutvā katasambhārañ ca Ānandattherena puṭṭho Bhagavā "Sambodhiṃ buddhaseṭṭhānan" ti ādim āha. Bho Ānanda mama apadānaṃ suṇohî ti adhippāyo. Ānanda, ahaṃ pubbe bodhisambhārapūraṇakāle cakkavattirājā hutvā seṭṭhānaṃ pasaṭṭhānaṃ[11] paṭividdhacatusaccānaṃ buddhānaṃ sambodhiṃ catusaccamaggañāṇaṃ sabbaññutañāṇaṃ vā sirasā abhivādayin[12] ti

---

[1] S. dvidhā. [2] S. gātha [ṅge], Svl. gāthā. [3] S. *after* dassento.
[4] S. °samāpatti. [5] S. *omits*. [6] B. rājā.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. °rājā. [9] B. *omits*.
[10] S. attanā. [11] S. pasatthānaṃ. [12] S. °vādaye.

sambandho. *Susaṅghe* sāvakasaṅghasahite *lokanāyake* lokajeṭṭhe buddhe *dasaṅgulī* dasahi[1] aṅgulīhi[1] ubhohi hatthapuṭehi *namassitvā* vanditvā *sirasā* sīsena *abhivādayiṃ*[2] ādarena thomanaṃ katvā paṇāmaṃ karomī ti attho.

3. *Yāvatā buddhakhettesū* ti dasasahassacakkavāḷesu buddhakhettesu.[3] *Ākāsaṭṭhā* ākāsagatā. *Bhummaṭṭhā* bhūmitalagatā. Veḷuriyâdayo satta-*ratanā*. *Asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhārahitā. *Yāvatā* yattakā *vijjanti* tāni sabbāni *manasā* cittena *samāhare*[4] saṃ[5] suṭṭhu[5] cittena[5] adhiṭṭhahitvā āharissāmī ti attho. Mama pāsādassa sāmantā rāsīkaromī ti attho.

4. *Tattha rūpiyabhūmiyan* ti tasmiṃ anekabhūmimhi pāsāde rūpiyamayaṃ[6] rajatamayaṃ[6] bhūmi nimmitā ti attho. *Ahaṃ ratanamayaṃ* sattahi ratanehi nimmitaṃ[7] anekasatabhūmikaṃ *pāsādaṃ*; *ubbiddhaṃ* uggataṃ *nabham uggataṃ* ākāse jotamānaṃ *māpayin*[8] ti attho.

5. Tam eva pāsādaṃ vaṇṇento "Vicittathambhaṃ" tyādim āha. Vicittehi anekehi masāragallādivaṇṇehi thambehi ussāpitaṃ *sukataṃ* suṭṭhukataṃ lakkhaṇayuttaṃ ārohapariṇāhavasena suṭṭhu[9] vibhattaṃ[9] *suvibhattaṃ*, anekakoṭisatagghanatoraṇanimmitattā ca[9] *mahārahaṃ*. Puna pi kiṃ visiṭṭhaṃ: *kanakamayasaṃghāṭaṃ* suvaṇṇehi katatulāsaṅghāṭavalayehi yuttaṃ, tattha ussāpitakontehi ca chattehi ca *maṇḍitaṃ sobhitaṃ* pāsādan ti sambandho.

6. Puna pi pāsādass' eva sobhaṃ vaṇṇento "Paṭhamā veḷuriyā bhūmi" ty-ādim āha. Tassa anekasatabhūmipāsādassa *subhā* iṭṭhā kantā manāpā. *Abbhasamā*[10] valāhakapaṭalasadisā; *vimalā*[10] nimmalā, veḷuriyamaṇimayā nīlavaṇṇā paṭhamā bhūmi ahosī ti attho. Jalajanaḷinapadumehi ākiṇṇā samaṅgibhūtā varehi[11] uttamabhūmīhi,[11] *kañcanabhūmiyā* suvaṇṇabhūmiyā va'[12] sobhatī ti attho.

7. Tass' eva pāsādassa *kāci* bhūmi *pavāḷam*[13] sā[13] pavāḷakoṭṭhāsā, *pavāḷavaṇṇā*, kāci bhūmi *lohitakā*[14] lohitavaṇṇā kāci bhūmi *subhā* manoharā *indagopakavaṇṇâbhā* rasmiyo niccharamānā kāci bhūmi dasa *disā obhāsatī* ti attho.

8. Tasmiṃ yeva pāsāde *niyyūhā* niggatā pamukhasālā ca; *suvibhattā* suṭṭhu vibhattā, koṭṭhāsato visuṃ visuṃ katā; *sīhapañjarā*

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °vādaye. [3] B. khettesu.
[4] A. sabbaṃ āhare. [5] S. saṃsuddhacitto, Svl. suṭṭhucitto.
[6] S. °mayā. [7] S. nimmita°. [8] A. māpaye.
[9] S. *omits*. [10] A. vimalabbhasamā.
[11] S. varīya uttamāya, A. varakañcanabhūmiyā. [12] S. ca.
[13] S. *omits*. [14] S. lohitikā.

sīhadvārā ca; *caturo vedikā*[1] ti[2] catūhi[3] vedikavalayehi[2] ca jālakavāṭehi ca *manoramā* manaallīyanakā *gandhâvelā*[3] gandhadāmā ca olambantî ti attho.

9. Tasmiṃ yeva pāsāde *sattaratanabhūsitā* sattaratanehi sobhitā kūṭâgârā kiṃ bhūtā: *nīlā* nīlavaṇṇā; *pītā* pītavaṇṇā suvaṇṇavaṇṇā; *lohitakā* lohitakavaṇṇā rattavaṇṇā; *odātā* odātavaṇṇā setavaṇṇā; *suddhakāḷakā*[4] amissakāḷavaṇṇa; *kūṭāgāravarûpeto*[5] kūṭāgāravarehi kaṇṇikakūṭāgāravarehi "upeto" samannāgato so pāsādo ti attho.

10. Tasmiṃ yeva pāsāde *olokamayā* uddhammukhā *padumā* supupphitā[6] padumā[7] sobhayanti[8]; sīhavyaggâdīhi vāḷamigagaṇehi[9] ca migapakkhigaṇehi[10] haṃsakoñcamayūrâdipakkhisamūhehi ca *sobhito* so pāsādo ti attho. Atiucco hutvā nabhaṃ uggatattā samuggatattā[10] *nakkhattatārakāhi* ākiṇṇo *candasuriyehi* candasuriyarūpehi ca *maṇḍito*[11] so pāsādo ti attho.

11. So eva cakkavattissa pāsādo *hemajālena* suvaṇṇajālena *sañchanno*[12] *soṇṇakiṃkiṇikāyuto*[13] suvaṇṇakiṅkiṇikajālehi yutto samannāgato ti attho. *Manoramā* manallīyanakā *soṇṇamālā* suvaṇṇapupphapantiyo *vātavegena* vātappahārena *kūjanti* saddaṃ karontî ti attho.

12. [14]Tam eva pāsādaṃ *dhajamālini* dhajapantīni, kiṃ bhūtaṃ[14]: *mañjeṭṭhakaṃ* mañjeṭṭhavaṇṇaṃ va; *lohitakaṃ* lohitakavaṇṇaṃ; *pītakaṃ* pītakavaṇṇaṃ; *haripiñjaraṃ*[15] jambonadasuvaṇṇavaṇṇapañcavaṇṇañ ca dhajaṃ[16] *nānāraṅgehi* anekehi vaṇṇehi *sampītam* rañjitaṃ dhajaṃ *ussitaṃ* tasmiṃ[16] pāsāde ussāpitaṃ; "dhajamālinî" ti liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttaṃ dhajamālāyutto pāsādo ti attho.

13. Tasmiṃ pāsāde attharaṇâdayo vaṇṇento "Nānā[17] bahū" ty-ādim āha, tattha yaṃ *naṃ*[18] pāsādaṃ[19] nānā bāhū ti[20] avijjamānaṃ nāma n' atthî ti attho. [*Phaḷikā*[21] phaḷikamaṇīhi[22] katā, *rajatamayā*[23] rajatehi katā, *maṇimayā* nīlamaṇīhi katā, *lohitaṅkā*[24] rattajātiraṅgamaṇīhi katā, *masāragallamayā* kabaravaṇṇamaṇīhi katā.]

[ ] *Text enclosed in brackets is misplaced in both* B. *and* S.

[1] B. vedakā. [2] S. ca valayehi. [3] A..gandha°.
[4] S. °kālakā. [5] A. °upetā. [6] S. pupphitā.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. sobhanti. [9] S. vāla°.
[10] S. *omits*. [11] A. manditā. [12] A. sañchannā.
[13] B. sokaṇṇa° (A. °yutā). [14-14] S. *omits*.
[15] A., B. °pañjaraṃ. [16] S. *omits*. [17] B. na naṃ.
[18] B. naṃ, S. na. [19] S. pāsāde. [20] B. hi *corrected to* ti, S. *omits*.
[21] A. phalakā. [22] B. °maṇimayā.
[23] A. rajatā°. [24] S. lohitaṅkarattā.

14. *Nānāsayanavicittā* anekehi attharaṇehi vicittā sobhitā mañcapīṭhâdisayanâsanā anekasatā[1] anekasatasaṅkhyā: kim bhūtā: . . . *saṇhakāsikasanthatā* ti[2] saṇhehi sukhumehi kāsikavatthehi atthatā; *pāvurā*[3] ti pāvuraṇā;[4] kīdisā: *kambalā* lomasuttehi katā; *dukūlā* dukūlapaṭṭehi katā, *cīnā* cīnapaṭṭehi katā, *paṭṭuṇṇā*[5] Paṭṭuṇṇadesajātapaṭṭehi[6] katā; *paṇḍu*[7] paṇḍuvaṇṇā[7]; *vicittattharaṇaṃ* anekehi attharaṇehi *pāvurā*[3] pāvuraṇehi[8] ca vicittaṃ *sabbaṃ* sayanâdi[9] *manasā* cittena *ahaṃ paññapemī* ti attho.

15. Tad eva pāsādaṃ vaṇṇento. "Tāsu tas-v-eva[10] bhūmisu" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ratanakūṭam alaṅkatan* ti ratanamayakūṭehi ratanakaṇṇikāhi alaṅkataṃ sobhitan ti attho. *Maṇiverocanā ukkâ* ti verocanamaṇīhi rattamaṇīhi katā *ukkā* daṇḍapadīpā *dhārayantā suṭiṭṭhare* ti ākāse suṭṭhu dhārayantā gaṇhantā[2] anekasatajanā suṭṭhu tiṭṭhantī ti attho.

16. Puna tad eva pāsādaṃ vaṇṇento "Sobhanti esikā thambhā"[11] ti ādim[12] āha. Tattha *esikatthambhā* nāma nagaradvāre sobhanatthāya nikhātaayathambhā[13]; *subhā* iṭṭhā *kañcanatoraṇā* suvaṇṇamayā *jambonadā* jambonadasuvaṇṇamayā ca *sāramayā* khadirarukkhasāramayā *rajatamayā* ca *toraṇā* ca sobhanti. Esikā[14] ca[14] toraṇā ca taṃ pāsādaṃ sobhayantī ti attho.

17 Tasmiṃ pāsāde *suvibhattā anekā sandhikavāṭehi* ca *aggalehi* ca *cittitā* sobhitā sandhiparikkhepā sobhayantī[15] ti attho. *Ubhato* tassa pāsādassa ubhosu passesu *puṇṇaghaṭā anekehi padumehi uppalehi* ca *saṃyutā*[16] sampuṇṇā taṃ pāsādaṃ sobhayantī ti attho.

18-19. Evaṃ pāsādassa sobhaṃ vaṇṇetvā ratanamayaṃ pāsādañ ca sakkārasammānañ ca pakāsento "Atīte sabbabuddhe câ" ti ādim[17] āha. Tattha *atīte* ti atikkante vigate kāle jāte sambhūte *sasaṅghe* sāvakasamūhasahite *sabbe lokanāyake buddhe* sabhāvena *pakativaṇṇarūpena* saṇṭhānena ca *sasāvake* sāvakasahite paccekabuddhe *nimmiṇitvā* yeva dvārena pāsādo pavisitabbo hoti *tena dvārena* pavisitvā *sasāvakā sabbe* pacceka-*buddhā sabbe sovaṇṇamaye pīṭhe*[18] sakalasasuvaṇṇamaye pīṭhe *nisinnā ariyamaṇḍalā* ariyasamūhā ahesun ti attho.

20-21. *Etarahi* vattamāne kāle *anuttarā* uttaravirahitā *ye ca*[19] pac-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. pāpurā. [4] S. pāpuraṇā.
[5] S. Paṭṭuṇṇā. [6] S. Paṭṭuṇṇa. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. pāpuraṇehi.
[9] B. sayanaṃ. [10] S. tā yeva. [11] S. esikathambhā.
[12] S. ādito. [13] B. nikhātathambhā. [14] S. etāni.
[15] B. sobhanti. [16] B. yuttā. [17] S. ca.
[18] B. *omits*. [19] S. va.

cekabuddhā *atthi* saṃvijjanti te ca *paccekabuddhe anekasate*[1] *sayambhu* sayam eva bhūte aññācariyarahite *aparājite* khandhakilesâbhisaṅkhāramaccudevaputtamārehi aparājite jayam âpanne santappesin ti attho. *Bhavanaṃ* mayhaṃ pāsādaṃ atītakāle ca vattamānakāle ca *sabbe buddhā samāruhuṃ* saṃ suṭṭhuṃ āruhiṃsû ti attho.

22. "Ye dibbā" (ti) divi bhavā *dibbā* devaloke jātā *ye* ca *bahū*[2] *kapparukkhā atthi*. *Ye ca mānusā* manusse jātā ye ca[2] bahu kapparukkhā atthi tato *sabbaṃ dussaṃ samāhantvā* "saṃ" suṭṭhu āharitvā ticīvarāni karetvā te paccekabuddhe *ticīvarehi acchādemî* ti sambandho.

23. Evaṃ ticīvarehi acchādetvā pārupāpetvā tesaṃ nisinnānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ *sampannaṃ* madhuraṃ *khajjaṃ* khāditabbaṃ. —Pūvâdi[2] khajjaṃ.[2] Madhuraṃ[2] *bhojjam* bhuñjitabbaṃ; āhārañ ca madhuraṃ *sāyanīyaṃ* lehanīyañ ca sampannaṃ madhuraṃ pivitabbaṃ; aṭṭha *pānañ* ca *bhojanaṃ*[2] bhuñjitabbaṃ. Āhārañ ca *subhe* sundare *maṇimaye* selamaye *patte saṃ* suṭṭhu *pūretvā adāsim*, paṭiggahāpesin ti attho.

24 *Sabbe te*[2] *ariyamaṇḍalā* sabbe te ariyasamūhā; *dibbacakkhu*[3] *samā hutvā maṭṭhâ* ti dibbacakkhusamaṅgino hutvā maṭṭhā kilesarahitattā siliṭṭhā sobhamānā *cīvarasaṃyutā* ticīvarehi samaṅgibhūtā madhunā ca sakkharāhi ca telena ca ghatena[4] ca[4] madhuraphānitehi[5] ca *paramannena*[6] uttamena annena ca mayā *tappitā*[7] saṃ[4] suṭṭhuṃ[4] tappitā[8] paripūritā ahesun ti attho.

25. Te evaṃ santappitā ariyamaṇḍalā *ratanagabbhaṃ* sattahi ratanehi nimmitagabbhe[9] gehaṃ[4] pavisitvā *guhāsayā* guhāyaṃ sayamānā *kesarî*[4] *va*[4] kesarasīhā iva[10] *mahārahamhi*[11] *sayane* anagghe mañce *sīhaseyyaṃ akappayuṃ* yathā sīho migarājā dakkhiṇena passena sayanto pāde pādaṃ accādhāya dakkhiṇahatthaṃ sīsûpadhānaṃ katvā vāmahatthaṃ ujukaṃ ṭhapetvā vāladhiṃ antarasatthiyaṃ katvā niccalo sayati. Evaṃ seyyaṃ kappayuṃ kariṃsû ti attho.

26 Te evam sīhaseyyaṃ kappetvā *sampajānā* satisampajaññasampannā *samuṭṭhāya* saṃ suṭṭhuṃ uṭṭhahitvā *sayane pallaṅkam ābhujuṃ* ūrubaddhâsanaṃ kariṃsû ti attho. *Gocaraṃ sabbabuddhānan ti* sabbesaṃ atītânāgatānaṃ buddhānaṃ gocaraṃ ārammaṇabhūtam *jhānaratisamappitā*[12] jhānaratiyā saṃ suṭṭhu appitā samaṅgibhūtā ahesun ti attho.

27. *Aññe dhammāni desentî* ti tesu paccekabuddhesu 'aññe' ekacce dhamme desenti 'aññe' ekacce iddhiyā paṭhamâdi ñāṇakīḷāya

---

[1] S. °sata°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] A. dibbavatthā. [4] S. *omits, but adds as v.l.*
[5] S. madhu°. [6] S. vara°. [7] B. saṃtappitā. [8] S. appitā.
[9] S. °gabbhaṃ. [10] S. viya. [11] S. °smiṃ. [12] B. *omits*.

kīḷanti ramanti *aññe* ekacce *abhiññā*[1] pañcaabhiññāyo[2] *vasībhāvitā* vasaṃ kariṃsu. Pañcasu abhiññāsu āvajjanasamāpajjanavuṭṭhāna-adhiṭṭhānapaccavekkhaṇasaṅkhātāhi pañcavasītāhi vasībhāvaṃ itā gatā pattā abiññāyo *appenti* samāpajjanti *aññe* ekacce *anekasatasahassiyo*[3] *vikubbanāni* eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hotî ti evam ādīni iddhivikubbanāni *kubbanti* karontî ti attho.

28. *Buddhâ pi buddhe* ti evaṃ sannipatitvā tesu paccekabuddhesu sabbaññutañāṇassa *visayaṃ* ārammaṇabhūtapañhaṃ buddhā buddhe pucchantî ti attho. Te buddhā atthagambhīratāya *gambhīraṃ nipuṇaṃ* sukhumaṃ *ṭhānaṃ* kāraṇaṃ *paññāya vinibujjhare* visesena niravasesato bujjhanti.

29. Tadā mama pāsāde sannipatitā sāvakâ pi buddhe pañhaṃ pucchanti; buddhā *sāvake* sisse pañhaṃ pucchanti; te buddhā ca sāvakā ca aññam aññam pañhaṃ pucchitvā *aññam-aññaṃ vyākaronti* vissajjenti.

30. Puna te sabbe ekato dassento " Buddhā ca[4] paccekabuddhâ " ti ādim āha. Tattha *buddhā* sammāsambuddhā, *paccekabuddhā*[4] ca *sāvakā* ca sissā *paricārakā* ti[4] nissitakā ete sabbe sakāya *sakāya ratiyā ramamānā* mama *pāsāde abhiramantî* ti attho.

31. Etasmiṃ Vejayantapāsāde paccekānaṃ buddhānaṃ ācārasampattiṃ dassetvā idāni attano ānubhāvaṃ dassento " So Tilokavijayo* cakkavattirājā chattā tiṭṭhantu ratanā "[5] ti ādim āha. Tattha *ratanā*[6] sattaratanamayā chattā. *Kañcanāveḷapattikā* suvaṇṇajālehi olambitā tiṭṭhantu; *muttājālaparikkhittā* muttājālehi[7] parivāritā sabbe *chattā* mama *matthake* muddhani *dhārentû*[8] ti cintitamatte yeva chattā pātubhūtā hontî[9] ti attho.

32. *Soṇṇatārakacittitā* suvaṇṇatārakāhi daddalamānā *celavitānā bhavantu* nibbattantu, *vicittā* anekavaṇṇā, *malyavitatā*[10] pupphapatthaṭā *sabbe* anekā vitānā *matthake* nisīdanaṭṭhānassa uparibhāge karontû ti attho.

33. *Malyadāmehi*[11] anekasugandhapupphadāmehi *vitatā* viparikiṇṇā[12] *gandhadāmehi* candanakuṅkumatagarâdisugandhadāmehi *sobhitā* pokkharaṇî ti sambandho. [13]*Dussadāmehi* Paṭṭuṇṇa-Cînâdiaggadussadāmehi *parikiṇṇā*[13] sattaratanadāmehi vibhūsitā alaṅkatā pokkharaṇī.

---

* hi lokavijayo *in both B and S, corrected to* Tilokavijayo *in view of p.* 110, *nos.* 42, 44 *etc.*

---

[1] S. abhiññāyo. [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. anekasahassiyo. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] *The words are not found in* A. Avl. *quotes from Cy.* chatta tiṭṭhantu ratanā kañcanâveḷupantikā.
[6] *Not in* A. [7] B. jālehi. [8] S. dhārayantu. [9] S. *omits.*
[10] S. mālāvitānā. [11] S. mālā°. [12] S. pari°.
[12-13] S. *dussadāmehi parikiṇṇā* ti Cînâdianagghadussadāmehi parikiṇṇā.

34-35. *Pupphâbhikiṇṇā* campakasalalasogandhikâdisugandhapupphehi[1] *abhikiṇṇā*[2] suṭṭhu vicittā sobhitā. Punar api kimbhūtā pokkharaṇī: surabhigandhasugandhehi bhūsitā vāsitā[3] samantato *gandhapañcaṅgulalaṅkitā*[4] pañcahi aṅgulehi limpitā gandhehi alaṅkatā, *hemacchadanachāditā* suvaṇṇachadanehi suvaṇṇavitānehi chāditā pāsādassa *catuddisā pokkharaṇiyo*[5] padumehi ca uppalehi ca suṭṭhu santhatā patthaṭā *suvaṇṇarūpe*[6] suvaṇṇavaṇṇā *khāyantu*[7], *padumareṇurajuggatā*[8] padumareṇūhi ca[9] dhūlīhī ca ākiṇṇā[10] pokkharaṇiyo sobhantûti attho.[11]

36. Mama Vejayanta*pāsādassa samantato pādapā*[12] campakâdayo rukkhā *sabbe pupphantu* ete puppharukkhā *sayaṃ eva pupphaṃ muñcitvā*[13] vigalitvā *gantvā bhavanaṃ okirun* okiṇṇapāsādassa upari karontû ti attho.

37. *Tattha* tasmiṃ mama Vejayantapāsāde *sikhino* mayūrā naccantu; *dibbā*[14] *haṃsā* devatā haṃsā *pakūjare* saddaṃ karontu; *karavīkā* ca madhurasaddā kokilā *gāyantu* gītavākyaṃ karontu; apare anuttā ca *dijasaṅghā* pakkhino[15] samūhā pāsādassa samantato madhuraravaṃ ravantû ti attho.

38. *Pāsādassa samantato sabbā* ātatavitatâdayo[16] *bheriyo vajjantu* haññantu *sabbā tā* anekatantiyo *vīṇā ravantu* saddaṃ karontu, *sabbā* anekappakārā *saṅgītiyo* pasādassa samantato *vattantu* pavattantu[17] gāyantû ti attho.

39-40. *Yāvatā* yattake ṭhāne *buddhakkhettamhi* dasasahassacakkavāle *tato paresu cakkavāḷesu jotisampannā* pabhāsampannā[17] *acchiddā*[17] acchinnā *mahantā* samantato *ratanamayā*[18] sattahi ratanehi katā khacitā *soṇṇapallaṅkā* suvaṇṇapallaṅkā *tiṭṭhantu* pāsādassa samantato *dīparukkhā* padīpadhāraṇatelarukkhā *jalantu* padīpehi pajjalantu; *dasasahassīparamparā*[19] dasasahassīnaṃ paramparā dasasahassiyo *ekapajjotā* ekapadīpā viya *bhavantu*[20] ujjotantû ti attho.

---

[1] S. °suvaṇṇapupphehi. [2] B. ati°, S. ākiṇṇā. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] A. S. °aṅgulaṅkitā. [5] S. pokkharaṇiyo. [6] S. °rūpā.
[7] S. jāyanti. [8] Svl. paddha°. [9] B. *omits*. [10] S. ākiṇṇa°.
[11] S. *repeats here*: mama Vejayantapāsādassa samantato pāsādā patthaṭā suvaṇṇarūpe suvaṇṇavaṇṇā khāyanti *padareṇurajuggatā* padumareṇūhi dhūlīhi ca ākiṇṇā pokkharaṇiyo bhavantī ti attho. *This passage is obviously a mixture of the first three words of the following passage with the last sentence of the previous one.*
[12] B. *omits, but adds* sabbe. [13] S. *adds* pupphitvā.
[14] A. divyā, S. dibba°. [15] S. pakkhi°. [16] B. āgatata°.
[17] S. *omits*. [18] B. ghanaratana°.
[19] B. *omits*. [20] Svl. pajjalantu.

41. Naccagītesu chekā *gaṇikā* naccitthiyo ca *lāsikā* mukhena saddakārakā ca *pāsādassa samantato naccantu accharāgaṇā* devaitthisamūhā naccantā *nānāraṅgā* anekavaṇṇā nānāraṅgamaṇḍalā pāsādassa samantato naccantā *padissantu* pākaṭā hontu.

42. Tadā aham Tilokavijayo nāma cakkavattirājā hutvā sakalacakkavāḷe *dumagge* rukkhagge *pabbatagge* Himavanta-Cakkavāḷapabbatâdīnaṃ agge [*Sinerugirimuddhani*] Sinerupabbatamuddhani ca sabbaṭṭhāne *suvicittaṃ*[1] anekavaṇṇaṃ[2] vicittaṃ[3] *pañcavaṇṇikaṃ* nīlapītâdipañcavaṇṇaṃ[3] dhajaṃ ussāpemī ti attho.

43. *Narā* lokantarā narā ca nāgalokato *nāgā ca* devalokato *gandhabbā* ca *devā* ca *sabbe upentu* upapajjantu;[4] *te* narâdayo *namassantā* mama namakkāraṃ karontā *pañjalikā* katahatthapuṭā mama Vejayantapāsādaṃ parivārentû ti attho.

44. Evaṃ so Tilokavijayo cakkavattirājā pāsādassa ca attano ca ānubhāvaṃ vaṇṇetvā idāni attanā sampattaṃ katapuññaphalaṃ samādapento "Yaṃ kiñci kusalaṃ kamman" ti ādim āha. Yaṃ kiñci kusalakammasaṅkhātaṃ kiriyaṃ kattabbaṃ atthi taṃ sabbaṃ *mama* mayā *kāyena vācāya manasā câ* ti tīhī dvārehi katan ti dasseti. *Sukataṃ* suṭṭhu kataṃ Tāvatiṃsabhavane uppajjanârahaṃ katan ti attho.

45. Puna samādapento "Ye sattā saññino" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ye sattā* manussā vā devā vā brahmano vā *saññino* saññā[5] sahitā[5] atthi *ye ca sattā asaññino* saññā rahita[6] asaññasattā[6] santi te sabbe sattā *mayhaṃ* mayā kata*puññaphalabhāgī bhavantu* bhāgaṃ labhantu puññavantā hontû ti attho.

46. Pun' api samādapento Bodhisatto "Yesam[7] katan" ti ādim āha. Mayā kataṃ puññaṃ yehi naranāgagandhabbadevehi *suviditaṃ*[8] ñātaṃ[8] suviññātaṃ. Tesaṃ *mayā dinnaṃ puññaphalaṃ* tasmiṃ mayā kate puññe dinnabhāvaṃ *ye* narâdayo *na jānanti devā gantvā* tesaṃ tan *nivedayuṃ*[9] āroceyyun[10] ti[10] attho.

47. *Sabbe*[11] *lokamhi*[11] *ye sattā* āhāranissitā jīvanti te *sabbe* sattā *manuññaṃ bhojanaṃ sabbaṃ mama cetasā* mama cittena *labhantu*[12] me puññiddhiyā labhantû ti attho.

48. *Manasā* pasannena cittena yam *dānaṃ mayā dinnaṃ* tasmiṃ dāne[13] anekacittena[13] *pasādaṃ āvahiṃ* uppādesiṃ. *Sabbasambuddhā*[14]

---

1 S. sucittaṃ. 2 B. *omits*. 3 S. vaṇṇa°.
4 B. °gajjanti, *possibly for* °gacchantu. 5 S. asaññarahitā.
6 S. °rahitā sattā. 7 S. yehi. 8 S. suviññātaṃ.
9 S. nivedeyyuṃ. 10 B. ārocayanti. 11 S. sabbalokasmiṃ.
12 S. *omits*. 13 B. cittena. 14 B. sambuddhā.

ca *paccekā*[1] paṭiekkā[2] ca *jinasāvakā* ca *mayā* cakkavattiraññā pūjitā.

49. *Sukatena*[3] *tena kammena* saddahitvā katena kusalakammena *cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca* cittena katapatthanāhi ca *mānusaṃ dehaṃ* manussasarīraṃ *jahitvā* chaḍḍetvā *ahaṃ Tāvatiṃsa*devalokaṃ *agañchiṃ* agamāsiṃ suttappabuddho viya tattha uppajjinti attho.

50. Tato Tilokavijayo cakkavattirājā[4] kālakato,[4] tato[4] paṭṭhāya āgate[5] *duve bhave* dve jātiyo[6] *pajānāmi*. *Devatte* devattabhāve *mānuse* manussattabhāve, tato jātidvayato *aññaṃ gatiṃ* aññaṃ uppattiṃ *na jānāmi* na sarāmi *manasā* cittena *patthanāphalaṃ* patthitapatthanāphalan ti attho.

51. *Devānaṃ adhiko homi* ti yadi devesu jāto[7] āyuvaṇṇabalatejehi[8] devānaṃ adhiko jeṭṭho seṭṭho ahosin ti attho. Yadi manussesu jāto *manujâdhipo* manussānaṃ adhipati issaro bhavāmi, tathā rājabhūto abhirūpena rūpasampattiyā ca lakkhaṇena ārohaparināhādilakkhaṇena ca *sampanno* sampuṇṇo uppannuppanabhave *paññāya* paramatthajānanasamatthāya paññāya *asamo* samarahito mayā sadiso koci n'atthî ti attho.

52. Mayā katapuññasambhārena paññābalena[9] uppannuppannabhave seṭṭhaṃ pasatthaṃ madhuraṃ[10] *vividhaṃ*[10] anekappakāraṃ[10] *bhojanañ*[10] *ca*[10] *anappakaṃ* bahuṃ satta*ratanañ ca nānāvidhāni* anekappakārāni paṭṭakoseyyâdi*vatthāni* ca *nabhā*[11] ākāsato *maṃ*[12] mama santikam *khippaṃ* sīghaṃ[13] *upenti* upagacchanti.

53. *Puthavyā* paṭhaviyañ ca *pabbate ca*[14] *ākāse* ca *udake* ca *vane* ca *yaṃ yaṃ* yattha yattha *hatthaṃ pasāremi* nikkhipāmi tato tato *dibbā bhakkhā* dibbā āhārā *maṃ* mama santikaṃ *upenti* upagacchanti pātubhavantî ti attho.

54-61. Tathā yathākkamaṃ sabba*ratanā sabbe* candanâdayo *gandhā sabbe yānā*[15] vāhanā[15] sabbe campakanāgapunnāgādayo yā[14] *mālā* pupphā *sabbe alaṅkārā* ābharaṇā *sabbā* dibba*kaññā* sabbe *madhusakkharā khajjā* sabbe pūpādayo khajjā khāditabbā *maṃ*[16] mama santikaṃ *upenti* upagacchanti.

62-63. *Sambodhivarapattiyā*[17] ti uttamacatumaggañāṇapattiyā pāpuṇanatthāya mayā *yaṃ* uttamadānaṃ *kataṃ* pūritaṃ tena uttamadā-

---

[1] S. paccekabuddhā. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. katena.
[4] B. cakkavattirājakālato. [5] S. āgato. [6] S. jātiyo.
[7] B. jāyato. [8] Svl. tejasā. [9] S. puñña°.
[10] S. madhuravividhaanekappakārabhojanañ ca. [11] S. nabhasā.
[12] B. *omits*. [13] Svl. sīghasīghaṃ. [14] S. *omits*.
[15] S. yānavāhanā. [16] B. *omits*. [17] S. sambodhiṃ°.

nena *selasaṅkhātaṃ pabbataṃ* sakalaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karonto *bahalaṃ giriṃ*[1] puthulaṃ giriṃ[1] añjalighosaṃ *gajjanto sadevalokaṃ*[2] sakalaṃ manussadevalokaṃ *hāsayanto* somanassappattaṃ karonto *loke* sakalalokatthaye vivaṭṭacchado *Buddho ahaṃ bhavāmî* ti attho.

64-65. *Disā dasavidhā loke* ti cakkavāḷaloke *dasavidhā* dasakoṭṭhāsā[3] disā honti tattha koṭṭhāse *yāyato* yāyantassa gacchantassa *antakaṃ n' atthi* ti attho. Cakkavattikāle *tasmiṃ* mayā gatagataṭṭhāne disābhago vā *buddhakkhettā* buddhavisayā *asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhārahitā *pabhā pakittitâ* ti tadā cakkavattirājakāle *mayhaṃ* pabhā cakkaratanamaṇiratanâdînaṃ *pabhā* ālokā *yamakā*[4] yugalayugalā hutvā *raṃsivāhanā*[5] raṃsimuñcamānā[6] *pakittitā* pākaṭa *etthantare* dasasahassîcakkavāḷantare *raṃsijālaṃ* raṃsisamūham *āloko vipulo* bahutaro *bhave* ahosî ti attho.

66. *Ettake lokadhātumhî* ti dasasahassîcakkavāḷesu *sabbe janā*[7] *maṃ passanti* dakkhintî ti attho. Sabbe devā *yāva brahmanivesanā* yāva brahmalokā *maṃ anuvattantu*[8] anukūlā bhavantu.

67. *Visiṭṭhamadhunādenâ*[9] ti visiṭṭhena madhurena nādena *amatabherim*[10] *āhaniṅ*[10] ti *amatabheriṃ* devadundubhiṃ pahariṃ. *Etth' antare* ekasmiṃ dasasahassîcakkavāḷabbhantare *sabbe janā* mama *madhuraṃ giraṃ* saddaṃ *suṇantu*[11] manasi karontu.

68. *Dhammameghena vassante* dhammadesanāmayena nādena tabbohāraparamatthagambhîramadhurasukhumatthavasse[12] *vassante* vassamāne sammāsambuddhânubhāvena sabbe bhikkhubhikkhunî ādayo *anāsavā* nikkilesā *hontu* bhavantu.[13] *Y' ettha pacchimakā sattâ* ti ettha etesu rāsibhūtesu catusu parisasattesu[14] ye sattā pacchimakā guṇavasena heṭṭhimakā *te sabbe sotāpannā bhavantû* ti adhippāyo.

69. Tadā Tilokavijayacakkavattirājakāle *dātabbakaṃ*[13] dātabbayuttakaṃ *dānaṃ datvā asesato* nissesato *sîlaṃ* sîlapāramiṃ *pūretvā nekkhâmme* nekkhammapāramitāya[15] koṭiṃ[16] patvā *uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ* catumaggañāṇaṃ *patto* " bhavāmi " bhaveyya.

70. *Paṇḍite* paññavanto medhāvino *paripucchitvā* ' kiṃ bhante kattabbaṃ kiṃ na kattabbaṃ kiṃ kusalaṃ kiṃ akusalaṃ kiṃ katvā saggamokkhadvayassa bhāgî hotî' ti pucchitvā evaṃ[17] paññāpāramiṃ

---

[1] S. giraṃ.
[2] S. sadevakaṃ lokaṃ.
[3] S. °koṭṭhāsa°.
[4] S. omits.
[5] S. °vahanā.
[6] S. raṃsimuñcanā.
[7] Svl. sabbalokā.
[8] S. °vattanto.
[9] S. visiṭṭha.
[10] B. omits.
[11] S. suṇantā.
[12] B. omits °madhura°.
[13] S. omits.
[14] S. parisantesu.
[15] S. pāramitā°.
[16] B. pāramîkoṭiṃ.
[17] S. eva.

pūretvā ti attho. *Katvā viriyam uttaman* ti uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṭhānanisajjādisu[1] avicchinnaṃ viriyaṃ katvā viriyapāramī pūretvā ti attho. Sakalaviruddhajanehi kataanādarâdhivāsanā *khantiyā*[2] *pāramī*koṭiṃ[2] *gantvā* khantipāramiṃ pūretvā *uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ* uttamaṃ sambuddhattaṃ *patto* bhaveyya.

71. *Katvā daḷham adhiṭṭhānan* ti mama sarīrajīvitesu vinassayantesu pi puññakammato na viramissāmī ti acalavasena daḷhaṃ adiṭṭhānapāramiṃ katvā sīse chijjamāne[3] pi musāvādaṃ na kathessāmî ti saccapāramitāya koṭiṃ 'pūriya' pūretvā sabbe sattā sukhī averâ ti ādinā mettāpāramitāya koṭiṃ patvā *uttamaṃ*[4] *sambodhiṃ patto* ti attho.

72. Sajīvakâjīvakavatthūnaṃ[5] lābhe ca tesaṃ alābhe ca kāyikacetasika*sukhe* c' eva tathā *dukkhe* ca sādarânādarajanehi[6] kate *sammāne* c' eva omāne ca *sabbattha samako* samānamānaso upekkhāpāramī[7] pūretvā *uttamaṃ sambodhiṃ patto* pāpuṇeyyan ti attho.

73. *Kosajjaṃ* kusītabhāvaṃ *bhayato* bhayavasena apāyadukkhabhāgī karotî[8] ti *disvā* ñatvā 'akosajjaṃ'[9] akusītabhāvaṃ alīnavuttiṃ[10] *viriyaṃ khemato* khemavasena nibbānabhāgî[11] ti *disvā* ñatvā [*āradhaviriyā hotha* bhavatha; *esā Buddhânusāsanī* esā buddhānaṃ anusāsanaṃ anusiṭṭhi.][12]

74. *Vivādaṃ bhayato disvā* ti *vivādaṃ* kalahaṃ *bhayato disvā* apāyabhāgî ti 'disvā' ñatvā *avivādaṃ* vivādato viramanaṃ nibbānappattî ti *khemato* 'disvā' ñatvā *samaggā* ekaggacittā *sakhilā* siliṭṭhā mettāya madhuradhuragatatāya[13] sobhamānā hothâ ti attho; *esā* kathāvaṇṇanā udīraṇā *buddhānaṃ anusāsanaṃ* ovādadānaṃ.

75. *Pamādaṃ* ṭhānanisajjādisu sativippavāsena viharaṇaṃ *bhayato* nibbattanibbattaṭṭhānesu[14] [15]duggatadurupetaappannapānaādīsaṃvattanikaṃ apāyâdigamanañ câ ti[15] *disvā*[16] ñatvā *appamādaṃ* sabbakiriyāsu[17] satiyā viharaṇaṃ *khemato* vaḍḍhito nibbānasampāpuṇanan ti disvā paccakkhato ñatvā *aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ* aṭṭhaṅgikamaggaṃ sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammāājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhî ti aṭṭhaavayavaṃ

---

[1] S. *omits* seṭṭha°. [2] S. khantipāramikoṭiṃ.
[3] B. °mānesu. [4] S. uttama°. [5] S. °sattūnaṃ.
[6] B. sādarajanehi. [7] S. upekhā°. [8] S. *omits*.
[9] S. *takes as a word in the text, but not found in* A. [10] B. *omits*.
[11] S. °gāmī. [12] *Passage in brackets* [ ] *not found in* S.
[13] S. dhuragatāya. [14] B. nibbattaṭṭhānesu.
[15-15] S. dukkhitadurūpaappasannapāṇatâdisaṃvattanikaṃ apāyadukkhabhāgī ti.
[16] S. *omits*. [17] B. kriyāsu.

sammāsambodhiyā maggaṃ adhigamupāyaṃ *bhāvetha* vaḍḍhetha manasikarotha.[1] *Esā* kathā bhāsanā[2] vaṇṇanā[3] udīraṇā *buddhânusāsanī*[4] buddhānāṃ anusiṭṭhī[5] ti attho.

76. *Samāgatā bahū buddhâ* ti anekasatasahassasaṅkhyā paccekā[6] sammāsambuddhā[6] *samāgatā* rāsībhūtā *sabbaso* sabbappakārena *arahanto* ca khīṇâsavā anekasatasahassā *samāgatā* rāsībhūtā tasmā te buddhe ca *arahante* ca *vandamāne*[7] vandanārahe *namassatha* aṭṭhaṅgapañcaṅganamakkārena namassatha vandatha.

77. *Evaṃ* iminā mayā vuttappakārena *acintiyā* cintetuṃ asakkuṇeyyā *buddhā buddhadhammā* ti buddhehi desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā . . . pe . . .[8] aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo pañcakkhandhā hetupaccayo ārammaṇapaccayo ti ādayo dhammā buddhānaṃ vā sabhāvā *acintiyā* cintetuṃ asakkuṇeyyā, *acintiyesu*[9] cintāvisayâtikkantesu pasannānaṃ devamanussānaṃ *vipāko* devamanussasampattinibbānasampattisaṅkhāto cintetuṃ asakkuṇeyyo saṅkhyâtikkanto *hoti* bhavati.[10]

Iti ettāvatā ca yathā addhānagāmino maggaṃ no[11] ācikkhathâ ti puṭṭhena vāmaṃ muñcitvā dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhathâ ti vutte tena maggena gantvā gāmanigamarājadhānisu kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā puna muñcitena aparena vāmamaggena gatâ pi gāmanigamādisu kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpenti evam eva Buddhâpadānaṃ kusalâpadānavasena niṭṭhāpetvā tad eva akusalâpadānavasena vitthāretuṃ idaṃ pañhakammaṃ[12]:

"Dukkarañca abbhakkhānaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ punâparaṃ,
abbhakkānaṃ silāvedho sakhalikâ[13] pi[14] ca vedanaṃ.

Nāḷāgiri[15] satthacchedo sīsadukkhaṃ yavakhādanaṃ,
piṭṭhidukkham[16] atīsāro ime akusalakāraṇâ" ti.

Tattha paṭhamapañhe: "dukkaran" ti chabbassāni dukkarakārikā. Atīte Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle Bodhisatto Jotipālo nāma brāhmaṇamāṇavo hutvā nibbatto brāhmaṇajātivasena sāsane appasanno tassa Bhagavato pilotikakammanissandena Kassapo Bhagavâ ti sutvā: kuto muṇḍakassa samaṇassa bodhi bodhiparamadullabhâ[17]

[1] S. *adds* esā buddhānasāsanaṃ. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. buddhānaṃ sāsanī. [5] S. anusāsanī. [6] S. paccekabuddhā.
[7] S. °mānā. [8] S. *omits*. [9] Svl. acintiye.
[10] B. *omits*. [11] S. *omits*.
[12] Svl. *adds* vīmaṃsitvā gahetabbaṃ. [13] B. sakalikāya.
[14] B. *omits*. [15] S. nālā°. [16] B. piṭṭha°. [17] S. *omits* bodhi°.

ti āha. So tena kammanissandena anekajātisatesu narakâdīsu[1] dukkham anubhavitvā tass'[2] eva[2] Bhagavato[3] anantariten' eva laddhavyākaraṇena[4] anantariten' eva[5] kammena jātisaṃsāraṃ khepetvā pariyosāne Vessantarattabhāvaṃ patvā tato cuto Tusitabhavane nibbatto devatâyācanena tato cavitvā Sakyakule nibbatto ñāṇassa paripākattā sakalajambudīparajjaṃ pahāya Anomānadītīre sunisitenâsinā samakuṭakesakalāpaṃ chinditvā Brahmunā ānīte iddhimaye kappasaṇṭhānakāle padumagabbhe nibbatte aṭṭhaparikkhāre paṭiggahetvā pabbajitvā bodhiñāṇadassanassa tāva aparipakkattā buddhabhāvāya maggâmaggaṃ ajānitvā chabbassāni Uruvelajanapade ekâhāraekâlopaekapuggalaekamaggaekataṇḍulaekâsanabhojanavasena[6] aṭṭhicammanahārusesanimmaṃsarudhirapetarūpasadisasarīro Mahāpadhānasutte* vuttanayena padhānaṃ mahāviriyaṃ dukkarakārikaṃ akāsi. So imaṃ dukkharakārikaṃ sambodhiyā maggaṃ na hotî ti cintetvā gāmanigamarājadhānīsu paṇītâhāraṃ paribhuñjitvā pīṇitindriyo[7] paripuṇṇadvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇo kamena[8] bodhimaṇḍam upagantvā pañcamāre jinitvā Buddho jāto ti. Tena[9] vuttaṃ[9]:

"Avacâhaṃ Jotipālo Kassapaṃ Sugataṃ tadā,
kuto nu bodhi muṇḍassa bodhiparamadullabhā,

Tena kammavipākena acariṃ dukkaraṃ bahuṃ,
chabbassânūruveḷāyaṃ[10] tato bodhim apāpuṇiṃ.

So[11] 'haṃ etena maggena pāpuṇiṃ bodhim uttamaṃ,
kummagge na gavesissaṃ pubbakammena kārito.

Puññapāpaparikkhīṇo sabbasantāpavajjito,[12]
asoko anupāyāso nibbāyissaṃ anāsavo" ti.

Dutiyapañhe: "abbhakkhānan" ti abhi akkhānaṃ paribhāsanaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto suddakule jāto apākaṭo appasiddho Munāḷi[13] nāma dhutto hutvā paṭivasati. Tadā mahiddhiko mahânubhāvo

* D. ii, 6-54 (No. 14).

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. tasm eva. [3] S. Bhagavatā.
[4] S. °vyākaraṇo. [5] S. anantaraṃ ten'eva.
[6] S. *omits*: ekapuggalaekamagga°. [7] S. pīni°. [8] S. tamenaṃ.
[9] S. *omits*. [10] S. chabbassam Uru°. [11] B. nâ°.
[12] B. °vijjito. [13] S. Munāli.

Surabhi nāma paccekabuddho kenaci karaṇīyena tassa samīpaṭṭhānaṃ pāpuṇi. So taṃ disvā va dussīlo pāpadhammo ayaṃ samaṇo ti[1] ādinā abbhācikkhi. So tena akusalanissandena narakâdīsu[2] anekavassasahassāni dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve—yadā[3] titthiyā paṭhamataraṃ Bhagavato Tusitabhavane vasanasamaye va[4] pākaṭā hutvā sakalajanaṃ[5] vañcetvā dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhiyo dīpetvā vicaranti[6]—tadā Tusitapurā cavitvā Sakyarājakule[7] nibbattitvā kamena Buddho jāto. Titthiyā suriyuggamane khajjopanakā viya vihatalābhasakkārā[8] Bhagavati āghātaṃ bandhitvā vicaranti.* Tasmiṃ samaye Rājagahaseṭṭhī Gaṅgāya jālaṃ bandhitvā kīḷanto rattacandanaghaṭakaṃ[9] disvā amhākaṃ gehe candanāni bahūni imaṃ bhamaṃ āropetvā tena[10] bhamakārehi[11] pattaṃ likhāpetvā veḷuparamparāya laggetvā ye imaṃ pattaṃ iddhiyā āgantvā gaṇhanti tesaṃ bhatiko[12] bhavissāmî ti bheriñ carāpesi. Tadā titthiyā: naṭṭhamhā dāni naṭṭhamhā dāni ti mantetvā,[13] Nigaṇṭhanāthaputto sakaparisaṃ evam āha: ahaṃ veḷusamīpaṃ gantvā ākāse ullaṅganâkāraṃ karomi; tumhe: chavadārumayaṃ pattaṃ paṭicca mā[14] iddhiṃ[14] karothâ ti maṃ khande gahetvā vārethâ ti te tattha gantvā tathā akaṃsu. Tadā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo Moggallāno ca tigāvute selapabbatamatthake ṭhatvā piṇḍapātagaṇhanatthāya[15] cīvaraṃ pārupantā taṃ kolāhalaṃ suṇiṃsu. Tesu Moggallāno Piṇḍolabhāradvājaṃ: tvaṃ ākāsena gantvā taṃ pattaṃ gaṇhāhî ti āha. So: bhante, tumhe yeva Bhagavatā iddhimantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapitā tumhe va gaṇhathâ ti āha. Tathâ pi: mayā āṇatte tvam eva gaṇhāhî ti āṇatto attanā ṭhitaṃ tigāvutaṃ selapabbataṃ pādatale laggetvā ukkhaliyā pidhānaṃ viya sakalarājagahanagaraṃ chādesi. Tadā nagaravāsino phaḷikapabbate āvutaṃ rattasuttam iva taṃ[16] theraṃ passitvā: bhante Bhāradvāja, amhe rakkhathâ ti ugghosayiṃsu,[17] bhītā suppâdīni sīsē akaṃsu. Tadā thero taṃ pabbataṃ ṭhitaṭhāne vissajjetvā iddhiyā gantvā taṃ pattaṃ aggahesi. Tadā nagaravāsino mahākolāhalam akaṃsu. Bhagavā Veḷuvanârāme nisinno taṃ saddaṃ sutvā: kiṃ eso saddo ti Ānandaṃ pucchi. Bhārdvājena bhante pattassa gahitattā santuṭṭhā nagaravāsino ukkuṭṭhisaddam

* *From here cf.* DhA. iii, 199 *ff.*, Jā. iv, 263 *ff.*, Cullavagga v, 8, *and* Hardy, *pp.* 300 *ff.*

1 S. ty-°. 2 S. *omits.* 3 B. *omits.* 4 C. ca.
5 S. sakajanaṃ. 6 S. vicariṃsu. 7 S. Sakka°. 8 B. hata°.
9 B. ghaṭikaṃ. 10 S. *omits.* 11 B. cundakāre[hi].
12 S. bhattiko. 13 S. mantesuṃ. 14 S. iddhiṃ mā.
15 S. piṇḍapā tam gamayamānā. 16 S. naṃ. 17 S. ugghosiṃsu.

akaṃsû ti āha. Tadā Bhagavā āyatiṃ parūpavādamocanatthaṃ taṃ pattaṃ āhārāpetvā bhedāpetvā añjanûpapiṃsanaṃ katvā bhikkhūnaṃ dāpesi; dāpetvā ca pana: "na bhikkhave iddhivikubbanā kātabbā yo kareyya āpattidukkaṭassâ" ti sikkhāpadaṃ paññāpesi. Tato titthiyā samaṇena kira Gotamena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ te jīvitahetu pi taṃ n' âtikkamanti; mayaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmâ ti tattha tattha rāsibhūtā kolāhalam akaṃsu. Atha rājā Bimbisāro taṃ sutvā Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno Bhagavantam evam āha: titthiyā bhante iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmî ti ugghosentî ti, aham pi mahārāja karissāmî ti, nanu bhante, Bhagavatā sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattan ti. Tvam[1] eva mahārāja, pucchissāmi, tav-uyyāne ambaphalādīni khādantānaṃ ettako daṇḍo ti daṇḍaṃ ṭhapento taṃ vâ pi[2] ekato katvā ṭhapesî ti. Na mayhaṃ bhante daṇḍo ti. Evaṃ mahārāja na mayhaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ atthî ti. Kattha bhante pāṭihāriyaṃ bhavissatî[3] ti. Sāvatthiyā[4] samīpe Gaṇḍambarukkhamūle mahārājâ ti[5] [Evaṃ vatvā kamena Sāvatthiṃ patvā rañño Kosalassa taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Rājā],[5] sādhu bhante taṃ passissāmâti āha.[6]

Tato titthiyā: Gaṇḍambarukkhamūle kira pāṭihāriyaṃ bhavissatî ti sutvā nagarassa sāmantā[7] ambarukkhe chedāpesuṃ. Nāgarā mahāaṅgaṇaṭṭhāne mañcâtimañcaaṭṭālâdayo[8] bandhiṃsu. Sakalajambudīpavāsino rāsibhūtā puratthimadisāyam eva dvādasayojanāni pharitvā[9] aṭṭhaṃsu; sesadisāsu pi tad anurūpenâkārena sannipatiṃsu. Bhagavâ pi kāle sampatte Āsāḷhipuṇṇamāsīyaṃ pāto' va kattabbakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā taṃ[10] ṭhānaṃ[10] gantvā nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Gaṇḍo[11] nāma uyyānapālo kipillapuṭesu pakkaṃ ambaphalaṃ disvā: sac' âhaṃ imaṃ rañño dadeyyaṃ kahāpaṇâdisāraṃ labheyyaṃ, Bhagavato upanāmite pana idhalokaparalokesu sampatti[12] bhavissatî ti Bhagavato upanāmesi. Bhagavā taṃ paṭiggahetvā Ānandatheraṃ āṇāpesi: imaṃ phalaṃ maddetvā pānakaṃ dehî ti. Thero tathā akāsi. Bhagavā ambarasaṃ pivitvā ambaṭṭhiṃ uyyānapālassa datvā: imaṃ ropehî ti āha. So vālukaṃ viyūhitvā[13] taṃ ropesi. Ānandatthero kuṇḍikāya udakaṃ āsiñci. Tasmiṃ khaṇe ambaṅkuro uṭṭhahitvā janassa passantass' eva sākhāviṭapasampanno[14] pupphaphalapallava-

---

[1] S. taṃ. [2] Svl. tañ cā pi. [3] S. karissati.
[4] S. °yaṃ. [5-5] S. *omits passage in brackets* [ ].
[6] S. *omits*. [7] B. samantā. [8] S. °mañcaṃ°.
[9] Svl. pharitā. [10] S. tanṭhānam. [11] S. Gaṇḍabbo.
[12] S. nipphatti, Svl. nibbattaṃ.
[13] S. viyūhāpetvā. [14] B. viṭapapuppha°.

bharito[1] paññāyittha. Patitaṃ[2] ambaphalaṃ khādantā sakalajambudīpavāsino khayaṃ pāpetuṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu. Atha Bhagavā puratthimacakkavāḷato yāva pacchimacakkavāḷaṃ tāva imasmiṃ cakkavāḷe Mahāmerumuddhani ratanacaṅkamaṃ māpetvā anekaparisāhi sīhanādaṃ nadāpento Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ* vuttanayena mahāiddhipāṭihāriyaṃ[3] katvā titthiye madditvā te vippakāraṃ pāpetvā pāṭihīrâvasāne purimabuddhâciṇṇavasena Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā tattha vassaṃ vuttho nirantaraṃ temāsaṃ Abhidhammaṃ desetvā mātupamukhānaṃ anekadevānaṃ sotāpattimaggâdhigamaṃ[4] katvā vutthavasso devorohaṇaṃ katvā anekadevabrahmagaṇaparivuto[5] Saṅkassapuradvāraṃ oruyha lokânuggahaṃ akāsi. Tadā Bhagavato lābhasakkāro Jambudīpamajjhottaramāno va[6] Pañcamahāgaṅgā viya ahosi Atha titthiyā parihīnalābhasakkārā dukkhidummanā pattakkhandhā adhomukhā nisīdiṃsu.

Tadā tesaṃ upāsikā Ciñcamānavikā nāma ativiyarūpaggappattā te tathā nisinne disvā: kiṃ bhante evaṃ dukkhidummanā nisinnâ ti pucchi. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ bhagini appossukkāsî ti. Kiṃ bhante ti. Bhagini,[7] samaṇassa Gotamassa uppādakālato paṭṭhāya mayaṃ hatalābhasakkārā, nagaravāsino amhe na kiñci maññantî ti. Mayā ettha kiṃ kātabban ti. Tayā samaṇassa Gotamassa avaṇṇaṃ uppādetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti. Sā: mayhaṃ bhāro ti vatvā tattha ussāhaṃ karontī vikāle Jetavanavihāraṃ gantvā titthiyānaṃ upassaye vasitvā pāto va[8] nagaravāsīnaṃ gandhâdīni gahetvā Bhagavantaṃ vandanatthāya gamanasamaye Jetavanā viya nikkhantā: kattha sayitâ ti puṭṭhā: kiṃ tumhākaṃ mama sayitaṭṭhānenâ ti vatvā pakkāmi. Sā kamena gacchante kāle pucchitā: samaṇen' âhaṃ Gotamena ekagandhakuṭiyaṃ sayitvā nikkhantâ ti āha. Taṃ bālaputhujjanā saddahiṃsu. Paṇḍitā sotāpannâdayo na saddahiṃsu. Ekadivasaṃ sā dārumaṇḍalaṃ udare bandhitvā upari rattapaṭaṃ paridahitvā gantvā sarājikāya parisāya dhammadesanatthāya nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ[8] evam āha: bho[9] samaṇa,[9] tvaṃ dhammaṃ desesi, tuyhaṃ paṭicca uppannadārakagabbhiniyā mayhaṃ lasuṇamaricâdīni na vicāresî ti. Tathābhāvaṃ bhagini tvañ c' eva pajānāsi ahañ câ ti. Sā: evam eva,[10] methunasaṃsaggasamayaṃ dve yeva jānanti na aññe ti āha. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Sakkassa Paṇḍukambalasilâsanaṃ uṇhākāraṃ dassesi; Sakko

* DhA. iii, 178 ff.

[1] S. pupphaphalabharito. [2] S. patita°. [3] B. pāṭihāriyaṃ.
[4] S. sotāpannâdi°. [5] B. °gahaṇa°. [6] B. omits.
[7] S. omits. [8] B. omits. [9] S. Mahāsamaṇa. [10] S. omits.

āvajjento taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā dve devaputte āṇāpesi: tumhesu eko mūsikavaṇṇaṃ māpetvā tayā[1] dārumaṇḍalassa bandhanaṃ chindatu. Eko vātamaṇḍalaṃ samuṭṭhāpetvā pārutapaṭaṃ uddhaṃ khipatû ti. Te gantvā tathā akaṃsu. Dārumaṇḍalaṃ patamānaṃ tassā pâdapiṭṭhiṃ[2] bhindi. Dhammasabhāyaṃ sannipatitā puthujjanā sabbe: are, duṭṭhacori, tvaṃ evarūpassa lokattayasāmino[3] evarūpaṃ abbhakkhānaṃ akāsî ti uṭṭhahitvā ekekamuṭṭhippahāraṃ datvā sabhāya[4] nîhariṃsu. Dassanâtikkantāya paṭhavī vivaram adāsi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe avīcito jālā uṭṭhahitvā kuladattikena rattakambalen' eva taṃ acchādetvā Avīcimhi pakkhipi.[5] Bhagavato lābhasakkāro atirekataro ahosi. Tena vuttam:

"Sabbâbhibhussa Buddhassa Nando[6] nāmâsi sāvako
taṃ abbhakkhāya niraye ciraṃ saṃsaritaṃ mayā.

Dasavassasahassāni niraye saṃsariṃ ciraṃ,
manussayoniṃ patvâ 'haṃ abbhakkhānaṃ bahuṃ labhiṃ.

Tena kammāvasesena Ciñcamānavikā mamaṃ,
abbhācikkhiṃ abhūtena janakāyassa aggato[7]" ti.

Tatiyapañhe "abbhakkhānan" ti abhi akkhānaṃ akkosanaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto apākaṭajātiyaṃ uppanno Munāli nāma dhutto hutvā dujjanasaṃsaggabalena Surabhi nāma paccekabuddhaṃ: dussīlo pāpadhammo ayaṃ bhikkhû ti akkosi.[8] So tena akusalena vacīkammena[9] bahūni vassasahassāni niraye pacitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve dasapāramitāsaṃsiddhibalena Buddho jāto lābhaggayasaggappatto ahosi. Puna titthiyā ussāhajātā: kathan nu kho samaṇassa Gotamassa ayasaṃ uppādessāmâ ti dukkhī dummanā nisīdiṃsu. Tadā Sundarī nām' ekā paribbājikā te upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ṭhitā te tuṇhībhūte kiñci avadante disvā[10]: kiṃ mayhaṃ doso ti pucchi. Samaṇo Gotamo amhe viheṭhayamāne: tvaṃ appossukkā viharissasi, idaṃ tava doso ti evam āha. Tattha kiṃ karissāmî ti. Tvaṃ samaṇassa Gotamassa avaṇṇaṃ uppādetuṃ sakkhissasî ti. Sakkhissāmi ayyâ ti vatvā tato paṭṭhāya vuttanayena diṭṭhadiṭṭhānaṃ samaṇena Gotamena ekagandhakuṭiyaṃ sayitvā nikkhantâ ti vatvā akkosati paribhāsati. Titthiyâ pi passatha bho samaṇassa Gotamassa kamman ti akkosanti paribhāsanti, vuttaṃ c' etam:

---

[1] S. tassa [2] S. °piṭṭhi. [3] S. °nāthassa sāmino.
[4] S. °yaṃ. [5] B. pakkhi. [6] S. Natto.
[7] B. akkhāto. [8] S. akkosiṃ. [9] B. *omits*. [10] S. *omits*.

"Munāli nāma 'haṃ dhutto pubbe aññāya jātiyā,
paccekabuddhaṃ Surabhiṃ abbhācikkhiṃ adūsakaṃ.

Tena kammavipākena niraye saṃsariṃ ahaṃ,
bahūni vassasahassāni dukkhaṃ vedesi vedanaṃ.

Tena kammâvasesena idha pacchimake bhave,
abbhakkhānaṃ mayā laddhaṃ Sundarīkāya kāraṇā" ti.

Catutthapañhe "abbhakkhānan" ti[1] abhi visesena akkhosanaṃ paribhāsanaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto brāhmaṇakule uppanno bahussuto bahūhi sakkato pūjito tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā[2] Himavante vanamūlaphalâhāro bahumāṇave mante vācento vāsaṃ kappesi. Eko pañcâbhiññaaṭṭhasamāpattilābhitāpaso tassa santikaṃ agamāsi. So taṃ disvā va issāpakato taṃ adūsakaṃ isiṃ: kāmabhogikuhako ayaṃ isî ti abbhâcikkhi; attano sisse ca āha: ayaṃ isi evarūpo anācārako ti, te pi tam eva akkosiṃsu, paribhāsiṃsu.[1] So tena akusalakammavipākena anekavassasahassāni niraye dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve Buddho hutvā lābhaggayasaggappatto ākāse puṇṇacando viya pākaṭo jāto. Tam eva titthiyā abbhakkhānena pi asantuṭṭhā puna pi sā[3] Sundarikā[4] abbhakkhānaṃ kāretvā surādhutte pakkosāpetvā lañchaṃ datvā tumhe Sundariṃ māretvā Jetavanadvārasamīpe mālākacavarena chādetvā[5] ṭhapethâ[5] ti āṇāpesuṃ. Te[3] tathā kariṃcu. Tato titthiyā Sundariṃ[6] na passāmâ ti rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā: pariyesathâ ti āha. Te attanā patitaṭṭhānato gahetvā mañcakaṃ āropetvā rañño dassetvā: passatha bho samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvakānaṃ kamman ti Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca sakalanagare avaṇṇaṃ ugghosento vicariṃsu. Sundariṃ[6] āmakasusāne aṭṭake thapesuṃ. Rājā: Sundarīmārake pariyesathâ ti purise āṇāpesi. Tadā dhuttā suraṃ pivitvā tvaṃ Sundariṃ[7] māresi, tvaṃ māresî ti kalahaṃ kariṃsu. Rājapurisā te dhutte gahetvā rañño dassesuṃ. Rājā: kiṃ bhaṇe tumhehi Sundarī māritâ ti. Āma devâ ti. Kehi āṇattâ ti. Titthiyehi devâ ti. Rājā titthiye āharāpetvā bandhāpetvā gacchatha bhaṇe Buddhassa avaṇṇatthāya amhehi sayam eva Sundarī mārāpitā, Bhagavā tassa sāvakā ca akārakâ[8] ti ugghosathâ ti āha. Te tathā akaṃsu. Sakalanagaravāsino[9] nikkhaṅkhā ahesuṃ. Rājā titthiye ca dhutte ca mārāpetvā chaḍḍā-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. pabbajito. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] B. Sundariyā. [5] S. chādetha. [6] S. Sundarī.
[7] S. Sundari. [8] Svl. akārake. [9] S. °gāmavāsino.

pesi. Tato Bhagavato bhiyyosomatthāya[1] lābhasakkāro vaḍḍhati. Tena vuttaṃ:

" Brāhmaṇo sutavā āsiṃ ahaṃ sakkatapūjito,
mahāvane pañcasate mante vācesi maṇave.

Tatthâgato[2] isī bhīmo pañcâbhiñño mahiddhiko,
tam ahaṃ āgataṃ disvā abbhācikkhiṃ adūsakaṃ.

Tato 'haṃ avacaṃ sisse kāmabhogī ayaṃ isī,
mayham pi bhāsamānassa anumodiṃsu māṇavā.

Tato māṇavakā sabbe bhikkhamānā kule kule,
mahājanassa āhaṃsu kāmabhogī ayaṃ isī.

Tena kammavipākena pañcabhikkhusatā ime,
abbhakkhānaṃ labhuṃ sabbe Sundarikāya kāraṇâ " ti.

Pañcamapañhe " silāvedho " ti āhatacitto silaṃ pavijjhi. Atīte kira Bodhisatto ca kaniṭṭhabhātā ca ekapituputtā ahesum. Te pituaccayena dhane[3] dāse[3] ca[3] paṭicca kalahaṃ karontā[4] aññamaññaṃ viruddhā ahesuṃ. Bodhisatto attano balavabhāvena[5] kaniṭṭhabhātaraṃ ajjhottharitvā tass'[6] upari[6] pāsāṇaṃ[6] pavijjhesi. So tena kammavipākena narakādisu anekavassasatasahassāni[7] dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve Buddho jāto. Devadatto Rāhulakumārassa mātulo pubbe Serivāṇijakāle[8]* Bodhisattena saddhiṃ vāṇijo[8] ahosi. Te ekaṃ paṭṭanagāmaṃ patvā tvaṃ ekavīthiṃ gaṇhāhi, aham pi ekavīthiṃ gaṇhāmī ti dve pi paviṭṭhā.[9] Tesu[10] Devadattassa paviṭṭhavīthiyaṃ jiṇṇaseṭṭhibhariyāya[11] ca nattā ca dve yeva ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ mahantaṃ suvaṇṇathālakaṃ malaggahitaṃ bhājanantare ṭhapitaṃ hoti. Tassa[12] suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ajānantī[13] imaṃ thālakaṃ gahetvā pilandhanaṃ dethâ ti āha. So taṃ gahetvā sūciyā lekhaṃ kaḍḍhetvā suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ñatvā thokaṃ datvā gaṇhissāmī ti cintetvā gato. Atha Bodhisattaṃ dvārasamīpaṃ āgataṃ disvāna nattā: ayyo mayhaṃ kac-

* Jā. No. 3.

[1] S. bhiyyo.
[2] Svl. pakkhandi.
[3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. karontā.
[5] S. bala°.
[6] S. tassa parisānaṃ.
[7] S. *omits* °sata°.
[8] S. °nī°.
[9] S. paviṭṭhāsu.
[10] S. *omits*.
[11] S. jinna°.
[12] S. taṃ.
[13] S. °ti.

chapuṭaṃ[1] pilandhanaṃ dethâ ti. Sā taṃ pakkosāpetvā nisīdāpetvā taṃ thālakaṃ datvā gahetvā mayhaṃ nattāya kacchapuṭaṃ[1] pilandhanaṃ dethâ ti. Bodhisatto naṃ gahetvā suvaṇṇathālakabhāvaṃ ñatvā tena vañcitan ti ñatvā attano pasibbikāya ṭhapitaaṭṭhakahāpaṇe avasesabhaṇḍañ ca datvā kacchapuṭapilandhanaṃ[1] kumārikāya hatthe pilandhāpetvā agamāsi. So vāṇijo[2] punâgantvā pucchi. Tāta tvaṃ na gaṇhittha, mayhaṃ putto idañ c' idañ ca datvā taṃ gahetvā gato ti. So taṃ sutvā va hadayena phalitena viya dhāvitvā anubandhi. Bodhisatto nāvaṃ āruyha pakkhandi. So: tiṭṭha mā palāyi, mā palāyī ti vatvā nibbattanibbattabhave taṃ[3] nāsetuṃ samattho[4] bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. So patthnāvasena anekesu jātisatasahassesu aññamaññaṃ viheṭhetvā imasmiṃ attabhāve Sakyakule nibbattetvā kamena Bhagavati sabbaññutaṃ patvā Rājagahe viharante Anuruddhâdīhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā jhānalābhī hutvā pākaṭo Bhagavantaṃ varaṃ yāci: bhante sabbo[5] bhikkhusaṅgho piṇḍapātikaṅgāditerasadhutaṅgāni[6] samādiyatu,[7] sakalo bhikkhusaṅgho mama bhāro hotû ti. Bhagavā na anujāni. Devadatto veraṃ bandhitvā parihīnajhāno Bhagavantaṃ māretukāmo ekadivasaṃ Vebhārapabbatapāde ṭhitassa Bhagavato upari ṭhito pabbatakūṭaṃ paviddhesi. Bhagavato ānubhāvena aparo pabbatakūṭo taṃ patamānaṃ sampaṭicchi. Te saṅghaṭṭane uṭṭhitā pappaṭikā[8] āgantvā Bhagavato pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ[9] pahari. Tena vuttam:

" Dvemātubhātikaṃ pubbe dhanahetu[10] bhaṇiṃ ahaṃ,
pakkhipiṃ giriduggasmiṃ silāya ca apiṃsayiṃ.

Tena kammavipākena Devadatto silaṃ khipi,
aṅguṭṭhaṃ piṃsayī pāde mama pāsāṇasakkharâ " ti.

Chaṭṭhamapañhe "sakalikāya[11] vedho"[12] ti sakalikāya[11] ghaṭṭhanaṃ. Atīte kira Boddhisatto ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto daharakāle mahāvīthiyaṃ kīḷamāno vīthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caramānaṃ paccekabuddhaṃ disvā ayaṃ muṇḍako samaṇako kuhiṃ gacchatî ti pāsāṇasakalikaṃ gahetvā tassa pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ khipi. Pādapiṭṭhicammaṃ bhinditvā rudhiraṃ nikkhami. So tena pāpakammena anekavassasahassāni niraye mahādukkhaṃ anubhavitvā buddhabhūto pi kammapiloti-

---

[1] B. kacchapa°. [2] S. °ni°. [3] S. vā. [4] B. samatthā.
[5] S. sace. [6] S. piṇḍapātikâdi°. [7] S. samādiyissati.
[8] S. papaṭikā. [9] B. piṭṭhiyaṃ. [10] B. *adds* °māna.
[11] S. sakalikā°. [12] B. vedo.

kavasena pādapiṭṭhiyaṃ pāsāṇasakalikaghaṭṭhanena[1] ruhituppâdaṃ[2] labhi.[3] Tena vuttaṃ:

"Pure 'haṃ dārako hutvā kīḷamāno mahāpathe,
paccekabuddhaṃ disvāna magge sakalikaṃ[4] khipiṃ.

Tena kammavipākena buddhabhūtassa me sato
paviddhesi silaṃ tattha Devadatto vighātavâ[5]" ti.

Sattamapañhe "Nāḷāgirī" ti Dhanapālako hatthī. Māraṇatthāya pesito. Atīte kira Bodhisatto hatthigopako hutvā nibbatto hatthiṃ[6] āruyha vicaramāno mahāpathe paccekabuddhaṃ disvā: kuto gacchati ayaṃ muṇḍako ti āhatacitto khilajâto taṃ[7] hatthinā āsādesi. So tena kammena apāyesu anekavassasahassāni dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā pacchimattabhāve Buddho jāto, Devadatto Ajātasatturājānaṃ sahāyaṃ katvā: tvaṃ mahārāja, pitaraṃ ghātetvā rājā hohi, ahaṃ Buddhaṃ māretvā Buddho bhavissāmî ti saññāpetvā ekadivasaṃ rañño anuññātāya hatthisālaṃ gantvā: sve tumhe Nāḷāgiriṃ[8] soḷasasurāghaṭe pāyetvā Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya caraṇavelāyaṃ[9] pesethâ ti hatthigopake āṇāpesi, sakalanagaraṃ mahākolāhalaṃ ahosi; Buddhanāgena hatthināgassa yuddhaṃ passissāmâ ti ubhato rājavīthiyaṃ mañcâtimañcaṃ bandhitvā pāto va sannipatiṃsu. Bhagavâ pi kataṣarīrapaṭijaggano bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Rājagahaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe vuttaniyāmen' eva Nāḷāgiriṃ vissajjesuṃ. So vīthicaccarâdayo vidhamanto[10] āgacchati. Tadā ekā itthī dārakaṃ gahetvā vīthito vīthiṃ gacchati; hatthī taṃ itthiṃ disvā anubandhi. Bhagavā: Nāḷāgiri, na taṃ atthāya[11] pesito, idhâgacchāhî ti āha. So taṃ saddaṃ sutvā Bhagavantâbhimukho dhāvi. Bhagavā[12] aparimāṇesu[13] cakkavāḷesu anantasattesu pharaṇârahaṃ mettaṃ ekasmiṃ yeva Nāḷāgirimhi phari. So Bhagavato[14] mettāya phuṭo nibbhayo hutvā Bhagavato pādamūle nipati.[15] Bhagavā tassa matthake hatthaṃ ṭhapesi. Tadā devabrahmādayo acchariyabbhutajātacittā puppharāgâdīhi pūjesuṃ. Sakalanagare jannuka-mattā dhanarāsiyo ahesuṃ. Rājā pacchimadvāre dhanāni nagaravāsīnaṃ hontu, puratthimadvāre dhanāni rājabhaṇḍâgāre hontû ti bheriṃ carāpesi. Sabbe tathā kariṃsu.

---

[1] S. sakalikaṃ°. [2] S. rudhiraṃ pādaṃ. [3] Svl. nikkhami.
[4] S. sakalikā. [5] S. vighaṭṭavā. [6] S. hatthi.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. °giri. [9] S. *repeats* Nāḷāgiriṃ.
[10] S. °mento. [11] B. hanatthāya. [12] S. *misprint*, Bhāgavā.
[13] S. °nesu. [14] S. Bhagavatā. [15] Svl. sayi.

Tadā Nāḷāgiri Dhanapālo nāma ahosi. Bhagavā Veḷuvanârāmaṃ agamāsi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Hatthâroho pure āsiṃ paccekamunim uttamaṃ,
piṇḍāya vicaramānaṃ[1] taṃ[1] āsādesiṃ[2] gajena 'haṃ.

Tena kammavipākena anto Nāḷāgirī gajo,
Giribbaje puravare dāruṇo[3] samupāgamî" ti.

Aṭṭhamapañhe "satthacchedo" ti satthena gaṇḍaphālanaṃ kuṭhārāya satthena chedo. Atīte kira Bodhisatto paccantadesarājā[4] ahosi. So[5] dujjanasaṃsaggavasena paccantadesavāsavasena ca dhutto sāhasiko. So[5] ekadivasaṃ khaggahattho pattiko va nagare vicaranto niraparādhajane khaggena phālento agamāsi. So tena pāpakammavipākena bahūni vassasahassāni niraye pacitvā tiracchānâdīsu dukkham anubhavitvā pakkâvasesena pacchimattabhāve buddhabhūto pi heṭṭhā vuttanayena Devadattena khittapāsāṇasakkhalikappahāreṇa[6] uṭṭhitagaṇḍo ahosi. Jīvako mettacittena taṃ gaṇḍaṃ phālesi. Veracittassa Devadattassa ruhiruppādakammaṃ[7] ānantarikaṃ[8] ahosi. Mettacittassa Jīvakassa gaṇḍaphālanaṃ puññam eva[9] ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Rājâ 'haṃ pattiko āsiṃ sattiyā purise haniṃ,
tena kammavipākena niraye paccasaṃ[10] bhusaṃ.

Kammuno tassa sesena so dāni sakalaṃ mama.
pāde satthaṃ[11] paṇāmesi na hi[12] kammaṃ vinassatî" ti.

Navamapañhe "Sīsadukkhan" ti sīsâbādho sīsavedanā. Atīte kira Bodhisatto kevaṭṭagāme kevaṭṭo hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasaṃ kevaṭṭapurisehi saddhiṃ macchamāraṇaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā macche mārente disvā tattha somanassaṃ uppādesi; sahagatâ pi tath eva somanassaṃ uppādayiṃsu. So tena akusalakammena caturâpāye[13] dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimatthabhāve tehi[14] purisehi saddhiṃ Sakyarājakule nibbatitvā kamena buddhattaṃ patto pi sayaṃ sīsâbādhaṃ paccanubhoti. Te ca Sakyarājāno Dhamma-

[1] S. vicarantan taṃ, Svl. vicaramānānaṃ. [2] S. āhāresi.
[3] S. dāruno. [4] S. °dese°. [5] S. omits.
[6] S. khittaṃ°. [7] S. rudhiru°. [8] B. anantarikaṃ.
[9] S. kammaṃ. [10] S. pacissaṃ. [11] S. sattha°.
[12] S. taṃ. [13] S. catuniraye. [14] S. dutehi.

padaṭṭhakathāyaṃ* vuttanayena Viḍūḍabhasaṅgāme[1] sabbe vināsaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Ahaṃ kevaṭṭagāmamhi kevaṭṭo āsi dārako,
macchake ghātake disvā janesiṃ somanassakaṃ.

Tena kammavipākena sīsadukkhaṃ ahū mama,
Sakkā ca sabbe haññiṃsu yadā hani Viḍūḍabhenâ[2]" ti.

Dasamapañhe "Yavakhādanan" ti Verañjāyaṃ yavataṇḍulakhādanaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto jātivasena ca andhabālabhāvena ca Phussassa Bhagavato sāvake mudhurannapāne[3] sālibhojanâdayo ca bhuñjamāne disvā: are muṇḍakasamaṇā,[4] yavaṃ khādatha, mā sālibhojanaṃ bhuñjathâ ti akkosi. So tena akusalakammavipākena anekavassasahassāni caturâpāye[5] dukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimatthabhāve kamena[6] buddhattaṃ patvā lokasaṅgahaṃ karonto gāmanigamarājadhānisu caritvā ekasmiṃ samaye Verañjabrāhmaṇagāmasamīpe sākhāviṭapasampannaṃ pucimandarukkhamūlaṃ pāpuṇi. Verañjabrāhmaṇo Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā anekapariyāyena Bhagavantaṃ jinituṃ asakkonto sotâpanno hutvā: bhante idh' eva vassaṃ upagantuṃ vaṭṭatî ti ārādhesi. Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena adhivāsesi. Atha puna divasato paṭṭhāya Māro pāpimā sakalaverañjabrāhmaṇagāmavāsīnaṃ mārâvaṭṭanaṃ akāsi. Piṇḍāya[7] paviṭṭhassa[8] Bhagavato mārâvaṭṭanivasena[9] eko pi kaṭacchubhikkhāmattam pi[10] dātā n' âhosi.[11] Bhagavā tucchapatto va[12] bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto pun' āgacchi. Tasmiṃ evaṃ āgate tatth' eva nivutthā assavāṇijā[13] taṃ divasaṃ dānaṃ datvā tato[14] paṭṭhāya[14] Bhagavantaṃ[14] pañcasatabhikkhuparivāraṃ nimantetvā pañcannaṃ assasatānaṃ bhattato[15] vibhāgaṃ katvā temāsaṃ[16] posemâ[16] ti[16] mantetvā[16] yavaṃ koṭṭetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pattesu[17] pakkhipiṃsu.[18] Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā Sujātāya pāyāsapacanadivase viya dibbojaṃ pakkhipiṃsu.[18] Bhagavā

* DhA. i, 346-362.

[1] B. Viṭaṭūbha°. [2] B. Viṭūṭabhe. [3] S. °aṇṇapāne.
[4] S. muṇḍa°. [5] S. catusu apāyesu. [6] S. kamenâ.
[7] Svl. piṇḍapātāya. [8] S. paviṭṭhāya. [9] S. mārâvesa°.
[10] B. *omits*. [11] S. na hosi. [12] S. *omits*. [13] S. °ni°.
[14] S. *omits, but has:* vassaṃ nivutthassa pañcasatabhikkhuparivārassa Bhagavato.
[15] S. vetanato. [16] B. *omits*. [17] S. patte. [18] S. pakkhipanti.

paribhuñji.[1] Evaṃ temāsaṃ yavaṃ paribhuñji, temāsaccayena mārâvaṭṭane vigate pavāraṇadivase Verañjo[2] brāhmaṇo saritvā mahāsaṃvegappatto buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa[3] mahādānaṃ datvā vanditvā[4] khamāpesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Phussass' âhaṃ pāvacane sāvake paribhāsayiṃ,
yavaṃ khādatha bhuñjatha mā ca bhuñjatha sāliyo.

Tena kammavipākena temāsaṃ khāditaṃ yavaṃ,
nimantito brāhmaṇena Verañjāyaṃ vasiṃ tadâ" ti.

Ekādasamapañhe 'Piṭṭhidukkhan' ti piṭṭhiābādho. Atīte kira Bodhisatto gahapatikule nibbatto thāmasampanno kiñci rassadhātuko ahosi. Tena samayena eko mallayuddhayodho sakala-Jambudīpe gāmanigamarājadhānisu mallayuddhe vattamāne purise pātetvā jayappatto kamena Bodhisattassa vasananagaraṃ patvā tasmim pi jane pātetvā gantum āraddho. Tadā Bodhisatto: mayhaṃ vasanaṭṭhāne esa ayaṃ patvā gacchatī ti tattha nagaramaṇḍalam āgamma appoṭhetvā* āgaccha,[4] mayā saddhiṃ yujjhitvā gacchāhī[5] ti. So hasitvā: ahaṃ[6] ettake[4] mahante[7] purise[7] pātesiṃ.[7] Ayaṃ rasadhātuko vāmanako mama ekahatthassâ pi na-ppahotī ti appoṭhetvā naditvā āgañchi. Te ubho pi aññamaññaṃ hatthaṃ parāmasiṃsu. Bodhisatto taṃ ukkhipitvā ākāse bhamitvā bhūmiyaṃ pātento khandhaṭṭhiṃ bhinditvā[8] pātesi. Sakalanagaravāsino ukkuṭṭhasaddaṃ[9] karonto appoṭhento vaggantā vatthâbharaṇâdīhi[10] Bodhisattaṃ pūjesuṃ. Bodhisatto taṃ mallayodhaṃ ujuṃ gāhāpetvā khandhaṭṭhiṃ ujukaṃ katvā: gaccha, ito paṭṭhāya mā[11] evarūpaṃ karohī[12] ti vatvā uyyojesi. So tena kammavipākena nibbattanibbattabhave sarīrasīsānidukkham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve buddhabhūtassâ[13] pi[13] ca[13] piṭṭhirujâdidukkham anubhosi. Tasmā kadāci piṭṭhidukkhe uppanne Sāriputtamoggallāne: ito paṭṭhāya dhammaṃ desethâ ti vatvā sayaṃ sugatacīvaraṃ paññāpetvā sayati. Kammapilotikaṃ nāma Buddham pi na muñcati. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ:

"Nibbuddhe vattamānamhi mallaputtaṃ nisedhayiṃ,
tena kammavipākena piṭṭhidukkhaṃ ahū mamâ" ti.

---

* Apphoṭeti P.T.S., P.D.

---

[1] S. °bhuñjati. [2] S. Verañja°. [3] S. *omits* °bhikkhu°.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] B. gaccha. [6] S. āha.
[7] S. mahāpurise pātetvā. [8] B. bandhitvā.
[9] B. ukkuṭṭhaṃ. [10] Svl. kambalābharaṇâdīhi. [11] B. *omits*.
[12] B. karosi. [13] S. buddhabhūto ti pi.

Dvādasamapañhe "Atīsāro" ti lohitapakkhandikā virecanaṃ. Atīte kira Bodhisatto gahapatikule nibbatto vejjakamme cheko. So[1] vejjakammena jīvikaṃ kappesi. So ekaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ rogena vicchitaṃ[2] tikicchanto bhesajjaṃ katvā tikicchitvā[3] tassa[4] deyyadhammadāne[5] pamādam āgamma aparaṃ osadhaṃ datvā vamanavirecanaṃ akāsi. Seṭṭhī bahudhanaṃ adāsi. So tena kammavipākena nibbattanibbattabhave lohitapakkhandikâbādhena vicchito[6] ahosi. Imasmiṃ pi pacchimattabhāve[7] parinibbānasamaye Cundena kammāraputtena pacitasūkaramaddavassa sakalacakkavāḷe devatāhi pakkhittadibbojena āhārena saha bhuttakkhaṇe lohitapakkhandikā virecanaṃ ahosi, koṭisatasahassahatthīnaṃ[8] balaṃ khayaṃ agamāsi. Bhagavā Visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ Kusinārāyaṃ nibbānatthāya gacchanto anekesu ṭhānesu nisīdanto pipāsito pānīyaṃ pivitvā mahādukkhena Kusinārāyaṃ patvā[9] paccūsasamaye parinibbāyi. Kammapilotikaṃ evarūpaṃ lokattayasāmim pi na vijahāti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Tikicchako[10] pure āsi seṭṭhiputtaṃ virecayi,
tena kammavipākena hoti pakkhandikā mamâ ti.
*Evaṃ Jino viyākāsi bhikkhusaṅghassa aggato
sabbâbhiññābalappatto anotatte mahâsane"* ti.

Evaṃ paṭiññātapañhānaṃ mātikāṭhapanavasena[11] akusalâpadānaṃ samattaṃ nāma hotî ti vuttaṃ. *Itthaṃ sudan* ti *itthaṃ*[12] iminā pakārena heṭṭhā vuttanayena *sudan* ti nipāto padapūraṇatthe āgato, *Bhagavā* bhāgyasampanno pūritapāramī Mahāsatto:

"Bhāgyavā bhaggavāyutto[13] bhagehi ca vibhattavā,
atha[14] vā[14] vantagamano bhavesu bhagavā tato" ti.

Evam ādiguṇayutto devâtidevo sakkâtisakko brahmâtibrahmā buddhâtibuddho, so mahākāruṇiko[15] Bhagavā *attano buddhacariyaṃ* buddhakāraṇaṃ dhammaṃ *sambhāvayamāno* pākaṭaṃ kurumāno *buddhâpadāniyaṃ nāma* buddhakāraṇāpakāsanaṃ nāma *dhammapariyāyaṃ* dhammadesanaṃ nāma vuttaṃ *abhāsitthâ* ti kathesî ti

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya Buddhâpadānasaṃvaṇṇanā samattā.

... *Not in B.* The meaning of the last pāda is not clear. The reading may be: Anotatte mahāsare.

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. piḷitaṃ. [3] S. tikicchātassa. (vijjhitam?)
[4] S. *omits.* [5] Svl. °dhammassa dāne. [6] S. virecito. (vijjhito?)
[7] S. °bhāvena. [8] S. *omits* °sahassa°. [9] S. gantvā.
[10] B. Te° [11] S. mātikaṭṭhapana°. [12] S. *omits.*
[13] S. bhagavā°. [14] B. bhaggavā. [15] S. °ṇi°.

PACCEKABUDDHÂPADÂNASAṂVAṆṆANĀ

Tato anantaraṃ apadānaṃ saṅgāyanto: Paccekabuddhâpadānaṃ āvuso Ānanda Bhagavatā kattha paññattan ti puṭṭho *atha paccekabuddhâpadānaṃ suṇāthâ* ti āha. Tesaṃ apadān' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva suṇāthâ ti vuttapadaṃ uppattinibbattivasena pakāsento: "Tathāgataṃ Jetavane vasantan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Jetakumārassa nāmavasena tathā saññite vihāre catuhi iriyāpathavihārehi dibbabrahmaariyavihārehi vā *vasantaṃ*[1] viharantaṃ.[1] Yathā purimikā Vipassiādayo sammāsambuddhā[2] samatiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā āgatā, tathā amhākam pi Bhagavā āgato ti Tathāgato, taṃ *Tathāgataṃ Jetavane vasantan* ti sambandho. *Vedehamunī* ti Vedeharaṭṭhe jātattā[3] Vedehiyā[3] putto Vedehiputto. Monaṃ vuccati ñāṇam, tena ito gato[4] pavatto ti muni, Vedehiputto ca so munī c' eti Vedehiputtamunī ti vattabbe 'vaṇṇâgamo *' ti ādinā niruttinayena ikārassa antaṃ[5] puttasaddassa ca[6] lopaṃ katvā Vedehamunī ti vuttaṃ. "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ satimantānaṃ[6] gatimantānaṃ[7] dhitimantānaṃ[7] paññāvantānaṃ bahussutānaṃ upaṭṭhākaṃ yadidaṃ Ānando ti etadagge ṭhapito āyasmā Ānando bhante paccekabuddhā nāma kīdisā[8] hontī ti āpucchī ti sambandho. Te *paccekabuddhā kehi*[9] *hetuhi*[9] kehi[10] kāraṇehi[10] *bhavanti* uppajjanti. *Dhīrâ* ti Bhagavantaṃ ālapati.

2-3. Tato paraṃ vissajjitâkaraṃ dassento "Tadâha sabbaññuvaro mahesī" ti ādim āha. Sabbaṃ atītâdibhedaṃ hatthâmalakaṃ viya jānātī ti sabbaññu, sabbaññu ca so varo uttamo ceti sabbaññuvaro, mahantaṃ sīlakkhandhaṃ samādhikkhandhaṃ paññākkhandhaṃ vimuttikkhandhaṃ mahantaṃ[11] vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandaṃ esati gavesatī ti 'mahesi.' *Ānandabhaddaṃ madhurassareṇa* tadā tasmiṃ pucchitakāle *āha* kathesī ti sambandho. Bho Ānanda *ye* te paccekabuddhā *sabbabuddhesu* sabbesu[12] atītesu buddhesu, *katâdhikārā* katapuññasambhārā *jinasāsanesu aladdhamokkhā* appattanibbānā te sabbe paccekabuddhā *dhīrā*[13] *idha* imasmiṃ loke *saṃvegamukhena* ekapuggalaṃ padhānaṃ katvā paccekabuddhā jānātī ti attho. *Sutikkhapaññā* suṭṭhu tikkhapaññā *vinā pi buddhehi* buddhānaṃ ovādânusāsanīhi rahitā atha *parittakenâ pi* appamattakenâ pi

* *See p.* 102

[1] S. paṭivasanti viharante. [2] B. *omits.*
[3] S. *omits, but has* jātā tassā deviyā. [4] S. *omits.* [5] S. anta°.
[6] S. *omits.* [7] S. *interchanged.* [8] B. kirâ ti.
[9, 10] S. *interchanged.* [11] B. *omits.* [12] S. *omits.* [13] B. *omits.*

ārammaṇenâ pi paccekabodhiṃ paṭiekkaṃ[1] bodhiṃ sammāsambuddhānantaraṃ bodhiṃ[2] *anupāpuṇan* ti paṭivijjhanti.

4. *Sabbamhi lokamhi* sakalasmiṃ[3] lokattaye *mamaṃ ṭhapetvā* maṃ vihāya *paccekabuddhehi samo va* sadiso eva *n' atthi. Tesaṃ* paccekabuddhānaṃ *mahāmunīnaṃ imaṃ vaṇṇaṃ* imaṃ guṇaṃ *padesamattaṃ* saṅkhepamattaṃ *ahaṃ* tumhākaṃ [*sādhu*] sādhukaṃ *vakkhāmi* kathissāmâ ti attho.

5. Anācariyakā hutvā *sayaṃ eva buddhānaṃ* attanā ca paṭividdhānaṃ isīnaṃ antare mahāisīnaṃ *madhū*[4] *va*[4] *khuddaṃ* khuddakamadhupaṭalaṃ iva *sādūni*[6] madhurāni *vākyāni* udānavacanāni *anuttaraṃ* uttaravirahitaṃ *bhesajjaṃ* osadhaṃ nibbānaṃ *patthayantā* icchayantā *sabbe* tumhe *supasannacittā* supasannamanā *suṇātha*[5] manasikarothâ ti attho.

6. *Paccekabuddhānaṃ*[17] *samāgatānan* ti rāsibhūtānaṃ uppannānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ: Ariṭṭho Upariṭṭho Tagarasikhī, Yasassī Sudassano Piyadassī Gandhāro Piṇḍolo[7] Upāsabho Nītho Tatho Sutavā Bhāvitatto Sumbho Subho[11] Mekulo[8] Aṭṭhamo Sumedho Anīgho Sudatto Bhiṅgu Bhiṅgo Dvejālino Atthako[9] Kosalo Subāhu Upanemiso[10] Nemiso[10] Santacitto[10] Sacco Tatho Virajo Paṇḍito[11] Kāḷo[12] Upakāḷo[13] Vijito Jito Aṅgo Paṅgo Gutijjito Passī Jahī Upadhiṃ Dukkhamūlaṃ Aparājito Sarabhaṅgo Lomahaṃso Uccaṅgamāyo Asito Anāsavo Manomayo Mānacchido Bandhumā Tadādhiputto Vimalo Ketumā Kotumbarakkho[14] Mātaṅgo Ariyo[15] Accuto Accutagāmi[16] Byāmako[16] Sumaṅgalo Dibbilo[17] câti ādīnaṃ pañcapaccekabuddhasatānaṃ *yāni*[17] *paramparā* paccekasaṅkhyā[18] *byākaraṇāni* yo ca *ādīnavo yañ ca virāgavatthuṃ* anallīyanakāraṇaṃ *yathā ca* yena kāraṇena *bodhiṃ anupāpuṇiṃsu* catumaggañāṇam paccavekkhaṃ[19] kariṃsu.

7. *Sarāgavatthūsu* ti saṃ suṭṭhu allīyitabbavatthusu vatthukāmakilesakāmesu *virāgasaññī* virattasaññāvanto[20] *rattamhi lokamhi* allīyanasabhāve loke *virattacittā* anallīyanamanā *hitvā papañcan*[21] ti rāgo papañcaṃ doso papañcaṃ sabbakilesā papañcâ ti papañcasaṅkhāte kilese hitvā *jitabandhitāni*[22] ti bandhikāni[17] sabbāni tāni dvāsaṭ-

---

[1] S. paṭijaggaṃ. [2] S. bodhi. [3] S. sakala°.
[4] A. madhuñ ca, B. khuddaṃ madhuṃ va. [5] S. hotha.
[6] S. sādunī, A. sādhūni, B. sādhuni. [7] B. Piṇḍālo.
[8] S. Methulo. [9] S. Aṭṭhako.
[10] S. Upanemi, Sonemi Sosantacitto. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. Kālo
[13] S. °kālo [14] S. Ketumbarāgo. [15] B. *omits*..
[16] S. Accutagāmabyāmako. [17] S. *omits*. [18] B. paccekaṃ.
[19] B. paccekkhaṃ. [20] S. °paññā° [21] S. papañce. [22] °A. phanditāni.

ṭhidiṭṭhigatāni jinitvā tath' eva tena kāraṇena evaṃ *bodhiṃ*[1] *anupāpuṇiṃsu* paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ paccakkhaṃ kariṃsû ti attho.

*8-9. *Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan* ti tajjanaphālanavadhabandhanaṃ *nidhāya* ṭhapetvā *tesaṃ* sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ antare *aññataraṃ* kiñci ekam pi sattaṃ *aviheṭhayaṃ* aviheṭhayanto[2] adukkhāpento *mettena* [*cittena*][3] sabbe sattā sukhitā hontû' ti mettāsahagatena cetasā *hitânukampī* hitena anukampanasabhāvā athavā *sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan* ti *sabbesu* ti sabbena sabbaṃ sabbatā sabbaṃ asesaṃ nissesapariyādānam etaṃ[3] *sabbesu*[4] *bhūtesu* ti "bhūtā" vuccanti tasā ca thāvarā ca, yesaṃ tasiṇā kaṇḍā[5] appahīnā[6] yesañ ca bhayabheravā appahīnā[6] te tasā. Kiṃ kāraṇā *tasā*[7] *vuccanti*[8] tasā tasanti uttasanti paritasanti āyanti[7] santāsaṃ āpajjanti taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti tasā, yesaṃ tasiṇā taṇhā pahīnā[6] yesañ ca bhayabheravā pahīnā[6] te thāvarā. Kiṃ kāraṇā vuccanti thāvarā, thiranti na tasanti na[9] uttasanti[9] na[9] paritasanti[9] na bhāyanti na santāsaṃ āpajjanti taṃ kāraṇā vuccanti "thāvarā." Tayo daṇḍo, kāyadaṇḍo vacīdaṇḍo manodaṇḍo ti. Tividaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ kāyadaṇḍo, catubbidhaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ vacīdaṇḍo, tividhaṃ mano duccaritaṃ manodaṇḍo. *Sabbesu*[10] sakalesu[11] cakkavāḷesu *bhūtesu* sattesu tividhaṃ[12] *daṇḍaṃ nidhāya* ṭhapetvā oropayitvā samoropayitvā[13] nikkhipitvā paṭippassambhetvā hasinattaṃ agahetvā ti *sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ aviheṭhayam aññataraṁ pi tesan* ti ekamekam pi sattaṃ pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā anduyā vā rajjuyā vā aviheṭhayanto sabbe pi satte [14]pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā daṇḍena vā satthena vā anduyā vā rajjuyā vā[14] aviheṭhayanto *aviheṭhayaṃ aññatam pi tesaṃ na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyan* ti nâtipaṭikkhepo puttâ ti cattāro puttā, atrajo putto khettajo dinnako antevāsiko putto. Sahāyo[15] vuccati[15] yena saha[16] āgamanaṃ phāsugamanaṃ phāsuṭhānaṃ phāsunisajjā phāsulapanaṃ[17] phāsusallapanaṃ phāsusamullapaṃ. *Na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyan* ti puttam pi na iccheyya na[18] sādiyeyya[18] na patthayeyya na pihayeyya nâbhijappeyya, kuto mittaṃ vā sandiṭṭhaṃ vā sambhattaṃ vā sahāyaṃ vā[18] iccheyya sādiyeyya pattheyya piheyya abhijappeyyâ ti na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ *eko care*

* *Cf. Cy. of* 8 *and* 9, *with Cy. of* 9, *appearing again below.*

1 S. bodhi. 2 S. avibodhayanto. 3-3 S. *omits.*
4 B. *adds* ti. 5 S. taṇhā. 6 S. °hīṇā.
7 S. *omits.* 8 S. tasanti. 9 S. na tasanti.
10 S. sabbe. 11 S. *omits.* 12 S. taṃ vadhaṃ. 13 B. *omits.*
14 S. *omits.* 15 S. sahāyā vuccanti. 16 S. sahā.
17 S. pālanaṃ. 18 S. *omits.*

khaggavisāṇakappo ti EKO[1] so paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsaṅkhātena eko, adutiyaṭṭhena eko, taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena[2] eko, ekantavītarāgo ti eko, ekantavītadoso ti eko ekantavītamoho ti eko, ekantanikkileso ti eko, ekâyanamaggaṃ gato ti eko, eko[3] anuttaraṃ paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho[3] ti[3] eko.[3] Kathaṃ[3] so[3] paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsaṅkhātena eko. So hi paccekasambuddho sabbaṃ gharāvāsapalibodhaṃ chinditvā [4][puttadārapalibodhaṃ chinditvā ñātipalibodhaṃ mittāmaccapalibodhaṃ sannidhipalibodhaṃ chinditvā] kesamassuṃ ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā agārasmā nikkhamma anagāriyaṃ pabbajitvā akiñcanabhāvaṃ[5] upagantvā eko va carati viharati īriyati[6] vattati pāleti yapeti yāpetî ti evaṃ so paccekasambuddho pabbajjāsaṅkhātena eko. Kathaṃ so adutiyaṭṭhena eko. So evaṃ pabbajito samāno eko araññe vanapattāni[7] panthāni senāsanāni paṭisevati appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhaseyyakāni paṭisallānasāruppāni, so eko gacchati eko nisīdati eko seyyaṃ kappeti eko gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati eko paṭikkamati eko raho nisīdati eko caṅkamati eko carati viharati īrīyati[8] vattati pāleti yapeti yāpetî ti. Evaṃ so adutiyaṭṭhena eko. Kathaṃ so[9] taṇhāya pahānaṭṭhena eko. So eko adutiyo appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto mahāpadhānaṃ padahanto sasenaṃ Namuciṃ Māraṃ pamattabandhuṃ vidhametvā taṇhaṃ[10] jāliniṃ saritaṃ visattikaṃ pajahati vinodeti byantiṃ akāsi anabhāvaṃ gamesi.

" Taṇhādutiyo puriso dīghamaddhāna saṃsaraṃ,
itthabhāvaññathābhāvaṃ saṃsāraṃ n' âtivattati.

Evam[(a)] ādīnavaṃ ñatvā taṇhaṃ dukkhassa sambhavaṃ,
vītataṇho anādāno sato bhikkhu paribbaje "* ti.

Evaṃ so paccekasambuddho[11] taṇhāya pahānaṭṭhena eko, kathaṃ ekantavītarāgo ti eko, rāgassa pahīnattā ekantavītarāgo ti eko; dosassa pahīnattā eko ekantavītadoso ti eko, mohassa pahīnattā ekantavītamoho ti eko. Kathaṃ ekantanikkileso ti eko, sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā ekantanikkileso ti eko. Evaṃ so paccekasambuddho ekantanikkileso ti eko. Kathaṃ so ekâyanamaggaṃ

(a) SnA. etaṃ. * Sn. 740, 741, *also quoted at* SnA., *p.* 64.

---

1 S. *omits.* 2 S. pahāṇena. 3 S. *omits.*
4 S. *omits passage in brackets* [ ]. 5 S. ākiñcaññāvāsaṃ.
6 S. iriyati. 7 S. °pantāni. 8 S. irīyati.
9 S. *omits.* 10 S. taṇhā. 11 B. *omits.*

gato ti eko, ekāyanamaggo vuccati cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañcindriyāni, pañcabalāni, sattabojjhaṅgāni, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo:

> "Ekāyanaṃ jātikhayantadassī maggaṃ pajānāti hitânukampī, etena maggena ataṃsu pubbe tarissanti ye ca[1] taranti[1] oghan" ti.

Evaṃ so ekâyanamaggaṃ gato ti eko. Kathaṃ hi[2] so paccekasambuddho eko anuttaraṃ paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko. Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ. Paññā pañcindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo vīmaṃsā vipassanā sammādiṭṭhi. So paccekasambuddho[3] tena paccekabodhiñāṇena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccâ ti bujjhi, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhâ ti bujjhi, sabbe dhammā anattâ ti bujjhi, avijjā paccayā saṅkhārâ ti bujjhi, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānan ti bujjhi, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan ti bujjhi. Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti bujjhi, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti bujjhi, phassapaccayā vedanâ ti bujjhi, vedanāpaccayā taṇhâ ti bujjhi, taṇhā paccayā upādānan ti bujjhi, upādānapaccayā bhavo ti bujjhi, bhavapaccayā jātî ti bujjhi, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan ti bujjhi; avijjānirodhā saṅkhāranirodho ti bujjhi; saṅkhāranirodhā viññāṇanirodho ti bujjhi, viññāṇanirodhā nāmarūpanirodho ti bujjhi, nāmarūpanirodhā saḷāyatanirodho ti bujjhi, saḷāyatananirodhā phassanirodho ti bujjhi, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho ti bujjhi, vedanānirodhā taṅhāṇirodho ti bujjhi, taṅhānirodhā upādānanirodho ti bujjhi, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho ti bujjhi, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho ti bujjhi, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇanirodho ti bujjhi. Imaṃ dukkhan ti bujjhi, ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo ti bujjhi, ayaṃ dukkhanirodho ti bujjhi, ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminīpaṭipadā ti bujjhi. Ayaṃ āsavasamudayo ti bujjhi . . . pe . . . paṭipadā ti bujjhi. Ime dhammā pariññeyâ ti bujjhi, ime dhammā abhiññeyyâ ti bujjhi, ime dhammā pahātabbâ ti bujjhi, ime dhammā sacchikātabbâ ti bujjhi, ime dhammā bhāvetabbâ ti bujjhi. Channaṃ phassâyatanānaṃ samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ[4] ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaranañ ca bujjhi. Pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ. samudayañ ca . . . pe . . . nissaraṇañ ca bujjhi. Catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ samudayañ ca atthaṅgamañ[4] ca assādañ ca ādīnavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca bujjhi. Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ

---

[1] S. tarante va.
[2] S. *omits.*
[3] S. °buddho.
[4] S. atthagama°.

nirodhadhamman ti bujjhi. Paṭibujjhitabbaṃ sambujjhitabbaṃ[1] adhigantabbaṃ passitabbaṃ sacchikātabban ti tena paccekabodhiñāṇena bujjhi anubujjhi[1] paṭibujjhi sambujjhi adhigañchi passi sacchikāsî ti Evaṃ so paccekasambuddho eko anuttaraṃ paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko.

CARE ti aṭṭhacariyāyo: iriyāpathacariyā, āyatanacariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, paṭipatticariyā,[2] lokatthacariyâ ti[1]; iriyāpathacariyâ ti catusu iriyāpathesu; āyatanacariyâ ti chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu; saticariyâ ti catusu satipaṭṭhānesu; samādhicariyâ ti catusu jhānesu; ñāṇacariyâ ti catusu saccesu; maggacariyâ ti catusu ariyamaggesu; paṭipatticariyā ti catusu sāmaññaphalesu; lokatthacariyâ ti tathāgatesu arahantesu sammāsambuddhesu padesesu paccekabuddhesu padesesu sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyâ ca[3] paṇidhisampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā appamādavihārînaṃ, samādhicariyā adhicittam anuyuttānaṃ, ñāṇacariyā buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā sammāpaṭippannakānaṃ,[4] paṭipatticariyā adhigamaphalānaṃ, lokatthacariyā tathāgatānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ padeso paccekasambuddhānaṃ padeso sāvakānaṃ. Imā aṭṭhacariyā. Aparâ pi aṭṭhacariyāyo: adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhāpento[5] satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhimā carati, pajānanto ñāṇacariyāya carati, vijānanto viññāṇacariyāya[6] carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyatanan ti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesadhammam[7] adhigacchatî ti visesacariyāya[6] carati. Imā aṭṭhacariyāyo. Aparâ[8] pi[8] aṭṭhacariyāyo[8]: dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiniropanacariyā[9] ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammāājîvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upaṭṭhānacariyā ca sammā satiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā aṭṭhacariyāyo.

KHAGGAVISĀṆAKAPPO ti yathā khaggassa nāma visāṇaṃ ekam eva hoti adutiyaṃ, evam eva[10] so paccekasambuddho takkappo tassadiso tappaṭibhāgo. Yathā[10] atiloṇaṃ vuccati loṇakappo, atitittaṃ[11] vuccati tittakappo,[12] atimadhuraṃ vuccati madhukappo, atiuṇhaṃ vuccati aggikappo, atisîtaṃ vuccati himakappo, mahāuda-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. patipakkha°. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. paṭipannākāraṃ. [5] S. upaṭṭha°. [6] S. °cariyā.
[7] S. visesaṃ. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. abhiropana°.
[10] S. *omits*. [11] S. atittaṃ. [12] S. tinna°.

kakkhandho vuccati samuddakappo, mahabbalappatto sāvako vuccati satthukappo, evam eva so paccekasambuddho khaggavisāṇakappo khaggavisāṇasadiso[1] khaggavisāṇapaṭibhāgo eko adutiyo muttabandhano sammā loke carati viharati irīyati vattati pāleti[1] yapeti yāpetî ti 'eko care khaggavisāṇakappo'. Ten' âhu paccekasambuddhā[2]:

9 (1). " Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ
aviheṭhayaṃ aññataram pi tesam,
na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyaṃ
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

10 (2). Saṃsaggajātassa bhavanti snehā
snehanvayaṃ dukkham idam pahoti,
ādīnavaṃ snehajaṃ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

11 (3). Mitte suhajje anukampamāno
hāpeti atthaṃ paṭibaddhacitto[3]
etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

12 (4). Vaṃso visālo va yathā visatto
puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā
vaṃsakkaḷīro[7] va asajjamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

13 (5). Migo araññamhi yathā abaddho[4]
yen' icchakaṃ gacchati gocarāya
viññū naro seritaṃ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

14 (6). Āmantanā hoti sahāyamajjhe
vāse ca ṭhāne gamane cārikāyaṃ
anabhijjhitaṃ seritaṃ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

15 (7). Khiḍḍā ratī hoti sahāyamajjhe
[5]puttesu pemaṃ vipulañ ca hoti[5]
piyabbiyogaṃ[6] vijigucchamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. buddhā. [3] B. bandha. [4] B. abandho.
[5-5] S. puttesu ca vipulaṃ hoti pemaṃ. [6] S. piyavippayogaṃ.
[7] S.Cy (*p.* 161) vaṃsakaliro.

16 (8). Catuddiso[1] appaṭigho ca hoti
santussamāno itarītarena
parissayānaṃ sahitā achambhī
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

17 (9). Dussaṅgahā pabbajitā pi eke
atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā
appossukko paraputtesu hutvā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

18 (10). Oropayitvā gihibyañjanāni
sañchinnapatto[2] yathā koviḷāro
chetvāna vīro gihibandhanāni
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

19 (11). Sace labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyam
saddhiṃcaraṃ sādhuvihāridhīraṃ
abhibhūya[3] sabbāni parissayāni
careyya ten' attamano satīmā.

20 (12). No ce labhetha nipakaṃ sahāyaṃ
saddhiṃcaraṃ sādhuvihāridhīraṃ
rājā 'va raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya
eko care mātaṅgaraññe va nāgo.

21 (13). Addhā pasaṃsāma sahāyasampadaṃ
seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā
ete aladdhā anavajjabhojī
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

22 (14). Disvā suvaṇṇassa pabhassarāṇi
kammāraputtena suniṭṭhitāni
saṅghaṭṭamānāni duve bhujasmiṃ
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

23 (15). Evaṃ dutiyena sahā mam' assa[4]
vācābhilāpo abhisajjanā vā
etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatiṃ pekkhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

24 (16). Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṃ
ādīnavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

---

[1] S. cātu°. [2] S. saṃsīna°. [3] S. °bhuyya. [4] S. assaṃ.

25 (17). Itī ca gaṇḍo ca upaddavo ca
rogo ca sallañ ca bhayañ ca m' etaṃ
etaṃ bhayaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā[1]
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

26 (18). Sītañ ca uṇhañ ca khudaṃ pipāsaṃ
vātâtape ḍaṃsasiriṃsape ca
sabbāni p' etāni abhisambhavitvā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

27 (19). Nāgo va yūthāni vivajjayitvā
sañjātakhandho padumī uḷāro
yathâbhirantaṃ viharaṃ araññe
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

28 (20). Aṭṭhānataṃ saṅghanikāratassa
yaṃ phassaye sāmayikaṃ vimuttiṃ
Ādiccabandhussa vaco nisamma
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

29 (21). Diṭṭhīvisūkāni upātivatto
patto niyāmaṃ paṭiladdhamaggo
uppannañāṇo 'mhi anaññaneyyo[2]
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

30 (22). Nillolupo nikkuho nippipāso
nimmakkho niddhantakasāvamoho
nirāsayo sabbaloke bhavitvā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

31 (23). Pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha
anatthadassiṃ visame niviṭṭhaṃ
sayaṃ na seve pasutaṃ pamattaṃ
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

32 (24). Bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha
mittaṃ uḷāraṃ paṭibhānavantaṃ
aññāya atthāni vineyya kaṅkhaṃ
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

33 (25). Khiḍḍaṃ[3] ratiṃ kāmasukkañ ca loke
analaṅkaritvā anapekkhamāno
vibhūsanaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

---

[1] S. chetvā. [2] S. °ṇeyyo. [3] Avl. khiḍḍā.

34 (26). Puttañ ca dāraṃ pitarañ ca mātaraṃ
dhanāni dhaññāni ca bandhavāni
hitvāna kāmāni yathodhikāni
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

35 (27). Saṅgo eso parittam ettha sokhyaṃ
app'assādo dukkham ev'ettha bhiyyo
kaṇḍo[1] eso iti ñatvā matīmā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

36 (28). Sandālayitvāna saṃyojanāni
jālaṃ bhetvā salil' ambucārī
aggī' va daḍḍham anivattamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

37 (29). Okkhittacakkhū na ca pādalolo
guttindriyo rakkhitamānasāno
anavassuto apparidayhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

38 (30). Ohārayitvā gihibyañjanāni
sañchinnapatto[2] yathā päricchatto
kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

39 (31). Rasesu gedhaṃ akaraṃ alolo
anaññaposī sapadānacārī
kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

40 (32). Pahāya pañcāvaraṇāni cetaso
upakkilese byapanujja sabbe
anissito chetvā snehapadosaṃ[3]
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

41 (33). Vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṃ dukhañ ca[4]
pubbe va somanassaṃ[5] domanassaṃ
laddhān' upekkhaṃ samathaṃ visuddhaṃ
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

42 (34). Āraddhaviriyo paramatthapattiyā
alīnacitto akusītavutti
daḷhanikkamo thāmabalûpapanno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

---

[1] S. gaḷo. [2] S. sañchanna°. [3] S. Sn. Snehadosaṃ.
[4] A.B. dukkhaṃ, Sn. sukhaṃ ca dukkhaṃ. [5] S. pubbe va ca somanassa°.

43 (35). Paṭisallānaṃ jhānaṃ ariñcamāno
dhammesu niccaṃ anudhammacārī
ādīnavaṃ sammasitā bhavesu
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

44 (36). Taṇhakkhayaṃ patthayaṃ appamatto
aneḷamūgo sutavā satīmā
saṅkhātadhammo niyato padhānavā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

45 (37). Sīho va saddesu asantasanto
vāto va jālamhi asajjamāno
padumaṃ va toyena alimpamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

46 (38). Sīho yathā dāṭhabalī[1] pasayha
rājā migānaṃ abhibhuyyacārī
sevetha pantāni senāsanāni
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

47 (39). Mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ
āsevamāno muditañ ca kāle
sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

48 (40). Rāgañ ca dosañ ca pahāya mohaṃ
sandālayitvā[2] saṃyojanāni
asantasaṃ jīvitasaṅkhayamhi
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.

49 (41). Bhajanti sevanti ca kāraṇatthā
nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittā
attaṭṭhapaññā asucī manussā
eko care khaggavisāṇakappo." ti

9 (1). Tattha "Sabbesu bhūtesu" ti khaggavisāṇapaccekabuddhâpadānasuttaṃ. Sabbasuttānaṃ catubbidhā uppatti: attajjhâsayo, parajjhâsayo, aṭṭhuppattiko, pucchāvasiko ti.

*Tattha Khaggavisāṇasuttassa avisesena pucchāvasikā[3] uppatti, visesena pana yasmā ettha kāci kāci[4] gāthā tena tena[4] paccekabuddhena puṭṭhena vuttā kāci apuṭṭhena attano abhisamayânu-

* From here SnA. p. 46.

[1] S Cy. dāṭhā°. [2] B. padālayitvāna. [3] S. °iko. [4] B. *omits*.

rūpaṃ udānaṃ yeva udānentena tasmā kassaci gāthāya pucchāvasikato kassaci attajjhāsayato uppatti. *Tattha yā ayaṃ pucchā avisesena pucchāvasikā[1] uppatti, sā ādito paṭṭhāya evaṃ veditabbā:

Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati. Atha kho āyasmato Ānandassa rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa[2] evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi. Buddhānaṃ patthanā ca abhinīhāro ca dissati, tathā[3] sāvakānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ na dissati, yaṃ nūnâhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā puccheyyan ti. So paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā yathākkamena etam attham pucchi. Ath'[4] assa[4] Bhagavā Pubbayogāvacarasuttaṃ abhāsi: "Pañc' ime Ānanda ānisaṃsā pubbayogāvacare diṭṭhevadhamme paṭikacc' eva[5] aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭhevadhamme paṭikacc' eva aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha devaputto samāno aññaṃ ārādheti, atha buddhānaṃ sammukhībhāve khippâbhiñño hoti, atha pacchime kāle paccekasambuddho hotī ti evaṃ vatvā puna āha: paccekabuddhā nāma Ānanda[6] abhinīhārasampannā pubbayogāvacarā honti, tasmā paccekabuddhasāvakānaṃ sabbesaṃ patthanā ca abhinīhāro ca icchitabbo ti.' So āha: buddhānaṃ, bhante, patthanā kīvaciraṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Buddhānaṃ Ānanda heṭṭhimaparicchedena cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca majjhimaparicchedena aṭṭhaasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca uparimaparicchedena soḷasaasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca ete ca bhedā paññâdhikasaddhâdhikaviriyâdhikānaṃ vasena ñātabbā. Paññâdhikānaṃ hi saddhā mandā hoti paññā tikkhā, saddhâdhikānaṃ paññā majjhimā hoti saddhā tikkhā, viriyâdhikānaṃ saddhā[6] paññā mandā hoti viriyaṃ tikkhan ti. Appatvā pana cattāri asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca divase divase Vessantaradānasadisaṃ dānaṃ dento pi tad anurūpe sīlâdipāramīdhamme ācinanto pi antarā Buddho bhavissatī ti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kasmā ñāṇaṃ gabbhaṃ na gaṇhāti vepullaṃ n' âpajjati paripākaṃ na gacchatī ti. Yathā nāma timāsa-catumāsa-pañcamās' accayena nipphajjanakaṃ sassaṃ taṃ taṃ kālaṃ appatvā divase divase satakkhattuṃ kelāyanto pi udakena siñcanto pi[7] antarā pakkhena vā māsena vā nipphādessatī ti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Kasmā. Sassaṃ gabbhaṃ na gaṇhāti vepullaṃ n' âpajjati paripākaṃ na gacchatī ti. Evam eva appatvā cattāriasaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca antarā Buddho na bhavissatī ti n' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Tasmā

* *From here* SnA. *p.* 47.

[1] S. °vasito. [2] S. pati°. [3] B. tathāgatassa. [4] S. tassa.
[5] S. °gacc'°; *so everywhere.* [6] B. *omits.* [7] S. *omits.*

yathā vuttam eva kālaṃ pāramīparipūraṇaṃ kattabbaṃ ñāṇaparipākatthāya. Ettakenâ pi ca kālena buddhatthaṃ patthayato abhinīhārakaraṇe aṭṭh' eva[1] sampattiyo icchitabbā, ayaṃ hi:

" Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti hetusakkhāradassanaṃ
pabbajjā guṇasampatti adhikāro ca chandatā
aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā abhinīhārô samijjhatî "* ti.

" Abhinīhāro " ti mūlapaṇidhānass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ.[1] Tattha " manussattan " ti manussajāti; aññatra hi manussa-jātiyā avasesajātisu devajātiyam pi ṭhitassa paṇidhi na ijjhati.[2] Tattha[3] ṭhitena pana buddhatthaṃ patthayantena dānâdipuññakammāni katvā manussattaṃ yeva pattetabbaṃ. Tattha ṭhatvā paṇidhi kātabbo, evaṃ hi samijjhati. " Liṅgasampattî " ti purisabhāvo; mātugāmanapuṃsakaubhatobyañjanakānaṃ hi manussajātiyaṃ ṭhitānam pi paṇidhi na ijjhati. Tattha ṭhitena pana buddhattaṃ patthentena dānâdîni puññakammāni[4] katvā purisabhāvo yeva[4] pattetabbo. Tattha ṭhatvā paṇidhi kātabbo, evaṃ samijjhati. " Hetû " ti arahattassa upanissayasampatti, yo hi tasmiṃ tasmiṃ attabhāve vāyamanto arahattaṃ pāpuṇituṃ samattho tassa paṇidhi samijjhati na itarassa yathâ Sumedhapaṇḍitassa, so hi Dīpaṅkarapādamūle pabbajitvā ten' attabhāvena arahattaṃ pāpuṇituṃ samattho ahosi. " Satthāradassanan " ti buddhānaṃ sammukhā dassanaṃ, evaṃ hi ijjhati no aññatā yathā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa, so hi Dīpaṅkaraṃ sammukhā disvā paṇidhiṃ akāsi. " Pajjabbā " ti anagāriyabhāvo. So ca kho sāsane vā kammavādikiriyavāditāpasaparibbājikānaṃ[5] yevā[6] vaṭṭati yathā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa; so hi tāpaso hutvā paṇidhi akasi. " Guṇasampattî " ti jhānâdīguṇapaṭilābho, pabbajitassâ pi hi[4] guṇasampannass' eva ijjhati no itarassa yathā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa, so hi pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattilābhī va hutvā paṇidhesi. " Adikāro " ti attapariccāgo jīvitapariccāgamhi katvā paṇidahato[7] yeva ijjhati no itarassa yathā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa; so hi.

" Akkamitvāna[8] maṃ Buddho sahasissehi gacchatu
mā naṃ kalalaṃ[9] akkamittha[10] hitāya me bhavissatî "† ti.

* Bv. II, 59 (SnA. p. 48). See p. 16. † Bv. II, 53 (SnA. p. 49). p. 15.

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. sijjhati. [3] S. ettha. [4] B. *omits*.
[5] S. °paribbājakanikāye. [6] S. vā. [7] B. paṇidhito.
[8] B. akkamitvā. [9] S. kalale. [10] B. akkhamittha.

Evaṃ attapariccāgaṃ katvā paṇidhesi. "Chandatâ" ti kattukammatā, sā yassa balavati hoti tassa ijjhati. Sā ca paṇidhi yāva[1] sace koci vadeyya: koci[2] cattāriasaṅkheyyānikappasatasahassañ ca nirayo pacituṃ[3] samattho[3] tassa buddhattaṃ ijjhatī ti. So taṃ sutvā [4]ahan ti vattuṃ [yathā Sumedhapaṇḍitassa, so hi 'akkamitvāna maṃ Buddho sahasissehi gacchatû' ti] ussahati,[4] tassa balavatī ti veditabbā. Tathā yadi koci vadeyya: ko[5] sakalacakkavāḷaṃ vītaccikānaṃ aṅgārānaṃ pūritaṃ akkamitvā buddhattaṃ ijjhati, ko sakalacakkavāḷaṃ sattisūlehi ākiṇṇaṃ akkamitvā buddhattaṃ icchati ko sakalacakkavāḷaṃ samatittikaṃ udakapuṇṇaṃ uttaritvā buddhattaṃ icchati, ko sakalacakkavāḷaṃ nirantaraṃ veḷugumbasañchannaṃ maddanto akkamitvā[6] buddhattaṃ icchatī ti, [7]taṃ sutvā yo: ahan[7] ti vattuṃ ussahati tassa chandatā balavatī ti veditabbo. Evarūpen' eva kattukammatā[8] chandena samannāgato Sumedhapaṇḍito paṇidhesī ti. Evaṃ samiddhā abhinīhāro ca Bodhisatto imāni aṭṭhārasaabhabbaṭṭhānāni na upeti. So hi tato-ppabhuti na jaccandho hoti na jaccabadhiro na ummattako na eḷamūgo[9] na pīṭhasappi na milakkhesu uppajjati na dāsiyā kucchimhi nibbattati na niyatamicchādiṭṭhiko hoti n' âssa liṅgaṃ parivattati na pañcânantariyakammāni karoti na kuṭṭhī hoti na tiracchānayoniyā vaṭṭakato pacchimattabhāvo hatthito[10] adhikattabhāvo[10] hoti, na khuppipāsikanijjhāmataṇhikapetesu uppajjati na Kālakañjakâsuresu[11] na Avīciniraye na lokantarikesu[12] uppajjati, kāmâvacaresu pana[13] na Māro hoti rūpâvacaresu na asaññibhave uppajjati na suddhâvāsesu uppajjati na arūpabhavesu, na aññaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ saṅkamati. Yā c' imā ussāho ca ummaggo ca avatthānañ[14] ca hitacariyā câ ti catasso buddhabhūmiyo, tāhi samannāgato hoti, tattha:

> "Ussāho viriyaṃ vuttaṃ ummaggo paññā pavuccati,
> avatthānaṃ adhiṭṭhānaṃ hitacariyā mettābhāvanā"* ti.

veditabbā. Ye hi[15] ca ime nekkhamajjhāsayo pavivekajjhāsayo alobhajjhāsayo adosajjhāsayo amohajjhāsayo nissaraṇajjhāsayo ti cha ajjhāsayā bodhiparipākāya saṃvattanti. Yehi samannāgatattā nek-

* SnA. *p.* 50.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. ko. [3] S. pacitvā. [4-4] S. yo ahan ti vattuṃ ussahati [ ]. *This part of the text is corrupt in* B. [5] S. *omits.* [6] S. atikkamitvā. [7-7] B. so taṃ sutvā ahan. [8] S. kamyatā. [9] S. ela°. [10] B. *omits.* [11] B. °jika°. [12] S. °kāsu. [13] S. *omits.* [14] B. atthānañ. [15] B. *omits.*

khammajjhāsayā ca bodhisattā kāmesu[1] dosadassāvino, pavivekajjhāsayā[2] ca bodhisattā saṅgaṇikāya dosadassāvino alobhajjhāsayā ca bodhisattā lobhe dosadassāvino, adosajjhāsayā ca bodhisattā dose dosadassāvino, amohajjhāsayā ca bodhisattā mohe dosadassāvino, nissaraṇajjhāsayā ca bodhisattā sabbabhavesu dosadassāvino ti vuccanti, tehi ca[3] samannāgato hotī ti.

Paccekabuddhānaṃ pana kīvaciraṃ patthanā vaṭṭatī ti: paccekabuddhānaṃ dve asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca, tato oraṃ pāpuṇituṃ asakkuṇeyya; tāya kāraṇaṃ vuttanayen' ev' ettha[3] veditabbaṃ. Ettakenâ pi ca kālena paccekabuddhattaṃ patthayato abhinīhārakaraṇe pañcasampattiyo icchitabbā, tesaṃ hi:

"Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti vigatâsavadassanaṃ
adhikāro[4] chandatā ete abhinīhārakāraṇā"* ti.

Tattha "vigatâsavadassanan" ti buddhapaccekabuddhasāvakānaṃ yassa kassaci dassanan ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

Atha sāvakānaṃ patthanā kittakaṃ vaṭṭatī ti. Dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ kappasatasahassañ ca asītimahāsāvakānaṃ[5] kappasatasahassam eva tathā Buddhassa mātāpitūnaṃ[6] upaṭṭhākassa puttassâ ti. Tato oraṃ na sakkā, tattha kāraṇaṃ vuttanayam eva. Imesaṃ pana sabbesam pi adhikāro ca[7] chandatâ ti dvaṅgasamannāgato yeva abhinīhāro hoti. Evaṃ imāya patthanāya iminā ca abhinīhārena yathā vuttappabhedakāle pāramiyo pūretvā buddhā loke uppajjamānā[8] khattiyakule vā brāhmaṇakule vā uppajjanti, paccekabuddhā khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatikulānaṃ[9] aññatarasmiṃ, aggasāvakā[10] pana buddhā viya khattiyabrāhmaṇakulesv eva. Sabbabuddhā[11] saṃvaṭṭamāne kappe n' ûppajjanti, vivaṭṭamāne kappe uppajjanti, tathā paccekabuddhā, te[12] pana buddhānaṃ uppajjanakāle n' ûppajjanti. Buddhā sayañ ca bujjhanti pare ca bodhenti, paccekabuddhā sayam eva bujjhanti na pare bodhenti, attharasam eva paṭivijjhanti na dhammarasaṃ, na hi te lokuttaradhammaṃ paññattiṃ āropetvā desetum sakkonti mūgena diṭṭhasupino[13] viya vanacarakena nagare sāyitabyañjanaraso viya ca[14] nesaṃ dhammâbhisama-

* SnA. *p.* 51.

[1] S. kāme. [2] B. °ajjhāsayo. [3] B. *omits.* [4] B. *adds* ca.
[5] B. maha°. [6] S. °pitunnaṃ. [7] S. *omits.* [8] S. uppajjantā.
[9] S. *misprint,* °tulānaṃ. [10] B. °sāvakānaṃ. [11] B. buddhā.
[12] B. tesaṃ. [13] S. supiṇo. [14] B. *omits.*

yo hoti, sabbaiddhisamāpattipaṭisambhidappabhedaṃ[1] pāpuṇanti, guṇavisiṭṭhatāya[2] buddhānaṃ heṭṭhā sāvakānaṃ upari honti, añño pabbājetvā ābhisamācārikaṃ na[3] sikkhāpenti, cittasallekho kātabbo vosānaṃ[4] n' âpajjitabban ti iminā uddesena uposathaṃ karonti, karonto[5] ca[5] Gandhamādane mañjūsakarukkhamūle Ratanamāḷe[6] sannipatitvā: ajja uposatho ti vacanamatten' eva[7] uposathaṃ karontī ti.

Evam Bhagavā āyasmato Ānandassa paccekabuddhānaṃ sabbâkāraparipūraṃ pattanañ ca abhinīhārañ ca kathetvā idāni imāya patthanāya iminā ca abhinīhārena samudāgate te[8] te[8] paccakabuddhe kathetuṃ " Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan " ti ādinā nayena imaṃ Khaggavisāṇasuttaṃ abhāsi. Ayaṃ tāva avisesena pucchāvasikā[8] Khaggavisāṇasuttassa uppatti; idāni visesena vattabbā, tattha imissā tāva gāthāya evaṃ uppatti veditabbā.

So[(a)] kira paccekabuddho paccekabodhisattabhūmiṃ ogāhanto dve asaṅkheyyāni kappasatasahassañ ca pāramiyo pūretvā Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā āraññako hutvā gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūrento[9] samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Etaṃ kira vattaṃ aparipūretvā paccekabodhiṃ pāpuṇanto[10] nāma n' atthi. Kiṃ pan' etaṃ gatapaccâgatavattaṃ nāma. Haraṇapaccâharaṇan ti.[11] Taṃ yathā vibhūtaṃ hoti tathā kathessāma. *' Idha ekacco bhikkhu harati na paccâharati, ekacco paccâharati na harati, ekacco n' eva harati na paccâharati, ekacco harati ca paccâharati ca.' Tattha yo bhikkhu pageva vuṭṭhāya cetiyaṅgaṇabodhiyaṅgaṇavattaṃ katvā bodhirukkhe udakaṃ āsiñcitvā pānīyaghaṭaṃ pūretvā pānīyamāḷe[12] ṭhapetvā ācariyavatthaṃ upajjhāya vattaṃ katvā dve asītikhandhakavattāni cuddasamahāvattāni ca[13] samādāya vattati so sarīraparikammaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ pavisitvā yāva bhikkhâcāravelā n' âgacchati tāva vivittâsane vītināmetvā velaṃ ñatvā nivāsetvā kāyabandhanaṃ bandhitvā uttarāsaṅgaṃ katvā[14] saṅghāṭiṃ khandhe karitvā pattaṃ aṃse ālaggetvā[15] kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaronto cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ gantvā[16] cetiyañ ca bodhiñ ca vanditvā gāmasamīpe pārupitvā pattaṃ[17] ādāya[17] gāmaṃ[17]

(a) SnA. *p.* 52, ayaṃ. * Sum. I, 186.

---

1 S. sabbaṃ°, B. °bhedaṃ. 2 B. °visiṭṭhāya.
3 B. *omits.* 4 S. osānaṃ.
5 B. *omits, but repeats:* ajja uposatho ti vacanamattena vā uposathaṃ.
6 S. °mālake. 7 S. vā. 8 S. °vasito. 9 B. pūretvā.
10 S. °antā. 11 S. *omits.* 12 S. °mālake. 13 B. *omits.*
14 S. karitvā. 15 B. laggetvā. 16 S. patvā. 17 B. *omits.*

piṇḍāya[1] pavisati. Evaṃ paviṭṭho ca[1] lābhī bhikkhu puññavā[2] upāsakehi sakkato garukato upaṭṭhākakule vā paṭikkamaṇasālāyaṃ vā paṭikkamitvā upāsakehi taṃ taṃ pañhaṃ pucchiyamāno[3] tesaṃ pañhavisajjanena dhammadesanāvikkhepena ca tam manasikāraṃ chaḍḍhetvā nikkhamati vihāraṃ āgato pi bhikkhūhi[4] pañhaṃ puṭṭho katheti dhammaṃ bhaṇati taṃ taṃ vyāpārañ ca[5] āpajjati, pacchābhattam pi purimayāmam pi majjhimayāmam[1] pi[1] evaṃ bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ papañcetvā kāyaduṭṭhullâbhibhūto pacchimayāme pi[5] sayati, n' eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaroti ayaṃ vuccati harati na paccâharatî ti. Yo pana vyādhibahulo hoti bhuttâhāro[6] paccūsasamaye na[7] sammā[7] pariṇamati[8] pageva vuṭṭhāya yathā vuttaṃ vattaṃ vā kātuṃ na sakkoti kammaṭṭhānaṃ vā manasikātuṃ aññadatthu yāguṃ vā khajjakaṃ vā bhesajjaṃ[7] vā[7] patthayamāno kālass' eva pattacīvaram ādāya gāmaṃ pavisati, tattha yāguṃ vā khajjakaṃ vā bhattaṃ vā bhesajjaṃ[7] vā[7] laddhā pattaṃ nīharitvā bhattakiccaṃ[7] niṭṭhāpetvā[7] paññattâsane nisinno[9] kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaritvā visesaṃ patvā vā apatvā vā vihāraṃ āgantvā[10] ten' eva manasikārena viharati ayaṃ vuccati paccâharati na haratî ti.[7] Edisā hi bhikkhū yāguṃ pivitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pattā gaṇanapathaṃ vītivattā. Sīhaḷadīpe yeva tesu tesu gāmesu āsanasālāyaṃ [11]taṃ āsanaṃ n' atthi[11] yattha bhikkhū nisinnā yāguṃ pivitvā arahattaṃ appattā. Yo pana pamādavihārī hoti nikkhittadhuro sabbavattāni bhinditvā pañcavidhacetokhilavinibaddhacitto viharanto na[12] kammaṭṭhānamanasikāram anuyutto[13] gāmaṃ piṇḍāya[14] pavisitvā gihīhi saddhiṃ kathāpapañcena papañcito tucchako va nikkhamati, ayaṃ vuccati n' eva harati na paccâharatî ti. Yo pana pageva vuṭṭhāya purimanayen' eva sabbavattāni paripūretvā yāva bhikkhâcāravelā tāva pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaroti.

*Kammaṭṭhānaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ sabbatthakañ ca[12] pārihāriyañ[15] ca. Tattha SABBATTHAKAṂ nāma mettā ca[12] maraṇânussati ca. Tañ hi sabbattha atthayitabbaṃ[12] icchitabban[16] ti[12] sabbatthakan ti vuccati. Mettā nāma āvāsâdīsu sabbattha[12] icchitabbā.[12] Āvāse[12] hi[12] mettāvihāribhikkhu[17] sabrahmacārīnaṃ piyo hoti manāpo, tena

* SnA *p.* 54.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. paññavā. [3] S. °mānā. [4] S. bhikkhu.
[5] S. *omits.* [6] B. °āhāre. [7] B. *omits.* [8] S. °namati.
[9] B. nisinnā. [10] B. gantvā. [11-11] S. na taṃ āsanaṃ atthi.
[12] S. *omits.* [13] S. ananuyutto. [14] B. *omits.*
[15] B. pāṭi°. [16] S. °tabbato. [17] S. °vihārī.

phāsuṃ asaṃsaṭṭho viharati, devatāsu mettāvihārī devatāhi rakkhitagopito sukhaṃ viharati, rājarājamahāmattâdīsu mettāvihārī tehi mamāyito sukhaṃ viharati; gāmanigamâdīsu mettāvihārī sabbatthabhikkhācariyâdīsu manussehi sakkato garukato sukhaṃ viharati, maraṇânussatibhāvanāya jīvitanikantiṃ pahāya appamatto viharati, yaṃ pana sadā pariharitabbaṃ cariyânukūlena gahitaṃ, taṃ[1] dasasu asubhakasiṇânussatīsu[2] aññataraṃ catudhātuvavatthānam eva vā. [3][Taṃ sadā pariharitabbato rakkhitabbato bhāvetabbato ca PĀRIHĀRIYAN ti vuccati. Mūlakammaṭṭhānam pi tad eva.]

* Atthakāmā hi kulaputtā sāsane pabbajitvā dasa[4] pi vīsam pi tiṃsam pi cattāḷīsam pi paññāsam pi satam pi ekato vasantā katikāvattaṃ katvā viharanti: āvuso tumhe na iṇaṭṭā[5] na bhayaṭṭā na jīvitakāraṇā pabbajitā, dukkhā muñcitukāmatā[6] pabbajitā, tasmā gamane uppannakilese gamane yeva niggaṇhatha, ṭhāne nisajjāya sayane uppannakilese sayane yeva niggaṇhathâ ti. Te evaṃ katikāvattaṃ katvā bhikkhācāraṃ gacchantā aḍḍhausabhaaḍḍhagāvutantaresu[7] pāsāṇā honti, tāya saññāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikarontā va gacchanti, sace kassaci gamane kileso uppajjati so tatth' eva niggaṇhāti, tathā asakkonto tiṭṭhati, ath' assa pacchā gacchanto pi tiṭṭhati. So ayaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ uppannavitakkaṃ jānāti ananucchavikaṃ te etan ti attānaṃ paṭicodetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā tatth' eva ariyabhūmiṃ okkamati, tathā asakkonto nisīdati ath' assa pacchato gacchanto pi[8] nisīdati. So yeva nayo ariyabhūmiṃ okkamituṃ asakkonto[9] pi taṃ kilesaṃ vikkhambhetvā †kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaronto va gacchati, [10]na kammaṭṭhānavippayuttena[(a)] pādaṃ uddharati, uddharati ce paṭinivattetvā purimapadese yeva tiṭṭhati,[10] Āḷindakavāsī[11] Mahaphussadevatthero viya.

‡ So kira ekūnavīsativassāni gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūrento eva vihāsi. Manussā suraṃ[12] pivantā[12] antarāmagge kasantā[12] ca[12] vapantā ca maddantā[12] ca[12] kammāni karontā va[13] theraṃ tathā[12] gacchantaṃ disvā: ayaṃ thero punappunaṃ nivattitvā gacchati, kin nu kho maggamūḷho, udāhu kiñci pamuṭṭho ti samullapanti. So taṃ[12] anādi-

---

* *Text differs from* SnA., *which has further discussions of* catudhātuvavatthāna.
† *Again as* SnA. *p.* 55. (a) SnA. °vippayuttacittena. ‡ SnA. *p.* 56.

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. kasina°. [3] [. . .] *not in* B. [4] B. dasaṃ. [5] S. iṇa°.
[6] S. °kamā. [7] S. aṭṭhausabha°. [8] S. pi sudaṃ. (*also in* SnA). [9] S. °nte.
[10-10] S. na kammaṭṭhānaṃ, ath' assa pacchāgacchanto pi tiṭṭhati so ayaṃ bhikkhu tuyhaṃ uppannavitakkaṃ jānāti ananucchavikaṃ ante vippayuttena pādaṃ uddharati ve paṭinivattetvā purimapadesam eva eti.
[11] S. Ālindavāsī. [12] B. *omits.* [13] B. ca.

yitvā kammaṭṭhānayuttena citten' eva[1] samaṇadhammaṃ karonto vīsativassabbhantare arahattaṃ pāpuṇi, arahattappattadivase yev'[2] assa caṅkamaṇakoṭiyaṃ adhivatthā devatā aṅguliyā dīpaṃ ujjāletvā aṭṭhāsi, cattāro ca Mahārājāno Sakko ca devānam indo Brahmā ca[1] Sahampati upaṭṭhānaṃ āgamiṃsu. Tañ[1] ca[1] obhāsaṃ disvā Vanavāsī Tissatthero taṃ dutiyadivase pucchi: rattibhāge āyasmato santike obhāso ahosi, kiṃ so obhāso[1] ti. Thero vikkhepaṃ karonto obhāso nāma dīpobhāso pi hoti maṇiobhāso pi hotî ti evam ādīhi[3] āha. So: paṭicchādetha tumhe ti codito: āmâ ti paṭijānitvā ārocesi. Kālavallimaṇḍapavāsī Mahānāgatthero viya ca.

So pi[1] kira gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūrento: paṭhamaṃ tāva Bhagavato mahāpadhānaṃ pūjemî ti sattavassāni ṭhānacaṅkamam[4] eva adhiṭṭhāsi. Puna soḷasavassāni gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūretvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Evaṃ kammaṭṭhānam anuyuttacitten'[5] eva pādaṃ uddharati viyuttena cittena[6] uddharati[7] ce paṭinivattento gāmasamīpaṃ gantvā gāvī nu kho pabbajito nu kho ti āsaṅkanīyapadese ṭhatvā saṅghāṭiṃ pārupitvā pattaṃ gahetvā gāmadvāraṃ patvā kacchakarakato udakaṃ gahetvā gaṇḍūsaṃ katvā gāmaṃ pavisati bhikkhaṃ vā[8] dātuṃ vandituṃ vā upagate manusse: dīghâyukā hothâ ti vacanamattenâ pi me kammaṭṭhānavikkhepo mā ahosî ti. Sace pi[9] naṃ[9]: ajja bhante kiṃ sattamī udāhu aṭṭhamî ti divasaṃ pucchanti udakaṃ gilitvā āroceti sace divasapucchakā na honti nikkhamaṇavelāyaṃ gāmadvāre niṭṭhubhitvā yāti Sīhaḷadīpe Kalamatitthavihāre[10] vassūpagatā paññāsabhikkhū viya.

Te kira vassūpanāyikauposathadivase katikāvattaṃ[11] akaṃsu: arahattaṃ appatvā na aññamaññaṃ ālapissāmâ ti. Gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisantā gāmadvāre udakagaṇḍūsaṃ katvā pavisiṃsu, divase pucchite udakaṃ gilitvā ārocesuṃ, apucchite gāmadvāre niṭṭhubhitvā vihāraṃ agamaṃsu. Tattha manussā niṭṭhubhanaṃ disvā jāniṃsu: ajja eko āgato ajja dve ti evaṃ cintesuṃ: kin nu kho ete amhe h' eva saddhiṃ na sallapanti udāhu aññamaññaṃ pî ti yadi aññamaññam pi na sallapanti addhā vivādajātā bhavissanti handa nesaṃ[12] aññamaññaṃ khamāpessāmâ ti sabbe vihāraṃ agamaṃsu[13]. Tattha paññāsāya[14] bhikkhusu vassaṃ upagatesu dve bhikkhū ekokāse n' âddasaṃsu. Tato[11] tesu yo cakkhumā puriso so evam āha: na bho

---

1 B. *omits*. 2 S. ca. 3 S. ādiṃ. 4 B. caṅkamam.
5 B. yutta°. 6 B. *omits*. 7 S. uddhaṭe. 8 S. *omits*.
9 S. pana taṃ. 10 S. Galambatittha° (=SnA.).
11 B. kathikā°, SnA. vattaṃ. 12 S. ne. 13 B. āgamaṃsu. 14 S. paññāsa°.

kalahakārakānaṃ vasanokāso īdiso hoti susaṃmaṭṭhaṃ cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ, sunikkhittā sammajjaniyo, supaṭṭhitaṃ[1] pānīyaparibhojaniyan ti te tato nivattā. Te bhikkhū antovasse yeva vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā mahāpavāraṇāya[2] visuddhipavāraṇaṃ pavāresuṃ.

Evaṃ Kālavallīmaṇḍapavāsī Mahānāgatthero viya Kalamatitthavihāre[3] vassûpagatā bhikkhū viya ca kammaṭṭhānayutten' eva cittena pādaṃ uddharanto gāmasamīpaṃ gantvā[4] udakagaṇḍūsaṃ katvā vīthiyo sallakkhetvā yattha surāsoṇḍadhuttâdayo kalahakārakā caṇḍahatthiassādayo vā n' atthi taṃ vīthiṃ paṭipajjati tattha ca[5] piṇḍāya caranto na turito[6] javena gacchati evaṃ piṇḍapātikaṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi, visamabhūmibhāgappattaṃ pana udakabharitasakaṭam iva niccalo hutvā gacchati, anugharaṃ paviṭṭho ca dātukāmâdātukāmaṃ vā sallakkhetuṃ tadanurūpaṃ kālaṃ āgamento bhikkhaṃ gahetvā paṭirūpe okāse nisīditvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaronto āhare paṭikkūlasaññaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā akkhabbhañjanavaṇâlepanaputtamaṃsūpamavasena paccavekkhanto aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgataṃ āhāraṃ āhāreti, [7][' n' eva davāya na madāya . . . pe . . .] bhuttāvī ca udakakiccaṃ katvā muhuttaṃ bhattakilamathaṃ vinodetvā yathā pure bhattaṃ evaṃ pacchābhattaṃ purimayāmaṃ majjhimayāmaṃ pacchimayāmaṃ ca kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaroti. Ayaṃ vuccati harati c' eva[8] paccâharati câti.[8]

Evam etam haraṇapaccâharaṇaṃ gatapaccâgatavattan ti vuccati. Etaṃ[9] pūrento yadi upanissayasampanno hoti paṭhamavaye eva[10] arahattaṃ pāpuṇāti, no ce paṭhamavaye pāpuṇāti[11] atha majjhimavaye, no ce majjhimavaye pāpuṇāti atha maraṇasamaye, no ce maraṇasamaye pāpuṇāti atha devaputto hutvā,[12] no ce devaputto hutvā pāpuṇāti atha paccekasambuddho hutvā parinibbāti. Atha buddhānaṃ sammukhībhāve khippâbhiñño hoti, seyyathâ pi thero Bāhiyo. Mahāpañño hoti seyyathâpi thero Sāriputto ti.[13]

Ayaṃ pana paccekabodhisatto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā āraññako[14] hutvā vīsativassasahassāni etaṃ gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūretvā kālaṃ katvā kāmâvacaradevaloke uppajji. Tato cavitvā Bāraṇasīrañño aggamahesiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Kusalā itthiyo tad ahe eva[15] gabbhasaṇṭhāṇaṃ[16] jānanti, sā ca tāsaṃ

---

[1] S. °ṭhapitaṃ. [2] B. pavāraṇāya. [3] S. Galambatittha°.
[4] S. patvā. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. turitaturito viya.
[7] [. . .] *not in* B. [8] B. ca. [9] B. evaṃ.
[10] S. yeva. [11] B. *omits*. [12] B. *adds* pāpuṇāti.
[13] S. *omits*. [14] B. araññako. [15] S. tadaheva [16] S. °gahaṇaṃ.

aññatarā, tasmā esā pi taṃ gabbhapatiṭṭhānaṃ rañño nivedesi. Dhammatā esā yaṃ puññavante satte gabbhe uppanne mātugāmo gabbhaparihāraṃ labhati, tasmā rājā tassā gabbhaparihāraṃ adāsi. Sā tato-p-pabhuti n' âcc-uṇhaṃ kiñci ajjhoharituṃ labhati n' âtisītaṃ n' âtiambilaṃ n' âtiloṇaṃ n' âtikaṭukaṃ n' âtitittaṃ. Acc-uṇhe hi mātarā ajjhohaṭe gabbhassa lohakumbhivāso viya hoti, atisīte lokantarikavāso viya accambilaloṇakaṭukatittesu[1] bhuttesu satthena phāletvā ambilâdīhi sittāni viya dārakassa[a] aṅgāni tibbavedanāni honti. Aticaṅkamaṇaṭṭhānanisajjasayanato pi naṃ nivārenti kucchigatassa sañcalanadukkhaṃ mā ahosî ti mudukattharaṇattharitāya bhūmiyā caṅkamaṇâdīni kātuṃ labhati. Vaṇṇagandhâdisampannaṃ sāduṃ[2] sappāyaṃ annapānaṃ bhuñjituṃ labhati, pariggahetvā va ca[3] naṃ caṅkamāpenti nisīdāpenti[4] vuṭṭhāpenti. Sā evaṃ paricāriyamānā[5] gabbhaparipākakāle pasūtigharaṃ pavisitvā paccūsasamaye puttaṃ vijāyi campakatelamadditaṃ manosilāpiṇḍasadisaṃ dhaññapuññalakkhaṇûpetaṃ. Tato naṃ pañcamadivase alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ rañño dassesuṃ. Rājā tuṭṭho chasaṭṭhiyā dhātīhi upaṭṭhāpesi. So sabbasampattīhi vaḍḍhayamāno[6] na cirass' eva viññutaṃ pāpuṇi. Soḷasavassuddesikaṃ naṃ[7] rājā rajjena abhisiñci. Vividhanāṭakehi ca upaṭṭhāpesi. Abhisitto rājaputto rajjaṃ kārento[8] sakalaJambudīpe vīsatiyā nagarasahassesu Brahmadatto ti pākaṭanāmadheyyo ahosi.

Jambudīpe kira[9] pubbe caturâsītinagarasahassāni ahesuṃ. Tāni parihāyantāni[10] saṭṭhi[10] ahesuṃ,[10] tato parihāyantāni cattāḷīsaṃ sabbaparihāyanakāle[11] paṇa[10] vīsatisahassāni[12] honti, ayañ ca Brahmadatto sabbaparihāyanakāle[11] uppajji, ten' assa vīsatinagarasahassāni vīsatipāsādasahassāni vīsatihatthisahassāni vīsatiassasahassāni vīsatirathasahassāni vīsatipattisahassāni vīsatiitthisahassāni orodhā nāṭakitthiyo ca vīsatiamaccasahassāni ahesuṃ. So mahārajjaṃ kārayamāno yeva kasiṇaparikammaṃ katvā pañcaabhiññāyo aṭṭhasamāpattiyo ca nibbattesi yasmā pana abhisittarañña nāma avassaṃ adhikaraṇavinicchaye nisīditabbaṃ. Tasmā ekadivasaṃ pageva bhuñjitvā vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisīdi. Tattha uccāsaddamahāsaddaṃ[13] akaṃsu. So ayaṃ saddo samāpattiyā upakkileso ti pāsādatalaṃ abhirūhitvā

(a) SnA. gabbhaseyyakassa.

---

1 S. °lona°. 2 S. sādu. 3 S. omits. 4 B. omits.
5 S. parihariya°. 6 S. vaḍḍhiya°. 7 S. taṃ. 8 S. karonto.
9 S. hi. 10 B. omits. 11 B. °parihāna°.
12 S. vīsati. 13 B. uccāsaddaṃ.

samāpattiṃ appemî ti nisinno n' âsakkhi appetuṃ rajjavikkhepena samāpatti parihīṇā, tato cintesi: kiṃ rajjaṃ varaṃ udāhu samaṇadhammo ti. Tato: rajjasukhaṃ parittaṃ anekâdīnavaṃ samaṇadhammasukhaṃ pana vipulaṃ anekânisaṃsaṃ uttamapurisehi sevitañ câ[1] ti ñatvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āṇāpesi: imaṃ rajjaṃ dhammena samena anusāsa mā kho adhammaṃ kāresî ti sabbaṃ tassa niyyādetvā pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā samāpattisukhena vītināmesi. Na koci upasaṅkamituṃ labhati aññatra mukhadhovanadantakaṭṭhadāyakabhattanīhārakehi.[2] Tato addhamāsamatte vītikkante mahesī pucchi: rājā uyyānagamanabalakāyanāṭakādīsu[3] katthaci na dissati, kuhiṃ gato ti. Tassā tam atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Sā amaccassa pāhesi: rajje paṭicchite aham pi paticchitā homi,[4] etha[5] mayā saddhiṃ saṃvāsaṃ kappethâ[6] ti. So ubho kaṇṇe thaketvā[7] assavaṇīyam etan ti paṭikkhipi. Sā puna pi dvittikkhattuṃ pesetvā anicchamānaṃ tajjesi[8]: yadi na karosi ṭhānā pi taṃ[9] cāvemi jīvitā pi taṃ[10] voropessāmî[11] ti. So bhīto: mātugāmo nāma daḷhanicchayo kadāci evam pi kareyyâ ti ekadivasaṃ raho gantvā tāya saddhiṃ sirisayane saṃvāsaṃ kappesi. Tassā[12] puññavatiyā[12] sukhasamphassāya[12] rāgena[12] ratto tattha abhikkhaṇaṃ saṅkitasaṅkito[13] va agamāsi. Anukkamena attano gharasāmiko viya nibbisaṅko pavisitum āraddho. Tato rājapurisā[14] taṃ[15] pavattiṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā na saddahati. Dutiyam pi tatiyam pi ārocesuṃ. Tadā[16] rājā[16] nilīno sayam eva disvā sabbe[17] amacce[17] sannipātetvā[18] ārocesi. Te: ayaṃ rājāparādhako hatthacchedaṃ arahati pādacchedaṃ[19] arahati[19] yāva sūle uttāpanaṃ[20] tāva sabbakammakaraṇāni nivedesuṃ.[21] Rājā: etassa vadhabandhanatāḷane[22] mayhaṃ vihiṃsā uppajjeyya jīvitā voropaṇe paṇātipāto bhaveyya dhanaharaṇe adinnādānaṃ bhaveyya,[23] alaṃ evarūpehi katehi, imaṃ mama rajjā nikkaḍḍhathâ ti āha.[24] Amaccā taṃ[25] nibbisayaṃ akaṃsu. So attano dhanasārañ[26] ca puttadārañ ca gahetvā paravisayaṃ agamāsi. Tattha rājā sutvā: kiṃ āgato sî ti pucchi. Deva icchāmi taṃ upaṭṭhātun ti. So taṃ sampaṭicchi. Amacco katipâhaccayena laddhavissāso taṃ rājānaṃ etad avoca:

---

1 S. *omits*. 2 B. *omits* °dāyaka°. 3 S. °baladassana° *for* °balakāyā°.
4 B. hoti. 5 S. etu. 6 S. kappetu. 7 B. thakketvā.
8 S. tajjāpesi. 9 S. te. 10 S. *omits*. 11 S. voropemi.
12 S. sā puññavatī sukhasampassā so tassā phassarāgena.
13 S. saṅkhitasaṅkito. 14 S. °manussā. 15 S. naṃ.
16 S. tato. 17 S. sabbāmacce. 18 S. °patāpetvā.
19 B. *omits*. 20 S. uttāsanaṃ. 21 S. niddiṃsu.
22 B. bandhana°. 23 S. *omits*. 24 B. *omits*.
25 S. naṃ. 26 S. dhanañ.

Mahārāja, amakkhikaṃ[1] madhuṃ passāmi, taṃ khādanto n' atthî ti. Rājā: kiṃ[2] etaṃ uppaṇḍetukāmo bhaṇatî ti na suṇāti. So antaraṃ labhitvā puna pi[3] suṭṭhutaraṃ vaṇṇetvā avoca.[4] Rājā[5]: kiṃ[5] etan[5] ti[5] pucchi. Bārāṇasîrajjaṃ devâ ti. Rājā: kiṃ[3] maṃ netvā māretukāmo[6] sî ti āha. So mā[7] deva[7] evaṃ[7] avaca, yadi na saddahasi manusse pesehî ti. So manusse pesesi. Te gantvā gopuraṃ khaṇitvā[8] rañño āsanaghare[9] uṭṭhahiṃsu. Te[10] disvā[10] rāja[10]: kiṃ[11] āgatatthâ ti pucchi. Corā mayaṃ mahārājâ ti. Rājā tesaṃ dhanaṃ dāpetvā mā puna evam akatthâ ti ovaditvā visajjesi. Te āgantvā tassa rañño ārocesuṃ. So puna pi dvittikkhattuṃ[12] tath' eva vîmaṃsitvā: sîlavā rājā na[13] tikkho[13] ti caturaṅgiṇiṃ senaṃ sannāhetvā[14] sîmantare ekaṃ nagaraṃ upagamma tattha amaccassa pāhesi: nagaraṃ vā me dehi yuddhaṃ vâ ti. So Brahmadattassa rañño[15] tam attham ārocāpesi: āṇāpetu deva[16] kiṃ yujjhāmi nagaraṃ demî ti. Rājā na yujjhitabbaṃ nagaraṃ datvā idhâgacchâ[17] ti pesesi. So tathā akāsi. Paṭirājâ pi taṃ nagaraṃ gahetvā avasesanagarāni[18] pi tath' eva dūtaṃ pesesi. Te pi amaccā tath' eva Brahmadattassa pesetvā tena na yujjhitabbaṃ idhâgantabban ti vuttā Bārāṇasiṃ agamaṃsu.[19] Tato amaccā[20] Brahmadattaṃ[20] āhaṃsu. Mahārāja tena saha[20] yujjhāmâ ti. Rāja: mama paṇātipāto bhavissatî ti vāresi. Amaccā[21] mayaṃ mahārāja, taṃ[22] jîvagāhaṃ[23] gāhāpetvā[24] idh' eva ānessāmâ ti nānā 'pāyehi[25] rājānaṃ saññāpetvā: etha[26] mahārājâ ti gantum āraddhā. Rājā: sace sattamāraṇappaharaṇavilumpanakammaṃ na karotha āgacchāmî ti. Amaccā pana[23]: deva na[27] karoma bhayaṃ dassetvā palāpemâ ti caturaṅgiṇiṃ senaṃ sannāhetvā[28] ghaṭesu dîpe pakkhipitvā rattiṃ gacchiṃsu. Paṭirājā taṃ divasaṃ Bārāṇasîsamîpe nagarāni[29] gahetvā: idāni kin ti rattiṃ sannāhaṃ mocetvā[30] pamattena[31] niddaṃ okkami saddhiṃ balakāyena. Tato amaccā Brahmadattarājānaṃ[32] ādāya[33] paṭirañño khandhāvāraṃ gantvā sabbaghaṭehi dîpe nîharāpetvā ekapajjotaṃ[34] katvā[34] ukkuṭṭhiṃ[34] akaṃsu.[34] Paṭirañño amacco mahābalakāyaṃ[35] disvā bhîto attano rājānaṃ upasaṅka-

---

[1] S. amakkhika°. [2] S. kam pi. [3] B. *omits*. [4] S. ārocesi.
[5] S. *omits*. [6] S. mārāpetu°, *and adds:* rājā kiṃ etan ti.
[7] S. mā evaṃ deva. [8] S. khanitvā. [9] S. sayana°. [10] S. rājā disvā.
[11] S. kissa. [12] S. dva°. [13] B. *omits*. [14] S. sannayhitvā.
[15] S. *omits*. [16] S. devo. [17] S. iddhâcchâ.
[18] S. avasesesu nagaresu. [19] B. āga°. [20] B. *omits*. [21] S. amacco.
[22] S. naṃ. [23] B. *omits*. [24] S. gahetvā. [25] S. bahūhi upāyehi.
[26] S. ehi. [27] S. *omits*. [28] S. sannāhitvā. [29] S. nagaraṃ.
[30] S. mocāpetvā. [31] S. pamatto. [32] S. Bārāṇasî°. [33] S. gahetvā.
[34] S. ekappajjotāya senāya saddaṃ adaṃsu. [35] S. °balaṃ.

mitvā: uṭṭhehi amakkhikaṃ madhuṃ khādāhī ti mahāsaddaṃ ākāsi. [1]Tathā dutiyo pi tatiyo pi.[1] Paṭirājā tena saddena paṭibujjhitvā bhayaṃ santāsaṃ āpajji, ukkuṭṭhisaddā pavattiṃsu. So: paravacanaṃ saddahitvā amittahatthaṃ patto 'mhī ti sabbarattiṃ taṃ[1] taṃ[1] vilapitvā dutiyadivase: dhammiko rājā aparādhaṃ[2] me[2] gantvā khamāpessāmī ti cintetvā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā jaṇṇukehi[3] patiṭṭhahitvā: khama mahārāja, mayhaṃ aparādhan ti āha. Rājā taṃ ovaditvā uṭṭhehi khamāmi te[4] ti āha. So raññā evaṃ[1] vuttamatto yeva paramassāsappatto[5] ahosi. Bārāṇasirañño samīpe yeva janapadarajjaṃ[6] labhi. Te aññamaññaṃ sahāyakā ahesuṃ.

Atha Brahmadatto dve pi senā sammodamānā ekato ṭhitā disvā: mam' eva 'kassa[7] cittânurakkhaṇatthāya asmiṃ mahajanakāye[8] khuddakamakkhikālehanamattam pi lohitabinduṃ na uppannaṃ, aho sādhū, aho suṭṭhu, 'sabbe sattā sukhitā[9] hontu averā hontu abyāpajjhā hontû' ti mettājhānaṃ uppādetvā tad eva pādakaṃ katvā saṅkhāre sammasitvā paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ sacchikatvā sayambhutaṃ pāpuṇi. Taṃ maggaphalasukhena[10] sukhitaṃ[11] hatthikkhandhe nisinnaṃ amaccā paṇipātaṃ katvā āhaṃsu: yānakālo[12] mahārāja, vijitabalakāyassa[13] sakkāro kātabbo, parājitabalakāyassa bhattaparibbayo dātabbo ti. So āha: n' âhaṃ bhaṇe rājā, paccekabuddho nāmâhan[14] ti. Kiṃ devo bhaṇati, na edisā paccekabuddhā hontī ti. Kīdisā bhaṇe paccekabuddhâ ti. Paccekabuddhā nāma dvaṅgulakesamassuaṭṭhaparikkhārayuttā bhavantī ti. So dakkhiṇahatthena sīsaṃ parāmasi, tāvad eva gihīliṅgaṃ antaradhāyi, pabbajitaveso pātur ahosi, dvaṅgulakesamassuaṭṭhaparikkhārasamannāgato vassasatikatherasadiso[15] ahosi. So catujjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā hatthikkhandhato vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā padumapupphe nisīdi. Amaccā vanditvā: kiṃ bhante, kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathaṃ adhigato sī ti pucchiṃsu. So yato assa mettājhānaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ ahosi tañ ca vipassanaṃ vipassitvā adhigato, tasmā tam atthaṃ dassento udānagāthañ ca byākaraṇagāthañ ca imaṃ[16] yeva[16] gāthaṃ abhāsi: [17][" Sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍan " ti.

[Tattha *sabbesu* ti anavasesesu *bhūtesu* ti sattesu, ayam ettha

---

[1-1] B. *omits.* [2] S. na kareyya. [3] S. jannu°.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] B. pari°. [6] S. janapade°.
[7] B. mamam ekassa. [8] B. janakāye. [9] B. sukhī.
[10] S. maggasukhena phala°. [11] B. *omits.*
[12] B. jāna°. [13] B. jita°. [14] B. *omits* nāma.
[15] B. vassasaṭṭhika°. [16] S. imañ ñeva.
[17] S. *Passage in brackets* [ ] *missing.*

saṅkhepo, vitthāraṃ pana Ratanasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ* vakkhāma. *Nidhāyā* ti nikkhitvā, *daṇḍan* ti kāyavacīmanodaṇḍaṃ, kāyaduccaritādīnam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Kāyaduccaritaṃ hi daṇḍayatî ti daṇḍaṃ, bādheti anayabyasanaṃ pāpetî ti vuttaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vacīduccaritaṃ manoduccaritañ ca, paharaṇadaṇḍo taṃ nidhāyâ ti pi vuttaṃ hoti, *aviheṭhayan* ti aviheṭhayanto, *aññataram pî* ti yaṃ kiñci ekam pi, *tesan* ti tesaṃ sabbabhūtānaṃ, *na puttam iccheyyâ* ti atrajo khettajo dinnako antevāsiko ti imesu catusu puttesu yaṃ kiñci puttaṃ na iccheyya, *kuto sahāyan* ti sahāyaṃ pana iccheyyâ ti kuto eva etaṃ *eko* ti pabbajjāsaṅkhātena eko, adutiyaṭṭhena eko taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko, ekantavigatakileso ti eko, eko paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko, samaṇasahassānaṃ pi hi majjhe vattamāno gihīsaṃyojanassa chinnattā eko, evaṃ pabbajjāsaṅkhātena eko, eko tiṭṭhati eko gacchati eko nisīdati eko seyyaṃ kappeti eko irīyati vatattî ti eko evaṃ adutiyaṭṭhena eko:

"Taṇhādutiyo puriso . . . pe . . .
. . . sato bhikkhu paribbaje "† ti

Evaṃ taṇhāya pahāṇaṭṭhena eko. 'Sabbakilesassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā . . . pe . . . āyatiṃ anuppādadhammâ' ti. Ekantavigatakileso ti eko, anācariyako hutvā sāmaṃ yeva paccekabodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti evaṃ eko paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambuddho ti eko. *Care* ti imā aṭṭhacariyā. Seyyathîdaṃ: paṇidhisampannānaṃ catusu iriyāpathesu iriyāpathacariyā indriyesu guttadvāraṃ chasu ajjhattikāyatanesu āyatanacariyā, appamādavihārīnaṃ catusu (satipaṭṭhānesu) saticariyā, adhicittaṃ anuyuttānaṃ catusu jhānesu samādhicariyā, buddhisampannānaṃ catusu ariyasaccesu ñāṇacariyā, sammāpaṭipannānaṃ catusu ariyasaccesu[a] maggacariyā, adhigataphalānaṃ catusu sāmaññaphalesu pakaticariyā,[b] tiṇṇaṃ buddhānaṃ sabbasattesu lokatthacariyā ñāṇatthacariyā. Tattha padesato paccekabuddhasāvakānan ti. Yathâha: "cariyā ti aṭṭhacariyāyo; iriyāpathacariyâ ti vitthāro, tāhi cariyāhi samannāgato bhaveyyâ ti attho. Atha vā yā imā adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upaṭṭhahanto satiyā carati, avikkhitto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññāṇena carati, evaṃ paṭipannassa 'kusalā dhammā āyatanan'

---

* SnA. p. 278; KhA. (Pj I), pp. 158-201. *This shows clearly that the author of the ApA. borrowed the Cy. of the Kaggavisāṇasutta bodily from the* SnA.
† Sn. 740, 741.
(a) SnA. (p. 64)° maggesu. (b) SnA. (p. 64) patti°.

ti āyatanacariyāya carati, evaṃ paṭipanno visesaṃ adhigacchatî ti visesacariyāya caratî ti evaṃ aparâ pi aṭṭhacariyāyo vuttā, tāhi pi samannāgato bhaveyyâ ti attho.

Khaggavisāṇakappo ti ettha khaggavisāṇaṃ nāma khaggamigasiṅgaṃ. Kappasaddassa atthaṃ vitthārato Maṅgalasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ* pakāsayissāma. Idha pan' âyaṃ: "Satthukappena vata bho kira sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānâ ti evam ādīsu viya paṭibhāgo veditabbo. Khaggavisāṇasadiso ti vuttaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ tāv' ettha padato atthavaṇṇanā, adhippāyānusandhito pana evaṃ veditabbo. Yāya vuttappakāro daṇḍo bhūtesu pavattiyamāno ahito hoti, taṃ tesu appavattanena tappatipakkhabhūtāya mettāya hitûpasaṃhārena ca "sabbesu bhūtesu nidhāya daṇḍaṃ" nihitadaṇḍattā eva ca yathā anihitadaṇḍā sattā bhūtāni daṇḍena vā satthena vā pāṇinā vā leḍḍunā vā vihisanti. Tathā "aviheṭhayaṃ aññataram pi tesam" ti imaṃ mettākammaṭṭhānam āgamma yad eva tattha vedanāgataṃ saññāsaṅkhāraviññāṇagataṃ tañ ca tad anusāren' eva tad aññañ ca saṅkhataṃ[a] vipassitvā imaṃ paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhî ti. Ayaṃ tāva adhippāyo, ayaṃ pana anusandhi.

Evaṃ vutte te amaccā āhaṃsu: idāni bhante kuhiṃ gacchathâ ti. Tato: pubbapaccekabuddhā kattha vasiṃsû ti āvajjetvā: Gandhamādanapabbate ti vutte pun' âhaṃsu: aho no dāni bhante, pajahatha, na icchathâ ti. Atha paccekasambuddho āha: "na puttam iccheyyâ" ti sabbaṃ. Tatr' âdhippāyo: ahaṃ idāni atrajâdīsu yaṃ kiñci puttam pi na iccheyyaṃ, kuto pana tumhādisaṃ sahāyaṃ, tasmā tumhesu pi yo mayā saddhiṃ gantuṃ mādiso vā hotuṃ icchati so "eko care khaggavisāṇakappo." Atha vā tehi: amhe dāni bhante, pajahatha na icchathâ ti vutto so paccekasambuddho: na puttam iccheyya kuto sahāyan ti vatvā attano yathâvutten' atthena ekacariyāya guṇaṃ disvā pamudito pītisomanassa jāto: "eko care khaggavisāṇakappo" ti evaṃ vatvā pekkhamānass' eva mahājanassa ākāse uppatitvā Gandhamādanaṃ agamāsi.

Gandhamādano nāma Himavati Cūḷakālapabbataṃ Mahākālapabbataṃ Nāgavaḷiveṭhanaṃ[b] Candagabbhaṃ Suriyagabbhaṃ Suvaṇṇapassaṃ Himavantapabbatan ti sattapabbate atikkamma hoti. Tattha Nandamūlikaṃ[c] nāma pabbhāraṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ vasanokāso. Tisso ca guhāyo: suvaṇṇaguhā][1] maṇiguhā rajataguhâ

---

* SnA. no. 16. *This shows that the ApA. has borrowed the Cy. of the Kaggavisāṇasutta bodily from the SnA.*

[a] SnA. saṅkhāragataṃ. [b] SnA. (p. 66) Nāgapaḷi°. [c] SnA. °mūlakaṃ.

---

[1] S. *omits up to this.*

ti. Tattha maṇiguhādvāre mañjūsako nāma rukkho yojanaṃ ubbedena yojanaṃ vitthārena,[1] yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni tattha pupphanti, visesena paccekabuddhâgamanadivase tass' uparito[2] sabbaratanamālo hoti, tattha sammajjanakavāto kacavaraṃ chaḍḍeti, samakaraṇavāto sabbaratanamayavālukaṃ samaṃ karoti, siñcanakavāto Anotattadahato udakaṃ ānetvā tattha siñcati, sugandhakaraṇavāto Himavantato sabbesaṃ sugandharukkhānaṃ gandhe āneti, ocinakavāto[3] pupphāni ocinitvā pāteti, santharaṇakavāto sabbattha santharati, sadā supaññattān'[4] eva c' ettha āsanāni honti, yesu navapaccekabuddhassa uppannadivase[5] uposathadivase ca sabbapaccekabuddhâ sannipatitvā nisīdanti, ayaṃ tattha pakati, ayaṃ paccekabuddho tattha gantvā paññattâsane nisīdati. Tato sace tasmiṃ kāle aññe pi paccekabuddhā saṃvijjanti te pi taṃ khaṇaññeva sannipatitvā paññattāsanesu nisīdanti,[6] nisīditvā ca[6] kiñcid eva samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhahanti. Tato saṅghatthero adhunâgatapaccekasambuddhaṃ[7] sabbesaṃ anumodanatthāya: katham adhigatan ti evam kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchati. Tadâ pi so tam eva attano udānabyākaraṇagāthaṃ abhāsi.[8] Puna pi Bhagavā āyasmatā Ānandena puṭṭho tam eva gāthaṃ abhāsi.[8] Ānando pi saṅgītiyaṃ abhāsi. Evam ek' ekā gāthā paccekabodhiabhisambuddhaṭṭhāne mañjūsakamāḷe[9] Ānandena pucchitakāle saṅgītiyan ti catukkhuttuṃ bhāsitā hotî ti.

Paṭhamagāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.[10]

10 (2). * *Saṃsaggajātassâ* ti gāthāya kā uppatti. Ayam pi paccekabodhisatto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane vīsativassasahassāni purimanayen' eva samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ante kasiṇaparikammaṃ katvā paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā nāmarūpaṃ vavatthapetvā lakkhaṇasammasanaṃ katvā ariyadhammaṃ anadhigamma Brahmaloke nibbatti. So tato cuto Bārāṇasīrañño aggamahesiyā kucchimhi uppajjitvā purimanayen' eva vaḍḍhamāno yato-p-pabhuti: ayaṃ itthī ayaṃ puriso ti visesaṃ[11] aññāsi tad upādāya itthīnaṃ[12] hatthesu na

* SnA. *p.* 67.

[1] S. -vitthārena so yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphitabbāni pupphāni pupphanti tāni sabbāni pupphayati.
[2] S. purato. [3] S. ociṇaka°. [4] S. paññattān'.
[5] S. paccekabuddhuppādadivase. [6] B. *omits.*
[7] S. °paccekabuddhaṃ. [8] S. bhāsati. [9] S. °māle.
[10] B. *omits.* [11] B. *adds* na. [12] S. dhātīnaṃ.

ramati ucchādananahāpanamaṇḍanâdimattam pi na sādiyati. Taṃ purisā eva posenti. Thaññapāyanakāle dhātiyo kañcukaṃ paṭimuñcitvā[1] purisavesena thaññaṃ pāyenti. So itthīnaṃ gandhaṃ ghāyitvā saddaṃ suṇitvā rodati, viññutaṃ[2] patto pi itthiyo passitum na icchati, tena taṃ Anitthigandho tv-eva sañjāniṃsu. Tasmiṃ soḷasavassuddesike jāte rājā kulavaṃsaṃ saṇṭhapessāmî[3] ti nānākulehi tassa anurūpā kaññāyo ānetvā aññataraṃ amaccaṃ āṇāpesi: kumāraṃ ramāpehî ti. Amacco upāyena taṃ ramāpetukāmo tassa avidūre sāṇipākāraṃ parikkhipitvā nāṭakāni payojāpesi. [4]Kumāro gītavāditasaddaṃ sutvā: kass' eso saddo ti āha. Tav' eso deva nāṭakitthīnaṃ saddo, puññavantānaṃ īdisāni nāṭakāni honti, abhirama deva mahāpuñño si tan[5] ti āha. Kumāro amaccaṃ daṇḍena tāḷāpetvā nikkaḍḍhāpesi. So rañño ārocesi. Rājā kumārassa mātarā saha gantvā kumāraṃ khamāpetvā puna amaccaṃ āṇāpesi. Kumāro tehi abhinippīḷiyamāno suvaṇṇakāre pakkosāpetvā seṭṭhasuvaṇṇaṃ datvā: sundaraṃ itthirūpakaṃ[6] karothâ ti te[7] āṇāpesi.[7] Te pi Vissakammunā[8] nimmitasadisaṃ sabbâlaṅkāravibhūsitaṃ itthirūpaṃ karitvā dassesuṃ. Kumāro disvā vimhayena sīsaṃ cāletvā mātāpitūnaṃ[9] pesesi: yadi īdisaṃ itthiṃ labhatha[10] gaṇhissāmî ti. Mātāpitaro: amhākaṃ putto mahāpuñño: avassaṃ tena saha katapuññā kāci dārikā loke uppannā bhavissatî ti suvaṇṇarūpaṃ rathaṃ āropetvā amaccānaṃ appesuṃ: gacchatha[7] īdisaṃ dārikaṃ gavesathâ ti. Te taṃ gahetvā soḷasamahājanapade vicarantā[11] taṃ taṃ gāmaṃ gantvā[12] udakatitthâdīsu yattha yattha janasamūhaṃ[13] passanti tattha tattha devatā viya suvaṇṇarūpaṃ ṭhapetvā nānāpupphavatthâlaṅkārehi pūjaṃ katvā vitānaṃ bandhitvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu[14]: yadi kenaci evarūpā diṭṭhapubbā abhavissā so kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpessatî ti. Etenûpāyena aññatra Maddaraṭṭhā sabbajanapade āhiṇḍitvā: taṃ khuddakaraṭṭhan ti[15] avamaññamānā[16] tattha paṭhamaṃ agantvā nivattiṃsu.

Tato nesaṃ etad ahosi: Maddaraṭṭhaṃ pi tāva gacchāma, mā no Bārāṇasiṃ paviṭṭhe[17] pi rājā puna pesesî ti Maddaraṭṭhe[18] Sāgalanagaraṃ agamaṃsu. Sāgalanagare ca Maddavo nāma rājā, tassa dhītā soḷasavassuddesikā abhirūpā ahosi; tassā vaṇṇadāsiyo nahānodakatthāya titthaṃ gacchantī tattha amaccehi ṭhapitaṃ taṃ[19] suvaṇṇa-

---

[1] S. pavisitvā. [2] S. viññutap°. [3] S. ṭhapessāmi.
[4] S. *adds* amacco *before* kumāro. [5] S. tvaṃ. [6] S. °rūpaṃ.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] B. sukammunā. [9] S. °pitunnaṃ. [10] S. labhāmi.
[11] B. carantā. [12] S. patvā. [13] B. samūhaṃ.
[14] S. tiṭṭhanti. [15] S. *adds* ca. [16] S. amañña°.
[17] S. paviṭṭhā. [18] S. °raṭṭha°. [19] B. *omits*.

rūpaṃ dūrato va disvā: amhe udakassa[1] pesetvā rājaputtī sayam eva āgatâ ti bhaṇantiyo samīpaṃ gantvā: n' âyaṃ sāminī amhākaṃ sāminī ito abhirūpatarā ti āhaṃsu. Amaccā taṃ sutvā rājānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā anurūpena nayena dārikaṃ yāciṃsu. So pi adāsi. Te Bārāṇasīrañño pāhesuṃ: laddhā deva rañño[2] kumarikā sāmaṃ āgacchati udāhu amhe va ānemâ ti. So ca: mayi gacchante janapadapīḷā bhavissati tumhe va naṃ anethâ ti pesesi. Amaccā pi[2] taṃ[2] dārikaṃ gahetvā nagarā nikkhamitvā kumārassa pāhesuṃ: laddhā suvaṇṇarūpasadisā[3] kumārikâ ti. Kumāro sutvā va rāgena abhibhūto paṭhamajhānā parihāyi; so dūtaparamparāya[4] pesesi: sīghaṃ ānetha[5] sīghaṃ ānethâ[5] ti. Te sabbattha ekarattivāsen' eva[6] Bārāṇasiṃ patvā bahinagare ṭhitā rañño pesesum: ajj' eva pavisitabbaṃ no ti. Rājā: seṭṭhakulā ānītā dārikā maṅgalakiriyaṃ katvā mahāsakkārena[7] pavesessāma, uyyānaṃ tāva taṃ nethâ ti āha. Te tathā akaṃsu. Sā accantasukhumālā kumārikā yān' ugghāṭena ubbāḷhā addhānaparissamena uppannavātarogā[8] milātamālā viya hutvā rattibhāge kālam akāsi. Amaccā: sakkārā paribhaṭṭhamhâ ti paridevimsu. Rājā ca nāgarā ca kulavaṃso vinaṭṭho ti paridevimsu, sakalanagaraṃ mahākolāhalaṃ ahosi. Kumārassa sutamatten' eva mahāsoko udapādi. Tato kumāro sokassa mūlaṃ khaṇitum āraddho. So evaṃ cintesi: ayaṃ soko nāma na ajātassa[9] hoti, jātassa[10] pana hoti,[10] tasmā jātiṃ paṭicca soko ti.[11] Jāti pana kiṃ paṭiccâ ti. Tato[11] bhavaṃ paṭicca jātî ti evaṃ pubbabhāvanānubhāvena yoniso manasikaronto paṭilomaṃ[12] paṭiccasamuppādaṃ disvā puna anulomañ[10] ca[10] saṅkhāre sammasanto tatth' eva nisinno paccekasambodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Amaccā taṃ maggaphalasukhena[13] sukhitaṃ santindriyaṃ santamānasaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā paṇipātaṃ katvā āhaṃsu: mā soci deva, mahanto Jambudīpo, aññaṃ tato[11] sundarataraṃ kaññaṃ ānessāmâ ti. So āha: na socāmi nissoko paccekabuddho ahan ti. Ito paraṃ sabbaṃ vuttaṃ purimagāthāsadisam eva ṭhapetvā gāthāvaṇṇanaṃ; gathāvaṇṇanā[14] pana evaṃ veditabbā:[15]

*Saṃsaggajātassâ ti jātasaṃsaggassa tattha[10] dassanasavaṇakāyasamullapanasambhogavasena pañcavidho saṃsaggo. Tattha aññamaññaṃ disvā cakkhuviññāṇavīthivasena uppannarāgo dassanasaṃ-

* SnA. p. 70.

[1] B. omits. [2] S. omits. [3] S. °sādisī. [4] S. °paramparā. [5] S. misprint ? anetha. [6] B. omits. [7] S. °reṇa. [8] S. °rogo. [9] S. adds pana. [10] S. omits. [11] B. omits. [12] S. anulomapaṭilomaṃ. [13] B. phalasukhena. [14] S. °vaṇṇanāyaṃ. [15] B. °tabbo.

saggo nāma. Tattha Sīhaladīpe Kāladīghavāpigāmaṃ[1] piṇḍāya carantaṃ Kaḷyāṇīvihāravāsī-Dīghabhāṇakaṃ daharabhikkhuṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā kenaci upāyena taṃ alabhitvā kālaṃkatā kuṭumbiyadhītā ca[2] tassā nivāsanacoḷakaṇḍaṃ[3] disvā evarūpaṃ vatthaṃ dhāriṇiyā nāma saddhiṃ saṃvāsaṃ nálabhin ti phalitahadayo kālaṅkato so eva daharo ca nidassanaṃ. Parehi pana[4] kathīyamānaṃ rūpâdisampattiṃ attanā vā hasitalapitâdisaddaṃ sutvā sotaviññāṇavīthivasena uppannarāgo savaṇasaṃsaggo nāma. Tatrâ pi Girigāmavāsīkammāradhītāya pañcahi kumārikāhi saddhiṃ padumasaraṃ gantvā nahātvā mālaṃ āropetvā uccāsaddena gāyantiyā saddaṃ sutvā ākāsena gacchanto kāmarāgena visesā parihāyitvā byasanaṃ patto Pañcaggalaleṇavāsī Tissadaharo nidassanaṃ. Aññamaññaṃ aṅgamaṅgaparāmasanena uppannarāgo kāyasaṃsaggo nāma. Dhammabhāsanadaharabhikkhū ca rājadhītā c' ettha nidassanaṃ. Mahāvihāre kira daharabhikkhū dhammaṃ bhāsati. Tattha mahājano āgato, rājâ pi aggamahesiyā rājadhītāya ca saddhiṃ agamāsi. Tato rājadhītāya tassa rūpañ ca sarañ ca āgamma balavarāgo uppanno tassa[4] daharassâ pi. Taṃ disvā rājā sallakkhetvā sāṇipākārena parikkhipāpesi, te aññamaññaṃ parāmasitvā āliṅgiṃsu, puna sāṇipākāraṃ apanetvā passanto dve pi kālaṅkate[5] yeva addasaṃsû ti.[4] Aññamaññaṃ ālapanasamullapanavasena[6] uppannarāgo pana[4] samullapanasaṃsaggo nāma. Bhikkhuṇiyā[(a)7] saddhiṃ paribhogakaraṇe uppannarāgo[8] sambhogasaṃsaggo nāma. Dvisu pi ca[9] etesu pārājikappattā bhikkhū ca bhikkhuṇī ca nidassanaṃ.

Marīcavaṭṭināmamahāvihāramahe[10] kira Duṭṭhagāmaṇiabhayarājā mahādānaṃ paṭiyādetvā ubhatosaṅghaṃ parivisati; tattha uṇhayāguyā dinnāya saṅghanavakasāmaṇerī anādhārakassa saṅghanavakassa sāmaṇerassa dantavalayaṃ datvā samullapanam akāsi. Te ubho pi upasampajjitvā saṭṭhivassā hutvā paratīraṃ gatā aññamaññaṃ samullapanena pubbasaññaṃ paṭilabhitvā tāvad eva sañjātasinehā sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamitvā pārājikā ahesuṃ. Evaṃ pañcavidhe saṃsagge yena kenaci saṃsaggena jātasaṃsaggassa bhavati sineho purimarāgapaccayo balavarāgo uppajjati.

Tato *sinehanvayaṃ*[11] *dukkham idaṃ pahoti* ti tam eva sinehaṃ

(a) SnA. Bhikkhubhikkhuṇīhi.

---

[1] B. °vāsi°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. °coḷakaṃ.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. kāla°. [6] B. samullapana°.
[7] S. bhikkhubhikkhūhi. [8] S. uppaṇṇa°. [9] B. *omits*.
[10] B. *omits*, °nāma°. [11] B. sinehânvayā.

anugacchantaṃ sandiṭṭhikasamparāyikaṃ sokaparidevâdinānappakārakaṃ[1] idam dukkhaṃ "pahoti" pabhavati[2] jāyati. Apare ārammaṇe cittassa vossaggo saṃsaggo[3] ti bhaṇanti. Tato sineho sinehadukkhan ti evam atthappabhedaṃ imaṃ aḍḍhagāthaṃ vatvā so paccekabuddho āha. Sv âhaṃ yam idam sinehanvayaṃ sokâdidukkhaṃ pahoti, tam eva sinehaṃ anugatassa dukkhassa mūlaṃ khaṇanto paccekabodhiṃ adhigato ti. Evaṃ vutte te[4] amaccā āhaṃsu: amhehi 'dāni bhante, kiṃ kattabban ti. Tato so āha: tumhe vā aññataro vā imamhā dukkhā muñcitukāmo so sabbo pi ādīnavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti. Ettha[5] ca yaṃ taṃ "sinehanvayaṃ dukkham idaṃ pahotî" ti vuttaṃ, tad eva sandhāya "ādīnavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno" ti idaṃ vuttam ti veditabbaṃ. Atha vā yathāvuttena saṃsaggena saṃsaggajātassa bhavati sineho, sinehanvayaṃ dukkham idaṃ pahoti, evaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ādīnavaṃ sinehajaṃ pekkhamāno ahaṃ[6] adhigato ti evaṃ sambandhetvā catuppādo pubbe vuttaneyen' eva udānavasena[7] vutto ti veditabbo. Tato paraṃ sabbaṃ[8] purimagāthāya vuttasadisam evâ ti.

Saṃsaggagāthāvaṇṇanā.

11 (3). **Mitte suhajje* ti kā uppatti. Ayaṃ paccekabodhisatto purimagāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva uppajjitvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ rajjaṃ kārento paṭhamajjhānaṃ nibbattetvā: kiṃ samaṇadhammo varo[9] rajjaṃ varan ti vīmaṃsitvā amaccānaṃ varaṃ niyyādetvā[10] samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Amaccā: dhammena samena karothâ ti vuttâ pi lañchaṃ gahetvā adhammena karonti. Te lañchaṃ gahetvā sāmike parājayantā ekadā aññataraṃ rājavallabhaṃ parājesuṃ. So rañño bhattahārakehi saddhiṃ pavisitvā sabbaṃ ārocesi. Rājā dutiyadivase sayaṃ vinicchayaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Tato mahājanā[11]: amaccā deva sāmike assāmike karontî ti uccāsaddaṃ karontā mahāyuddhaṃ viya akaṃsu. Atha rājā vinicchayaṭṭhānā vuṭṭhāya pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā samāpattiṃ appetuṃ nisinno tena saddena vikkhittacitto na sakkoti appetuṃ. So: kiṃ me rajjena, samaṇadhammo varan ti rajjasukhaṃ pahāya puna samāpattiṃ nibbattetvā pubbe vuttanayen' eva vipassitvā paccekasaṃbodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Kammaṭṭhānañ ca pucchito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

* SnA. *p.* 72.

[1] B. pakāraṇaṃ. [2] S. bhavati. [3] B. *omits*. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] B. eva. [6] S. *omits*. [7] B. sinehavasena.
[8] B. *omits*. [9] S. varaṃ. [10] S. °nīyāttetvā. [11] S. °janakāyā.

[1]Tattha mettāyanavasena *mittā*[1]; suhadayabhāvena *suhajjā*; keci[2] ekantahitakāmatāya[3] mittā va honti na suhajjā. keci āgamanagamanaṭhānanisajjāsamullāpâdīsu hadayasukhavasena[4] sukhajananena[5] suhajjā va honti na mittā, keci tad ubhayavasena suhajjā c' eva mittā ca honti,[6] te[6] duvidhā[6]: agāriyā ca anagāriyā ca. Tattha agāriyā tividhā honti: upakārā samānasukhadukkhā anukampakâ ti. Anagāriyā visesena atthakkhāyino. Evaṃ[7] te hi catuhi aṅgehi samannāgatā honti. Yathâha:* "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi upakāro mitto suhado veditabbo: pamattaṃ rakkhati, pamattassa sāpateyyaṃ rakkhati, bhītassa saraṇaṃ hoti, uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu taddiguṇaṃ bhogaṃ anuppādeti" tathā: "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi samānasukhadukkho mitto suhado[8] veditabbo, guyham assa ācikkhati guyham assa parigūhati āpadāsu na vijahati, jīvitam pi[9] 'ssa[9] atthāya pariccattaṃ hoti," tathā "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi anukampako mitto suhado veditabbo: abhaven' assa na nandati, bhaven' assa nandati, avaṇṇaṃ bhāsamānaṃ[10] nivāreti, vaṇṇaṃ bhāsamānaṃ[10] pasaṃsati," tathā: "catuhi kho gahapatiputta ṭhānehi atthakkhāyī mitto suhado[8] veditabbo: pāpā nivāreti kalyāṇe niveseti, assutaṃ sāveti, saggassa maggaṃ ācikkhatî ti. Tasmā[11] idha[11] anagāriyā[11] adhippetā atthato pana sabbe pi yujjanti. Te *mitte suhajje anukampamāno* ti anuddayamāno, tesaṃ sukhaṃ upasaṃharitukāmo, *hāpeti atthaṇ* ti diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthavasena tividhaṃ atthaṃ,[12] attattha-parattha-ubhayatthavasena pi tividhaṃ atthaṃ, laddhavināsanena aladdhānuppādenâ[13] ti dvidhâ pi hāpeti vināseti, *paṭibaddhacitto* ti 'ahaṃ imaṃ vinā na jīvāmi, esa me gati esa me parāyaṇan ti evaṃ attānaṃ nīce ṭhāne ṭhapentā pi paṭibaddhacitto hoti, 'ime maṃ vinā na jīvanti' ahaṃ tesaṃ gati, ahaṃ tesaṃ parāyaṇan ti evaṃ attānaṃ ucce ṭhāne ṭhapentâ pi paṭibaddhacitto hoti, idha pana evaṃ paṭibaddhacitto adhippeto. *Etaṃ bhayan* ti etaṃ atthahāpanabhayaṃ, attano samāpattihāniṃ sandhāy' âha. Santhave ti tividho santhavo: taṇhā[14]-diṭṭhi-mittasanthavavasena, tattha aṭṭhasatappabhedâ pi taṇhā taṇhāsanthavo, dvāsaṭṭhippabhedâ[15] pi diṭṭhi diṭṭhisanthavo, pa-

* *At* D. III, 187.

1-1 B. *omits*.
2 B. kehici.
3 B. °hitakā.
4 B. hadaya.
5 B. °janena.
6 S. te duvidhā honti.
7 S. eva.
8 B. suhadayo.
9 B. c' assa.
10 S. bhaṇa°.
11 S. tesv-idha agāriyā. (=SnA).
12 S. tathā.
13 B. uppādanena.
14 B. samā°.
15 S. °saṭṭhibhedā.

ṭibaddhacittāya mittânukampanā mittasanthavo, tesu[1] mittasanthavo[1] idha adhippeto. Tena hi 'ssa samāpatti parihīṇā. Ten' âha: etaṃ bhayaṃ santhave pekkhamāno ahaṃ adhigato ti. Sesaṃ vuttasadisam evâ ti.

Mittasuhajjagāthāvaṇṇanā.

12 (4). *" Vaṃso visālo " ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane tayo paccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūretvā devaloke uppannā, tato cavitvā tesaṃ jeṭṭho[2] Bārāṇasīrājakule nibbatto, itare dve paccantarājakulesu. Te ubho pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhitvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā anukkamena paccekabuddhā hutvā Nandamūlakapabbhāre[3] vasantā ekadivasaṃ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya: mayaṃ kiṃ kammaṃ katvā imaṃ lokuttarasukhaṃ anuppattâ ti āvajjetvā paccavekkhamānā Kassapabuddhakāle attano attano[1] cariyaṃ addasaṃsu. Tato: tatiyo kuhin ti āvajjentā Bārāṇasīrajjaṃ kārentaṃ disvā tassa guṇe saritvā so pakatiyā va appicchatâdiguṇasamannāgato hoti,[4] amhākaṃ yeva ovādako vattā vacanakkhamo pāpagarahī, handa naṃ ārammaṇaṃ dassetvā ārocemâ ti okāsaṃ gavesantā naṃ ekadivasaṃ sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchantaṃ disvā ākāsena gantvā uyyānadvāre veḷugumbamūle aṭṭhaṃsu. Mahājano attano[5] rājadassanena rājānaṃ ulloketi.[6] Tato rājā: atthi nu kho koci mama dassane byāpāraṃ na karotî ti olokento paccekabuddhe addakkhi, sahadassanen' eva c' assa tesu sineho uppajji. So hatthikhandhā oruyha santena ācārena upasaṅkamitvā: bhante, kiṃ nāmā tumhe ti pucchi. Te: mayaṃ mahārāja asajjamānā nāmâ ti āhaṃsu. Bhante, assajjamānâ ti etassa ko attho ti. Alaggan' attho Mahārājâ ti. Tato veḷugumbaṃ dassetvā āhaṃsu: seyyathâ pi mahārāja, imaṃ veḷugumbaṃ sabbaso mūlakkhandhasākhânusākhaṃ saṃsibbitvā ṭhitaṃ asihattho puriso mūle chetvā āviñjitvā[7] na sakkuṇeyya uddharituṃ, evam eva tvaṃ anto ca bahi ca jaṭāya jaṭito āsattavisatto tattha vilaggo. Seyyathâ pi vā tassa[8] majjhagato[8] pi ayaṃ vaṃsakaḷīro asañjātasākhattā kenaci alaggo va[9] ṭhito sakkā ca pana agge vā mūle vā chetvā uddharituṃ, evam eva mayaṃ katthaci asajjamānā sabbā disā gacchāmâ ti. Tāvad eva catut-

* SnA. *p*. 74.

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. jeṭṭhako. [3] S. °mūla°. [4] S. ahosi. [5] S. atitto. [6] S. °kesi. [7] S. °janto. [8] S. pan' assa vemajjhe jāto. [9] S. *omits*.

thajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā passato eva rañño ākāsena Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamaṃsu. Tato rājā cintesi: kadā nu kho aham pi evaṃ asajjamāno bhaveyyan ti. Tatth' eva ṭhito vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. Purimanayen' eva kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchito imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *vaṃso* ti veḷu, *visālo* ti vitthiṇṇo; vakāro avadhāraṇattho, eva-kāro vā ayaṃ, sandhivasena ettha ekāralopo[1] daṭṭhabbo,[1] tassa parapadena sambandho, taṃ pacchā yojessāma. *Yathā* ti paṭibhāge; *visatto* ti laggo jaṭito saṃsibbito; *puttesu dāresu câ* ti puttadhītubhariyāsu *yā apekkhā* ti yā taṇhā yo sineho; *vaṃsakaḷīro va asajjamāno* ti vaṃsakaḷīro viya alaggamāno; kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti, yathā vaṃso visālo visatto eva hoti, puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā, sâ pi evaṃ tāni vatthūni sibbetvā ṭhitā[2] visattā.[3] Evam svâhaṃ tāya apekkhāya apekkhavā visālo vaṃso viya visatto ti evaṃ apekkhāya ādīnavaṃ disvā taṃ apekkhaṃ maggañāṇena chindanto ayaṃ vaṃsakaḷīro va rūpâdisu vā diṭṭhâdisu vā kāmabhavâdisu vā taṇhāmānadiṭṭhivasena asajjamāno paccekabodhiṃ adhigato ti. Sesaṃ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Vaṃsakaḷīragāthāvaṇṇanā.

13 (5). *" Migo araññamhī " ti kā uppatti. Eko kira bhikkhu Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane yogāvacaro kālaṃ katvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ seṭṭhikule uppanno aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo ahosi. So paradāriko hutvā kālaṅkato niraye nibbatto. Tattha paccitvā pakkâvasesena seṭṭhibhariyāya kucchimhi itthī hutvā paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Narakā āgatānaṃ sattānaṃ gattāni uṇhāni honti. Tena seṭṭhibhariyā ḍayhamānena udarena kicchena kasirena taṃ gabbhaṃ dhāretvā kālena dārakaṃ vijāyi. Sā jātadivasato-ppabhuti mātāpitūnaṃ[4] sesabandhuparijanānañ ca dessā ahosi. Vayappattā ca yamhi kule dinnā tatthâ 'pi sāmikasassusasurānaṃ[5] dessā va ahosi appiyā amanāpā. Atha nakkhatte ghosite seṭṭhiputto tāya saddhiṃ kīḷitum anicchanto vesiṃ ānetvā kīḷati. Sā taṃ[6] dāsīnaṃ santikā sutvā seṭṭhiputtaṃ upasaṅkamitvā nānappakārehi anunayitvā ca[6] āha[6]: ayyaputta itthī nāma sace pi dasannaṃ rājūnaṃ kaniṭṭhā hoti cakkavattino vā dhītā, tathâ 'pi sāmikassa pesanakarā hoti, sāmike anālapente sūlaṃ āropitā viya dukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedeti, sace ahaṃ

* SnA. p. 76.

[1] S. ekāro naṭṭho. [2] S. ṭhitattā. [3] B. *omits.*
[4] S. °pitunnaṃ. [5] B. sāmikassa sasurānaṃ. [6] B. *omits.*

anuggahārahā anuggahetabbā no ce vissajjetabbā attano ñātikulaṃ gamissāmī ti. Seṭṭhiputto: hotu bhadde mā soci kīḷanasajjā hohi nakkhattaṃ kīḷissāmâ ti âha. Seṭṭhidhītā tāvattakena sallāpamattena ussāhajātā: sve nakkhattaṃ kīḷissāmī ti bahuṃ khajjabhojjaṃ paṭiyādesi. Seṭṭhiputto dutiyadivase anārocetvā va kīḷanaṭṭhānaṃ gato. Sā: idāni pesessati, idāni[1] pesessatī[1] ti maggaṃ olokentī nisinnā ussūraṃ disvā manusse pesesi. Te paccāgantvā seṭṭhiputto gato ti ārocesuṃ. Sā sabbaṃ paṭiyāditaṃ ādāya mahāyānaṃ abhirūhitvā uyyānaṃ gantuṃ āraddhā.

Atha Nandamūlakapabbhāre paccekasambuddho sattame divase nirodhā vuṭṭhāya nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā Anotattadahe mukhaṃ dhovitvā: kattha ajja bhikkhaṃ carissāmâ ti āvajjento taṃ seṭṭhidhītaraṃ disvā: mayi imissā saddhākāraṃ kāretvā taṃ kammaṃ parikkhayaṃ gamissatī[2] ti ñatvā pabbhārasamīpe saṭṭhiyojanamanosilātale ṭhatvā pattacīvaram ādāya abhiññāpādakaṃ[3] jhānaṃ samāpajjitvā ākāsen' âgantvā tassā paṭipathe oruyha Bārāṇasīabhimukho agamāsi. Taṃ disvā va dāsiyo seṭṭhidhītāya ārocesuṃ. Sā yānā oruyha sakkaccaṃ vanditvā pattaṃ sabbarasasampannena khādanīyena bhojanīyena pūretvā padumapupphena paṭicchādetvā heṭṭhā pi padumapupphaṃ katvā pupphakalāpaṃ[4] hatthena gahetvā paccekabuddhassa hatthe pattaṃ datvā pupphakalāpahatthā patthanaṃ akāsi: bhante, yathā idaṃ pupphaṃ evâhaṃ yattha yattha uppajjāmi tattha tattha mahājanassa piyā bhaveyyaṃ manāpā ti. Evaṃ patthetvā[5] dutiyam pi patthesi: bhante, dukkho gabbhâvāso, taṃ anupagamma padumapupphe eva paṭisandhi bhaveyyâ ti. Tatiyam pi patthesi: bhante, jeguccho mātugāmo, cakkavattidhītâ pi paravasaṃ gacchati, tasmā ahaṃ itthibhāvaṃ anupagamma puriso bhaveyyan ti. Catuttham pi patthesi: bhante imaṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ atikkamma pariyosāne tumhehi pattaṃ amataṃ pāpuṇeyyan ti. Evaṃ caturo paṇidhī katvā taṃ padumapupphakalāpaṃ[6] pūjetvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā: pupphasadiso eva me gandho ca vaṇṇo ca hotû ti imaṃ pañcamaṃ paṇidhiṃ akāsi. Tato paccekabuddho pattañ ca pupphakalāpañ ca gahetvā ākāse ṭhatvā:

"Icchitaṃ patthitaṃ tuyhaṃ khippam eva samijjhatu,
sabbe pūrentu cittasaṅkappā cando paṇṇaraso yathâ"* ti.

---

* *Cf.* DhA. I, 198, III, 92. *Also* Rasavāhinī, I. 90.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. °essati. [3] S. °kaj-.
[4] S. °kālāpakaṃ. [5] S. paṭṭhapetvā. [6] B. padumakalāpaṃ.

imāya gāthāya seṭṭhidhītāya anumodanaṃ katvā seṭṭhidhitā maṃ gacchantaṃ passatû ti adhiṭṭhahitvā ākāsena Nandamūlapabbhāraṃ agamāsi. Seṭṭhidhītāya taṃ passantiyā mahatī pīti uppajji. Bhavantare kataṃ akusalakammaṃ anokāsatāya paṭikkhīṇaṃ, ciñcambiladhotatambalohabhājanam iva suddhā jātā, tāvad ev' assā patikule ca ñātikule[1] ca[1] sabbo jano tuṭṭho: kiṃ karomâ ti piyavacanāni ca paṇṇākārāni ca pesesi. Sāmiko pi manusse pesesi: seṭṭhidhītaraṃ sīghaṃ ānetha,[2] ahaṃ vissaritvā uyyānaṃ āgato ti. Tato-ppabhuti ca naṃ ure vilittacandanaṃ viya āmuttamuttāhāraṃ viya pupphamālā viya ca piyāyanto parihari. Sā tattha yāvatâyukaṃ issariyabhogayuttaṃ sukhaṃ anubhavitvā kālaṃ katvā purisabhāvena devaloke padumapupphe uppajji. So devaputto gacchanto pi[3] padumapupphagabbhe eva gacchati, tiṭṭhanto pi . . . nisīdanto pi . . . sayanto pi padumapupphagabbhe yeva[4] sayati. Mahāpadumadevaputto ti ca naṃ vohariṃsu. Evaṃ so tena iddhânubhāvena anulomapaṭilomaṃ chadevaloke eva saṃsarati.

Tena ca samayena Bārāṇasīrañño vīsatiitthisahassāni honti. Tāsu ekâ pi puttaṃ na labhati. Amaccā rājānaṃ viññāpesuṃ: deva, kulavaṃsânupālako putto icchitabbo ti.[1] Atraje avijjamāne khettajo pi kulavaṃsadharo hotî ti[5] rājā ṭhapetvā mahesiṃ avasesā itthiyo[6]: sattâhaṃ dhammanāṭakaṃ karothâ ti yathākāmaṃ bahi carāpesi. Tathâ pi puttaṃ n' âlattha.[7] Puna amaccā āhaṃsu: mahārāja, mahesī nāma puññena paññāya ca sabbaitthīnaṃ aggā, appeva nāma devo mahesiyā kucchimhi[8] puttaṃ labheyyâ ti. Rājā mahesiyā etam[9] attham ārocesi. Sā āha: mahārāja itthī nāma sīlavatī saccavādinī puttaṃ labheyya, hirottapparahitāya kuto putto ti. Sā pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā pañcasīlāni samādiyitvā punappunaṃ āvajjati: Sīlavatiyā[10] rājadhītāya pañcasīlāni āvajjentiyā puttapattanācitte uppannamatte Sakkassa āsanaṃ santappi.[11] Sakko āvajjento etam attham viditvā: Sīlavatiyā rājadhītāya puttavaraṃ demî ti ākāsenâgantvā deviyā sammukhe ṭhito: kiṃ varesi devî ti, puttaṃ mahārājâ ti. Dammi te[12] devi puttaṃ mā cintayî ti vatvā devalokaṃ gantvā: atthi nu kho ettha khīṇâyuko ti āvajjanto: ayaṃ Mahāpadumo uparidevalokaṃ gantukāmo ca bhavissatî ti ñatvā tassa vimānaṃ gantvā: tāta Mahāpaduma, manussalokaṃ gacchâ hi ti yāci. So: mā evaṃ bhaṇa, jeguccho manussa-

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. anetha. [3] B. *omits.* [4] S. eva.
[5] S. *adds* pi icchitabbo ti. Atha . . . [6] S. nāṭakitthiyo.
[7] B. laddhaṃ. [8] S. °ismiṃ. [9] S. taṃ.
[10] B. Sīlavati. [11] B. saṃkami. [12] B. *omits.*

loko ti. Tāta, tvaṃ manussaloke puññaṇ katvā idhûpapanno, tatth' eva ṭhatvā pāramīyo pūretabbā, gaccha tātâ ti. Dukkho mahārāja, gabbhāvāso na sakkomi tattha vasitun ti. Tāta, te gabbhāvāso n' atthi, tathâ pi tvaṃ kammam akāsi, yathā padumagabbhe nibbattissasi,[1] gaccha tātâ ti puna-p-punaṃ vuccamāno adhivāsesī. So devalokā cavitvā Bārāṇasīrañño uyyāne silāpaṭṭapokkharaṇiyaṃ[2] padumagabbhe nibbatto. Tañ ca rattiṃ paccūsasamaye mahesī supinantena[3] vīsatiitthisahassaparivutā uyyānaṃ gantvā pokkharaṇiyaṃ padumagabbhe puttaṃ laddhā viya ahosi. Sā pabhātāya rattiyā sīlāni rakkhamānā tattha gantvā ekaṃ padumapupphaṃ addasa. Taṃ n' eva tīre hoti na gambhīre, sahadassanen' eva c' assā tattha puttasineho uppajji. So sayaṃ eva otaritvā taṃ pupphaṃ aggahesi. Pupphe gahitamatte yeva pattāni vikasiṃsu. Tattha suvaṇṇapaṭimaṃ viya dārakaṃ addasa. Disvā va: putto me laddho ti saddaṃ nicchāresi. Mahājano sādhukārasahassāni pavattesi, rañño pesesi. Rājā sutvā: kattha laddho ti pucchitvā laddhokāsaṃ ca[4] sutvā: uyyānañ ca pokkharaṇī ca padumañ ca amhākaṃ yeva, tasmā amhākaṃ khette jātattā khettajo nāmâyaṃ putto ti vatvā nagaraṃ pavesetvā vīsatisahassaitthiyo dhātikiccaṃ kāresi. yā yā kumārassa viññāpetvā patthitaṃ[5] patthitaṃ[4] khādaniyaṃ khādāpeti sā sā[6] sahassaṃ labhati. SakalaBārāṇāsī calitā, sabbo jano kumārassa paṇṇākārasahassāni pesesi. Kumāro taṃ taṃ atinetvā: imaṃ khāda, imaṃ bhuñjâ ti vuccamāno bhojanena ubbāḷho ukkaṇṭhito hutvā gopuradvāraṃ[7] gantvā lākhāguḷakena kīḷati.

Tadā aññataro paccekabuddho Bārāṇasiṃ nissāya Isipatane vasati. So kālass' eva vuṭṭhāya senāsanavattasarīraparikammamanasikārâdīni sabbakiccāni katvā paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito: ajja kattha bhikkhaṃ gahessāmî ti āvajjento kumārassa sampattiṃ disvā: esa pubbe kiṃ kammaṃ karî ti vīmaṃsanto: mādisassa piṇḍapātaṃ datvā catasso patthanā pattesi, tattha[8] tisso siddhā, ekā tāva na sijjhati,[9] tassa upāyena ārammaṇaṃ dassemî[10] ti bhikkhācāravasena kumārassa santikaṃ agamāsi. Kumāro taṃ disvā: samaṇa,[11] samaṇa, mā idha āgañchi, ime hi tam pi imaṃ[12] khāda imaṃ[12] bhuñjâ ti vadeyyun ti āha. So ekavacanen' eva tato nivattitvā attano senāsanaṃ agamāsi. Kumāro parijanaṃ āha: ayaṃ samaṇo mayā vuttamatte yeva nivatto, kuddho nu kho mamâ ti. So tehi: pabbajitā nāma na kodhaparāyaṇā honti, parena pasannamanena yaṃ dinnaṃ tena yāpentî ti vucca-

---

[1] S. °issati. [2] S. °paṭṭe°. [3] S. sunantena. [4] B. *omits*.
[5] S. paṇītaṃ paṇītaṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] B. gopuraṃ. [8] S. tassa.
[9] S. siddhā. [10] S. dassessāmi. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. idaṃ.

māno pi: [1]duṭṭho evarūpo nāma samaṇo,[1] khamāpessāmi nan ti mātāpitūnaṃ[2] ārocetvā hatthiṃ abhirūhitvā mahatā rājânubhāvena Isipatanaṃ gantvā migayūthaṃ disvā pucchi: kin nāmā ete ti. Ete, sāmi, migā nāmā ti. Etesaṃ imaṃ khādatha imaṃ bhuñjatha imaṃ sāyathâ ti vatvā paṭijaggantā atthi n' atthî ti. [3]N' atthi sāmi,[3] yattha tiṇodakaṃ sulabhaṃ tattha vasantî ti. Kumāro: yathā ime arakkhiyamānā va yattha icchanti tattha vasanti kadā nu kho aham pi evaṃ vaseyyan ti etaṃ ārammaṇaṃ aggahesi. Paccekabuddho pi tassa āgamanaṃ ñatvā senāsanamaggañ ca caṅkamañ[4] ca sammajjitvā maṭṭhaṃ katvā ekadvittikkhattuṃ caṅkamitvā padanikkhepaṃ dassetvā [5]divāvihārokāsañ ca paṇṇasālañ ca sammajjitvā maṭṭhaṃ katvā[5]* pavisanapadanikkhepaṃ[6] adassetvā aññatra agamāsi. Kumāro tattha gantvā: taṃ padesaṃ sammajjitvā[7] maṭṭhakataṃ[8] disvā: vasati maññe ettha so paccekabuddho ti parijanena bhāsitaṃ sutvā āha: pato' pi so samaṇo dussati[9] idāni hatthiassâdîhi attano okāsaṃ akkantaṃ disvā suṭṭhutaraṃ dusseyya,[10] idh' eva tumhe tiṭṭhahathâ ti hatthikkhandhā oruyha ekako va senāsanaṃ paviṭṭho vattasīsena susammaṭṭhokāse padanikkhepaṃ disvā so[11]: n' âyaṃ samaṇo ettha caṅkamanto na vejjâdikammaṃ[12(a)] cintesi, †addhâyaṃ attano hitam eva cintesi maññe ti pasannamānaso caṅkamaṃ abhirūhitvā dūrīkataputhuvitakko gantvā pāsāṇaphalake nisīditvā sañjātaekaggo[13] hutvā paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiñāṇaṃ adhigantvā purimanayen' eva purohitena kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchito gaganatale nisinno imaṃ gātham abhāsi.

Tattha *migo* ti dve migā: tiṇamigo ca[11] pasadamigo ca[14], api ca sabbesaṃ āraññikānaṃ[15] catuppadānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, api[16] ca[16] pasadamigo adhippeto ti vadanti. [17][*Araññamhi* ti gāmañ ca gāmûpacārañ ca ṭhapetvā avasesaṃ araññaṃ, idha pana uyyānaṃ adhippetaṃ, tasmā uyyānamhî ti vuttaṃ hoti.] *Abaddho*[18] ti rajjubandhanâdîhi abaddho.[18] [Etena viss' atthacariyaṃ dīpeti.][16] *Yen' icchakaṃ gacchati*[19] *gocarāyâ*[18] ti yena yena disābhāgena gantum icchati

---

* SnA. p. 82, pavisanapadanikkhepaṃ dassetvā nikkhamanapadanikkhepaṃ adassetvā.

† *Here text differs from* SnA. p. 82. (a) SnA. vaṇijjâdi°.

1-1 S. ruṭṭho eva mam' âyaṃ samaṇo. 2 S. °pitunnaṃ. 3-3 S. na sāmi 'tthi. 4 S. caṅkamaṇañ. 5-5 S. *omits*. 6 S. nikkhamaṇapada°. 7 S. samajjitaṃ. 8 S. maṭṭhaṃ. 9 S. ruṭṭho. 10 S. rus°. 11 S. *omits*. 12 B. vajjâdi. 13 S. sañjāta (pītipāmojjo) ekako. 14 S. ti ca. 15 S. āraññika°. 16 S. idha pana. 17 [. . .] *not in* B. 18 B. abandho. 19 B. *omits*.

ıena tena disābhāgena "gocarāya"[1] gocaratthaṃ[2] gacchati, vuttam pi c' etaṃ Bhagavatā: "seyyathâ pi bhikkhave āraññako migo araññe 'pavane caramāno vissaṭṭho[3] gacchati vissaṭṭho[3] tiṭṭhati vissaṭṭho[3] nisīdati vissaṭṭho[3] sayati.[4] Taṃ kissa hetu: anāpāthagato bhikkhave luddassa. Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhikkhū vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave[2] bhikkhu andham akāsi Māraṃ, apadaṃ[2] vadhitvā Mārassa cakkhuṃ[5] adassanaṃ gato pāpimato"* ti vitthāro. *Seritan* ti sacchandavuttitaṃ aparāyattakaṃ[6] vā idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti. Yathā migo araññamhi abandho yen' icchikaṃ gacchati gocarāya tathā kadā[2] nu[2] kho[2] aham pi taṇhābandhanaṃ chinditvā ekaṃ[8] gaccheyyan ti *viññu* paṇḍito *naro seritaṃ pekkhamāno eko care* ti.

Migoaraññagāthāvaṇṇanā.[(a)]

14 (6). † "Āmantaṇā hotî" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīrañño kira mahāupaṭṭhānasamaye amaccā upasaṅkamiṃsu. Tesu eko amacco: deva sotabbaṃ atthî ti ekamantaṃ gamanaṃ yāci. So uṭṭhāy' âsanā agamāsi. Puna eko mahāupaṭṭhāne nisinnaṃ yāci, eko hatthikkhandhe nisinnaṃ eko assapiṭṭhiyaṃ nisinnaṃ eko suvaṇṇarathe nisinnaṃ eko sivikāya nisīditvā uyyānaṃ gacchantaṃ yāci. Rājā tato orūhitvā[7] agamāsi. Aparo janapadacārikaṃ gacchantaṃ yāci. Tassa pi vacanaṃ sutvā hatthikkhandhato oruyha ekam antaṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ so tehi ubbaṭṭho[9] hutvā pabbaji. Amaccā issariyena vaḍḍhanti. Tesu eko gantvā rājānaṃ āha: asukaṃ nāma mahārāja, janapadaṃ mayhaṃ dehî ti. Rājā: taṃ itthannamo bhuñjatî ti bhaṇati. So rañño vacanaṃ anādiyitvā: gaccham' ahaṃ, taṃ janapadaṃ[10] gahetvā bhuñjāmî ti tattha gantvā kalahaṃ[10] katvā[10] puna ubho pi rañño santikaṃ āgantvā aññamaññaṃ dosaṃ ārocenti.[11] Rājā: na sakkā ime tosetun ti tesaṃ lobhe ādīnavaṃ disvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchākāsi. So purimanayena imaṃ udānaṃ[12] abhāsi. Tass' attho: *sahāyamajjhe* ṭhitassa divāseyyasaṅkhāte *vāse* ca mahāupaṭṭhānasaṅkhāte *ṭhāne* ca uyyānagamanasaṅkhāte *gamane* ca janapadacārikāsaṅkhātāya *cārikāya* ca: idaṃ me suṇa, idaṃ me dehî ti adinā nayena tathā tathā[10] *āmantaṇā hoti*, tasmā ahaṃ tattha nibbijjitvā yā 'yaṃ ariyajanasevitā anekânisaṃsā ekantasukhā, evaṃ

* M. I, 174-175. (a) SnA. Migagāthā°. † SnA. p. 84.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. °attho. [4] S. seyyaṃ kappeti.
[5] S. māra°. [6] S. °kataṃ. [7] S. oru°. [8] S. evaṃ.
[9] S. nibbinno. [10] B. *omits.* [11] S. āropenti. [12] S. udānagāthaṃ.

sante pi lokâbhibhūtehi sabbâkārapurisehi[1] anabhipatthitā pabbajjā, taṃ *anabhijjhitaṃ*, paresaṃ avasavattanena aggapuggalavasena[2] *seritañ ca pekkhamāno* vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā anukkamena paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'smî ti. Sesaṃ[3] vuttanayam[3] eva.[3]

Āmantaṇagāthāvaṇṇanā.

15 (7). *"Khiḍḍā ratî" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Ekaputtakabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahosi. So tassa ekaputtako piyo hoti manāpo pāṇasamo, Rājā sabbairiyāpathesu puttakaṃ gahetvā va[3] gacchati,[4] ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchanto taṃ ṭhapetvā gato. Kumāro taṃ divasaṃ uppannena vyādhinā mato. Amaccā: puttasinehena rañño hadayam pi phaleyyâ ti anārocetvā naṃ jhāpesuṃ. Rājā uyyāne surāmadena matto puttaṃ n' eva sarati,[5] tathā dutiyadivase pi nahānabhojanavelāsu; atha bhuttāvī nisinno saritvā: puttaṃ me ānethâ ti āha. Tassa anurūpen' eva vidhānena taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesuṃ. Tato sokâbhibhūto nisinno eva[6] yoniso manasâkāsi: imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass' uppādā idaṃ uppajjatî ti. Evaṃ anukkamena paṭiccasamuppādaṃ sammasanto paccekasambodhiṃ[7] sacchâkasi. Sesaṃ Saṃsaggagāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttasadisaṃ eva ṭhapetvā gāthāy' atthavaṇṇaṃ.[8]

Athavaṇṇanā pana *khiḍḍâ* ti kīḷanā, sā duvidhā hoti: kāyikā ca vācasikā ca. Kāyikā nāma "hatthâdīhi[9] kīḷanti assehi pi dhanūhi pi[9] tharūhi[9] pî" ti evam ādī, vācasikā: "gītaṃ silokabhaṇanaṃ mukhabheri-ālambarabherī(a)"[10] ti[10] evam ādi. *Ratî* ti pañcakāmaguṇarati; *vipulan* ti yāva aṭṭhimiñjaṃ āhacca ṭhānena sakalattabhāvabyāpakaṃ; sesaṃ pākaṭam eva, anusandhiyojanâ pi c' ettha Saṃsaggagāthāya vuttanayen' eva veditabbā. Tato parañ ca sabbaṃ.

Khiḍḍāratigāthāvaṇṇanā.

16 (8) †"Catuddiso"[11] ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pañcapaccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūretvā devaloke nibbattā. Tato cavitvā tesaṃ jeṭṭhako Bārāṇasīrājā ahosi, sesā pakatirājāno. Te cattāro pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhitvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā

* SnA. p. 85. (a) SnA. omits. † SnA. p. 86.

1 S. sabbakā°. 2 S. dhammapuggala°, Svl. bhabba°. 3 B. omits. 4 S. vattati. 5 S. sarati. 6 S. evaṃ. 7 S. paccekabodhiṃ. 8 S. gāthāpadattha°. 9 S. hatthīhi pi. 10 S. mukhabherī ti. 11 S. cātu°.

anukkamena paccekabuddhā hutvā Nandamūlakapabbhāre[1] vasantā ekadivasaṃ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya Vaṃsakaḷīragāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva attano kammañ ca sahāyañ ca āvajjetvā ñatvā Bārāṇasīrañño upāyena ārammaṇaṃ dassetuṃ okāsaṃ gavesanti. So ca rājā tikkhattuṃ rattiyā ubbijjati,[2] bhīto vissaraṃ karoti, mahāpathaṃ[3] dhāvati, purohitena kālass' eva vuṭṭhāya sukhaseyyaṃ pucchito pi: kuto me, ācariya, sukhan ti sabbaṃ taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Purohito pi: ayaṃ rogo na sakkā yena kenaci uddhavirecanâdinā bhesajjakammena vinetuṃ, mayhaṃ[4] pana khādanûpāyo uppanno ti cintetvā rajjahāni-jivitantarāyâdīnaṃ pubbanimittaṃ etaṃ mahārājâ ti rājānaṃ suṭṭhutaraṃ ubbejetvā tassa vūpasamatthaṃ ettake ca[5] ettake[5] ca[5] hatthiassarathâdayo hiraññasuvaṇṇañ ca dakkhiṇaṃ datvā yañño yajitabbo ti yaññayajane samādapesi.

Tato paccekabuddhā anekāni pāṇasahassāni yaññatthāya[6] sampiṇḍiyamānāni disvā etasmiṃ kamme kate dubbodhaneyyo bhavissati: handa naṃ paṭikacc'[7] eva gantvā apekkhāmâ[8] ti Vaṃsakaḷīragāthāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva[5] āgantvā piṇḍāya caramāṇā rājaṅgaṇe paṭipāṭiyā āgamaṃsu.[9] Rājā sīhapañjare ṭhito rājaṅgaṇaṃ olokayamāno te addakkhi, sahadassanen' eva c' assa sineho uppajji. Tato te pakkosāpetvā ākāsatale paññattâsane nisīdāpetvā sakkaccaṃ bhojetvā katabhattakicce: ke tumhe ti pucchi: Mayaṃ mahārāja catuddisā[10] nāmâ ti. Bhante[5] catudissâ[5] ti[5] imassa ko ko attho ti. Catusu disāsu katthaci kuto bhayaṃ vā citt' utrāso vā amhākaṃ n' atthi mahārājâ ti. Bhante tumhākaṃ taṃ[11] bhayaṃ kim kāraṇā[12] na hotî ti. Mayaṃ mahārāja mettaṃ bhāvema karuṇaṃ bhāvema muditaṃ bhāvema upekkhaṃ bhāvema, tena no taṃ bhayaṃ na hotî ti vatvā uṭṭhāyâsanā attano vasanaṭṭhānaṃ agamaṃsu. Tato rājā cintesi: ime samaṇā mettâdibhāvanāya bhayaṃ na hotî ti bhaṇanti, brāhmaṇā pana anekasahassapāṇavadhaṃ vaṇṇayanti. Kesaṃ nu kho vacanaṃ saccanti. Ath' assa etad ahosi: samaṇā suddhena asuddhaṃ dhovanti, brahmaṇā pana asuddhena asuddhaṃ, na sakkā kho pana asuddhena asuddhaṃ dhovituṃ, pabbajitānaṃ eva vacanaṃ saccan ti. So: sabbe sattā sukhī hontû ti ādinā nayena mettâdayo cattāro pi brahmavihāre bhāvetvā hitapharaṇena cittena[13] amacce āṇāpesi: sabbe pāṇe muñcatha, sītāni pānīyāni pivantu, haritāni tiṇāni khādantu, sīto ca vāto nesaṃ upavāyatû

---

[1] S. °mūla°. [2] S. ubbhijjati. [3] S. mahātale.
[4] B. mayaṃ. [5] B. *omits*. [6] B. °atthā. [7] S. °gace'.
[8] S. pekkhāma. [9] S. agamaṃsu. [10] S. cātu°.
[11] B. *omits*. [12] S. kāraṇaṃ. [13] S. ca tena.

ti. Te tathā akaṃsu. Tato rājā kalyāṇamittānaṃ vacanena pāpakammato mutto 'mhî ti tatth' eva nisinno vipassitvā[1] paccekabodhiṃ saccâkāsi. Amacce hi ca bhojanavelāyaṃ bhuñja mahārājâ ti vutte nāhaṃ rājâ ti purimanayen' eva sabbaṃ vatvā imaṃ udānabyākaraṇagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *catuddiso*[2] ti catusu disāsu yathāsukhavihārī[3]: ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatî ti ādinā vā nayena brahmavihārabhāvanāya pharitā catasso disā assa santî ti pi[4] catuddiso[2]. Tāsu catusu disāsu katthaci satte vā saṅkhāre vā bhayena na paṭihanatî[5] ti *appaṭigho*; *santussamāno* ti dvādasavidhassa santosassa vasena santussako ca. *Itarîtarenâ* ti uccâvacena paccayena. *Parissayānaṃ sahitā acchambhī*[(a)] ti ettha parissayantî kāyacittāni parihāpenti vā tesaṃ sampattiṃ, tāni vā paricca sayantî ti "parissayā." Bāhirānaṃ sīhabyaggādīnaṃ abbhantarānañ ca kāmacchandādīnaṃ kāyacittûpaddavānaṃ etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Te parissaye adhivāsanakhantiyā ca viriyādīhi dhammehi ca sahatî ti parissayānaṃ vā[6] sahitā, thaddhabhāvakarabhayābhāvena *acchambhī*, kiṃ[7] vuttaṃ hoti[7], yathā te cattāro samaṇā, evaṃ itarîtarena paccayena santussamāno ettha paṭipattipadaṭṭhāne santose ṭhito catusu disāsu mettâdibhāvanāya catuddiso[8] sattasaṅkhāresu paṭihananakabhayâbhāvena[9] appaṭigho ca hoti. So cātuddisattā vuttappakārānaṃ parissayānaṃ sahitā appaṭighattā *acchambhī*[(a)] ca hotî ti. Evaṃ paṭipattiguṇaṃ disvā yoniso paṭipajjitvā paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhî ti.[7] Atha vā te samaṇo viya santussamāno itarîtarena vuttanayena catuddiso[8] hotî ti ñatvā evaṃ catuddisabhāvaṃ[8] patthayanto yoniso paṭipajjitvā adhigato 'mhi. Tasmā aññe[10] pi īdisaṃ ṭhānaṃ patthayantā[11] catuddisatāya[8] parissayānaṃ sahitā appaṭighatāya ca acchambhitā *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti. Sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

Catuddisagāthāvaṇṇanā.[8]

17 (9). *"Dussaṅgahâ" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīrañño kira aggamahesī kālam akāsi. Tato vītivattesu sokadivasesu[12] ekadivasaṃ amaccā: rājūnaṃ nāma tesu tesu kiccesu aggamahesī avassaṃ icchitabbā, sādhu devo aññam pi deviṃ ānetû ti yāciṃsu. Rājā:[4] tena hi, bhaṇe, jānāthâ ti āha. Te pariyesantā sāmantarajje rājā

* SnA. *p.* 89. [(a)] *Text* (*p.* 135—SnA) achambhī.

[1] B. passitvā. [2] S. cātu°. [3] B. yathāvihārī. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] S. °haññati. [6] S. *omits.* [7] B. *omits.* [8] S. cātu°.
[9] S. °hana°. [10] S. añño. [11] S. °māno. [12] Svl. sokesu.

mato, tassa devī rajjaṃ anusāsati, sā ca gabbhinī ahosi. Amaccā: ayaṃ rañño anurūpâ ti ñatvā taṃ yāciṃsu. Sā: gabbhinī nāma manussānaṃ amanāpā hoti, sace āgametha yāva vijāyāmi evaṃ sādhu, no ce aññaṃ pariyesathâ ti āha. Te etaṃ atthaṃ rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā: gabbhinī pi[1] hotu ānethâ ti āha. Te ānesuṃ. Rājā taṃ abhisiñcitvā sabbaṃ mahesiyā bhogaṃ adāsi. Tassā parijanānañ[2] ca nānāvidhehi paṇṇākārehi saṅgaṇhāti. Sā kālena puttaṃ vijāyi. Rājā taṃ attano puttaṃ viya sabb' iriyāpathesu aṅke[3] ca ure ca katvā viharati. Tadā deviyā parijanā cintesuṃ: Rājā ativiya[4] saṅgaṇhāti kumāre[5] atīva vissāsaṃ[5] karoti,[5] handa naṃ paribhindissāmâ ti. Tato kumāraṃ āhaṃsu. Tvaṃ tāta[1] amhākaṃ rañño putto, na imassa rañño putto, mā ettha vissāsaṃ āpajjî ti. Atha kumāro: ehi puttâ ti raññā vuccamāno pi hatthena ākaḍḍhiyamāno pi pubbe viya rājānaṃ na allīyati. Rājā: kiṃ kāraṇan ti vīmansanto taṃ pavattiṃ ñatvā: ete mayā saṅgahitâ pi paṭikkūlavuttino[6] evâ ti nibbijjitvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajito. Rājā[7] pabbajito[8] ti[7] amaccaparijanâ pi bahū pabbajīṃsu. Saparijano: rājā pabbajito ti manussā paṇīte paccaye upanenti, rājā paṇīte paccaye yathāvuḍḍhaṃ dāpesi. Tattha ye sundaraṃ labhanti te tussanti, itare ujjhāyanti, mayaṃ pariveṇâdīni sammajjantā sabbakiccāni ca karontā lūkhabhattaṃ jiṇṇavatthañ ca labhāmâ ti. So taṃ ñatvā: ime yathā vuḍḍhaṃ dīyamānā pi ujjhāyanti, aho dussaṅgahā parisâ ti pattacīvaram ādāya eko va araññaṃ pavisitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Tattha āgatehi ca kammaṭṭhānaṃ pucchito imaṃ gātham abhāsi. Sā atthato pākaṭā eva.

Ayaṃ pana yojanā: *dussaṅgahā pabbajitâ pi eke*[8] ye asanto sā[9] kiṃ[9] bhūta,[9] tathā vidhā eva ca[10] *atho gahaṭṭhā gharam āvasantā* ca[11] vā[11] 'haṃ dussaṅgahabhāvaṃ disvā gacchanto[12] vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato ti. Sesaṃ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Dussaṅgahagāthāvaṇṇanā.

18 (10). *"Oropayitvā" ti kā uppat ti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Cātumāsikabrahmadatto nāma rājā gimhānaṃ paṭhame māse uyyānaṃ gato. Tattha ramaṇīye bhūmibhāge nīlaghanapattasañchannaṃ

* SnA. *p.* 90.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. °janañ. [3] B. aṅkhe. [4] B. ati.
[5] S. kumāraṃ, avissāsanīyāni rājahadayāni. [6] S. °vattino.
[7] B. *omits.* [8] B. eko. [9] S. sābhibhūtā.
[10] S. vā. [11] S. etā. [12] S. jigucchanto.

koviḷārarukkhaṃ disvā koviḷāramūle mama sayanaṃ paññāpethâ ti vatvā uyyāne kīḷitvā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ tattha seyyaṃ kappeti.[1] Puna gimhānaṃ majjhime māse uyyānaṃ gato. Tadā koviḷāro pupphito hoti. Tadā pi tath' eva akāsi. Puna gimhānaṃ pacchime māse gato. Tadā koviḷāro sañchinnapatto[2] sukkharukkho viya hoti[3]. Tadā pi rājā adisvā va taṃ rukkhaṃ pubbaparicayena tatth' eva seyyaṃ āṇāpesi. Amaccā jānantā pi rañño āṇattiyā tattha sayanaṃ paññāpesuṃ. So uyyāne kīḷitvā sāyaṇhasamaye[4] tattha[5] seyyaṃ kappento taṃ rukkhaṃ disvā: ayaṃ pubbe sañchannappatto maṇimayo viya abhirūpadassano ahosi. Tato maṇivaṇṇasākhantare ṭhapitavālaṅkurasadisehi pupphehi sassirīkavaradassano[6] ahosi. Muttadalasadisavālikâkiṇṇo[7] c' assa heṭṭhābhūmibhāge bandhanāpamuttapupphasañchanno rattakambalasanthato viya ahosi. So nāma ajja sukkharukkho viya sākhāmattâvaseso ṭhito, aho jarāya upahato bhaṅgo ti cintetvā anupādinnam pi tāva jarāya haññati, kim aṅga pana upādinnan ti aniccasaññaṃ paṭilabhi. Tad anusāren' eva sabbasaṅkhāre dukkhato anattato ca vipassanto aho vatâham pi sañchinnapatto[8] koviḷāro viya apagatagihibyañjano bhaveyyan ti patthayamāno anupubbena tasmiṃ sayanatale dakkhiṇena passena nipanno yeva vipassitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Tato gamanakāle amaccehi: kālo deva gantun ti vutte: n' âhaṃ rājâ ti ādīni vatvā purimanayen' eva imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *oropayitvâ* ti apanetvā, *gihibyañjanānî* ti kesamassuodātavatthâlaṅkāramālāgandhavilepanaputtadāradāsidāsâdīni; etāni hi[8] gihibhāvaṃ byañjayanti tasmā *gihibyañjanānî* ti vuccanti. *Sañchinnapatto*[8] ti patitapatto, *chetvānâ* ti maggañāṇena chinditvā; *vīro* ti maggaviriyena samannāgato, *gihibandhanānî* ti kāmabandhanāni, kāmā hi gihīnaṃ bandhanāni, ayaṃ tāva padattho. Ayaṃ pana adhippāyo: aho vatâham pi oropayitvā gihibyañjanāni sañchinnapatto[8] yathā koviḷāro bhaveyyan ti evaṃ cintayamāno vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato ti. Sesaṃ purimanayen' eva veditabban ti.

Koviḷāragāthāvaṇṇanā.

Paṭhamavaggo.

19-20 (11-12). *" Sace labhethâ " ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane dve paccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā visati-

* SnA. *p.* 92.

[1] S. °esi. [2] S. saṃpsīna°. [3] S. ahosi.
[4] S. °samayaṃ. [5] B. *omits.* [6] B. *omits* °vara°.
[7] S. muttajāla°. [8] S. saṃpsīna°.

vassasahassāni[1] gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūretvā devaloke uppannā. Tato cavitvā jeṭṭhako Bārāṇasīrañño putto, kaniṭṭho purohitassa putto ahosi. Te ekadivasaṃ yeva paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā ekadivasam eva mātukucchito nikkhamitvā sahapaṃsukīḷakā sahāyakā ahesuṃ. Purohitaputto paññavā ahosi, so rājaputtaṃ āha: samma tvaṃ tava pituno accayena rajjaṃ labhissasi, ahaṃ purohitaṭṭhānaṃ, susikkhitena ca rajjaṃ[2] sukhaṃ[2] anusāsituṃ sakkā,[3] ehi sippaṃ uggaṇhissāmâ ti. Tato ubho pi yañño 'pavītā[4] hutvā gāmanigamādisu bhikkhaṃ caramānā paccantajanapadagāmaṃ gatā. Tañ ca gāmaṃ pañcapaccekabuddhā bhikkhācāravelāya pavisiṃsu.[5] Tattha manussā paccekabuddhe disvā ussāhajātā āsanāni paññāpetvā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ vā[6] bhojanīyaṃ[7] vā[6] upanāmetvā[8] pūjenti. Tesaṃ etad ahosi: amhehi sadisā uccā kulikā[9] nāma n' atthi. Api[10] ca pan' ime manussā yadi icchanti amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ denti yadi na icchanti na denti, imesaṃ pana pabbajitānaṃ evarūpaṃ sakkāraṃ karonti, addhā ete kiñci sippaṃ jānanti, handa nesaṃ santike sippaṃ uggaṇhāmâ ti. Te manussesu paṭikkantesu okāsaṃ labhitvā: yaṃ,[6] bhante, tumhe sippaṃ jānātha taṃ amhe pi sikkhāpethâ ti yāciṃsu. Te pabbajjaṃ yācitvā pabbajiṃsu. Tato nesaṃ paccekabuddhā: evaṃ vo nivāsetabbaṃ evaṃ pārupitabban ti ādinā nayena ābhisamācārikaṃ ācikkhitvā imassa sippassa ekībhāvâbhirati nipphatti, tasmā eken' eva nisīditabbaṃ ekena caṅkamitabbaṃ ekena[7] ṭhātabbam[7] ekena sayitabban ti pāṭiyekkaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ adaṃsu. Tato te attano attano[7] paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nisīdiṃsu. Purohitaputto nisinnakālato-p-pabhuti cittasamādhānaṃ laddho va[6] jhānaṃ paṭilabhi. Rājaputto muhutten' eva ukkaṇṭhito tassa santikaṃ āgato. So taṃ disvā: kiṃ sammâ ti pucchi. Ukkaṇṭhito 'mhî ti āha. Tena hi idha nisīdâ ti. So tattha muhattaṃ nisīditvā āha: imassa kira samma sippassa ekībhāvābhirati nipphattî ti. Purohitaputto: evaṃ samma, tena hi tvaṃ attano nisinn' okāsaṃ eva[11] gaccha, uggaṇhissāmi imassa sippassa nipphattin ti āha. So gantvā puna pi muhuttaken' eva ukkaṇṭhito purimanayen' eva tikkhattuṃ āgato. Tato naṃ purohitaputto tath' eva uyyojetvā tasmiṃ gate cintesi: ayaṃ attano kammañ ca hāpeti mamaṃ ca idhâbhikkhaṇaṃ āgacchatî[12] ti so paṇṇasālato nikkhamma araññaṃ paviṭṭho, itaro attano paṇṇasālāya nisinno puna pi muhuttaken' eva ukkaṇṭhito tassa santikaṃ

---

[1] S. vīsaṃvassa°. [2] S. sukhaṃ rajjaṃ. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. °pavītakaṇṭhā. [5] S. °santi. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. upanāmenti mānenti. [9] S. kulīnā.
[10] S. atha. [11] B. evaṃ. [12] S. āgacchanto.

āgantvā ito c' ito ca caṅkamanto[1] pi taṃ adisvā cintesi: yo gahaṭṭhakāle paṇṇākāraṃ ādāya āgato pi maṃ daṭṭhuṃ na[2] labhati,[2] so dāni mayi āgate dassanam pi adātukāmo apakkami, aho are[3] citta na lajjasi, yaṃ maṃ catukkhattuṃ idh' ānesi, na so dāni te vase vattissāmi, aññadatthu taṃ yeva mama vase vattāpessāmî ti attano senâsanaṃ pavisitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā ākāsena Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ[4] agamāsi. Itaro pi vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā tatth' eva[5] agamāsi. Te ubbo pi manosilātale nisīditvā pāṭiyekkaṃ pāṭiyekkaṃ imā udānagāthāyo abhāsiṃsu.

Tattha *nipakan* ti pakatinipakaṃ[6] paṇḍitaṃ kasiṇaparikammâdikusalaṃ; *sādhuvihārin* ti appaṇāvihārena vā upacārena vā samannāgataṃ, *dhīran* ti dhitisampannaṃ. Tattha nipakatthena dhitisampadā vuttā. Idha pana dhitisampadāy'[7] evâ ti attho. 'Dhitî' ti asithilaparakkamatā, "tassa kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru câ" ti evaṃ pavattaviriyass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Api ca dhikkatapāpo ti pi dhīro. *Rājā va raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāyâ* ti yathā pakatirājā[8]: vijitaṃ raṭṭhaṃ anatthâvahan ti ñatvā rajjaṃ pahāya eko carati evaṃ bālasahāyaṃ pahāya eko care. Atha vā *rājā va raṭṭhan* ti yathā Sutasomo rājā* raṭṭhaṃ vijitaṃ pahāya eko cari, yathā ca Mahājanako rājā,† evaṃ eko care ti ayaṃ tassa attho. Sesaṃ vuttânusārena sakkā[9] jānitun ti na vitthāritaṃ.

Sahāyagāthāvaṇṇanā.

21 (13). ‡"Addhā pasaṃsāmâ" ti imissā gāthāya yāva ākāsatale paññattâsane paccekabuddhānaṃ nisajjā tāva catuddisagāthāya[10] uppattisadisā eva[11] uppatti. Ayaṃ pana viseso: yathā so rājā rattiyā tikkhattuṃ ubbijji, na tathā ayaṃ, n' ev' assa yañño paccupaṭṭhito ahosi. So ākāsatale paññattesu āsanesu paccekabuddhe nisīdāpetvā: ke tumhe ti pucchi. Mayaṃ mahārāja, anavajjabhojino nāmâ ti. Bhante, anavajjabhojino[12] ti[12] imassa ko attho ti. Sundaraṃ vā asundaraṃ vā laddhā nibbikārā bhuñjāma mahārājâ ti. Taṃ sutvā rañño etad ahosi: yannūnâhaṃ ime upaparikkheyyaṃ īdisā vā no vā ti. Taṃ divasaṃ kaṇājakena bilaṅgadutiyena parivisi. Taṃ paccekabuddhā amataṃ viya nibbikārā bhuñjiṃsu. Rājā:

* *See* Jātaka No. 537. † *See* Jātaka No. 539. ‡ SnA. *p.* 94.

[1] S. magganto. [2] S. n'âlabhi. [3] S. re. [4] B. °mūla°. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. °nipuṇaṃ. [7] S. °sampannaṃ. [8] S. paṭi°. [9] B. sakko. [10] S. câtu°. [11] S. yeva. [12] B. *omits*.

ime paṭiññātattā ekadivasaṃ nibbikārā honti puna sve jānissāmâ ti svātanāya pi[1] nimantesi. Dutiyadivase pi tath'[2] ev' âkasi.[3] Te[2] pi[3] tath' eva paribhuñjiṃsu. Atha rājā sundaraṃ datvā vīmaṃsissāmî ti puna pi[1] nimantetvā dve divase mahāsakkāraṃ katvā paṇītena ativicitrena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisi. Te pi tath' eva nibbikārā paribhuñjitvā rañño maṅgalaṃ vatvā pakkamiṃsu. Rājā acirapakkantesu tesu: anavajjabhojino ete, aho vatâham pi anavajjabhojī bhaveyyan ti cintetvā mahārajjaṃ pahāya pabbajjaṃ samādāya vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabuddho hutvā mañjūsakarukkhamūle paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe attano ārammaṇaṃ vibhāvento imaṃ gātham abhāsi.

Sā padatthato uttānā[3] eva. Kevalaṃ pana *sahāyasampadan* ti ettha asekhehi sīlâdikkhandhehi sampannā[4] sahāyā eva sahāyasampadā ti veditabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha yojanā. Yā ayaṃ vuttā sahāyasampadā taṃ sahāyasampadaṃ *addhā pasaṃsāma* ekaṃsen' eva thomemâ ti vuttaṃ hoti. Kathaṃ, *seṭṭhā samā sevitabbā sahāyā* ti. Kasmā, attano sīlâdīhi seṭṭhe sevamānassa sīlâdayo dhammā anuppannā uppajjanti uppannā ca vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇanti, same sevamānassa aññamaññaṃ sādhāraṇena[5] kukkuccassa vinodanena ca laddhā na parihāyanti. Ete[6] pana sahāyake seṭṭhe ca same ca *aladdhā* kuhanâdimicchājīvaṃ pahāya dhammena samena uppannaṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñjanto tattha ca paṭighânunayaṃ anuppādento *anavajjabhojī* hutvā atthakāmo kulaputto *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo.* Aham pi evaṃ caranto imaṃ sampattiṃ adhigato 'mhî ti.

Addhāpasaṃsāgāthāvaṇṇanā.

22 (14). *"Disvā suvaṇṇassâ" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ[7] rājā gimhasamaye divāseyyaṃ upagato ahosi. Santike c' assa vaṇṇadāsī gosīsacandanaṃ piṃsati. Tassā ekabāhāya ekaṃ suvaṇṇavalayaṃ, ekabāhāya dve, tāni saṅghaṭṭanti, itaraṃ[8] na saṅghaṭṭati. Rājā taṃ[9] disvā evaṃ eva gaṇavāse ghaṭṭanā, ekavāse aghaṭṭanâ ti cintetvā punappunaṃ taṃ dāsiṃ olokesi. Tena ca samayena sabbâlaṅkāravibhūsitā devī taṃ vījayantī ṭhitā hoti. Sā: vaṇṇadāsiyā paṭibaddhacitto maññe rājâ ti cintetvā taṃ dāsiṃ uṭṭhāpetvā sayam eva piṃsitum āraddhā. Ath' assā ca ubhosu bāhāsu aneke suvaṇṇavalayā, te saṅghaṭṭantā mahāsaddaṃ janayiṃsu.

* SnA. p. 95.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. vuttā. [4] S. samannāgatā. [5] S. samadhāraṇena. [6] B. etena. [7] S. Bārāṇasī°. [8] B. itare. [9] B. naṃ.

Rājā atisuṭṭhutaraṃ nibbino dakkhiṇapassena nipanno yeva vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Taṃ anuttarasukhena sukhitaṃ nippannaṃ candanahatthā devī upasaṅkamitvā: ālimpāmi mahārājâ ti āha. So: apehi mā allayī[1] ti āha. Sā: kiṃ mahārājâ ti. Nâhaṃ rājâ ti. Evam etesaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ sutvā amaccā upasaṅkamiṃsu. Tehi pi[2] mahārājavādena ālapito: nâhaṃ bhaṇe rājâ ti āha. Sesaṃ paṭhamagāthāya vuttasadisam eva.

Ayaṃ pana gāthāvaṇṇanā. Tattha *disvā* ti oloketvā *suvaṇṇassâ* ti kañcanassa, 'valayānî' ti pāṭhaseso, sāvasesapadattho[3] hi ayaṃ attho. *Pabhassarānī* ti pabhāsanasīlāni, jutimantānī ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesaṃ uttānapadattham[4] eva, ayaṃ pana yojanā; disvā *bhujasmiṃ* suvaṇṇassa[2] valayāni[2] gaṇavāse sati saṅghaṭṭanā ekavāse aghaṭṭanâ ti evaṃ cintetvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā adhigato 'mhī ti. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Suvaṇṇavalayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

23 (15). *"Evam dutiyenâ" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīrājā daharo va pabbajitukāmo amacce āṇāpesi: deviṃ gahetvā rajjaṃ pariharatha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmî ti. Amaccā: mahārāja, arājakaṃ rajjaṃ amhehi na sakkā rakkhituṃ sāmantarājāno āgamma vilumpissanti yāva eko pi putto uppajjati[5] tāva āgamehî ti saññāpesuṃ. Muducitto rājā adhivāsesi. Atha devī gabbhaṃ gaṇhi. Rājā puna te āṇāpesi: devī gabbhinī, puttaṃ jātaṃ rajje abhisiñcitvā rajjaṃ pariharatha, ahaṃ pabbajissāmî ti. Amaccā: dujjānaṃ mahārāja, etaṃ yaṃ devī puttaṃ vā vijāyissati dhītaraṃ vā ti[6] vijāyanakālaṃ tāva[7] āgamehî ti puna pi[7] rājānaṃ saññāpesuṃ. Atha sā puttaṃ vijāyi. Tathâ pi rājā tath' eva amacce āṇāpesi. Puna pi rājānaṃ: āgamehi mahārāja yāva paṭibalo hotî ti bahūhi kāraṇehi saññāpesuṃ. Tato kumāre paṭibale jāte amacce sannipātetvā[8] paṭibalo dāni ayaṃ taṃ[6] rajje abhisiñcitvā paṭipajjathâ ti amaccānaṃ okāsaṃ adatvā antarâpaṇato kāsāyavatthādayo sabbaparikkhāre[9] āharāpetvā antopure yeva[10] pabbajitvā Mahājanako† viya nikkhamitvā gato. Sabbaparijano nānappakāraṃ paridevamāno rājānaṃ anubandhi. So[6] rājā yāva attano rajjasīmā[11] tāva gantvā kattaradaṇḍena lekhaṃ ākaḍḍhitvā[12]: ayaṃ lekhā nâtikkamitabbâ ti

* SnA. p. 96. † Jātaka No. 539.

[1] S. ālimpesi. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. sāvasesapāṭho. [4] S. uttānatthaṃ.
[5] B. uppajji. [6] S. *omits*. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. °pātāpetvā.
[9] S. pabbajjā°. [10] B. eva. [11] B. sīmā. [12] S. kaḍḍhitvā.

āha. Mahājano lekhāya sīsaṃ katvā bhūmiyaṃ nipanno paridevamāno: tuyhaṃ dāni tāta rañño āṇā kiṃ karissatī ti kumāraṃ lekhaṃ atikkamāpesi. Kumāro: tāta tātâ ti dhāvitvā rājānaṃ sampāpuṇi. Rājā kumāraṃ disvā: so[1] tvaṃ[1] etaṃ mahājanaṃ pariharanto rajjaṃ kāresi, kiṃ dāni ekaṃ dārakaṃ pariharituṃ na sakkhissatī ti kumāraṃ gahetvā araññaṃ paviṭṭho. Tattha pubbapaccekabuddhehi vasitapaṇṇasālaṃ disvā vāsaṃ kappesi saddhiṃ puttena. Tato kumāro varasayanâdisu kataparicayo tiṇasantharake vā taṇḍalake[2] vā sayamāno rodati, sītavātâdīhi puṭṭho samāno: sītaṃ tāta uṇhaṃ tāta makasā tāta daṃsanti[3] chāto 'mhi tāta pipāsito 'mhi tātâ ti vadati. Rājā taṃ saññāpento yeva rattiṃ vītināmesi,[4] divā pi 'ssa piṇḍāya caritvā bhattaṃ upanāmesi,[4] kumāro missakabhattaṃ kaṅguvarakamuggâdibahulaṃ acchādentam pi taṃ[1] jighacchāvasena bhuñjamāno katipâhaccayena[5] uṇhe ṭhapitapadumaṃ viya milāyi. Rājā pana paṭisaṅkhānabalena nibbikārena[6] bhuñjati. Tato kumāro[7] taṃ[7] saññāpento āha: nagare tāta paṇītâhāro labbhati, tattha gacchāmâ ti. Āma tātâ ti. Tato naṃ purakkhatvā āgatamaggen' eva nivattati.[8] Kumāramātâ pi devī: na dāni rājā kumāraṃ gaṇhitvā araññe[9] ciraṃ vasissati, katipâhen' eva nivattissatī ti cintetvā raññā kattaradaṇḍena likhitaṭṭhāne yeva vatiṃ[10] kārāpetvā vāsaṃ kappesi. Tato[11] rājā tassā vatiyā[12] avidūre ṭhatvā: ettha te tāta mātā nisinnā, gacchāhī ti pesesi. Yāva so taṃ ṭhānaṃ pāpuṇāti tāva uddikkhanto aṭṭhāsi: mā h' eva naṃ koci viheṭheyyâ ti. [13]Kumāro mātu santikaṃ dhāvanto agamāsi.[13] Ārakkhakaparisā[14] kumāraṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā deviyā ārocesi.[15] Devī vīsatināṭakitthisahassaparivutā paccuggantvā paṭiggahesi. Rañño ca pavattiṃ pucchi. Atha[11] pacchato āgacchatī ti sutvā manusse pesesi. Rājâ pi tāvad eva sakavasanaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Manussā rājānaṃ adisvā nivattiṃsu. Tato devī nirāsā hutvā puttaṃ gahetvā nagaraṃ[11] gantvā[11] rajje abhisiñci. Rājâ pi attano vasanaṭṭhāne nisinno vipassitvā paccekabodhiṃ patvā mañjūsakarukkhamūle paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe imaṃ udanagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Sā atthato[16] uttānā eva. Ayaṃ pan' etthâdhippāyo: yvâyaṃ etena dutiyena kumārena sīt' uṇhādīni nivedentena sahavāsena taṃ paññāpentassa[17] mama *vācâbhilāpo* tasmiṃ sinehavasena *abhisajjanā* vā jātā, sac' âhaṃ imaṃ na pariccajāmi tato āyatim pi tath' eva hoti yath'

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. rajjumañcake. [3] S. khādanti. [4] S. °eti.
[5] S. °hass' eva. [6] S. °kāro eva. [7] S. so kumāraṃ. [8] S. nivatti.
[9] B. maññe. [10] S. guttiṃ. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. vasatiyā.
[13-13] *not in* B. [14] S. °purisā. [15] S. ārocesuṃ. [16] S. padatthato. [17] S. saññā°.

eva[1] idāni. *Evaṃ dutiyena saha mam' assa vācâbhilāpo abhisajjanā vā* ubhayam p' etaṃ antarāyakaraṃ visesâdhigamassâ ti *etaṃ bhayaṃ āyatiṃ pekkhamāno* taṃ chaḍḍetvā yoniso paṭipajjitvā paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhî ti. Sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

Āyatibhayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

24 (16).·*" Kāmā hi " citrâ ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira seṭṭhiputto daharo va seṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ labhi. Tassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikā tayo pāsādā ahesuṃ. So sabbarattīhi[2] devakumāro viya paricāreti. Atha[3] so daharo va samāno pabbajissāmî ti mātāpitari āpucchi. Te nivārenti. So tath' eva nibandhati. Puna pi naṃ mātāpitaro: tāta tvaṃ[3] sukhumālo, dukkarā pabbajjā, khuradhārāya upari caṅkamanasadisâ ti nānappakārehi nivārenti. So tath' eva nibandhati. Te cintesuṃ: sace so[4] pabbajati amhākaṃ domanassaṃ hoti sace naṃ[5] nivārema etassa domanassaṃ hoti, api ca amhākaṃ domanassaṃ hotu mā ca etassâ ti anujāniṃsu. Tato so sabbaṃ parijanaṃ paridevamānaṃ anādiyitvā Isipatanaṃ gantvā paccekabuddhānaṃ santike pabbaji. Tassa uḷārasenâsanaṃ na pāpuṇāti. Mañcake taṭṭikaṃ attharitvā sayi. So varasayane katāparicayo sabbarattiṃ dukkhito ahosi. Pabhāte pi[5] sarīraparikammaṃ katvā pattacīvaram ādāya paccekabuddhehi saddhiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi. Tattha buḍḍhā[6] aggâsanañ ca aggapiṇḍañ ca labhanti, navakā yaṃ kiñcid eva āsanaṃ lūkhabhojanañ ca. So tena lūkhabhojanen' api atidukkhito ahosi, so katipâhen' eva kiso dubbaṇṇo hutvā nipajji[7] yathā taṃ aparipakkagato[8] samaṇadhammo.[9] Tato matāpitūnaṃ[10] dūtaṃ pesetvā uppabbaji. So katipâhass' eva balaṃ gāhāpetvā puna pi pabbajitukāmo ahosi. So dutiyam pi pabbajitvā puna pi uppabbaji.[11] Tatiyavāre pana[12] pabbajitvā sammā paṭipanno vipassitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ vatvā puna[12] paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe imam eva byākaraṇagātham pi abhāsi.

Tattha *kāmâ* ti dve kāmā: vatthukāmo ca kilesakāmo ca. Tattha[12] vatthukāmo nāma manāpiyarūpâdiārammaṇadhammo,[13] kilesakāmo nāma chandâdayo[13] sabbo[14] rāgappabhedo. Idha pana vatthukāmo adhippeto. Rūpâdianekappakāravasena *citrā*, lokassādavasena

---

* SnA. *p.* 98.

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. °sampattīhi. [3] B. *omits.* [4] S. ayaṃ. [5] B. *omits.* [6] B. buddhā. [7] S. nibbijji. [8] S. gate. [9] S. °dhamme. [10] °pitunnaṃ. [11] S. uppabbajitvā. [12] B. *omits.* [13] B. piyarūpâdi; S. dhammā. [14] S. sabbe pi.

[1][*madhurā*, bālaputhujjanānaṃ manaṃ ramāpentī ti *manoramā*; *virūparūpenā* ti vividhena rūpena anekena sabhāvenā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Tehi rūpâdivasena citrā, rūpâdisu nīlâdivasena] vividharūpā. Evaṃ tena tena virūparūpena tathā tathā assādaṃ dassetvā *mathenti cittaṃ* pabbajāya abhiramituṃ na dentī ti. Sesam ettha pākaṭam eva. Nigamanam pi dvīhi tīhi vā padehi yojetvā purimagāthāsu vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti.

Kāmagāthāvaṇṇanā.

25 (17). *"Ītī câ" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira rañño gaṇḍo udapādi. Bāḷhā vedanā vaḍḍhanti.[2] Vejjā satthakammena vinā phāsu na hotī ti bhaṇanti. Rājā tesaṃ abhayaṃ datvā satthakammaṃ kārāpesi. Te[3] taṃ[3] phāletvā pubbalohitaṃ nīharitvā nibbedanaṃ katvā vaṇe pilotikaṃ bandhiṃsu. Āhārâcāresu[4] ca naṃ sammā ovadiṃsu. Rājā lūkkabhojanena kisasarīro ahosi. Gaṇḍo c' assa milāyi. So phāsukasaññī hutvā siniddhâhāraṃ bhuñji. Tena sañjātabalo[5] visame[6] yeva[6] patisevi, tassa gaṇḍo puna[7] purimasabhāgam[8] eva sampāpuṇi. Evaṃ yāva tikkhattuṃ satthakammaṃ yeva kārāpetvā vejjehi parivajjito nibbijjitvā[7] mahārajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā araññaṃ pavisitvā vipassanaṃ[9] ārabhitvā sattahi divasehi[10] paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ bhāsitvā Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi.

Tattha etī ti *īti*, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāginibyasanahetūnaṃ[11] etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tasmā kāmaguṇā pi etena[12] anekabyasanâvahaṭṭhena anatthānaṃ sannipātaṭṭhena īti, *gaṇḍo* pi asuciṃ paggharati uddhumātaparipakkaparibhinno hoti, tasmā ete kilesâsucipaggharaṇato uppādajarābhaṅgehi uddhumātaparipakkaparibhinnabhāvato ca[13] gaṇḍo. Upaddavatī ti *upaddavo*, anatthaṃ janento abhibhavati ajjhottaratī ti attho, rājadaṇḍâdīnam[14] etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, tasmā kāmaguṇâpete aviditatibbânatthâgamahetutāya[15] sabbūpaddavakammaparivattatāya[16] ca upaddavo. Yasmā pan' ete kilesâturabhāvaṃ janentā sīlasaṅkhātaṃ ārogyaloluppaṃ[17] vā uppādento pākatikam eva ārogyaṃ vilumpanti, tasmā iminā arogyavilum-

* SnA. p. 100.

[1] B. *omits* [. . .]. [2] S. vattanti. [3] B. tesaṃ. [4] B. āhāresu.
[5] B. °vaṇo. [6] S. visaye ca. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. °sabhāvam.
[9] B. passanaṃ. [10] S. vassehi. [11] S. °bhāgiyānaṃ°.
[12] S. ete. [13] B. *omits*. [14] B. rāga°. [15] S. °anatthâvaha°.
[16] S. °natthâvahavatthutāya. [17] S. °vilopaṃ.

panaṭṭhena *rogo*, abbhantaram anupaviṭṭh' aṭṭhena pana anto tudanaṭṭhena ca dunnīharaṇīyaṭṭhena ca *sallaṃ*; diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikabhayâvahanato *bhayaṃ*; me etan ti *m' etaṃ*. Sesaṃ[1] ettha pākaṭaṃ eva. Nigamanam pi vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Itigāthāvaṇṇanā.

26 (18). *"Sītañ câ" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Sītālukabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahosi. So pabbajitvā araññe tiṇakuṭikāya viharati. Tasmiṃ ca padese sīte sītaṃ uṇhe uṇham eva hoti abbhokāsattā padesassa. Gocaragāme bhikkhā yāvad atthaṃ na labbhati, pānīyam pi dullabhaṃ, vātâtapaḍaṃsamakasasarīsapâ[2] pi bādhenti. Tassa etad ahosi: ito aḍḍhayojanamatte sampanno padeso, tattha sabbe pi ete parissayā n' atthi. yannūnâhaṃ tattha gaccheyyaṃ phāsukaṃ viharantena sakkā sukham adhigantun ti. Tassa puna[3] ahosi: pabbajitā nāma na paccayagiddhā honti, evarūpañ ca cittaṃ attano vase vattāpenti, na cittassa vase vattanti, nâhaṃ gamissāmī ti evaṃ paccavekkhitvā na agamāsi. Evaṃ yāva tatiyakaṃ uppannaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitvā nivattesi. Tato tatth' eva sattavassāni vasitvā sammā paṭipajjamāno paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā[4] imaṃ udānagāthaṃ bhāsitvā Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi.

Tattha *sītaṃ câ* ti sītaṃ duvidhaṃ: abbhantaradhātukkhobhappaccayañ ca bāhiradhātukkhobhappaccayañ ca; tathā *uṇham pi*; *ḍaṃsâ* ti piṅgalamakkhikā *sarīsapâ*[5] ti ye keci dīghajātikā sarantā[6] gacchanti sesaṃ pākaṭam eva. Nigamanam pi vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Sītālukagāthāvaṇṇanā.

27 (19). †"Nāgo vā" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā vīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā kālaṅkato niraye vīsativassāni eva pacitvā[7] Himavantapadese hatthiyoniyaṃ uppajjitvā sañjātakkhando[8] padumavaṇṇasakalasarīro uḷāro yūthapati mahānāgo ahosi. Tassa obhaggobhaggasākhābhaṅgāni[9] hatthicchāpakā[10] khādanti. Ogāhe pi naṃ hatthiniyo kaddamena viḷimpiṃsu.[11] Sabbaṃ Pārileyyakanāgass' eva ahosi. So yūthe[12] nibbijjitvā pakkāmi.[13] Tato naṃ

* SnA. *p.* 101. † SnA. *p.* 101.

[1] S. sasa°. [2] B. *omits* °makasa°; S. °siriṃsapā. [3] B. pana.
[4] B. sacchākāsi. [5] S. siriṃsapā. [6] S. saritvā. [7] S. paccitvā.
[8] S. sujāta°. [9] S. °bhaggaṃ sākhābhaṅgaṃ. [10] S. °chāpā va.
[11] S. limpanti. [12] S. yūthā. [13] S. pakkami.

padânusārena yūthaṃ anubandhanti[1] yāva tatiyaṃ pakkantam[2] pi anubandhiṃsu[3] yeva. Tato cintesi: idāni mayhaṃ nattuko[4] Bārāṇasiyaṃ rajjaṃ kāreti, yannūnâhaṃ attano purimajātiyā uyyānaṃ gaccheyyaṃ, tatra so[5] maṃ[5] rakkhissatî ti. Tato rattiṃ[6] niddūpagate yūtho yūthaṃ pahāya tam eva uyyānaṃ pāvisi. Uyyānapālo disvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā hatthiṃ gahessāmî ti senāya parivāresi. Hatthî rājānam eva abhimukho āgacchati.[7] Rājā maṃ abhimukho etî ti khurappaṃ sannihitvā[8] aṭṭhāsi. Tato hatthî vijjheyyāsi[9] maṃ eso[10] ti mānussikāya[11] vācāya: Brahmadatta, mā maṃ vijjha[12] ahaṃ te ayyako ti āha. Rājā kiṃ bhaṇasî ti sabbaṃ pucchi. Hatthî pi rajje ca narake ca hatthiyoniyañ ca pavattiṃ sabbaṃ[13] ārocesi. Rājā: sundaraṃ, mā bhāyi mā ca[13] kañci hiṃsāpehî[14] ti hatthim vaṭṭañ ca ārakkhake ca hatthibaṇḍe ca upaṭṭhapesi. Ath' ekadivasaṃ rājā hatthikkhandhavaragato ayaṃ vīsativassāni rajjaṃ kāretvā niraye paccitvā pakkâvasesena ca[13] tiracchānayoniyaṃ uppanno, tatthâpi gaṇasaṃvāsasaṃghaṭṭanaṃ asahanto idh' āgato ahosi,[15] dukkho va[16] gaṇasaṃvāso, ekībhāvo eva pana sukho ti cintetvā tath' eva vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Taṃ lokuttarasukhena sukhitaṃ amaccā upasaṅkamitvā paṇipātaṃ katvā: yānakālo mahārājâ ti āhaṃsu. Tato: nâhaṃ rājâ ti vatvā purimanayen' eva imaṃ[13] gātham abhāsi.

Sā padatthato pākaṭā eva. Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyayojanā; sā ca kho yuttivasena na anussavavasena. Yathā ayaṃ hatthî ariyakantesu[17] sīlesu dantattā adantabhūmiṃ n' âgacchatî ti vā sarīramahantatāya vā *nâgo*. Evaṃ kud' assu nāmâ 'ham pi ariyakantesu sīlesu dantattā adantabhūmiṃ n' âgamanena āguṃ[18] akāraṇena puna itthattaṃ anāgamanena ca guṇasarīramahantatāya vā nāgo bhaveyya. Yathā c' esa *yūthāni* vivajjayitvā[19] ekācariyasukhena *yathā 'bhirantaṃ viharaṃ araññe eko care khaggavisāṇakappo*, kud' assu nāmâham pi evaṃ gaṇaṃ vivajjitvā[19] ekantavihārasukhena jhānasukhena[20] yathā 'bhirantaṃ viharaṃ araññe, attano yathā yathā sukhaṃ tathā tathā yattakaṃ vā icchāmi tatthakaṃ araññe nivasaṃ *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* eko careyyan ti attho. Yathā c' esa

---

[1] S. °bandhi. [2] S. pakkanto. [3] S. °baddho. [4] B. nettako.
[5] S. maṃ so. [6] S. rattiyaṃ. [7] S. gacchati. [8] S. sannay°.
[9] S. vijjheyyâ pi. [10] B. esā. [11] S. mānusi°. [12] S. vijjhi.
[13] B. *omits*. [14] S. hiṃsesi. [15] S. aho. [16] S. ca.
[17] S. manussa°. [18] S. āgu. [19] S. °jetvā.
[20] B. *omits*. [21] S. °khandhatāya. [22] B. kudāsu.

ham pi evaṃ asekhasīlakkhandhamahantatāya[1] sañjātakkhandho bhaveyyaṃ. Yathā c' esa padumasadisagattatāya vā padumakule uppannatāya vā *padumī*,[2] kuda 'ssu nāmâham pi evaṃ padumasadisaujukatāya[3] vā ariyajātipadume uppannatāya vā padumaṃ pi bhaveyyaṃ yathā c' esa thāmabalâdīhi *uḷāro*, kuda 'ssu nāmâ 'ham pi evaṃ parisuddhakāyasamācāratâdīhi sīlasamādhinibbedhikapaññâdīhi vā uḷāro bhaveyyan ti evaṃ cintento vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ adhigato 'mhî ti.

Nāgagāthāvaṇṇanā.

28 (20). *" Aṭṭhānan " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ[4] kira[4] rañño[4] putto daharo eva samāno pabbajitukāmo mātāpitaro āmantesi. Mātāpitaro naṃ vārenti, so vāriyamāno pi nibandhati yeva pabbajissāmî ti. Tato pubbe vuttaṃ seṭṭhiputtaṃ viya sabbaṃ vatvā anujāniṃsu. Pabbajitvā ca uyyāne yeva vasitabban ti paṭijānāpesuṃ. So tathā akāsi. Tassa mātā pāto[5] 'va[5] vīsatisahassanāṭakitthiparivutā uyyānaṃ gantvā puttaṃ yāguṃ pāyetvā antarā khajjakâdīni ca khādāpetvā yāva majjhantikasamayā tena saddhiṃ samullapitvā nagaraṃ pāvisi.[6] Pitâ pi majjhantike āgantvā taṃ[5] bhojetvā attanâ pi paribhuñjitvā[7] divasaṃ tena saddhiṃ samullapitvā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭijagganakapurise[10] ṭhapetvā nagaraṃ pāvisi.[6] So evaṃ rattiṃ divaṃ avivitto viharati.

Tena kho pana samayena Ādiccabandhu nāma paccekabuddho Nandamūlakapabbhāre viharati, so āvajjento taṃ addasa: ayaṃ kumāro pabbajituṃ asakkhi, jaṭaṃ chindituṃ na sakkotî ti. Tato paraṃ āvajji: attano dhammatāya nibbijjissati nu[8] kho[8] no ti. Atha dhammatāya nibbindanto[9] aticiraṃ bhavissatî ti ñatvā tass' ārammaṇaṃ dassessāmî ti purimanayen' eva manosilātalato āgantvā uyyāne aṭṭhāsi. Rājaparisā disvā paccekabuddho āgato mahārājâ ti ārocesi. Rājā idāni me putto paccekabuddhena saddhiṃ anukkaṇṭhito vasissatî ti pamuditamano hutvā paccekabuddhaṃ sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahitvā tatth' eva vāsaṃ yācitvā paṇṇasālādivāvihāracaṅkamâdisabbaṃ kāretvā vāsesi. So[8] tattha vasanto ekadivasaṃ okāsaṃ labhitvā kumāraṃ pucchi: ko si tvan ti. Ahaṃ pabbajito ti. Pabbajitā nāma na[11] īdisā[11] hontî ti. Atha, bhante, kīdisā honti.

* SnA. *p.* 103.

[1] S. asekha°. [2] B. padumaṃ. [3] S. °sadisabojjhaṅgamahantāya.
[4] B. °iyaṃ S. Bārāṇasīrañño kira. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. pavisati. [7] S. bhuñjitvā.
[8] S. *omits*. [9] S. °dantena. [10] Svl.° jāgaraka° (=SnA). [11] S. īdisā na.

Kiṃ mayhaṃ ananucchavikan ti vutte: tvaṃ attano ananucchavikaṃ na pekkhasi, nanu te mātā vīsatisahassitthīhi saddhiṃ pubbaṇhasamayaṃ[1] āgacchantī uyyānaṃ avivittaṃ akāsi.[2] Pitā c' assa[3] mahatā balakāyena sāyaṇhasamaye, jagganakapurisā sakalarattiṃ pabbajitā nāma tava sadisā na hontī ti. Īdisā pana hontī ti tattha ṭhitass' eva iddhiyā Himavante aññataraṃ vihāraṃ dassesi. So tattha paccekabuddhe ālambanabāham nissāya ṭhite ca[4] caṅkamante ca rajanakakammasucikammâdīni[5] karonte ca disvā āha: tumhe idha n' âgacchatha, pabbajjā ca[6] tumhehi anuññātā ti. Āma pabbajjā anuññātā, pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya samaṇā nāma attano nissaraṇaṃ kātuṃ paresañ ca icchitaṃ patthitaṃ kātuṃ[7] labhanti, ettakaṃ va[4] vaṭṭatī ti vatvā ākāse ṭhatvā:

"Aṭṭhānataṃ saṅgaṇikāratassa yaṃ phassaye sāmayikaṃ vimuttin" ti.

imaṃ upaḍḍhagāthaṃ vatvā va[3] dissamāno yeva ākāsena Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamāsi. Evaṃ gate paccekabuddhe so attano paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā nipajji. Ārakkhakapuriso[8] pi sayito, kumāro idāni kuhiṃ gamissatī ti pamatto niddaṃ okkami. So tassa pamattabhāvaṃ ñatvā pattacīvaram ādāya araññaṃ pāvisi. Tatra ca ṭhito vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā paccekabuddhaṭṭhānaṃ gato, tatra ca katham adhigatan ti pucchito Ādiccabandhunā vuttaṃ upaḍḍhagāthaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā abhāsi.

Tass' attho: *aṭṭhānatan* ti aṭṭhānaṃ taṃ; akāraṇan[9] ti vuttaṃ hoti, anunāsikalopo kato, "ariyasaccānadassanan"* ti ādīsu viya. *Saṅgaṇikāratassâ* ti gaṇâbhiratassa, *yan* ti kāraṇavacanaṃ etaṃ, "yaṃ hirīyati hirīyitabbenâ"† ti ādisu viya. *Phassaye* ti adhigacche, *sāmayikaṃ vimuttin* ti lokiyasamāpattiṃ, sâ pi[10] appitasamaye[11] eva paccatthikehi vimuccanato sāmayikā vimuttî ti vuccati, taṃ sāmayikaṃ vimuttiṃ, aṭṭhānaṃ na taṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ vijjati saṅgaṇikāratassa yena kāraṇena vimuttiṃ phassaye iti evaṃ[12] *Adiccabandhussa* paccekabuddhassa *vaco nisamma* saṅgaṇikāratiṃ pahāya yoniso paṭipajjanto adhigato 'mhî ti āha. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Aṭṭhānagāthāvaṇṇanā.

Dutiyavaggo.

* Sn. *no* 16, *v.* 10. † Dhs

[1] S. °samaye. [2] S. karoti. [3] S. *omits.* [4] B. *omits.* [5] S. rajana°. [6] S. tāva. [7] S. padesaṃ gantuṃ. [8] B. ārakkha°. [9] S. *adds* taṃ. [10] S. hi. [11] S. appitappita°. [12] S. etaṃ.

29 (21). *"Diṭṭhivisūkāni" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasiyaṃ[1] rājā rahogato cintesi: yathâ pi[2] sītâdīnaṃ paṭighātakāni uṇhâdīni atthi[3] evaṃ vaṭṭapaṭighātakaṃ vivaṭṭaṃ atthi[4] nu[4] kho[4] no ti. So amacce pucchi: vivaṭṭaṃ jānāthâ ti. Te: jānāma mahārājâ ti āhaṃsu. Rājā: kiṃ tan ti. Tato,[5] 'antavā loko'† ti ādinā nayena sassat' ucchedaṃ kathesuṃ. Rājā: ime na jānanti, sabbe pi me diṭṭhigatikā ti sayam eva tesaṃ appaṭighātaṃ[6] vilomakañ[7] ca ayuttatañ ca disvā vaṭṭapaṭighātakaṃ vivaṭṭaṃ atthi taṃ gavesitabban ti cintetvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Imañ ca udānagāthaṃ abhāsi, paccekabuddhānaṃ majjhe byākaraṇagāthañ ca.

Tass' attho: *diṭṭhivisūkāni* ti dvāsaṭṭhidiṭṭhigatāni, tāni hi maggasammādiṭṭhiyā viruddhaṭṭhena[8] vijjhanaṭṭhena[8] vilomanaṭṭhena[8] ca visūkāni ti "diṭṭhivisūkāni," diṭṭhi eva vā visūkāni ti "diṭṭhivisūkāni." *Upâtivatto* ti dassanamaggena atikkanto. *Patto niyāman* ti avinipātadhammatāya sambodhiparāyaṇatāya ca niyatabhāvaṃ adhigato, sammattaniyāmasaṅkhātaṃ vā paṭhamamaggan ti. Ettāvatā paṭhamamaggakiccanippatti ca tassa paṭilābho ca vutto. Idāni *paṭiladdhamaggo* ti iminā sesamaggapaṭilābhaṃ dasseti. *Uppannañāṇo 'mhi* ti uppannapaccekabodhiñāṇo[9] amhi, etena phalaṃ dasseti. *Anaññaneyyo* ti aññehi idaṃ saccan ti anetabbo, etena sayambhūtaṃ dasseti. Patte vā paccekabodhiñāṇe[10] aññaneyyatāya abhāvā samathavipassanāya[11] vā[12] "diṭṭhivisūkāni upātivatto," ādimaggena niyāmaṃ patto, sesehi paṭiladdhamaggo, phalañāṇena uppannañāṇo, taṃ sabbaṃ attanā va adhigato ti anaññaneyyâ ti. Sesaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ.

Diṭṭhivisūkagāthāvaṇṇanā.

30 (22). ‡"Nillolupo" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasīrañño kira sūdo antarabhattaṃ pacitvā upanāmesi manuññadassanaṃ sādurasaṃ:[13] app' eva nāma me rājā dhanaṃ anuppādeyyâ ti. Taṃ rañño gandhen' eva bhottukamyataṃ[14] janesi, mukhe kheḷaṃ uppādeti[15] paṭhamakabale paṇa mukhe pakkhittamatte sattarasaharaṇisahassāni amaten' eva

* SnA. *p.* 106. † D. *no* 1. ‡ SnA. *p.* 107.

[1] S. Bārāṇasī°. [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. *omits.*
[4] S. *places before* evaṃ. [5] B. *omits.* [6] S. *omits.*
[7] S. °tañ. [8] S. atthena. [9] B. °paccekañāṇo.
[10] B. °ñāṇena. [11] S. sayaṃ vasitaṃ vipassanāya.
[12] S. *omits.* [13] B. sādhu°. [14] B. °gamyataṃ. [15] S. °dentaṃ.

phusitāni ahesuṃ. Sūdo: idāni me dassatî ti cintesi. Rājā pi: sakkārâraho sūdo ti cintesi. Rasaṃ sāyitvā pana sakkarontaṃ maṃ loko upavadeyya: ayaṃ rājā rasagaruko ti, tathā ca pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggaccheyyâ ti na kiñci abhaṇi. Evaṃ yāva bhojanapariyosanaṃ, tāva sūdo: idāni dassati idāni[1] dassatî[1] ti cintesi. Rājâ pi avaṇṇabhayena na kiñci bhaṇi.[2] Tato sūdo: n' atthi maññe imassa rañño jivhāviññāṇan ti dutiyadivase asādurasaṃ upanāmesi. Rājā bhuñjanto tajjanīyâraho[3] vata bho[4] ajja sūdo ti jānanto pi pubbe viya paccavekkhitvā avaṇṇabhayena na kiñci abhaṇi. Tato sūdo rājā n' eva sundaraṃ jānāti[4] na asundaran[5] ti sabbaparibbayaṃ attanā va[4] gahetvā yaṃ[4] kiñcid eva pacitvā rañño deti. Rājā: aho vata lobho,[6] ahaṃ nāma vīsativassasahassāni[7] bhuñjanto imassa lobhena bhuñjanamattam[8] pi na labhāmî ti nibbijjitvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā[16] vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Purimanayen' eva imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *nillolupo* ti alolupo, yo hi rasataṇhâbhibhūto hoti so[1] bhusaṃ luppati[9] punappunaṃ ca luppati[9] so[10] lolupo ti vuccati, tasmā esa taṃ paṭikkhipanto nillolupo ti āha. *Nikkuho* ti ettha kiñcâ pi yassa tividhaṃ kuhanavatthu n' atthi, so nikkuho ti vuccati; imassā pana gāthāya manuññabhojanâdīsu vimhayâdīnaṃ[11] pajahanato[11] nikkuho ti ayam adhippāyo. *Nippipāso* ti ettha pātum icchā pipāsā, tassā abhāvena nippipāso, sādurasalobhena bhottukamyatāvirahito[12] ti attho. *Nimmakkho* ti ettha paraguṇavināsanalakkhaṇo makkho, tassa abhāvena nimmakkho, attano gihikāle[13] sūdassa guṇamakkhaṇâbhāvaṃ sandhāyâha. *Niddhantakasāvamoho* ti ettha rāgâdayo tayo: kāyaduccaritādīni tīṇî ti cha dhammā yathāsambhavaṃ appasannaṭṭhena sakabhāvaṃ vijahāpetvā parabhāvagaṇhāpan' aṭṭhena kasaṭaṭṭhena ca "kasāvâ" ti veditabbā, yathâha, 'tattha katame tayo kasāvā: lobhakasāvo,[14] dosakasāvo, mohakasāvo, ime tayo kasāvā. Tattha[15] katame[15] apare pi tayo kasāvā: kāyaduccaritakasāvo[16] manoduccaritakasāvo[16] vacīduccaritakasāvo[16] ti. Tesu mohaṃ ṭhapetvā pañcannaṃ kasāvānaṃ tesañ[15] ca[15] sabbesaṃ[15] mūlabhūtassa mohassa niddhantattā niddhantakasāvamoho, tiṇṇaṃ eva vā kāyavacīmanokasāvānaṃ mohassa ca[15] niddhantattā[15] niddantakasāvamoho, itaresu nilloluppatâdīhi rāgakasāvassa nimmakkhatāya

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. abhaṇi. [3] S. tajjananiggahâraho.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. *adds* jānātî ti cintetvā. [6] S. dhanalobho.
[7] S. vīsatinagara°. [8] S. bhatta°. [9] S. lubbhati.
[10] S. tena. [11] S. vimhayamānā pajjanato. [12] S. °kāmatā°.
[13] S. gahaṭṭha°. [14] S. rāgā°. [15] B. *omits*.
[16] S. kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo.

dosakasāvassa niddantabhāvo siddho eva. *Nirāsayo* ti nittaṇho. *Sabbaloke bhavitvā* ti sakalaloke, tīsu bhavesu dvādasasu vā āyatanesu bhavavibhavataṇhāvirahito hutvā ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ, athavā tayo pade vatvā 'eko care' ti evam[1] pi[1] va[1] eko carituṃ sakkuneyyâ ti evam p'[1] ettha sambandho kātabbo.

Nillolupagāthāvaṇṇanā.

31 (23). *" Pāpaṃ sahāyan " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā mahatā rājânubhāvena nagaraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karonto manusse koṭṭhāgārato purāṇadhaññâdīni[2] bahiddhā nīharante disvā: kiṃ bhaṇe idan ti amacce pucchi. Amaccā: idāni mahārāja navadhaññāni uppajjissanti,[3] tesaṃ okāsaṃ kātuṃ ime manussā purāṇadhaññâdīni[2] chaḍḍentî ti āhaṃsu.[1] Rājā: kiṃ bhaṇe itthāgārabalakāyâdīnaṃ vaṭṭaṃ[4] paripuṇṇan ti āha.[1] Āma, mahārāja paripuṇṇan ti. Tena hi bhaṇe dānasālaṃ[5] kāretha, dānaṃ dassāmi[6] mā imāni dhaññāni anupakārāni vinassantû ti. Tato naṃ aññataro diṭṭhigatiko amacco: " n' atthi dinnan "† ti[1] ārabbha[1] yāva[1] "bālā[7] ca paṇḍitā[8] ca sandhāvitvā[1] saṃsaritvā dukkhass'antaṃ karissantî ti vatvā nivāresi. Rājā dutiyam pi tatiyam pi koṭṭhāgāraṃ vilumpante disvā tath' eva āṇāpesi. [9]So pi 'n' atthi dinnan' ti ādinā puna nivāresi. Aham pi nāma attano santakam pi na labhāmi dātuṃ,[9] kiṃ imehi pāpasahāyehî ti nibbindanto[10] rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi. Tañ ca pāpasahāyaṃ garahanto imaṃ udānagātham āha.[11]

Tassâ yaṃ saṅkhepattho: yv-âyaṃ dasavatthukāya pāpadiṭṭhiyā samannāgatattā pāpo, paresam pi anatthaṃ[12] dassetî[12] ti[12] anatthadassī[12] kāyaduccaritâdinâ[13] pi visame niviṭṭho, taṃ atthakāmo kulaputto *pāpaṃ sahāyaṃ parivajjayetha*[14] *anatthadassiṃ*[15] *visame*[15] *niviṭṭhaṃ*[15] *sayaṃ na seve* ti attano vasena taṃ na seveyya, yadi pana parassa vaso hoti kiṃ sakkā kātun ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Pasutan* ti pasattaṃ,[15] diṭṭhivasena tattha tattha byāvaṭaṃ.[16] *Pamattan* ti kāmaguṇesu vossaṭṭhacittaṃ, kusalabhāvanārahitaṃ vā taṃ[15] evarūpaṃ sahāyaṃ

* SnA. *p.* 108. †D. *no* 2.

1 B. *omits*. 2 B. °dhaññāni. 3 S. nipphaj°. 4 B. vattaṃ. 5 S. °sālā. 6 S. dassāma. 7 S. bāle. 8 S. paṇḍite. 9-9 S. Tatiyam pi naṃ mahārāja, dattupaññattaṃ yadidaṃ dānan ti ādīni vatvā nivāresi. So are ahaṃ attano santakam pi na labhāmi dātuṃ. 10 S. nibbinno. 11 S. abhāsi. 12 B. anatthaṃdassī. 13 S. °ādimhi. 14 B. °vajjaye. 15 B. *omits*, Svl. pasavana. 16 S. lagganti attho.

na seve na bhaje na payirupāse[1] aññadatthu *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti.

Pāpasahāyagāthāvaṇṇanā.

32 (24). *" Bahussutan " ti kā uppatti. Pubbe kira Kassapabhagavato[2] sāsane aṭṭhapaccekabodhisattā pabbajitvā gatapaccâgatavattaṃ pūretvā devaloke uppannâ ti ādisabbaṃ Anavajjabhojigāthāya vuttasadisam eva. Ayam pana viseso: paccekabuddhe[3] nisīdāpetvā rājā āha: ke tumhe ti. Te āhaṃsu: mayaṃ mahārāja bahussutā nāmâ ti. Rājā: ahaṃ Sutabrahmadatto nāma, sutesu[4] titthiṃ na gacchāmi, handa nesaṃ santike vicitranayadhammadesanaṃ sossāmî ti attamano dakkhiṇodakaṃ datvā[5] parivisitvā[6] bhattakiccapariyosāne saṅghattherassa santike nisīditvā: dhammakathaṃ bhante kathethâ[7] ti āha. So sukhito hotu mahārāja, rāgakkhayo hotû ti vatvā uṭṭhito. Rājā: ayaṃ na bahussuto, dutiyo bahussuto bhavissati, sve tassa[8] vicitradhammadesanaṃ sossāmî ti svātanāya nimantesi. [9]Evaṃ yāva sabbesaṃ paṭipāṭi gacchati tāva nimantesi,[9] Te sabbe pi dosakkhayo hotu mohakkhayo hotu gatikkhayo[9] hotu[9] bhavakkhayo hotu vaṭṭakkhayo hotu[10] upaddhikkhayo hotu[10] taṇhakkhayo hotû ti taṃ evaṃ ekekapadaṃ[11] visesetvā sesaṃ paṭhamasadisam eva vatvā uṭṭhahiṃsu. Tato rājā: ime ' bahussutā mayan ' ti bhaṇiṃsu,[12] na ca tesaṃ vicitrakathā, kim etehi vuttan ti tesaṃ vacan' atthaṃ upaparikkhitum āraddho. Atha rāgakkhayo hotû ti upaparikkhanto rāge khīṇe doso pi[13] moho pi aññe[14] pi kilesā khīṇā hontî ti ñatvā attamano ahosi. Nippariyāya bahussutā ime samaṇā, yathā pi[13] hi[13] purisena mahāpaṭhaviṃ vā ākāsaṃ vā aṅguliyā niddisantena na[13] aṅgulimatto va padeso niddiṭṭho hoti, apica kho pana sakalapaṭhavī ākāsā eva niddiṭṭhā honti, evaṃ imehi ekam ekaṃ atthaṃ niddisantehi aparimāṇā atthā niddiṭṭhā hontî ti. Tato so kudassu nāmâham pi evaṃ bahussuto bhavissāmî ti tathārūpaṃ bahussutabhāvaṃ patthento rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā[13] vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tatthâ 'yaṃ saṅkhep' attho: *bahussutan* ti duvidho bahussuto. Tīsu piṭakesu atthato niccalo[15] pariyatti bahussuto ca maggaphala-

* SnA. p. 109.

[1] B. °pāsayo. [2] S. Kassapassa°. [3] B. °buddhā. [4] S. sutena.
[5] B. katvā. [6] S. °setvā. [7] S. karotha. [8] S. dāni.
[9-9] B. *omits.* [10] S. *omits.* [11] S. ekaṃ ekaṃ padaṃ.
[12] S. bhaṇanti. [13] B. *omits.* [14] S. aññataraññatare. [15] B. nakkhilo.

vijjâbhiññāṇapaṭivedhako[1] paṭivedhabahussuto ca; āgatâgamo *dhammadharo*, uḷārehi kāyavacīmanokammehi[2] samannāgato *uḷāro*, yuttapaṭibhāṇo ca yuttamuttapaṭibhāṇo ca paṭibhāṇavā, pariyattiparipucchâdhigamavasena vā tividho paṭibhāṇavā veditabbo. Yassahi pariyatti paṭibhāti so pariyattipaṭibhāṇavā. Yassa atthañ ca ñāṇañ ca lakkhaṇañ ca ṭhānâṭhānañ[3] ca[3] paripucchantassa paripucchā paṭibhāti so paripucchāpaṭibhāṇavā. Yassa maggâdayo paṭividdhā honti so adhigamapaṭibhāṇavā. Taṃ evarūpaṃ *bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ bhajetha mittaṃ uḷāraṃ paṭibhāṇavantaṃ*. Tato tassânubhāvena attattha parattha ubhayattha bhedato vā[3] diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthabhedato vā anekappakārāni *atthāni*[4] *aññāya*[4] tato ahosin nu kho ahaṃ atītamaddhānan ti adisu kaṅkhāṭhānīyesu *vineyya kaṅkhaṃ* vicikicchaṃ vinetvā vināsetvā evaṃ katasabbakicco *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti.

Bahussutagāthāvaṇṇanā.

33 (25). *" Khiḍḍaṃ ratin " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Bhūsitabrahmadatto[5] nāma rājā pāto va yāguṃ vā bhattaṃ vā[6] bhuñjitvā nānāvidhavibhūsaṇehi attānaṃ vibhūsāpetvā mahāādāse sakalasarīraṃ disvā yaṃ na icchati taṃ apanetvā aññena aññena[6] vibhūsaṇena vibhūsāpesi. Tassa ekadivasaṃ evaṃ karontassa bhattavelā majjhantikasamayo patto vippakatavibhūsito va dussapaṭṭena sīsaṃ veṭhetvā bhuñjitvā divāseyyaṃ upagañchi,[7] pana pi uṭṭhahitvā evaṃ[8] karoto suriyo ogato. Evaṃ dutiyadivase pi tatiyadivase pi. Ath' assa evaṃ maṇḍanapasutassa piṭṭhirogo udapādi. Tassa etad ahosi: aho[1] re ahaṃ sabbathāmena vibhūsento pi imasmiṃ kappake vibhūsaṇe asantuṭṭho lobhaṃ uppādesiṃ, lobho ca nām'esa apāyagamanīyo maggo,[9] handâhaṃ lobhaṃ niggaṇhāmī ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha 'khiḍḍā' ca 'ratī' ca pubbe vuttā va; *kāmasukhan* ti vatthukāmasukhaṃ,[6] vatthukāmâ pi hi[7] sukhassa visayâdibhāvena sukhan ti vuccanti. Yathâha. 'Atthi rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhânupatitan ti. Evam etaṃ *khiḍḍaṃ ratiṃ kāmasukhañ ca* imasmiṃ okāsaloke *analaṅkaritvā* alan ti akatvā ekaṃ[10] kappakan[10] ti vā sārabhūtan

* SnA. *p.* 111.

[1] S. °ñāṇaṃ paṭividdhattā. [2] B. °vacīkammehi. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. aññaya atthāni. [5] S. Vibhūsaka°. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] B. °gacchati. [8] S. evaṃ. [9] S. dhammo. [10] S. etaṃ tappakan (=SnA).

ti vā evaṃ agahetvā; *anapekkhamāno* ti tena alaṅkatakaraṇena[1] anapekkhanasīlo apihāluko[2] nittaṇho; *vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā virato saccavādī eko[3] care[3]* ti tattha vibhūsā duvidhā: agārikavibhūsā ca anagārikavibhūsā ca, sāṭakaveṭhanamālāgandhâdivibhūsā agārikavibhūsā nāma, pattamaṇḍanādivibhūsā anagārikavibhūsā, vibhūsā eva vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānaṃ, tasmā vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānā tividhāya pi[3] viratiyā virato. Avitathavacanato saccavādî ti evaṃ padattho[4] daṭṭhabbo.

Vibhūsaṇaṭṭhānagāthāvaṇṇanā.[5]

34 (26). *" Puttañ ca dāran " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ[6] kira[6] rañño[6] putto daharakāle yeva abhisitto rajjaṃ kāresi. So paṭhamagāthāya vutto[7] paccekabodhisatto viya rajjasiriṃ anubhavanto ekadivasaṃ cintesi: ahaṃ rajjaṃ kārento bahunnaṃ dukkhaṃ karomi, kiṃ me ekassa[3] bhattatthāya[3] iminā pāpena, handa sukham uppādemî ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā[3] vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *dhanānî* ti muttāmaṇiveḷuriyasaṅkhasilāpavāḷarajatajātarūpâdīni ratanāni; *dhaññānî* ti sālivīhiyavagodhūmakaṅguvarakakudrūsakappabhedāni[8] satta sesâparaṇṇāni ca; *bandhavānî* ti ñātibandhugottabandhumittabandhusippabandhuvasena catubbidhabandhave, *yathodhikānî* ti sakasakaodisavasena[9] ṭhitāni yeva. Sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

Puttadāragāthāvaṇṇanā.

35 (27). †" Saṅgo eso " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira[10] Pādalolabrahmadatto nāma rājā[10] ahosi.[10] So pāto va yāguṃ vā bhattaṃ vā bhuñjitvā tīsu pāsādesu tividhāni nāṭakāni passati. Tividhā nāma[10] nāṭakā pubbarājato āgataṃ anantararājato āgataṃ attano kāle uṭṭhitan ti. So ekadivasaṃ pāto va daharanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato. Tâ[11] pi[11] nāṭakitthiyo rājānaṃ ramāpessāmâ ti Sakkassa devānam indassa accharāyo viya atimanoharaṃ naccagītavāditaṃ vajjesuṃ.[12] Rājā anacchariyam etaṃ daharānan ti asantuṭṭho hutvā majjhimanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato, tâ pi nāṭakitthiyo tath' eva akaṃsu. So tatth' api tath' eva asantuṭṭho hutvā mahallakanāṭakapāsādaṃ gato, tâ pi

* SnA. *p.* 112. † SnA. *p.* 113.

[1] S. analaṃkaraṇena. [2] B. *adds* ti. [3] B. *omits.*
[4] S. attho. [5] S. vibhūsaṇṭhāna°. [6] S. Bārāṇasīrañño kira.
[7] S. vutta°. [8] S. °kaṅgugodhūma°. [9] S. °odhi°.
[10] B. *omits.* [11] S. *omits.* [12] S. payojesuṃ.

tath' eva akaṃsu. Rājā dve tayo rājaparivaṭṭe atītānaṃ tāsaṃ mahallakabhāvena aṭṭhikīḷanasadisaṃ naccaṃ disvā gītañ ca amadhuraṃ sutvā punad-eva daharanāṭakapāsādaṃ puna majjhimanāṭakapāsādan ti evaṃ vicaritvā katthaci asantuṭṭho cintesi: imā nāṭakitthiyo Sakkaṃ devānam indaṃ accharāyo viya maṃ ramāpetukāmā sabbatthāmena[1] naccagītavāditaṃ payojesuṃ,[2] svâhaṃ katthaci asantuṭṭho lobhaṃ vaḍḍhemi, lobho ca nām' esa apāyagamanīyo dhammo, handâhaṃ lobhaṃ niggaṇhāmī ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tass' attho: *saṅgo eso* ti attano upabhogaṃ niddisati. So hi sajjanti tattha pāṇino kaddamapaviṭṭho viya laggati[3] ti "saṅgo." *Parittam ettha sokhyan* ti ettha[4] pañcakāmaguṇûpabhogakāle viparītasaññāya uppādetabbato kāmāvacaradhammapariyāpannato vā lāmakatthena sokhyaṃ parittaṃ, vijjuppabhāya obhāsitanaccadassanasukhaṃ viya ittaraṃ tāvakālikan ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Appassādo dukkham ettha bhiyyo* ti ettha ca yvâyaṃ *" yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ kāmānaṃ assādo' ti vutto so, yam idaṃ[5] ko ca bhikkhave apasādo[6] . . . kāmānaṃ ādīnavo. Idha bhikkhave kulaputto yena yena[7] sippaṭṭhānena jīvikaṃ kappeti yadi muddāya yadi gaṇanāyâ "* ti evam ādinā nayen' ettha dukkhaṃ vuttaṃ, taṃ upanidhāya appo udakabindumatto[8] hoti, atha kho dukkham eva bhiyyo bahu catusu samuddesu udakasadisaṃ hoti. Tena vuttaṃ; *appassādo dukkham ettha bhiyyo* ti *kaṇḍo*[9] *eso* ti assādaṃ dassetvā ākaḍḍhanavasena[10] baḷiso pi[11] yad idaṃ pañcakāmaguṇā, *iti ñatvā matimā*[12] ti evaṃ jānitvā buddhimā paṇḍito puriso sabbam etaṃ pahāya *eko care khaggavisāṇakappo* ti.

Saṅgagāthāvaṇṇanā.

36 (28). †" Sandālayitvâ " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Anivattabrahmadatto nāma rājā ahosi. So saṅgāmaṃ otiṇṇo ajinitvā aññaṃ vā kiccaṃ āraddho aniṭṭhapetvā na nivattanti, tasmā naṃ

- M.I. 85. † SnA. *p.* 114.

[1] B. sabbattha. [2] B. yojesuṃ. [3] S. hatthī. [4] B. *omits*. [5] B. idha.
[6] B. *repeats* (ko ca bhikkhave apasādo) dukkham ev' ettha bhiyyo ti ettha ca yvâyam yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañcakāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ dukkham eva' ttha bhiyyo ti ettha ca. . . .
[7] S. *omits*. [8] B. daka°. [9] S. gaḷo.
[10] B. kaḍḍhana°. [11] S. eso ti. [12] S. mutimā.

evaṃ sañjāniṃsu. So ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gacchati, tena ca samayena davaḍāho[1] uṭṭhāsi. So aggisukkāni c' eva haritāni ca tiṇâdīni dahanto anivattamāno eva gacchati. Rājā taṃ disvā tappaṭibhāganimittaṃ uppādesi: yathâ yaṃ davaḍāho, evam eva ekādasavidho aggi sabbe[2] satte dahanto anivattamāno gacchati mahādukkhaṃ uppādento, kud' assu nāmâham pi imassa dukkhassa nivattanatthaṃ ayaṃ aggi viya ariyamaggañāṇagginā kilese dahanto anivattamāno gaccheyyan ti. Tato muhuttaṃ gantvā kevaṭṭe addasa, nadiyaṃ macche gaṇhante, tesaṃ jāl' antare paviṭṭho eko mahāmaccho[3] jālaṃ bhetvā palāyi, te maccho jālaṃ[4] bhetvā gato ti saddam akaṃsu. Rājā tam pi vacanaṃ sutvā tappaṭibhāganimittaṃ uppādesi: kud' assu nāmâham pi ariyamaggañāṇena taṇhādiṭṭhijālaṃ bhetvā assajjamāno gaccheyyan ti. So rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchâkāsi, imañ ca udānagātham abhāsi.

Tassā dutiyapāde *jālan* ti suttamayaṃ vuccati, ambû ti udakaṃ, tattha caratî ti ambucārī, macchass'etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, salile ambucārī *salilambucārī*, tasmiṃ[4] nadīsalile *jālam bhetvā* gataambucārī ivâ ti vuttaṃ hoti. Tatiyapāde *daḍḍhan* ti daḍḍhaṭṭhānaṃ vuccati, yathā *aggi*-daḍḍhaṭṭhānaṃ puna na nivattati na tattha bhiyyo āgacchati evam maggañāṇagginā daḍḍhaṃ kāmaguṇaṭṭhānaṃ *anivattamāno* tattha bhiyyo anāgacchanto ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Sandālagāthāvaṇṇanā.

37 (29). *" Okkhittacakkhû " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira Cakkhulolabrahmadatto nāma rājā Pādalolabrahmadatto viya nāṭakadassanaṃ anuyutto hoti, ayaṃ pana viseso: so[4] asantuṭṭho tattha tattha[4] gacchati, ayaṃ taṃ taṃ nāṭakaṃ disvā ativiya[5] abhinanditvā[6] nāṭakadassanaparivattanena[7] taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhento vicarati. Si kira nāṭakadassanatthaṃ āgataṃ aññataraṃ kuṭumbiyabhariyaṃ disvā rāgaṃ uppādesi. Tato saṃvegaṃ āpajjitvā: are ahaṃ[8] imaṃ taṇhaṃ vaḍḍhento apāyaparipūrako bhavissāmi handa naṃ niggaṇhāmî ti pabbajitvā vipassanto[9] paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā attano purimapaṭipattiṃ garahanto tappaṭipakkhaguṇadīpakaṃ imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

* SnA. p. 115.

[1] B. ḍāho. [2] S. sabba°. [3] B. maccho.
[4] B. *omits.* [5] S. atīva. [6] S. *repeats.*
[7] S. *adds* dassane. [8] B. *omits.* [9] B. passanto.

Tattha *okkhittacakkû* ti heṭṭhā khittacakkhu, sattagīvaṭṭhikāni paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapetvā parivajjanapahātabbadassanatthaṃ yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno ti vuttaṃ hoti na[1] hanukaṭṭhinā haday' aṭṭhiṃ saṅghaṭṭento na[2] okkhittacakkhū[3] nāma, na taṃ samaṇasâruppaṃ[4] hoti. *Na ca pādalolo* ti ekassa dutiyo dvinnaṃ tatiyo ti evaṃ gaṇamajjhaṃ pavisitukāmatāya kaṇḍūyamānapādo viya abhidhāvanto[5] dīghacārika-attacārikavirato[6]; *guttindriyo* ti chasu indriyesu idha[7] manindriyassa visuṃ vuttattā vuttâvasesavasen'[8] eva gopitindriyo; *rakkhitamānasāno* ti mānasaṃ eva mānasānaṃ taṃ rakkhitam assâ ti rakkhitamānasāno, yathā kileso[9] na vilimpati,[10] evaṃ rakkhitacitto ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Anavassuto* ti imāya paṭipattiyā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu kilesānaṃ[11] anvāssavavirahito; *apariḍayhamāno* ti kiles' aggīhi apariḍayhamāno, bahiddhā vā anavassuto ajjhattaṃ apariḍayhamāno. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Okkhittacakkhugāthāvaṇṇanā.

38 (30). *" Ohārayitvā "[12] ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira añño pi Cātumāsikabrahmadatto nāma rājā catutthamāse catutthamāse[13] uyyānakīḷanaṃ[14] gacchati. So ekadivasaṃ gimhānaṃ majjhimamāse[15] uyyānaṃ pavisanto uyyānadvāre pattasañchannaṃ[16] pupphâlaṅkatasākhāviṭapaṃ päricchattakakoviḷāraṃ[17] disvā ekaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvā uyyānaṃ pāvisi. Tato raññā aggapupphaṃ gaṇhitan ti aññataro pi amacco hatthikkhandhe ṭhito ekaṃ eva pupphaṃ aggahesi. Eten' eva upāyena sabbo balakāyo aggahesi. Pupphehi[18] anassādento[19] pattam pi gaṇhiṃsu. So rukkho nippattapuppho khandhamatto va ahosi. Rājā sāyaṇhasamaye uyyānā nikkhamanto taṃ disvā: kiṃ kato ayaṃ rukkho, mamâgamanavelāya maṇivaṇṇasākhantaresu pavāḷasadisapupphâlaṅkato ahosi, idāni nippattapuppho jāto' ti cintento tass' eva avidūre apupphitarukkhaṃ sañchannapalāsaṃ addasa, disvā c' assa etad ahosi: ayaṃ rukkho sampannapupphabharitasākhattā bahujanassa lobhanīyo ahosi, tena muhut-

* SnA. p. 116.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. evaṃ hi. [3] S. °cakkhutā. [4] S. °sāruppā.
[5] S. abhavanto. [6] S. -anivattacārikā°. [7] B. iha.
[8] Svl. vuttāvuttavasena. [9] S. kilesehi. [10] S. viluppati.
[11] S. kilesa°. [12] B. ohāpayitvā. [13] B. *omits.*
[14] S. kīḷaṃ. [15] S. majjhima°. [16] B. °sannaṃ.
[17] B. °chatta°. [18] S. pupphaṃ. [19] S. °dentā.

taṃ[1] yeva[1] byasanaṃ patto, ayaṃ pan' añño alobhanīyattā tath' eva ṭhito, idañ câ pi rajjaṃ pupphitarukkho viya lobhanīyaṃ, bhikkhubhāvo pana apupphitarukkho viya alobhanīyo, tasmā yāva idam pi ayaṃ rukkho viya na vilumpati[2] tāva ayaṃ sañchannapatto yathā päricchatto evaṃ kāsāvena sañchanno hutvā pabbajeyyan ti so rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *kāsāyavattho abhinikkhamitvâ*[3] ti imassa pāṭhassa[12] gehā abhinikkhamitvā[3] kāsāyavatthanivattho hutvā vâ[4] ti evam attho veditabbo. Sesaṃ vuttanayen' eva sakkā viññātun ti na vitthāritaṃ.

Pāricchattakagāthāvaṇṇanā.[5]

Tatiyavaggo.

39 (31). *"Rasesû" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīrājā uyyāne amaccaputtehi parivuto silāpaṭṭapokkharaṇiyaṃ kīḷati. Tassa sūdo sabbamaṃsānaṃ rasaṃ gahetvā atîva susaṅkhataṃ amatakappaṃ antarabhattaṃ pacitvā upanāmesi. So tattha gedham āpanno kassaci kiñci adatvā attanā va bhuñji. Udakaṃ kīḷanto[6] aticirakāle[6] nikkhanto sīghaṃ[7] sīghaṃ[7] bhuñji. Yehi saddhiṃ pubbe bhuñjati na tesaṃ kañci[8] sari. Atha pacchā paṭisaṅkhaṃ uppādetvā: aho mayā pāpaṃ[9] kataṃ yvâhaṃ[10] rasataṇhâbhibhūto sabbajanaṃ[11] vissaritvā eko' va bhuñjiṃ, handa naṃ rasataṇhaṃ niggaṇhāmî ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā attano purimapaṭipattiṃ garahanto tappaṭipakkhaguṇadīpakaṃ imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *rasesû* ti ambilamadhuratittakaṭukaloṇakhārikakasāyâdibhedesu sāyanīyesu, *gedhaṃ akaran* ti giddhaṃ akaronto, taṇhaṃ anuppādento ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Alolo* ti idaṃ sāyissāmi idaṃ sāyissāmî ti evaṃ rasavisesesu anākulo; *anaññaposî* ti posetabbakasaddhivihārikâdivirahito, kāyasandhāraṇamattena santuṭṭho ti vuttaṃ hoti. Yathā vā pubbe uyyāne rasesu gedhakaraṇasīlo aññaposī āsiṃ evaṃ ahutvā yāya taṇhāya lolo hutvā rasesu gedhaṃ karoti

* SnA. p. 117.

[1] S. muhuttassava. [2] S. viluppati. [3] B. nikkhamitvā.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] B. °chatta°. [6] S. kīḷito ca atívikāle.
[7] S. sīghasīghaṃ. [8] B. kiñci. [9] S. pāpakaṃ.
[10] B. °yaṃ. [11] S. sabbaṃ°. [12] S. pādassa (= SnA), Svl. gahaṭṭhassa.

taṃ taṇhaṃ hitvā āyatitaṇhāmūlakassa attabhāvassa anibbattāpanena anaññaposî ti vuttaṃ hoti. Atha vā atthabhañjakaṭṭhena[1] kilesā aññe ti vuccanti, tesaṃ aposanena anaññaposî ti ayam ettha attho. *Sapadānacārî* ti avokkammacārī anupubbacārī, gharapaṭipāṭiṃ achaḍḍetvā aḍḍhakulañ ca daḷiddakulañ ca nirantaraṃ piṇḍāya pavisamāno ti attho. *Kule kule appaṭibaddhacitto* ti khattiyakulâdīsu yattha katthaci kilesavasena alaggacitto, candopamo niccavanako hutvâ ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Rasagedhagāthāvaṇṇanā.

40 (32). *" Pahāya pañcâvaraṇānî " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā paṭhamajjhānalābhī ahosi. So jhānânurakkhanatthaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ patvā attano paṭipattisampadaṃ dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *pañcâvaraṇānî* ti pañcanīvaraṇāni[2] eva. Tāni Uragasutte† atthato vuttāni, tāni pana yasmā abbhâdayo viya candaṃ[3] suriyaṃ[3] vā[4] ceto āvaranti, tasmā *āvaraṇāni cetaso* ti vuttāni, tāni upacārena vā appaṇāya vā pahāya vijahitvā ti attho. *Upakkilese* ti upakkamacittaṃ[5] vibādhente akusalakamme[6]; Vatthopamâdīsu‡ sutte[7] abhijjâdayo vā; *byapanujjâ* ti panuditvā vipassanāmaggena pajahitvâ ti attho. *Sabbe* ti anavasese; evaṃ samathavipassanāsampanno paṭhamamaggena diṭṭhinissayapahīṇattā[8] *anissito* sesamaggehi chetvā tedhātukaṃ *sinehadosaṃ* taṇhārāgan ti vuttaṃ hoti; sineho eva hi guṇapaṭipakkhato sinehadoso ti vutto. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Āvaraṇagāthāvaṇṇanā.

41 (33). §" Vipiṭṭhikatvānâ " ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā catutthajjhānalābhī ahosi. So pi ca jhānānurakkhaṇatthaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā attano paṭipattisampadaṃ dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *vipiṭṭhikatvānâ* ti piṭṭhito[9] katvā chaḍḍetvā jahitvā ti

* SnA. *p.* 118. † SnA. No. 1, *pp.* 1-26. *See previous notes.*
‡ Majjhima I, No. 7. § SnA. *p.* 119.

[1] S. °bhañjanakatthena. [2] S. nīvaraṇāni. [3] S. candasuriye.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. upagamma°. [6] S. dhamme.
[7] S. vutte. [8] S. °nissayassa°. [9] S. vipiṭṭhito.

attho. *Sukhañ ca dukkhan* ti kāyikaṃ sātâsātaṃ. *Somanassa-domanassan* ti cetasikaṃ sātâsātaṃ; *upekkhan* ti catutthajjhānupekkhaṃ; *samathan* ti catutthajjhānasamādhim eva; *visuddhan* ti pañcanīvaraṇavitakkavicārapītisukhasaṅkhātehi navahi paccanīkadhammehi vimuttattā atisuddhaṃ; niddhantasuvaṇṇam iva vigatûpakilesan ti attho.

Ayaṃ pana yojanā: "vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhañ ca dukkhañ ca" pubbe va paṭhamajjhānûpacāre yeva dukkhaṃ, tatiyajjhanûpacāre yeva sukhan ti adhippāyo, puna ādito vuttaṃ cakāraṃ parato netvā somanassa-domanassañ ca vipiṭṭhikatvā[1] puna pubbe vâ ti adhikāro. Tena somanassaṃ catutthajjhānûpacāre, domanassañ ca dutiyajjhānûpacāre yevâ ti dīpeti. Etāni hi etesaṃ pariyāyato pahānaṭṭhānāni, nippariyāyato pana dukkhassa paṭhamajjhānaṃ, domanassassa dutiyajjhānaṃ, sukhassa tatiyajjhānaṃ, somanassassa catutthajjhānaṃ pahānaṭṭhānaṃ. Yathâha: 'paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, etth' uppannaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjhatī' ti ādikaṃ sabbaṃ Aṭṭhasāliniyā Dhammasaṅgahaṭṭhakathāyaṃ* vuttaṃ. Yathā[2] *pubbe vâ* ti tīsu paṭhamajjhānâdīsu dukkhadomanassasukhāni vipiṭṭhikatvā evam[3] ettha[3] catutthajjhāne somanassaṃ vipiṭṭhikatvā imāya paṭipadāya *laddhānupekkhaṃ samathaṃ visuddhaṃ eko care* ti. Sesam vuttanayam evâ ti.

Vipiṭṭhigāthāvaṇṇanā.

42 (34). †"Āraddhaviriyo" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira paccantarājā sahassayodhabalakāyo rajjena khuddako paññāya mahanto ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ: kiñcâpi ahaṃ khuddako rajjena[4] paññāya pana mahā, paññāvantattā[5] ca pana sakkomi[6] sakalajambudīpaṃ gahetun ti cintetvā sāmantarañño dūtaṃ pāhesi: sattadivasabbhantare me rajjaṃ vā detu yuddhaṃ vâ ti. Tato so attano amacce sannipātetvā[7] āha: mayā tumhe anāpucchā yeva sāhasaṃ[8] kammaṃ kataṃ amukassa rañño evaṃ pesitaṃ kim kātabban ti. Te[4] āhaṃsu[4]; sakkā mahārāja so dūto nivattetun ti. Na sakkā gato bhavissatī ti. Yadi evaṃ vināsitamhā tayā, tena hi dukkhaṃ aññassa satthena marituṃ, handa mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ paharitvā marāma, attānaṃ paharitvā marāma, ubbandhāma, visaṃ khādāmâ ti evaṃ tesu ekam

* Asl. 176-178. † SnA. p. 120.

[1] S. °katvāna. [2] S. yato. [3] S. etth' eva. [4] B. omits. [5] S. °vatā. [6] S. sakkā. [7] S. °pātāpetvā. [8] B. sahasā.

eko maraṇam eva saṃvaṇṇeti. Tato rājā: kiṃ me[1] imehi, atthi, bhaṇe, mayhaṃ yodhâ ti āha. Atha ahaṃ mahārāja yodho ahaṃ mahārāja yodho ti yodhasahassaṃ uṭṭhāsi. Rājā: ete upaparikkhissāmî ti mahantaṃ citakaṃ sajjāpetvā āha: mayā, bhaṇe, idaṃ nāma[1] sāhasaṃ[1] kataṃ tam me amaccā paṭikkosanti, svâhaṃ citakaṃ pavisissāmi, ko mayā saddhiṃ pavisissati, kena mayhaṃ jīvitaṃ pariccattan ti. Evaṃ vutte pañcasatā yodhā uṭṭhahiṃsu: mayaṃ mahārāja pavissāmâ ti. Tato rājā itare pañcasate āha: tumhe dāni tātā kiṃ karissathâ ti. Te āhaṃsu: n' âyaṃ, mahārāja, purisakāro itthicariyā esā, api ca mahārājena paṭirañño dūto pesito, te mayaṃ tena raññā saddhiṃ yujjhitvā marissāmâ ti. Tato rājā[2] pariccattaṃ tumhehi mama jīvitan ti caturaṅginiṃ senaṃ sannayhitvā[3] tena yodhasahassena[4] parivuto gantvā rajjasīmāya nisīdi. So pi paṭirājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: are so khuddakarājā mama dāsassâ pi na-ppahotî ti vatvā sabbaṃ balakāyaṃ ādāya yujjhituṃ nikkhami. Khuddakarājā taṃ abbhuyyātaṃ disvā balakāyaṃ āha: tātā[1] tumhe na bahukā sabbe sampiṇḍitvā asicammaṃ gahetvā sīghaṃ imassa rañño purato ujukaṃ eva gacchathâ ti. Te tathā akaṃsu. Ath' assa sā[1] senā dvidhā bhinditvā antaram adāsi. Te taṃ rājānaṃ jīvagāhaṃ gahetvā attano rañño: taṃ māressāmî ti āgacchantassa adaṃsu. Paṭirājā taṃ abhayaṃ yāci. Rājā tassa abhayaṃ datvā sapathaṃ kārāpetvā attano vase katvā tena saha aññaṃ rājānaṃ abbhugganto[5] tassa rajjasīmāya ṭhatvā pesesi: rajjaṃ vā me detu yuddhaṃ vā ti. So: ahaṃ ekayuddham pi na sahāmî ti rajjāṃ niyyādesi.[6] Eten' eva upāyena sabbe rājāno gahetvā ante Bārāṇasīrājānam pi aggahesi. So ekasatarājaparivuto sakalajambudīparajjaṃ[7] anusāsanto cintesi: ahaṃ pubbe khuddako ahosiṃ, so 'mhi idāni[8] attano ñāṇasampattiyā sakalajambudīpamaṇḍalassa[9] issaro rājā[10] jāto, taṃ kho pana me ñāṇaṃ lokiyaviriyasampayuttaṃ n' eva nibbidāya na virāgāya saṃvattati, yannūnâhaṃ iminā ñāṇena lokuttaradhammaṃ gaveseyyan ti. Tato Bārāṇasīrañño rajjaṃ datvā puttañ[11] ca[11] dārañ ca sakajanapade[12] yeva[12] ṭhapetvā[12] sabbaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā attano viriyasampattiṃ dīpento imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha āraddhaviriyaṃ assâ ti *āraddhaviriyo*; etena attano mahāviriyataṃ dasseti. Paramattho vuccati nibbāṇaṃ, paramatthassa patti paramatthapatti tassā *paramatthapattiyā*. Etena viriyârambhena

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. sannahitvā. [4] B. °sahassena.
[5] S. °gantvā. [6] S. °tesi. [7] S. °dīpe°. [8] S. dāni.
[9] S. °dīpassa. [10] B. *omits*. [11] S. putta°. [12] S. °padam eva pesetvā.

pattabbaṃ phalaṃ dasseti. *Alīnacitto* ti etena viriyūpathambhānaṃ[1] cittacetasikānaṃ alīnataṃ dasseti. *Akusītavutti* ti etena ṭhānacaṅkamâdīsu kāyassa anavasaṃ[2] dasseti. *Daḷhanikkamo* ti etena 'kāmaṃ taco ca nahāru câ' ti evaṃ pavattaṃ padahanaviriyaṃ dasseti, yaṃ taṃ anupubbasikkhâdīsu padahanto kāyena c' eva paramatthasaccaṃ sacchikarotî ti vuccati. Atha vā etena maggasampayuttaṃ viriyaṃ dasseti, taṃ pi daḷhañ ca bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gatattā, nikkamo ca sabbaso paṭipakkhā nikkhantattā, tasmā taṃ samaṅgī puggalo pi, daḷho nikkamo assâ ti *daḷhanikkamo* ti vuccati. *Thāmabalûpapanno* ti maggakkhaṇe kāyathāmena ca[3] ñāṇabalena ca upapanno, atha vā thirabhūtena[4] balena upapanno ti thirañāṇabalūpapanno[5] ti vuttaṃ hoti. Etena tassa viriyassa vipassanāñāṇasampayogaṃ[6] dīpento yogapadhānabhāvaṃ[7] sādheti. Pubbabhāgamajjhimaukkaṭṭhaviriyavasena tayo vā[8] yojetabbā. Sesaṃ vuttanayaṃ evâ ti.

Āraddhaviriyagāthāvaṇṇanā.

43 (35). *"Paṭisallāṇan" ti kā uppatti. Imissā gāthāya Āvaraṇagāthāya viya uppatti. N' atthi koci veseso.

Atthavaṇṇāya pan' assā *paṭisallāṇan* ti tehi tehi sattasaṅkhārehi paṭinivattitvā sallāṇaṃ ekamantaṃ sevitā ekībhāvo kāyaviveko ti attho. *Jhānan* ti paccanīkajjhāpanato ārammaṇalakkhaṇûpanijjhānato ca cittaviveko ti[9] vuccati, tattha aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nīvaraṇâdipaccanīkajjhāpanato kasiṇâdiārammaṇûpanijjhānato ca jhānan ti vuccati, vipassanāmaggaphalāni sattasaññādipaccanīkajjhāpanato lakkhaṇûpanijjhāpanato ca jhānan ti vuccati. Idha pana ārammaṇûpanijjhānam eva adhippetaṃ. Evam etaṃ[10] paṭisallānañ ca jhānañ ca *ariñcamāno* ajahamāno anissajjamāno; *dhammesû* ti vipassanûpagesu pañcakkhandhâdidhammesu; *niccan* ti satataṃ samitaṃ abbokiṇṇaṃ; *anudhammacārî* ti te[9] te dhamme ārabbha pavattanena anugataṃ vipassanādhammaṃ[11] caramāno, atha vā dhammesû ti ettha *dhammâ* ti nava lokuttaradhammā, tesaṃ dhammānaṃ anulomo dhammo ti anudhammo, vipassanāy' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, tattha 'dhammānaṃ niccaṃ anudhammacārî' ti vattabbe gāthābandha-

---

* SnA. p. 122.

---

[1] S. viriyūpatthaddhānaṃ. [2] S. anavasīdanaṃ. [3] S. omits. [4] S. thāma°. [5] S. thāmabalūpapanno thiraṃ ñāṇabalaṃ upapanno. [6] S. °payogaṃ. [7] S. yonisopadahanabhāvaṃ. [8] S. pi pādā. [9] S. omits. [10] B. omits. [11] S. vissanā.

sukhatthaṃ vibhattibyattayena 'dhammesû' ti vuttaṃ siyā. *Ādīnavaṃ sammasitā bhavesû* ti tāya anudhammacārisaṅkhātāya[1] vipassanāya aniccākārâdidosaṃ tīsu bhavesu samanupassanto evaṃ imāya kāyacittavivekasikhāpattāya[2] vipassanāsaṅkhātāya paṭipadāya adhigato ti vattabbo; *eko care* ti evaṃ yojanā veditabbā.

Paṭisallānagāthāvaṇṇanā.

44 (36). *"Taṇhakkhayan" ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīrājā mahatā rājânubhāvena nagaraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti. Tassa sarīrasobhāya āvajjitahadayappattā[3] purato gacchantâ pi nivattitvā tam eva olokenti[4] pacchato gacchantâ pi ubhohi passehi gacchantâ pi. Pakatiyā eva hi buddhadassane, puṇṇacanda-samudda-rājadassane ca atitto loko. Ath' aññatarā kuṭumbiyabhariyâ pi uparipāsādagatā sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokayamānā aṭṭhāsi. Rājā taṃ disvā paṭibaddhacitto hutvā amaccaṃ āṇāpesi: jānāhi tāva bhaṇe ayaṃ itthī sassāmikā vā assāmikā vâ ti. So ñatvā: sassāmikā devâ ti arocesi. Atha rājā cintesi: imā vīsatisahassanāṭakitthiyo devaccharāyo viya maṃ eva ekaṃ abhiramāpenti.[5] So dānâhaṃ etâ[6] pi atusitvā[7] parassa itthiyā taṇhaṃ uppādesiṃ. Sā uppannā apāyam eva akaḍḍhatî ti taṇhāya ādīnavaṃ disvā handa naṃ niggaṇhāmî ti rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *taṇhakkhayan* ti nibbānaṃ, evaṃ diṭṭhâdīnavāya vā taṇhāya appavattiṃ; *appamatto* ti sātaccakārī sakkaccakārī; *aneḷamūgo* ti alālamukho,[8] atha vā aneḷo ca amūgo ca, paṇḍito byatto ti vuttaṃ hoti. Hitasukhasampāpakaṃ sutam assa atthî ti sutavā; āgamasampanno ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Satimā* ti cirakatâdīnaṃ anussaritā[9]; *saṅkhātadhammo* ti dhammupaparikkhāya pariññātadhammo; *niyato* ti ariyamaggena niyatabhāvappatto; *padhānavā* ti sammappadhānaviriyasampanno; uppaṭipāṭiyā esa pāṭho[10] yojetabbo, evam etehi appamādâdīhi samannāgato niyamasampāpakena padhānena padhānavā, tena padhānena sampattaniyāmato[11] niyato, tato arahattappattiyā saṅkhātadhammo, arahā hi puna saṅkhātabbâbhāvato saṅkhātadhammo ti vuccati. Yathâha:

---

* SnA. p. 123.

---

[1] S. °cāritā°. [2] S. °sikhāppatta°. [3] S. °hadayā sattā.
[4] S. ullokenti. [5] S. °ramenti. [6] B. ekā.
[7] S. atisitvā. [8] S. alālā°. [9] B. anussaritaṅkarakā.
[10] S. pādo. [11] S. pattaniyāmattā.

"ye ca saṅkhātadhammāse ye ca sekhā puthū idhâ"* ti.
Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Taṇhakkhayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

45 (37). †"Sīho vâ" ti kā uppatti. Aññatarassa kira Bārāṇasīrañño dūre uyyānaṃ hoti. So pageva[1] uṭṭhāya uyyānaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge yānā oruyha udakaṭṭhānaṃ upagato mukhaṃ dhovissāmî ti. Tasmiñ ca padese sīhī sīhapotakaṃ[2] janetvā[3] gocarāya gatā. Rājapuriso taṃ disvā: sīhapotako devâ ti ārocesi. Rājā sīho kira kassaci na bhāyatî ti taṃ upaparikkhituṃ bheriādīni ākoṭāpesi. Sīhapotako taṃ saddaṃ sutvâ pi[4] tatth'[5] eva sayi. Atha yāva tatiyaṃ ākoṭāpesi. So tatiyavāre sīsaṃ ukkhipitvā sabbaṃ parisaṃ oloketvā tatth'[5] eva sayi. Atha rājā yāv' assa mātā n' âgacchati tāva gacchāmâ ti vatvā gacchanto cintesi: tadahujāto 'pi sīhapotako na santasati na bhāyati, kudassu nām' âham pi taṇhādiṭṭhiparittāsaṃ chaḍḍhetvā na santasseyyaṃ na bhāyeyyan ti. So taṃ ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā gacchanto puna kevaṭṭehi macche gahetvā sākhāsu bandhitvā pasārite jāle vātaṃ asaṅgaṃ yeva gacchamānaṃ disvā tasmiṃ[6] nimittaṃ aggahesi: kudassu nām' âham pi taṇhādiṭṭhimohajālaṃ phāletvā evaṃ asajjamāno gaccheyyan ti. Atha uyyānaṃ gantvā silāpaṭṭapokkharaṇiyā tīre nisinno vātappahatāni[7] padumāni onamitvā udakaṃ phusitvā vātavigame puna yathā ṭhāne ṭhitāni udakena anupalittāni disvā tasmiṃ[6] nimittaṃ aggahesi: kudassu nāmâham pi yathā eva[8] tāni[8] udake jātāni udakena anupalittāni tiṭṭhanti[9] evaṃ loke jāto lokena anupalitto‡ tiṭṭheyyan ti. So punappunaṃ yathā sīho vāto padumāni evaṃ asantāsantena asajjamānena anupalittena bhavitabban ti cintetvā rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tatha *sīho* ti cattāro sīhā: tiṇasīho paṇḍusīho kāḷasīho kesarasīho ti, tesaṃ kesarasīho aggam akkhāyati, so idha adhippeto; *vāto* puratthimâdivasena anekavidho; *padumaṃ* rattasetâdivasena, tesu yo koci vāto yaṃ kiñci padumaṃ ca vaṭṭati yeva. Tattha yasmā santāso nāma attasinehena hoti, attasineho ca nāma taṇhālepo, so pi diṭṭhisampayuttena vā diṭṭhivippayuttena vā lobhena hoti. So

* Sn. 1038. † SnA. *p.* 124. ‡ *Cf.* AN. IV. No. 36.

[1] S. pāto va. [2] S. potakaṃ. [3] S. jahitvā [4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. tath'. [6] S. tam pi. [7] S. vātabbhāhatāni.
[8] S. etāni. [9] S. *omits*.

pi ca taṇhâ yeva. Sajjanaṃ pana tattha upaparikkhâdivirahitasa mohena hoti, moho ca avijjā, tattha yasmā[1] santāso[1] attasinehena[1] hoti,[1] attasineho[1] ca[1] nāma[1] avijjāya,[1] samathena taṇhāya pahāṇaṃ hoti,[1] vipassanāya avijjāya, tasmā samathena attasinehaṃ pahāya *sīho va saddesu* aniccadukkhâdīsu *asantasanto* vipassanāya mohaṃ pahāya *vāto va jālamhi* khandâyatanâdīsu *asajjamāno* samathen' eva lobhaṃ lobhasampayuttadiṭṭhiñ[2] ca pahāya *padumaṃ va toyena* sabbabhavabhogalobhena *alimpamāno*. Ettha samathassa sīlaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ samatho samādhissa samādhi vipassanāyâ ti evaṃ tīsu[3] dhammesu siddhesu tayo khandhā siddhā va honti tattha sīlakkhandhena sūro[4] hoti. So sīho va saddesu āghātavatthusu kujjhitukāmatāya na santasati,[5] paññakkhandhena paṭividdhasabhāvo vāto va jālamhi khandhâdidhammabhede na sajjati, samādhikkhandhena vītarāgo padumaṃ va toyena rāgena na limpati. Evaṃ samathavipassanāhi sīlasamādhipaññākkhandhehi ca yathāsambhavaṃ taṇhāvijjānaṃ tiṇṇañ ca akusalamūlānaṃ pahāṇavasena asantasanto asajjamāno ca alimpamāno ca veditabbo. Sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

Sīhâdigāthāvaṇṇanā.

46 (38). *" Sīho yathā " ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira Bārāṇasīrājā paccantaṃ kupitaṃ vūpasametuṃ gāmânugāmimaggaṃ chaḍḍetvā ujuṃ aṭavimaggaṃ gahetvā mahatiyā senāya gacchati. Tena ca samayena aññatarasmiṃ pabbatapāde sīho bālasuriyâtapaṃ tapamāno nipanno hoti. Taṃ disvā rājapurisā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā: sīho kira na santasatî ti bheripaṇavâdisaddaṃ kārāpesi. Sīho tatth'[6] eva nipajji, dutiyam pi kārāpesi. Sīho tatth'[6] eva nipajji. Tatiyam pi kārāpesi. Tadā sīho mamâ pi paṭisattu atthî ti catuhi pādehi suppatiṭṭhitaṃ patiṭṭhahitvā sīhanādaṃ nadi. Taṃ sutvā hatthârohādayo hatthiādīhi orohitvā tiṇagahaṇesu[7] paviṭṭhā, hatthiassagaṇā disāvidisāsu[8] palātā. Rañño hatthî pi rājānaṃ gahetvā vanagahanāni pothayamāno palāyi, rājā taṃ saṇḍāpetuṃ[9] asakkonto rukkhasākhāya olambitvā paṭhaviṃ patitvā[10] ekapadikamaggena gacchanto paccekabuddhānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ pāpuṇi. Tattha paccekabuddhe pucchi: api bhante saddam assutthâ ti. Āma mahārājâ ti. Kassa saddaṃ bhante ti. Paṭhamaṃ bherisaṅkhādīnaṃ pacchā

* SnA. 126.

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. sampayuttattā eva dittbiñ. [3] S. tesu dvīsu.
[4] S. surato. [5] B. °tassati. [6] S. tath'. [7] S. °gahanāni.
[8] B. °vidisā. [9] S. sandhāretuṃ. [10] S. patvā.

sīhassâ ti. Na bhāyittha bhante ti. Na mayaṃ mahārāja kassaci saddassa bhāyāmâ ti. Sakkā pana bhante mayhaṃ pi edisaṃ kātun ti. Sakkā mahārāja sace pabbajissatī[1] ti. Pabbajāmi bhante ti. Tato naṃ pabbājetvā pubbe vuttanayen' eva ābhisamācārikaṃ sikkhāpesuṃ. So pi pubbe vuttanayen' eva vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha sahanā[2] ca[2] hananā[2] ca[2] sīghajavattā ca sīho, kesarasīho va idha adhippeto. Dāṭhābalam assa atthî ti *dāṭhabalī*[3]; pasayha abhibhuyyâ ti ubhayaṃ cārisaddena saha yojetabbaṃ, *pasayhacārī abhibhuyyacārī* ti. Tattha niggayha[4] niggahetvā pajahetvā[5] caraṇena *pasayhacārī*; abhibhavitvā santāsetvā vasīkatvā caraṇena abhibhuyyacārī, svāyaṃ kāyabalena pasayhacārī tejasā abhibhuyyacārī; tattha sace koci vadeyya kiṃ pasayha kiṃ abhibhuyya cārî ti. Tato *migānan* ti sāmivacanaṃ upayogatthe katvā 'mige pasayha abhibhuyya cārî' ti paṭivattabbaṃ. *Pantānî* ti dūrāni; *senāsanānî* ti vasanaṭṭhānāni. Sesaṃ vuttanayen' eva sakkā jānitun ti na vitthāritaṃ.

Dāṭhabaligāthāvaṇṇanā.[6]

47 (39). *" Mettaṃ upekkhan " ti kā uppatti. Aññataro kira rājā mettādijjhānalābhī ahosi. So jhānasukhantarāyo rajjanti, jhānânurakkhaṇatthaṃ rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha 'sabbe sattā sukhitā bhavantū' ti ādinā nayena hitasukhupanayanakāmatā *mettā*; 'aho vata imamhā dukkhā mucceyyan'[7] ti ādinā nayena ahitadukkhâpanayanakāmatā *karuṇā*; 'modanti vata bhonto sattā modanti sādhu suṭṭhû' ti ādinā nayena hitasukhāvippayogakāmatā *muditā*; 'paññāyissanti sakena kammenâ' ti sukhadukkhaajjhupekkhanatā *upekkhā*, gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ pana uppaṭipāṭiyā mettaṃ vatvā upekkhā vuttā muditā ca pacchā. *Vimuttin* ti catasso pi etā attano paccanīkadhammehi vimuttattā vimuttiyo. Tena vuttam:

" mettaṃ upekkhaṃ karuṇaṃ vimuttiṃ
âsevamāno muditañ ca kāle " ti.

---

* SnA. *p.* 127.

---

[1] S. pabbajasi. [2] B. sahana nâma. [3] S. dāṭhā.
[4] S. pasayha. [5] S. paggahetvā. [6] S. dāṭhā°. [7] S. vimuc°.

Tattha *āsevamāno* ti tisso tikacatukkajjhānavasena[1] bhāvayamāno, upekkhaṃ catutthajjānavasena bhāvayamāno *kāle*[2] *ti*[2] *kālena*[2] mettaṃ āsevitva[3] tato vuṭṭhāya karuṇaṃ tato vuṭṭhāya muditaṃ tato itaraṃ tato vā nippītikajjhānato vuṭṭhāya upekkhaṃ āsevamāno va 'kāle āsevamāno ti vuccati; āsevituṃ vā phāsukakāle[4]; *sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno* ti dasasu disāsu sabbena sattalokena avirujjhamāno. Mettâdīnaṃ hi bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti, sattesu ca virodhibhūto paṭigho vūpasammati. Tena vuttaṃ:

"sabbena lokena avirujjhamāno" ti.

Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthāro[5] pana mettâdikathā Aṭṭhasāliniyā Dhammasaṅgahaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttā. Sesaṃ vuttasadisam evâ ti.

Appamaññagāthāvaṇṇanā.

48 (40). *"Rāgañ ca dosañ câ" ti kā uppatti. Rājagahaṃ kira nissāya *Mātaṅgo* nāma paccekabuddho viharati sabbapacchimo paccekabuddhānaṃ. Atha amhākaṃ Bodhisatte uppanne devatāyo Bodhisattassa pūjanatthāya āgacchantiyo taṃ disvā: mārisa mārisa Buddho loke uppanno ti bhaṇiṃsu. So nirodhā vuṭṭhahanto taṃ sutvā attano jīvitakkhayaṃ disvā: Himavante Mahāpapāta-nāmapabbato paccekabuddhānaṃ parinibbānaṭṭhānaṃ tattha ākāsena gantvā pubbe parinibbutapaccekabuddhassa aṭṭhisaṅghāṭaṃ papāte pakkhipitvā silātale nisīditvā imaṃ udānagāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha *rāgadosamohā* Uragasutte† vuttā 'va; *saṃyojanānī* ti dasasaṃyojanāni, tāni ca tena tena maggena *sandālayitvā*; *asantasaṃ jīvitasaṅkhayamhī* ti jīvitasaṅkhayo vuccati cuticittassa paribhedo, tasmiṃ ca jīvitasaṅkhaye jīvitanikantiyā pahīṇattā asantasan ti. Ettāvatā sopādisesaṃ nibbānadhātuṃ attano dassetvā gāthāpariyosāne anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyī ti.

Jīvitasaṅkhayagāthāvaṇṇanā.

49 (41). ‡"Bhajantī" ti kā uppatti. Bārāṇasiyaṃ kira aññataro rājā ādigāthāya vuttappakāram eva phītaṃ[6] rajjaṃ samanusāsi.[7] Tassa kharo ābādho uppajji, dukkhā vedanā pavattanti, vīsatisahas-

* SnA. p. 128. † Sn. No. 1. ‡ SnA. p. 129.

[1] B. *adds* āsevamāno. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. sevitvā.
[4] S. phāsu°. [5] S. vitthārena. [6] B. *omits*. [7] S. °sāsati.

itthiyo taṃ parivāretvā hatthapādasambāhanâdīni karonti. Amaccā: na dānâyaṃ rājā jīvissati, handa mayaṃ attano saraṇaṃ gavesissāmâ ti cintetvā aññatarassa[1] rañño santikaṃ gantvā upaṭṭhānaṃ yāciṃsu. Te taṃ[2] upaṭṭhahanti yeva na kiñci labhanti. Rājā ābādhā vuṭṭhahitvā pucchi: itthannamo ca itthannāmo ca kuhin ti. Tato taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā sīsaṃ cāletvā tuṇhī ahosi. Te pi amaccā: rājā vuṭṭhito ti sutvā tattha kiñci alabhamānā paramena pārijuññena pīḷitā puna-d-eva āgantvā rājānaṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Tena ca raññā kuhiṃ tātā tumhe gatâ ti vuttā āhaṃsu: devaṃ dubbalaṃ disvā ājīvikābhayena mayaṃ asukaṃ nāma janapadaṃ gatâ ti. Rājā sīsaṃ cāletvā cintesi: yannūnâhaṃ tam eva ābādhaṃ dassessaṃ, kiṃ punapi evaṃ kareyyun no ti so pubbe sābhāvikarogena[3] puṭṭho viya bāḷhaṃ vedanaṃ dassento gilānâlayaṃ akāsi. Itthiyo samparivāretvā pubbasadisam eva sabbaṃ akaṃsu. Te pi amaccā tath' eva puna bahutaraṃ janaṃ gahetvā pakkamiṃsu. Evaṃ rājā yāvatatiyaṃ sabbaṃ pubbasadisaṃ akāsi. Te pi tath' eva pakkamiṃsu. Tato catuttham pi te āgate disvā rājā: aho ime dukkaraṃ akaṃsu, ye maṃ byādhitaṃ pahāya anapekkhā pakkamiṃsû ti nibbinno rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanto paccekabodhiṃ sacchikatvā imaṃ udānagātham abhāsi.

Tattha *bhajantî* ti sarīrena allīyantā[4] payirupāsanti; *sevantî* ti katañjalikammâdīhi[5] kiṃkārapaṭissāvitāya ca paricaranti; kāraṇaṃ attho etesan ti *kāraṇatthā*; bhajanāya ca[6] sevanāya ca nâññaṃ kāraṇam atthî ti,[6] attho evaṃ nesaṃ kāraṇaṃ, atthahetu sevantî ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Nikkāraṇā dullabhā ajja mittâ* ti ito kiñci lacchāmâ ti evaṃ atthapaṭilābhakāraṇena nikkāraṇā kevalaṃ:

"Upakāro ca yo mitto yo mitto sukhadukkhako[7]
atthakkhāyī ca yo mitto yo mitto anukampako"[8]* ti.

Evaṃ vuttena ariyena mittabhāvena samannāgatā dullabhā ajja mittā;† *attaṭṭhapaññâ* ti attani ṭhitā etesaṃ paññā, attānam eva oloketi na aññan ti attho. *Attatthapaññā* ti pi[9] pāṭho tassa attano attham eva oloketi na paratthan ti attho. †*Diṭṭhatthapaññā* ti ayam pi kira porāṇapāṭho. Tattha sampati diṭṭhe yeva atthe etesaṃ

* D. III, 188.
† *These two comments are given as one in* SnA. (*p.* 131).

[1] B. aññassa. [2] S. tattha. [3] B. rogena. [4] S. °yanti.
[5] S. añjali°. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. yo ca mitto sukhe dukhe.
[8] S. yo ca mitto 'nukampako. [9] S. vā.

paññā na āyatin[1] ti[1] attho.[1] Diṭṭhadhammikatthaṃ yeva oloketi[2] na samparāyikatthan ti vuttaṃ hoti. **Asucī* ti asucinā anariyena kāyavacīmanokammena samannāgato.[3]† *Khaggavisāṇakappo* ti khaggena rukkhâdayo chindanto viya sakasiṅgena pabbatâdayo cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ kurumāno vicaratī ti khaggavisāṇo, visasadisā āṇâ ti visāṇā, khaggaṃ viyâ ti khaggaṃ, khaggaṃ visāṇaṃ yassa migassa so 'yaṃ migo khaggavisāṇo, tassa khaggavisāṇassa kappo khaggavisāṇakappo, khaggavisāṇasadiso paccekabuddho eko adutiyo asahāyo careyya vihareyya vatteyya yapeyya yāpeyyâ ti attho.

50. *Visuddhasīlâ* ti visesena suddhasīlā catupārisuddhiyā suddhasīlā; *suvisuddhapaññâ* ti suṭṭhuvisuddhapaññā rāgâdivirahitattā parisuddhamaggaphalapaṭisambhidādipaññā; *samāhitâ* ti saṃ suṭṭhu āhitā santike ṭhapitacittā; *jāgariyânuyuttâ* ti jāgaraṇaṃ jāgaro niddâtikkamo ti attho. Jāgarassa bhāvo jāgariyaṃ, jāgariye anuyuttā jāgariyânuyuttā; *vipassakâ* ti aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā ti visesena passanasīlā; vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā viharantī ti attho. *Dhammavisesadassī* ti dasakusaladhammānaṃ catusaccadhammassa navalokuttaradhammassa vā visesena passanasīlā; *maggaṅgabojjhaṅgagate* ti sammādiṭṭhâdīhi maggaṅgehi satisambojjhaṅgādīhi[4] bojjhaṅgehi gate sampayutte ariyadhamme; *vijaññâ* ti visesena jaññā, jānattâ ti attho.

51. *Suññatāpaṇihitañ*[5] *câنimittan* ti anattatânupassanāvasena suññatavimokkhañ ca dukkhânupassanāvasena appaṇihitavimokkhañ ca aniccânupassanāvasena animittavimokkhañ ca; *āsevayitvā* ti vaḍḍhetvā; *ye* katasambhārā *dhīrā*[6] janā *jinasāsanamhi*[7] buddhasāsananhi *sāvakattaṃ* sāvakabhāvaṃ *na vajanti* na pāpuṇanti, te *dhīrā* katasambhārā *sayambhū* sayam eva bhūtā *paccekajinā* paccekabuddhā *bhavanti*.

52. Kimbhūtā. *Mahantadhammā* pūritamahāsambhārā; *bahudhammakāyā* anekadhammasabhāvasarīrā; puna[8] pi[8] kim bhūtā, *cittissarā* cittagatikā[9] jhānasampannâ[9] ti attho. *Sabbadukkhoghatiṇṇā* sakalasaṃsāraoghaṃ tiṇṇā atikkantā; *udaggacittā* kodhamānâdikilesavirahitattā[10] somanassacittā, santamanâ[11] ti attho. *Paramatthadassī* ti[12] pañcakkhandhadvādasâyatanadvittiṃsākārasaccapaṭiccasamuppā-

* SnA. *p.* 131. † *Cy. from* SnA. *ends here.*

[1] S. āyati attho. [2] S. °enti. [3] S. °gatā.
[4] B. satibojjhaṅga°. [5] S. °pp°. [6] S. dhīra°.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. punar api. [9] S. cittekaggikā ca bhāvanā°.
[10] S. kodhūpanāhâdi°. [11] S. santuṭṭhacittā. [12] S. *omits*.

dâdivasena paramatthaṃ uttamatthaṃ[1] dassanasīlā; acalâbhītaṭṭhena *sīhopamā* sīhasadisâ ti attho. *Khaggavisāṇakappā* khaggavisāṇamigasiṅgasadisā,[2] gaṇasaṅgaṇikâbhāvenâ ti attho.

53. *Santindriyâ* ti cakkhundriyâdīnaṃ sakalârammaṇaappavattanato santasabhāvaindriyā;[3] *santamanâ* ti santacittā; nikkilesabhāvena santasabhāvacittasaṅkappâ ti attho. *Samādhī* ti suṭṭhu ekaggacittā; *paccantasattesu satippacārā*[4] ti paccantajanapadesu sattesu[5] dayākaruṇâdīhi[6] saticaraṇasīlā;[4] *dīpā parattha idha vijjalantā* ti sakalalokânuggahakaraṇena[7] paraloke ca idhaloke ca vijjalantā dīpā, dīpasadisâ ti attho. *Paccekabuddhā satataṃ hitā me* ti ime paccekabuddhā satataṃ sabbakālaṃ sakalalokahitāya paṭipannā ti attho.

54. *Pahīnasabbāvaraṇā janindâ* ti te paccekabuddhā janānaṃ indā uttamā, kāmacchandanīvaraṇâdīnaṃ sabbesaṃ pañcâvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā pahīnasabbâvaraṇā; *ghanakañcanâbhâ* ti rattasuvaṇṇajambonadasuvaṇṇapabhāsadisaābhāvantâ[8] ti attho. *Nissaṃsayaṃ lokasudakkhiṇayyâ* ti ekantena lokassa sudakkhiṇāya aggadānassa paṭiggahetuṃ arahā yuttā; nikkilesattā sundaradānapaṭiggahaṇârahâ[9] ti attho. *Paccekabuddhā satataṃ*[10] *hitā*[10] *me* ti ime paccekañāṇâdhigamā buddhā satataṃ niccakālaṃ appitā suhitā paripuṇṇā, sattâhaṃ nirāhārâ pi nirodhasamāpattiphalasamāpattivasena paripuṇṇāti attho. Paṭiekā[11] visuṃ sammāsambuddhato ti[12] visadisā aññe[13] asādhāraṇā[13] buddhā 'paccekabuddhā.'[12] Atha vā.

" Upasaggā nipātā ca paccayā ca ime tayo.
neke nekatthavisayā iti neruttikā bravun "† ti

vuttattā pati-saddassa[14] ekaupasaggattā[14] pati-padhāno hutvā sāmibhūto; anekesaṃ dāyakānaṃ appamattakam pi āhāraṃ paṭiggahetvā saggamokkhassa pāpuṇanato; tathā hi annabhārassa bhattabhāgaṃ paṭiggahetvā passantass' eva bhuñjitvā devatāhi sādhukāraṃ dāpetvā tadahe va taṃ duggataṃ seṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ pāpetvā koṭisaṅkhadhanuppādanena ca Khadiraṅgārajātake* Mārena nimmitakhadiraṅgārakūpoparivuṭṭhitapadumakaṇṇikaṃ[15] madditvā Bodhisattena dinnaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paṭiggahetvā tassa passantass' eva ākāsagamanena somanass' uppādanena ca, Padumavatīaggamahesīputtānaṃ Mahājanakaraññо

* Jātaka No. 40. † Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa, p. 78, etc.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. khaggamiga°. [3] S. santakabhāva°.
[4] S. pati°. [5] B. *omits.* [6] S. °ādi. [7] S. °karaṇo ca.
[8] S. °vanto. [9] S. sattānaṃ dāna°. [10] S. satatappitā.
[11] S. pati pāṭiyekkaṃ. [12] B. *omits.* [13] S. aññāsādhāraṇā..
[14] S. *omits.* [15] S. °kiñjakkhaṃ..

deviyā ārādhanena Gandhamādanato ākāsena āgamma dānapaṭiggahaṇena Mahājanakabodhisattassa ca deviyā ca somanass' uppādanena ca. Tathā abuddhuppāde chātakabhaye sakalaJambudīpe uppanne Bārāṇasīseṭṭhino chātakabhayaṃ paṭicca pūretvā rakkhite saṭṭhisahassakoṭṭhāgāre[1] vīhayo[2] khepetvā bhūmiyaṃ nikhātadhaññāni ca cāṭisahassesu pūritadhaññāni ca khepetvā sakalapāsādabhittīsu mattikāhi madditvā limpitadhaññāni ca khepetvā tadā nāḷimattam evâvasiṭṭhaṃ idaṃ bhuñjitvā ajja marissāmâ ti cittaṃ uppādetvā sayantassa Gandhamādanato eko paccekabuddho āgantvā gehadvāre aṭṭhāsi. Seṭṭhī taṃ disvā pasādaṃ uppādetvā jīvitaṃ pariccajamāno paccekabuddhassa patte okiri. Paccekabuddho vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā attano ānubhāvena passantass' eva seṭṭhissa pañcapaccekabuddhasatehi saha paribhuñji. Tadā bhattapacitaukkhaliṃ pidahitvā ṭhapesuṃ. Niddam okkantassa seṭṭhino chātatte uppanne so vuṭṭhahitvā bhariyaṃ āha: bhadde ācāmakabhattamattaṃ[3] olokehî ti. Susikkhitā sā: sabbaṃ dinnaṃ nanû ti avatvā ukkhaliyā pidhānaṃ vivari. Sā[4] ukkhalī taṅkhaṇe sumanapupphamakuḷasadisassa[5] sugandhasālibhattassa pūritā ahosi. Sā ca seṭṭhī ca santuṭṭhā[6] sayañ[6] ca[6] sakalagehavāsino ca sakalanagaravāsino ca bhuñjiṃsu, dabbiyā gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna pūritaṃ. Sakalasaṭṭhisahassakoṭṭhāgāresu[7] sugandhasāliyo pūresuṃ, sakalajambudīpavāsino seṭṭhissa gehato yeva dhaññabījāni gahetvā sukhitā jātā. Evam ādīsu anekasattanikāyesu sukhotaraṇaparipālanasaggamokkhapāpuṇanesu[8] pati sāmibhūto buddho ti paccekabuddho.

55. *Paccekabuddhānaṃ subhāsitānî* ti paccekabuddhehi ovādânusāsanavasena suṭṭhu bhāsitāni kathitāni vacanāni; *caranti lokamhi sadevakamhî* ti devalokasahite sattaloke caranti pavattantî ti attho. *Sutvā tathā ye na karonti bālâ* ti tathārūpaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ subhāsitavacanaṃ ye bālā[9] janā na karonti *te* bālā *dukkhesu* saṃsāradukkhesu *puna-p-punaṃ* uppattivasena gamanti[6] *caranti* pavattanti dhāvanti ti attho.

56. *Paccekabuddhānaṃ subhāsitānî* ti suṭṭhu bhāsitāni caturâpāyato[10] muñcanatthāya[11] bhāsitāni vacanāni; kim bhūtāni *savantaṃ* paggharantaṃ *khuddaṃ madhuṃ iva* madhuravacanānî ti attho. *Ye paṭipattiyuttā* paṇḍitajanâ pi paṭipattīsu vuttânusārena pavattantā tathārūpaṃ madhuravacanaṃ *sutvā* vacanakarā bhavanti, te paṇḍita-

---

[1] S. *omits* saṭṭhi°. [2] S. vīhirāsiṃ. [3] S. jhāmaka°.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. °makula°. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. sakalaseṭṭhi°. [8] B. °pāpatāsu. [9] S. bāla°.
[10] S. catura°. [11] B. mucca°.

janā *saccadasā* catusaccadassino *sapaññā* paññāsahitā *bhavantī* ti attho. [1][Te tathārūpaṃ madhuravacanaṃ sutvā yeva paṇḍitā va janā samathavipassanāsaṅkhātāsu paṭipattīsu yuttā paṭipannā te paṇḍitajanā sapaññā sundarapaññā saccadassino bhavantī ti sambandho.]

57. *Paccekabuddhehi jinehi vuttā* ti kilese jinanti jinimsû ti jinā; tehi jinehi paccekabuddhehi vuttā bhāsitā kathitā *kathā*[2] *uḷārā* ojavantā pākaṭā santi pavattanti. *Tā* kathā *Sakyasīhena* Sakyarājavaṃsasīhena Gotamena Tathāgatena *abhinikkhamitvā* buddhabhūtena *naruttamena* narānaṃ uttamena seṭṭhena pakāsitā pākaṭīkatā desitâ ti sambandho. Kim atthan ti āha: *dhammavijānanatthan* ti navalokuttaradhammaṃ visesena jānāpanatthan[3] ti attho.

58. *Lokânukampāya imāni tesan* ti lokânukampakāya lokassa anukampaṃ paṭicca imāni vacanāni imā gāthāyo tesaṃ *paccekabuddhānaṃ vikubbitāni* visesena jhānakubbitāni bhāsitānî ti attho. *Saṃvegasaṅgāmativaḍḍhanatthan*[4] ti paṇḍitānaṃ saṃvegavaḍḍhanatthañ ca asaṅgavaḍḍhanatthaṃ ekībhāvavaḍḍhanatthañ ca mativaḍḍhanatthaṃ paññāvaḍḍhanatthañ ca *Sayambhusīhena* anācariyakena hutvā sayam eva bhūtena jātena paṭividdhena sīhena abhītena Gotamena Sammāsambuddhena imāni vacanāni *pakāsitāni* imā gāthāyo pakāsitā vivaritā uttānīkatâ ti attho. *Itî* ti parisamatte nipāto.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsaniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya
Paccekabuddhâpadānasaṃvaṇṇanā samattā.

THERÂPADĀNASAṂVAṆṆANĀ.

1. Tad anantaraṃ Therâpadānasaṅgahagāthāyo saṃvaṇṇetuṃ: *atha Therâpadānaṃ suṇāthâ* ti āha. Athâpadānasaddānam[5] attho heṭṭhā vuttā va. Ettha thera-saddo pan' âyaṃ kālathirapaññattināmadheyyajeṭṭhâdīsu anekesu atthesu vattati. Tathā hi "thero vassikāni[6] pūtīni cuṇṇakajātānî" ti ādisu kāle. Thero vassikāni cirakālaṃ ovassikānî ti attho. [7]Thero pitāmahā vā padīpasātantakārā[8] ti ādisu thīre,[7] Thirasīlo ti attho. "Therako ayam[9] āyasmā mahallako" ti ādīsu paññattiyaṃ lokapaññattimatto ti attho. "Cundatthero

---

[1] [. . .] *not in* B. [2] S. gāthā. [3] S. ñāpana°.
[4] S. saṃvegāsaṅgam°. [5] S. apadāna°. [6] B. °vassikānaṃ.
[7-7] S. "Thero pi tāva mahā" iccādisu thīre; Svl. thero *for* thīre.
[8] B. andiasaātanta°. [9] S. *omits*.

Phussatthero" ti ādisu nāmadheyye; evaṃ katanāmo ti attho. "Thero c' âyaṃ kumāro mama puttesû" ti ādîsu jeṭṭhe; jeṭṭho kumāro ti attho. Idha pan' âyaṃ kāle ca thire ca vattati. Tasmā cirakālaṃ ṭhito ti thero. Thiratarasîlâcāramaddavâdiguṇâbhiyutto[1] vā thero ti vuccati. Thero ca thero c' eti therā, therānaṃ apadānaṃ kāraṇaṃ therâpadānaṃ. Tam "therâpadānaṃ suṇāthâ" ti sambandho.

1. "Himavantass' avidūre Lambako nāma pabbato" ti ādi āyasmato Sāriputtattherassa apadānaṃ. Tassâyasmato Mahāmoggallānattherassa ca vatthu evaṃ veditabbaṃ:*

Atîte kira ito satasahassakappâdhike ekâsaṅkheyyamatthake āyasmā Sāriputto brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā nāmena Saradamāṇavo nāma ahosi. Mahāmoggallānatthero gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā nāmena Sirivaḍḍhakuṭumbiko nāma ahosi. Te ubho pi sahapaṃsukîḷanasahāyā ahesuṃ. Tesu Saradamāṇavo pitu accayena kulasantakaṃ dhanaṃ paṭipajjitvā ekadivasaṃ rahogato cintesi: imesaṃ sattānaṃ maraṇaṃ nāma ekantikaṃ, tasmā mayā ekaṃ pabbajjaṃ upagantvā vimokkhamaggo gavesitabbo ti sahāyakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: samma, ahaṃ pabbajitukāmo, kiṃ tvaṃ pabbajituṃ sakkissatî ti vatvā tena na sakkhissāmî[2] ti vutte hotu aham eva pabbajissāmî ti ratanakoṭṭhāgārāṇi vivarāpetvā kapaṇaddhikānaṃ mahādānam[3] datvā pabbatapādaṃ gantvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbaji. Tassa pabbajitassa anupabbajaṃ pabbajitā catusattatisahassamattā brāhmaṇaputtā ahesuṃ. So pañca abhiññāyo aṭṭha ca samāpattiyo nibbattetvā tesam pi jaṭilānaṃ kasiṇaparikammaṃ ācikkhi. Te sabbe pi pañcâbhiññā aṭṭha ca samāpattiyo nibbattesuṃ. Tena samayena Anomadassī nāma sammāsambuddho loke uppajjitvā pavattitavaradhammacakko satte saṃsāramahoghato tāretvā[4] ekadivasaṃ Saradatāpasassa ca antevāsikānañ ca saṅgahaṃ kattukāmo eko adutiyo pattacîvaram ādāya ākāsena gantvā buddhābhāvaṃ me jānātû ti tāpasassa passantass' eva ākāsato otaritvā paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāsi. Saradatāpaso Satthusarîre mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni upadhāretvā sabbaññubuddho yev' âyan ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā paccuggamanaṃ katvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisîdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Saradatāpaso Satthu santike ekam antaṃ nisîdi.

Tasmiṃ samaye tassa antevāsikā catusattatisahassamattā jaṭilā

* *Cf.* DhA. i, 104 ff., No. 8. Aggasāvakavatthu.

[1] S. dhiratarasîlâcārādîhi yutto.
[2] B. sakkissati.
[3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. tārento.

paṇītapaṇītāni ojavantāni phalâphalāni[1] gahetvā āgatā Satthāraṃ disvā sañjātapasādā attano ācariyassa Satthu ca nisinnâkāraṃ oloketvā: ācariya, mayaṃ pubbe tumhehi mahantataro koci n' atthî ti maññāma, ayaṃ pana puriso tumhehi mahantataro maññe[2] ti āhaṃsu. Kiṃ vadetha tātā, sāsapena saddhiṃ aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyojanasatasahassubbedhaṃ[3] Sineruṃ samaṃ kātuṃ icchatha. Sabbaññubuddhena maṃ[4] tulaṃ[4] mā[4] karitthâ[4] ti. Atha te tāpasā ācariyassa vacanaṃ sutvā yāva mahā vat' âyaṃ purisuttamo ti sabb' eva pādesu nipatitvā Satthāraṃ vandiṃsu. Atha te ācariyo āha: tātā Satthu anucchaviko no deyyadhammo n' atthi. Satthā ca bhikkhācāravelāya idh' âgato. Handa mayaṃ deyyadhammaṃ yathābalaṃ dassāma, tumhehi yaṃ yaṃ paṇītaṃ[2] phalâphalaṃ ābhataṃ taṃ taṃ āharathâ ti āharāpetvā hatthe dhovitvā sayaṃ Tathāgatassa patte patiṭṭhapesi. Satthārā phalâphale paṭiggahitamatte devatā dibbojjaṃ pakkhipiṃsu. Tāpaso udakam pi sayam eva parissāvetvā adāsi. Tato bhojanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā[5] Satthari nisinne sabbe antevāsike pakkosāpetvā Satthu santike sāraṇīyaṃ kathaṃ kathento[6] nisīdi. Satthā: dve[2] aggasāvakā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ āgacchantû ti cintesi. Tāvadeva satasahassakhīṇâsavaparivārā aggasāvakā āgantvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Tato Saradatāpaso antevāsike āmantesi: tātā Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pupphâsanena pūjā kātabbā, tasmā pupphāni āharathâ ti. Te tāvad eva iddhiyā vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharitvā Buddhassa yojanappamāṇaṃ pupphâsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ. Ubhinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ tigāvutaṃ, sesabhikkhūnaṃ aḍḍhagāvutâdibhedaṃ, saṅghanavakassa usabhamattaṃ paññāpesuṃ. Evaṃ paññattesu āsanesu Saradatāpaso Tathāgatassa purato añjaliṃ paggayha: bhante mayhaṃ anuggahatthāya imaṃ pupphâsanaṃ abhiruhathâ ti āha. Nisīdi Bhagavā pupphâsane. Satthari nisinne dve aggasāvakā sesabhikkhū ca attano attano pattâsane nisīdiṃsu. Satthā: tesaṃ mahapphalaṃ hotû ti nirodhaṃ samāpajji. Satthu samāpannabhāvaṃ ñatvā bhikkhû pi nirodhaṃ samāpajjiṃsu. Tāpaso sattâhaṃ nirantaraṃ Satthu pupphacchattaṃ dhārento aṭṭhāsi. Itare vanamūlaphalaṃ[7] paribhuñjitvā sesakāle añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhaṃsu. Satthā sattâhassa accayena nirodhato vuṭṭhahitvā[8] aggasāvakaṃ Nisabhattheraṃ āmantesi: 'tāpasānaṃ pupphâsanânumodanaṃ karohî 'ti. Thero sāvakapāramīñāṇe ṭhatvā tesaṃ pupphâsa-

[1] S. phalāni. [2] B. omits. [3] B. °saṭṭhisahassa.
[4] S. mā maṃ tulyam akarittha. [5] S. niṭṭha°.
[6] S. karonto. [7] B. pana *for* vana°. [8] S. uṭṭha°.

nânumodanaṃ akāsi. Tassa desanâvasāne Satthā dutiyaṃ aggasāvakaṃ Anomattheraṃ āmantesi: tvaṃ pi imesaṃ dhammaṃ desehî ti. So pi tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sammasitvā dhammaṃ kathesi. Dvinnam pi desanāya dhammâbhisamayo n' âhosi. Atha Satthā Buddhavisaye ṭhatvā dhammadesanaṃ ārabhi. Desanâvasāne ṭhapetvā Saradatāpasaṃ avasesā sabbe pi catusattatisahassajaṭilā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Satthā te[1]: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Te tāva-d-eva antarahitatāpasavesā aṭṭhaparikkhāradharā saṭṭhivassatherā viya ahesuṃ.

Saradatāpaso pana aho vat' âham pi ayaṃ Nisabhatthero viya anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāvako bhaveyyan ti desanākāle uppannaparivitakkatāya aññavihito hutvā maggaphalāni paṭivijjhituṃ nâsakkhi. Attha Satthāraṃ vanditvā tathā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā anantarāyena samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: ito kappasatasahassâdhikaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa aggasāvako Sāriputto nāma bhavissatî ti byākaritvā dhammakathaṃ vatvā[2] bhikkhusaṅghaparivāro ākāsaṃ pakkhandi.

Saradatāpaso pi[3] attano[3] sahāyassa Sirivaḍḍhassa santikaṃ gantvā: samma mayā Anomadassissa Bhagavato pādamūle anāgate uppajjanakassa Gotamasammāsambuddhassa aggasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patthitaṃ, tvam pi tassa dutiyasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patthehî ti. Sirivaḍḍho taṃ upadesaṃ[4] sutvā[4] attano nivesanadvāre aṭṭhakarîsamattaṃ ṭhānaṃ samatalaṃ kāretvā lājapañcamāni pupphāni vikiritvā nîluppalacchadanaṃ maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā buddhâsanaṃ paññāpetvā bhikkhūnaṃ pi āsanāni paññāpetvā mahantaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ sajjetvā Saradatāpasena Satthāraṃ nimantāpetvā sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ mahârahehi vatthehi acchādetvā dutiyasāvakabhāvāya paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa antarāyena samijjhanaṃ disvā vuttanayena byākaritvā bhattânumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Sirivaḍḍho haṭṭhapahaṭṭho yāvajîvaṃ kusaladhammaṃ[5] katvā dutiyacittavāre kāmâvacaradevaloke nibbatti. Saradatāpaso cattāro brahmavihāre bhāvetvā Brahmaloke nibbatti. Tato paṭṭhāya tesaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi antarā kammaṃ na kathitaṃ.

*Amhākaṃ pana Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Saradatāpaso Rājagahassa avidūre Upatissagāme Rūpasāriyā brāhmaṇiyā kuc-

* *Cf.* DhA. i, 88 *ff.*

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. katvā. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] B. uparidese ṭhatvā. [5] S. °kammaṃ.

chimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Taṃ divasam ev' assa sahāyo pi Rājagahass' eva avidūre Kolitagāme Moggaliyā brāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi; kasmā[1] Moggallāno, Moggaliyā brāhmaṇiyā putto ti Moggallāno, Moggaligottena jāto ti vā Moggallāno. Atha vā mātu kumārikākāle tassā mātāpitūhi vuttaṃ 'mā uggili mā uggilī' ti vacanam upādāya Muggalī ti nāmaṃ. Tassā Muggaliyā putto ti Moggallāno. Atha vā sotâpattimaggâdimaggassa lābhe ādāne paṭivijjhane alaṃ samattho ti Moggallāno ti. Tāni kira dve kulāni yāva sattamā kulaparivaṭṭā ābaddhasahāyabhāvena tesaṃ dvinnaṃ ekadivasam eva gabbhaparihāram adaṃsu. Dasamāsaccayena jātānam pi tesaṃ chasaṭṭhi dhātiyo paṭṭhapesuṃ.

Nāmagahaṇadivase Rūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā puttassa Upatissagāme jeṭṭhakulassa puttattā Upatisso ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. Itarassa Kolitagāme jeṭṭhakulassa puttattā Kolito ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. Te ubho pi mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhantā vuddhim anvāya sabbasippānaṃ pāraṃ agamaṃsu. Ath' ekadivasaṃ te Rājagahe Giraggasamajjaṃ passantā mahājanaṃ sannipatitaṃ disvā ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā yoniso ummujjantā: sabbe p'[2] ime[2] oraṃ vassasatā va maccumukhaṃ pavisantī ti saṃvegaṃ paṭilabhitvā: amhehi mokkhadhammo pariyesitabbo, tañ ca pariyesantehi ekā pabbajjā laddhuṃ vaṭṭatī ti nicchayaṃ katvā pañcamāṇavakasatehi saddhiṃ Sañjayassa paribbājakassa santike pabbajiṃsu. Tesaṃ pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya Sañjayo lābhaggayasaggappatto ahosi. Te katipâhen' eva sabbaṃ Sañjayassa samayaṃ parimajjetvā tattha sāraṃ adisvā tato pi nibbijjitvā tattha tattha paṇḍitasammate samaṇabrāhmaṇe pañhaṃ pucchanti. Te tehi puṭṭhā na sampādenti aññadatthu te yeva tesaṃ pañhaṃ vissajjenti. Evaṃ te mokkhaṃ pariyesantā katikaṃ akaṃsu: amhesu yo paṭhamaṃ amataṃ adhigacchati so itarassa ārocetû ti. Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ Satthari paṭhamâbhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattitavaradhammacakke[3] anupubbena Uruvelakassapâdike sahassajaṭile dametvā Rājagahe viharante ekadivasaṃ Upatisso paribbājako paribbājakârāmaṃ[7] gacchanto āyasmantaṃ Assajittheraṃ Rājagahe piṇḍāya carantaṃ[4] disvā: na mayā evarūpo ākappasampanno pabbajito diṭṭhapubbo, santadhammena[5] nāma ettha bhavitabban ti sañjātapasādo pañhaṃ pucchituṃ āyasmantaṃ Assajittheraṃ[2] udikkhanto piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Thero pi laddhapiṇḍapāto paribhuñjituṃ patirūpaṃ okāsaṃ[6] gato, paribbājako attano paribbājakapīṭhaṃ[7] paññāpetvā adāsi, bhattakiccapari-

---

[1] B. tasmā. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. °cakko.
[4] S. caramānaṃ. [5] S. °dhammaṃ. [6] S. ava.° [7] B. parribbājikâ°.

yosāne c' assa attano kuṇḍikāya udakaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ so ācariyavattaṃ katvā katabhattakiccena therena saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā: ko vā te Satthā kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesī ti pucchi. Thero Sammāsambuddhaṃ apadisi. Puna tena: kiṃvādī panâyasmato Satthâ ti puṭṭho: imassa sāsanassa gambhīrataṃ dassissāmī ti attano navakabhāvaṃ pavedetvā saṅkhepavasena c' assa sāsanadhammaṃ kathento 'ye dhammā hetuppabhavâ '* ti gātham āha. Paribbājako paṭhamapadadvayam eva sutvā sahassanayasampanne sotâpattimaggaphale patiṭṭhahi. Itaraṃ padadvayaṃ sotāpannakāle niṭṭhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne pana so sotāpanno hutvā uparivisese appavattante: bhavissati ettha kāraṇan ti sallakkhetvā theraṃ āmantesi: [1]mā bhante upari dhammadesanaṃ vaḍḍhayittha, ettakam eva alaṃ, kahaṃ amhākaṃ Satthā vasatī ti. Veḷuvane ti. Bhante tumhe purato gacchatha, ahaṃ mayhaṃ sahāyassa katapaṭiññaṃ mocetvā taṃ gahetvā āgamissāmī ti pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā theraṃ uyyojetvâ paribbājakârāmaṃ agamāsi. Kolitaparibbājako taṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā: mukhavaṇṇo na aññadivasesu viya addhā 'nena amataṃ adhigataṃ bhavissatî ti ten' ev' assa visesâdhigamaṃ sambhāvetvā amatâdhigamaṃ pucchi. So pi 'ssa: āvuso amatam adhigatan ti paṭijānitvā tam eva gātham abhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne Kolito sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahitvā āha: kahaṃ no Satthâ ti. Veḷuvane ti, tena hi āvuso āyāma, Satthāraṃ passissāmâ ti. Upatisso sabbakālam pi ācariyapūjako va, tasmā Sañjayassa Satthu guṇe pakāsetvā tam pi Satthu santikaṃ netukāmo ahosi. So[2] lābhâsāpakato antevāsikabhāvaṃ[3] anicchanto: na sakkomi cāṭi hutvā udakâsiñcanaṃ[4] hotun ti paṭikkhipi. Te anekehi kāraṇehi taṃ saññāpetuṃ asakkontā attano ovāde vattamānehi aḍḍhateyyasatehi antevāsikehi saddhiṃ Veḷuvanaṃ agamaṃsu. Satthā te dūrato va āgacchante disvā: etaṃ me sāvakayugaṃ bhavissati aggaṃ bhaddayugan ti vatvā tesaṃ parisāya cariyāvasena dhammaṃ desetvā arahatte patiṭṭhāpetvā ehibhikkhubhāvena upasampadaṃ adāsi. Yathā tesaṃ evaṃ aggasāvakānam pi iddhimayapattacīvaraṃ āgatam eva, uparimaggattayakiccaṃ pana na niṭṭhāsi. Kasmā, sāvakapāramīñāṇassa mahantatāya. Tesu[5] āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno pabbajitato sattame divase Magadharaṭṭhe Kallavāḷagāme[6] samaṇadhammaṃ karonto thīnamiddhe okkamante

* Vin. i, 41.

[1] S. āha. [2] S. omits. [3] S. °vāsaṃ.
[4] S. udaka°. [5] B. omits. [6] S. °vāḷa°.

Satthārā saṃvejiko thinamiddhaṃ vinodetvā dhātukammaṭṭhānaṃ suṇanto eva uparimaggattayaṃ adhigantvā[1] sāvakapāramīñāṇassa matthakam pāpuṇi. Āyasmā Sāriputto pabbajjāya aḍḍhamāsaṃ atikkamitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ Sūkarakhatalene[2] viharanto attano bhāgineyyassa Dīghanakhaparibbājakassa Vedanāpariggahasuttante* desiyamāne desanânusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā parassa vaḍḍhitaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjanto viya sāvakapāramīñāṇassa matthakaṃ pāpuṇi. Iti dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ Satthu samīpe eva sāvakapāramīñāṇaṃ matthakaṃ[3] pattaṃ. Evaṃ pattasāvakapāramīñāṇo āyasmā Sāriputto: kena kammena ayaṃ sampatti laddhâ ti āvajjanto taṃ ñatvā pītisomanassavasena udānaṃ udānento *Himavantassa avidūre* ti ādim āha. Tena vuttam:

"Himavantassa avidūre Lambako[4] nāma pabbato,
assamo sukato mayhaṃ paṇṇasālā sumāpitā" ti.

Tattha *Himavantassâ* ti himo assa atthî ti Hamavā, tassa Himavantassa, *avidūre* samīpe, Himālayapaṭibaddhavane ti attho. *Lambako*[4] *nāma pabbato* ti evaṃnāmako paṃsumissakapabbato; *assamo sukato mayhan* ti tasmiṃ Lambake[5] pabbate mayhaṃ mamatthāya kato assamo araññavāso, ā samantato samo ti assamo; n' atthi paviṭṭhānaṃ samo parissamo etthâ ti vā assamo; so itthambhūto araññavāso suṭṭhu kato rattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhānakuṭimaṇḍapâdivasena sundarenâkārena kato ti attho. *Paṇṇasālâ* ti usīrababbajâdīhi paṇṇehi chāditā nivasanapaṇṇasālā[6] ti attho.

2. "Uttānakūlā[7] nadikā supatitthā manoramā
susuddhapuḷinâkiṇṇā[8] avidūre mam' assaman" ti.

[9][Tattha *uttānakūlâ* ti agambhīrā nadī; *supatitthâ* ti sundaratitthā; *manoramā* manallīnā manāpā;] *susuddhapuḷinâkiṇṇâ*[8] ti suṭṭhudhavalamuttādalasadisavālukākiṇṇā, gahanībhūtā ti attho. Sā itthambhūtā *nadikā* kunnadī; *mam' assamaṃ* mayhaṃ[10] assamassa *avidūre* samīpe ahosî ti attho. 'assaman' ti ca sattamyatthe upayogavacanan ti veditabbaṃ.

* M. i, 497 (Dīghanakhasutta).

[1] S. adhigato. [2] S. °lene. [3] S. matthakap°. [4] S. Lampako. [5] S. Lampake. [6] B. nivāsanap°. [7] B. uttāni°, *but* uttāna *in Cy.* [8] S. pulinā°. [9] [ ] B. *only.* [10] B. *omits.*

3. "Asakkharā apabbhārā sādu[1] appaṭigandhikā,
sandati nadikā tattha sobhayantā[2] mam' assaman" ti.

Tattha *asakkharâ* ti puḷinākiṇṇāti vuttattā asakkharā sakkharavirahitā; *apabbhārâ* ti pabbhāravirahitā, agambhīrakūlâ ti attho; *sādu appaṭigandhikâ* ti sādurasodakā duggandharahitā mayhaṃ assamapadaṃ *sobhayantā*[3] *nadikā* khuddakanadī *sandati*[4] pavattatî ti attho.

4. "Kumbhīlā[5] makarā c' ettha suṃsumārā ca kacchapā,
sandati nadikā tattha sobhayantā[2] mam' assamaṃ."

Tattha *kumbhīla*macchā *makara*macchā ca *suṃsumārā* caṇḍamacchā ca *kacchapa*macchā ca; ettha etissaṃ nadiyaṃ; kīḷantā ahesun ti sambandho. *Mam' assamaṃ sobhayantā*[3] *nadikā* khuddakā nadī; *sandati* pavattatî ti sambandho.

5. "Pāṭhinā pāvusā macchā valajā[6] muñjarohitā
vagguḷā[7] papatāyantā sobhayanti[8] mam' assamaṃ."

*Pāṭhina*macchā ca *pāvuso*[9] macchā ca *vala*macchā[10] ca *muñja*macchā ca *rohita*macchā ca *vagguḷa*macchā[11] ca ete sabbe macchajātikā ito c' ito ca *papatāyantā* nadiyā saddhiṃ pavattantā *mama assama*padaṃ *sobhayantî* ti attho.

6. "Ubho kūlesu[12] nadiyā pupphino phalino dumā
ubhato abhilambantā[13] sobhayanti[14] mam' assamaṃ."

Tattha *ubho kūlesû* ti tassā *nadiyā* ubhosu passesu dhuvapupphino dhuvaphalino rukkhā *ubhato abhilambantā*[15] nadiyā ubhato[16] tīre heṭṭhā onamantā *mama assamaṃ sobhayantî* ti attho.

7. "Ambā sālā[17] ca[17] tilakā pāṭalī sindhuvārakā[18]
dibbā gandhā sampavanti pupphitā mama assame."

Tattha *ambā* ti madhupiṇḍiambā ca *sāla*rukkhā ca *tilaka*rukkhā ca *pāṭali*rukkhā ca *sindhuvāraka*rukkhā [9] ca ete rukkhā niccakālaṃ

---

[1] B. sādhu. [2] S. °yantī. [3] S. sobhentī. [4] B. sandhati.
[5] S. kumbhīla°. [6] A. jalajā. [7] S. vaggulā. B. vaggaḷā. [8] A. °yantā.
[9] S. pāvusa°. [10] B. jalaja°. [11] S. vaggula°. B. vaggaḷā°. [12] A. kulesu.
[13] A. °lambanti, S. °sampannā. [14] A. °yantā. [15] S. abhisampannā.
[16] S. ubho. [17] A. kolakā. [18] A. B. °sindhavāritā.
[19] B. sindhavārita.

pupphitā pupphantā *dibbā*[1] *gandhā* iva[2] *mama assamesu* gandhaṃ[3] *sampavanti* samantato pavāyantî ti attho.

8. "Campakā salalā[4] nimbā[5] nāgapunnāgaketakā,[6]
dibbā[1] gandhā sampavanti pupphitā mama assame."

Tattha *campaka*rukkhā ca *saḷala*rukkhā[7] ca suvaṇṇavaṭṭalasadisapupphā[8] *nimba*rukkhā[9] ca *nāga*rukkhā ca *punnāga*rukkhā ca sugandhayantā *ketaka*rukkhā[10] ca ete sabbe rukkhā *dibbā*[1] *gandhā* iva *mama assame pupphitā* phullitā *sampavanti* sugandhaṃ suṭṭhu pavāyantî ti attho.

9. "Adhimuttā asokā ca bhaginimālā[11] ca pupphitā,
aṅkolā bimbijālā ca pupphitā mama assame."

Tattha pupphitā *adhimuttaka*rukkhā ca pupphitā *asoka*rukkhā *ca* pupphitā *bhaginimālā ca pupphitā aṅkolā* ca *pupphitā bimbijālā ca* ete rukkhā *mama assame* phullitā sobhayantî tī sambandho.

10. "Ketakā[12] kandalī[13] c' eva godhukā[14] tiṇasūlikā,
dibbagandhaṃ sampavantā sobhayanti mam' assamaṃ."

Tattha *ketakā*[12] ti sugandhaketakagacchā ca *kandali*rukkhā[13] ca *godhuka*rukkhā ca *tiṇasūlika*gacchā ca ete sabbe rukkhajātikā *dibbagandhaṃ* pavāyamānā *mama assamaṃ* sakalaṃ *sobhayantî* ti attho.

11. "Kaṇikārā kaṇṇikā ca asanā ajjunā[15] bahū
dibbagandhaṃ sampavanti[16] sobhayantā[17] mam' assamaṃ."

Ete[18] *kaṇikārâdayo* rukkhā *mama assamaṃ* sakalaṃ *sobhayantā*[19] *dibbagandhaṃ* "sampavāyantî"[20] ti sambandho.

12. "Punnāgā giripunnāgā koviḷārā[21] ca pupphitā,
dibbagandhaṃ sampavantā[22] sobhayantī[23] mam' assamaṃ."

*Punnāgâ*dayo rukkhā *dibbagandhaṃ* pavāyamānā *mama assamaṃ*[24] *sobhayantî* ti attho.

---

[1] S. dibba°. [2] B. ti. [3] S. gandhā. [4] B. saḷalā (salaḷa, P.D.).
[5] A. S. nīpā. [6] B. °keṭakā. [7] S. salala°.
[8] S. suvaṇṇavaṇṇa°. [9] S. nīpa°. [10] B. keṭaka°. [11] B. bhāginīlā.
[12] B. keṭakā. [13] B.S. kadalī. *Reading in A. adopted in view of v.* 14.
[14] A. kebukā. [15] A. añjanī. [16] S. °vantā. [17] S. °yanti.
[18] S. ettha. [19] S. °yantā. [20] S. sampavantā.
[21] S. kovilārā. [22] B. °vanti. [23] S. °yanti. [24] S. mam' assamaṃ.

13. "Uddālakā ca kuṭajā kadambā bakulā bahū,
dibbagandhaṃ sampavantā sobhayantī mam' assamaṃ."

*Uddālakâ*dayo rukkhā *dibbagandhaṃ* vāyamānā *mama assamaṃ sobhayantî* ti sambandho.

14. "Āḷakā[1] isimuggā ca kadalī māturaṅgiyo,[2]
gandhodakena saṃvaḍḍhā[3] phalāni dhārayanti te."

Tattha ete *āḷakâ*dayo[4] gacchā candanâdisugandhaga*ndhodakena* vaḍḍhitā[5] suvaṇṇa*phalāni*[6] dhārentā *mamaassamaṃ sobhayantî* ti attho.

15. "Aññe pupphanti padumā aññe jāyanti kesarī
aññe opupphā padumā taḷāke pupphitā tadā."

Tattha *aññe pupphanti padumâ* ti mama assamassa avidūre *taḷāke aññe* ekacce *padumā pupphanti*, ekacce *kesarī* padumā *jāyanti* nibbattanti, ekacce *padumā* jāyanti[7] *opupphā* vigalitapattakesarâ ti attho.

16. "Gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti padumā niddhāvanti muḷāliyo,
siṅghāṭipattam ākiṇṇā sobhenti[8] taḷāke[9] tadā."

Tattha *gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti padumâ* ti tadā tāpaso[10] hutvā mama vasanasamaye ekacce padumā taḷākabbhantare makuḷapupphâdayo[11] gaṇhanti, *muḷāliyo* padumamūlā *niddhāvanti* ito kaddamabbhantarato hatthidāṭhā viya gacchantī ti attho. Pattapupupphamākiṇṇā[12] gahanībhūtā *siṅghāṭiyo* sobhayantî ti attho.

17. "Nayitā ambagandhī[13] ca uttalī[14] bandhujīvikā,
dibbā[15] gandhā[15] sampavantī taḷāke[16] pupphitā[16] tadā."

Tadā mama vasanasamaye taḷākassa samīpe *nayitā* ca[17] gacchā *ambagandhī*[13] *ca* gacchā *uttalī* nāma gacchā ca *bandhujīvakā* ca ete

---

[1] S. ālakā. [2] A. mātuluṅgiyo. [3] A. S. saṃvaddhā.
[4] S. ālaka°. [5] Svl. vāsitā. [6] S. suṇṇa°. [7] S. *omits*.
[8] A. sobhayanti. [9] B. taḷākaṃ. [10] S. tāpasena.
[11] S. makula°. [12] S. pavatta°. [13] S. appa°. [14] A utūḷhi, B. uttaḷī.
[15] S. dibbaṃ gandhaṃ. [16] S. pupphitā taḷāke. [17] S. *omits*.

sabbe gacchā *pupphitā* pupphadhāritā sugandhavāhakā taḷākaṃ sobhayantī ti attho.

18. "Pāṭhīnā pāvusā macchā valajā muñjarohitā,
makarā maggurā[1] c' eva vasanti taḷāke tadā."

Tadā mama vasanasamaye nibbhītā *pāṭhīnâ*dayo *macchā taḷāke vasantī* ti sambandho.

19. "Kumbhīlā suṃsumārā[2] ca tantigāhā ca rakkhasā
ogahā[3] ajagarā ca vasanti taḷāke tadā."

Tadā mama vasanasamaye mama assamasamīpe taḷāke ete *kumbhilâ*dayo macchā nibbhītā nirupaddavā *vasantī* ti sambandho.

20. "Pārepatā[4] ravihaṃsā cakkavākā nadīcarā
kokilā sukasāḷikā[5] upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha mama assamasamīpe saraṃ nissāya *parepatā*[4] pakkhī ca *ravihaṃsā* pakkhī ca nadīcaraṇakā *cakkavāka*pakkhī ca *kokilā* pakkhī ca "sukā" pakkhī ca "sāḷikā" pakkhī ca *taṃ saraṃ upa*nissāya *jīvantī* ti sambandho.

21. "Kukutthakā kuḷīrakā[6] vane pokkharasātakā,
deṇḍibhā[7] suvapotā ca upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha *kukutthakâ* ti evaṃnāmikā pakkhī ca *kuḷirakâ*[6] ti evaṃnāmikā pakkhī ca *vane pokkharasātakā* kālapakkhī[8] ca *deṇḍibhā*[9] pakkhī ca *suvapotakā* pakkhī ca ete sabbe pakkhino *taṃ* mama assamasamīpe *saraṃ* nissāya vasantī ti sambandho.

22. "Haṃsā koñcā[10] mayūrā ca kokilā tumbacūḷikā,[11]
sappakā[12] jīvajīvā[13] ca upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Sabbe ete *haṃsâ*dayo pakkhino *taṃ saraṃ upa*nissāya *jīvanti* jīvitaṃ pālentī ti attho.

---

[1] A. suṅkulā°, saṅkarā°. [2] B. susu°. [3] S. oguhā.
[4] B. °vata. [5] B. sukā°. [6] S. kulī°.
[7] S. dendibhā, A. din°, Avl. diṇḍi°. [8] B. pakkhī. [9] S. dendi°.
[10] B. kuñcā. [11] S. °cūḷakā. [12] A. sampakā, S. pampakā. [13] S. jīvañjīvā.

23. "Kosikā poṭṭhasīsā ca kurarā senakā bahū,
mahākālā ca sakuṇā upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha *kosikā* ca pakkhī *poṭṭhasīsā ca* pakkhī *kurarā* ca pakkhī *senakā* ca pakkhī *mahākāḷā* ca pakkhī thale bahupakkhino *taṃ saraṃ* tassa sarassa samīpe *jīvanti* jīvitaṃ kappentī ti attho.

24. "Pasadā ca varāhā ca bakā[1] rodaṇḍakā[2] bahū
rohicchā[3] sukapotā ca upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Tattha *pasadâ*dayo ete migā; *taṃ saraṃ* tasmiṃ sarasamīpe,—bhummatthe upayogavacanaṃ; jīvitaṃ paripālenti viharantī ti attho.

25. "Sīhā vyagghā ca dīpī ca acchakokataracchakā,[4]
tidhā pabhinnā[5] mātaṅgā upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Ete *sīhâ*dayo catuppadā sarasamīpe upaddavarahitā *jīvantī* ti sambandho.

26. "Kinnarā vānarā c' eva atho pi vanakammikā,[6]
cetā[7] ca luddakā c' eva upajīvanti taṃ saraṃ."

Ettha ete evaṃnāmikā *kinnarâ*dayo sattā tasmiṃ sarasamīpe vasantī ti attho.

27. "Tindukāni piyālāni madhukekā sumāriyo[8]
dhuvaṃ phalāni dhārenti avidūre mam' assamaṃ."

Ettha[9] ete *tindukâ*dayo rukkhā *dhuvaṃ* hemantagimhavassānasaṅkhāte kālattaye *mama assama*to *avidūre* ṭhāne madhura*phalāni dhārentī* ti sambandho.

28. "Kosumbhā[10] salalā[11] nīpā sāduphalasamāyutā,[12]
dhuvaṃ phalāni dhārenti avidūre mam' assamaṃ."

Tattha ete *kosumbhâ*dayo[13] rukkhā *sāraphalā* madhuraphalā uttamaphalā *samāyutā* saṃ suṭṭhu āyutā samaṅgībhūtā niccaṃ phaladhārino mama assamasamīpe sobhantī ti attho.

---

[1] B. sakā. [1-2] A. vakabheraṇḍakā. [3] A. B. rohiccā.
[4] A. °taracchayo, S. acchakā ca taracchakā. [5] A. °pabhinna°.
[6] B. nava°. [7] B. chetā (ceṭa ?). [8] S. °rayo.
[9] S. *omits*. [10] B. kosambā. [11] B. salaḷā (*cf.* v. 8).
[12] A. S. sāra°. [13] B. kosambâ°.

29. "Harīṭakā[1] āmalakā ambā jambū vibhītakā,[2]
kolā bhallātakā belā[3] phalāni dhārayanti te."

Te[4] *harīṭakâdayo* rukkhā mama assamasamīpe jātā niccaṃ *phalāni dhārayantī* ti sambandho.

30. "Āluvā[5] ca kaḷambā[6] ca biḷāni[7] takkaḷāni[8] ca
jīvakā sarakā[9] c' eva bahukā mama assame."

Ete *āluvālâdayo* mūlaphalā khuddā madhurasā mama assamasamīpe bahū santī ti sambandho.

31. "Assamassâvidūramhi taḷākâ pi[10] sunimmitā[10]
acchodakā sītajalā supatitthā manoramā."

Tattha *assamassâvidūramhi* assamassa[11] samīpe sunimmitā suṭṭhu ārohaṇaorohaṇakkhamaṃ[12] katvā nimmitā *acchodakā* vippasannodakā *sītajalā* sītodakā *supatitthā*[13] sundaratitthā *manoramā* somanassakarā *taḷākā* āsuṃ ahesun ti attho.

32. "Padumuppalasañchannā puṇḍarīkasamāyutā
maṇḍālakehi sañchannā dibbagandho 'pavāyati."

*Padum*ehi ca *uppal*ehi ca *sañchannā* paripuṇṇā *puṇḍarīk*ehi *samāyutā* samaṅgibhūtā[14] *maṇḍālakehi* ca *sañchannā* gahanībhūtā taḷākā *dibbagandho*[15] *upavāyati*[16] samantato vāyatī[17] ti attho.

33. "Evaṃ sabbaṅgasampanne[18] pupphite phalite vane,
sukate assame ramme viharāmi ahaṃ tadā."

Tattha *evaṃ sabbaṅgasampanne* ti sabbehi natikâdiavayavehi sampanne paripuṇṇe pupphaphalarukkhehi gahanībhūte *vane sukate* ramaṇīye *assame* araññavāse *tadā* tāpasabhūtakāle *ahaṃ viharāmī* ti attho.

[1] S. °takā. [2] B. vibhe°. [3] A. bellā.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] A. ālulā. [6] A. S. kalambā.
[7] A. bilāni (*cf*. biḷālī, P.D.). [8] B. takkalāni. [7-8] S. billātakkolakāni.
[9] A. sahakā. [10] A. B. su-sunimmitā. [11] B. assama°.
[12] B. °khamā. [13] B. *omits*. [14] S. samaṅgino. [15] B. °gandhāni.
[16] B. °vāyanti. [17] B. vāyanti. [18] B. °sampanno.

Ettāvatā assamasampattiṃ dassetvā idāni attano sīlâdiguṇasampattiṃ dassento:

34. " Sīlavā vatasampanno jhāyī jhānarato sadā
pañcābhiññābalappato Surucī nāma tāpaso " ti

ādim[1] āha. Tattha *sīlavā* ti jhānasampayuttacatupārisuddhasīlasadisehi pañcahi sīlehi sampanno ti attho. *Vatasampanno* ti ito paṭṭhāya gharāvāsaṃ[2] pañcakāmaguṇe vā na sevissāmî ti vatasampadānena sampanno; *jhāyî* ti lakkhaṇûpanijjhānaārammaṇûpanijjhānehi jhāyī[3] jhāyanasīlo vā[3] *jhānarato* ti etesu jhānesu rati allīno *sadā* sampanno,[4] *pañcâbhiññābalappatto Surucī*[3] *nāma*[3] *tāpaso*[3] ti iddhividhadibbasotaparacittavijānanapubbenivasânussatidibbacakkhusaṅkhātāpi pañcahi abhiññāhi visesapaññāhi[5] balasampanno[6] paripuṇṇo ti attho. Nāmena " Surucī nāma tāpaso " hutvā viharāmî ti sambandho.

Ettakena attano guṇasampattiṃ dassetvā parisasampattiṃ dassento:

35. " Catubbīsasahassāni[7] sissā mayhaṃ upaṭṭhahuṃ,
sabbe maṃ brāhmaṇā ete jātimanto yasassino " ti

ādim[3] āha. Tattha *ete sabbe* catuvīsatisahassā *brāhmaṇā mayhaṃ sissā jātimanto* jātisampannā *yasassino* parivārasampannā *maṃ upaṭṭhahun* ti sambandho.

36. " Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe,
padakā veyyākaraṇā sadhamme pāramiṅgatā."[8]

Tattha *lakkhaṇe* ti lakkhaṇasatthe, sabbalokiyānaṃ[9] itthipurisānaṃ ' imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā dukkhitā bhavanti, imehi sukhitā bhavantî ' ti lakkhaṇaṃ[10] jānāti[10] tappakāsako gantho lakkhaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ lakkhaṇe ca.[3] *Itihāse* ti ' itī[1] ha[1] āsa[1] itī ha āsâ ' ti vuttavacanapaṭidīpake ganthe. Lakkhaṇe ca itihāse ca *pāramiṃ*[11] pariyosānaṃ *gatā* ti sambandho. Rukkhapabbatâdīnaṃ nāmappakāsakaṃ ganthaṃ nighaṇḍû ti vuccati, keṭubhe ti kiriyākappavikappānaṃ kavīnaṃ upakārako gantho, nigaṇḍuyā saha vattatî ti sanigaṇḍu, keṭubhena saha vattatî ti sakeṭubhaṃ, tasmiṃ *sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe* Vedattaye

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. ghara°. [3] S. *omits*. [4] B. sampuṇṇo.
[5] S visesena. [6] S. balaṃ°. [7] S. catuvīsa°.
[8] B. pāramī°. [9] B. °lokāya. [10] S. lakkhaṇajānanā. [11] B. pāramī.

pāramiṅgatā[1] ti sambandho. *Padakā* ti nāmapadasamāsataddhitâkhyātakitakâdipadesu chekā; *veyyākaraṇā* ti Canda-Pāṇinīya-Kalāpâdibyākaraṇe chekā; *sadhamme pāramiṅgatā*[1] ti attano dhamme Brāhmaṇadhamme Vedattaye pāramiṃ pariyosānaṃ gatā pattā ti attho.

37. "Uppātesu[2] nimittesu lakkhaṇesu ca kovidā
pathavyābhūmyantaḷikkhe[3] mama sissā susikkhitā."

Tattha ukkāpātabhūmikampâdikesu *uppātesu* ca *nimittesu* subhanimittâsubhanimittesu ca itthilakkhaṇapurisalakkhaṇamahāpurisa*lakkhaṇesu ca kovidā* chekā *pathavyā* ca *bhūmiyā* ca sakalaloke ca *antaḷikkhe* ākāse câ ti sabbattha *mama sissā susikkhitā*.

38. "Appicchā nipakā ete appāhārā alolupā,
lābhâlābhena santuṭṭhā parivārenti maṃ sadā."

Tattha *appicchâ* ti appaken' a pi yāpentā; *nipakā* ti nepakkasaṅkhātāya paññāya samannāgatā; *appâhārā* ti ekāhārā ekabhattikâ ti attho. *Alolupā* ti lolupataṇhāya appavattanakā; *lābhâlābhenâ* ti lābhena alābhena ca; *santuṭṭhā* somanassā. *Ete* mama sissā *sadā* niccakālaṃ *maṃ*[4] *parivārenti* upaṭṭhahantî ti attho.

39. "Jhāyī jhānaratā dhīrā santacitta samāhitā,
ākiñcaññaṃ patthayantā parivārenti maṃ sadā."

Tattha *jhāyī* ti lakkhaṇûpanijjhānaārammaṇûpanijjhānehi samannāgatā jhāyanasīlā vā; *jhānaratā* ti tesu ca jhānesu ratā allīnā; *dhīrā* ti dhitisampannā; *santacittā* ti vūpasantamanā; *samāhitā* ti ekaggacittā; *ākiñcaññan* ti nippaḷibodhabhāvaṃ; *patthayantā* ti icchantā. Ittambhūtā me sissā *sadā maṃ parivārentî* ti attho.

40. "Abhiññāpāramippattā[5] pettike gocare ratā,
antaḷikkhacarā dhīrā parivārenti maṃ sadā."

Tattha *abhiññāpāramīpattā*[5] ti pañcasu abhiññāsu "pāramiṃ"[1] pariyosānaṃ "pattā" pūritā ti attho. *Pettike gocare ratā* ti buddhânuññātāya aviññattiyā laddhe āhāre ratā ti attho. *Antaḷikkhacarâ*

---

[1] B. pāramī.
[2] A. Svl. uppādesu.
[3] B. bhuma°, A. paṭṭhābhummantalikkhe te.
[4] S. omits.
[5] A. B. °pāramīpattā.

ti antaḷikkhena ākāsena gacchantā āgacchantā câ ti attho. *Dhīrā* ti[1] thirabhūtā,[2] sīhabyagghâdiparissaye acchambhitasabhāvā ti attho. Evaṃ bhūtā mama tāpasā *sadā maṃ parivārentî* ti attho.

41. "Saṃvutā chasu dvāresu anejā rakkhitindriyā,
asaṃsaṭṭhā ca te dhīrā mama sissā durāsadā."

Tattha cakkhâdīsu *chasu dvāresu* rūpâdīsu chasu ārammaṇesu *saṃvutā* pihitā paṭicchannā rakkhitagopitadvārā ti attho. *Anejā* ti[3] nittaṇhā; *rakkhitindriyā*[4] gopitacakkhâdiindriyā; *asaṃsaṭṭhā* ñātīhi gahaṭṭhehi amissībhūtā ti attho. *Durāsadā* ti duṭṭhuāsadā āsādetuṃ ghaṭṭetuṃ asakkuṇeyyā ayoggā ti attho.

42. "Pallaṅkena nisajjāya ṭhānacaṅkamaṇena ca,
vītināmenti te rattiṃ mama sissā durāsadā."

Mama sissā pallaṅkena ūrubaddhâsanena seyyaṃ vihāya *nisajjāya* ca *ṭhānena caṅkameṇa ca* sakalaṃ *rattiṃ* visesena *atināmenti* atikkamentî ti sambandho.

43. "Rajjanīye na rajjanti dosanīye na dussare,
mohanīye na muyhanti mama sissā durāsadā."

Te itthambhūtā *mama sissā* tāpasā *rajjanīye* rajjitabbe vatthusmiṃ na rajjanti rāgaṃ na uppādenti; *dosanīye* dussitabbe dosaṃ uppādetuṃ yutte vatthumhi *na dussare* dosaṃ na karonti, *mohanīye* mohituṃ yutte vatthumhi *na muyhanti* mohaṃ na karonti, paññāsampayuttā bhavantî ti attho.

44. "Iddhiṃ[5] vīmaṃsamānā te vattanti niccakālikaṃ,
paṭhaviṃ te pakampenti[6] sārambhena durāsadā."

Te mama sissā 'eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti[7] bahudhā hutvā ekopi hotî' *ti ādikaṃ iddhivikubbaṇaṃ *niccakālikaṃ vīmaṃsamānā vattantî* ti sambandho. Te mama sissā ākāse pi udake pi *paṭhaviṃ* nimmiṇitvā iriyāpathaṃ pakampentî[6] ti attho. *Sārambhena* yugaggāhena kalahakaraṇena na āsādetabbā ti attho.

* SNV., *p.* 264 (Iddhipāda-saṃyutta).

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. vīra°. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] B. rakkhindriyā. [5] A. B. iddhi°. [6] S. pakappenti. [7] B. honti.

45. "Kīḷamānā ca te sissā kīḷanti jhānakīḷitaṃ,
jambuto phalaṃ ānenti mama sissā durāsadā."

Te mama *sissā* yadi *kīḷamānā* paṭhamajjhānādijhānakīḷaṃ kīḷanti lalanti ramantî ti attho. *Jambuto phalaṃ ānentî* ti Himavantamhi satayojanubbedhajamburukkhato ghaṭappamāṇaṃ jambuphalaṃ iddhiyā gantvā ānentî ti attho.

46. "Aññe gacchanti Goyānaṃ *aññe* Pubbavidehakaṃ[1]
aññe ca Uttarakuruṃ esanāya durāsadā."

Nesaṃ mama sissānaṃ antare *aññe* ekacce *Goyānaṃ* Aparagoyānaṃ dīpaṃ *gacchanti*. Ekacce *Pubbavidehakaṃ*[2] dīpaṃ gacchanti. Ekacce *Uttarakuruṃ* dīpaṃ gacchanti. Te *durāsadā* etesu ṭhānesu *esanāya* gavesanāya paccayapariyesanāya gacchantî ti sambandho.

47. "Purato khāriṃ pesenti pacchato ca vajanti te,
catubbīsasahassehi chāditaṃ hoti ambaraṃ."

Te mama sissā ākāsena gacchamānā *khāriṃ*[3] tāpasaparikkhārabhāritaṃ[3] kājaṃ *purato pesenti*, paṭhamaṃ abhimukhañ ca taṃ[4] pesetvā sayaṃ tassa *pacchato* gacchantî ti attho. Evaṃ gacchamānehi *catubbīsasahassehi* tāpasehi[5] *ambaraṃ* ākāsatalaṃ *chāditaṃ* paṭicchannaṃ *hotî* ti sambandho.

48. "Aggipākī anaggī ca dantodukkhalikā pi ca,
asmena koṭṭitā[6] keci pavattaphalabhojanā."

Tattha *keci* ekacce mama sissā *aggipākī* phalāphalapaṇṇâdayo pacitvā khādanti. Ekacce *anaggī* apacitvā āmakam eva khādanti. Ekacce "dantikā"[7] dantehi yeva tacaṃ uppāṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce *udukkalikā* udukkhalehi koṭṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce *asmena koṭṭitā*[6] pāsāṇena koṭṭetvā khādanti. Ekacce sayaṃpatitaphalâhārâ ti sambandho.

49. "Udakorohaṇā keci sāyaṃ pāto suciṃ ratā,
toyâbhisecanakarā[8] mama sissā durāsadā."

Durāsadā mama sissā keci suciṃ ratā suddhikāmā *sāyaṃ pāto* ca *udakorohaṇā* udakappavesakâ ti attho. Keci *toyâbhisecanakarā*[8] udakena attani abhisiñcanakarā ti attho.

---

[1] A. °videhanaṃ, B. °videhānaṃ. [2] B. videhānaṃ.
[3] S. khārikāya parikkhāra°. [4] S. naṃ. [5] B. *omits*.
[6] S. koṭṭitaṃ. [7] S. *omits*. [8] B. °secakaraṇā. S. °sekacaraṇā.

50. " Parūḷhakacchanakhalomā paṅkadantā rajassirā,
gandhitā sīlagandhena mama sissā durāsadā."

Tattha te *durāsadā mama sissā* kacchesu ubhayakacchesu ca hatthapādesu ca *parūḷhā* sañjātā dīghanakhalomā[1] ti attho. Khurakammarahitattā amaṇḍitā apasādhitā ti adhippāyo. *Paṅkadantā* ti iṭṭhakacuṇṇakhīrapāsāṇacuṇṇādīhi dhavalamakatattā[2] malaggahitadantā ti attho. *Rajassirā* ti telamakkhaṇâdirahitattā dhūlīhi makkhitasīsā ti attho. *Gandhitā sīlagandhenâ* ti jhānasamādhisamāpattīhi sampayuttasīlena samaṅgībhūtattā lokiyasīlagandhena sabbattha sugandhībhūtā ti attho. *Mama sissā durāsadā* ti imehi vuttappakāraguṇehi samannāgatattā āsādetuṃ ghaṭṭetuṃ asakkuṇeyyā mama sissā ti sambandho.

51. *Pāto va sannipātetvā* ti sattamyatthe[3] to[3] paccayo, pātarāsakāle yeva mama santike rāsībhūtā ti attho. *Uggatāpanā* pākaṭatapā patthaṭatapā *jaṭilā* jaṭādhārino tāpasā *lābhâlābhaṃ pakittetvā* khuddake ca mahante ca lābhâlābhe pākaṭe katvā *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *ambare* ākasatale *gacchantī* ti sambandho.

52. Puna tesaṃ yeva guṇe pakāsento " Etesaṃ pakkamantānan " ti ādim āha. Tattha ākāse vā thale vā *pakkamantānaṃ* gacchantānaṃ *etesaṃ* tāpasānaṃ vākacīrajanito *mahāsaddo*. *pavattatī* ti attho. *Muditā honti devatā* ti evaṃ mahāsaddaṃ pavattetvā gacchantānaṃ *ajinacammasaddena* santuṭṭhā sādhu sādhu ayyā ti somanassajātā devatā muditā santuṭṭhā hontī ti sambandho.

53. *Disodisan* ti te isayo *antaḷikkhacarā* ākāsacārino dakkhiṇâdidisânudisaṃ *pakkamanti* gacchantī ti sambandho. *Sakabalen' upatthaddhā* ti attano sarīrabalena vā jhānabalena vā samannāgatā; *yadicchakaṃ* yattha yattha gantukāmā tattha tatth' eva *gacchantī* ti sambandho.

54. Puna tesam evânubhāvaṃ pakāsento " Paṭhavīkampanā ete " ti ādim āha. Tadā *ete* sabbattha icchācārā paṭhavīkampakā medinī sañcalanajātikā[4] *nabhacārino* .ākasacārino; *uggatejā* ti uggatatejā patthaṭatejā; *duppasahâ* ti[5] pasayha abhibhavitvā pavattitum asakkuṇeyyâ ti duppasahā. *Sāgaro va akhobhiyā* ti aññehi akhobhiyā[6] anālulitā,[7] sāgaro iva samuddo viya aññehi akhobhiyā kampetuṃ asakkuṇeyyā hontī ti sambandho.

55. *Ṭhānacaṅkamino kecī* ti tesaṃ mama sissānaṃ antare ekacce isayo ṭhāniriyāpathacaṅkamaniriyāpathasampannā. Ekacce isayo

---

[1] B. dīghakacchanakha°. [2] S. dhavanamakatattā. [3] S. sabbatthato.
[4] B. sañcalakā. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. °bhiyo. [7] S. °lito.

nesajjikā nisajjiriyāpathasampannā; ekacce isayo *pavattabhojanā* sayaṃ patitapaṇṇâhārā evarūpehi guṇehi yuttattā *durāsadā* ti sambandho.

56. Te sabbe thomento "Mettāvihārikā" ti ādim āha. Tattha aparimāṇesu cakkavāḷesu aparimāṇā sattā sukhī hontū ti ādinā sinehalakkhaṇāya mettāya pharitvā viharanti attabhāvaṃ pavattentî ti *mettāvihārikā*; *ete* mama sissā ti attho. Sabbe te isayo *sabbapāṇinaṃ* sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ *hitesī* hitagavesakā *anattukkaṃsakā* attānaṃ na ukkaṃsakā amānino *kassaci* kañci puggalaṃ *na vambhenti* nīcaṃ katvā na maññantî ti attho.

57. Te mama sissā sīlasamādhisamāpattiguṇayuttā *sīharājā iva asambhītā*[2] nibbhayā *gajarājā iva* hatthirājā viya *thāmavā* ca[1] sarīrabalajhānabalasampannā; *byaggharājā iva durāsadā* ghaṭṭetum asakkuṇeyyā *mam'antike*[9] mama santike[1] āgacchantî ti sambandho.

58. Tato attano ānubhāvassa dassanalesena pakāsento "Vijjādharā" ti ādim āha. Tattha mantasajjhāyâdi*vijjādharā ca* rukkhapabbatâdīsu vasantā[3] bhumma*devatā*[4] ca bhummaṭṭhathalaṭṭhā[4] *nāgā* ca *gandhabba*devā ca caṇḍā *rakkhasā* ca *kumbhaṇḍā*[5] devā ca *dānavā*[6] devā ca icchiticchitanimmāṇanasamatthā *garuḷā* ca *taṃ saraṃ upajīvantî* ti sambandho. Tasmiṃ sare sarassa[7] samīpe vasantî ti attho.

59. Puna pi tesaṃ yeva attano sissatāpasānaṃ guṇe vaṇṇento "Te jaṭā khāribhārikā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham eva. *Khāribhāran* ti udañcanakamaṇḍaluādikaṃ[8] tāpasaparikkhārabhāraṃ.

67. Puna pi attano guṇe pakāsento "Uppāte supine câ[9] pî[9]" ti ādim. āha. Tattha brāhmaṇasippesu[10] nippattiṃ gatattā nakkhattapāṭhe ca chekattā 'imassa rājakumārassa uppannanakkhattaṃ subhaṃ asubhan' ti uppātalakkhaṇe ca supine ca[9] pavattiṃ[11] pucchite[12] 'idaṃ supinaṃ subhaṃ idaṃ asubhan' ti supinanippattikathane ca sabbesaṃ itthipurisānaṃ hatthapādalakkhaṇakathanesu[13] ca suṭṭhu sikkhito sakalajambudīpe pavattamānaṃ mantapadaṃ lakkhaṇamantakoṭṭhāsaṃ sabbaṃ ahaṃ tadā mama uppannakāle[14] dhāremî ti sambandho.

68. Attano byākaraṇaṃ Buddhaguṇapubbaṅgamaṃ pakāsento "Anomadassī" ti ādim āha. Tattha na omakanti anomaṃ, anomaṃ[9]

[1] S. *omits.* [2] A. °bhīto. [3] S. vasantiyo. [4] B. bhūma°.
[5] S. °bhaṇḍa°. [6] S. dānava°. [7] S. sara°. [8] S. ādi°.
[9] B. *omits.* [10] S. °sippe. [11] B. pavatti. [12] S. pucchitena.
[13] S. °kathane. [14] S. tāpayakāle.

maṃsacakkhudibbacakkhusamantacakkhudhammacakkhubuddhacakkhūhi[1] sabbasattānaṃ passanaṃ dassanaṃ nāma; anomaṃ dassanaṃ yassa Bhagavato so Bhagavā *Anomadassī*, bhāgyavantâdīhi kāraṇehi *bhagavā*, lokassa jeṭṭhaseṭṭhattā *lokajeṭṭho*, usabho nisabho āsabho ti tayo gavajeṭṭhakā,[2] tattha gavasatajeṭṭhako usabho, gavasahassajeṭṭho nisabho, gavasatasahassajeṭṭho āsabho, narānaṃ āsabho *narâsabho*[3] paṭividdhasabbadhammo *sambuddho*, *vivekakāmo* ekībhāvaṃ icchanto *Himavantaṃ* Himālayapabbataṃ *upāgamî* ti sambandho.

69. *Ajjhogahetvā Himavantan* ti Himavantasamīpaṃ ogāhetvā pavisitvā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam eva.

70-71. *Jalitaṃ* jalamānaṃ *indīvara*pupphaṃ iva *hutāsanaṃ* homassa āsanaṃ[4] *ādittaṃ*[5] ābhāyutaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ iva *gagane* ākāse jotamānaṃ *vijju* iva suṭṭhu *phullaṃ* sālarājaṃ iva nisinnaṃ *lokanāyakaṃ addasan* ti sambandho.

* * * * *

73. Devānaṃ devo devadevo; taṃ *devadevaṃ disvāna* tassa *lakkhaṇam* dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasañjānanakāraṇaṃ[6] *Buddho nu kho na vā Buddho* ti *upadhārayiṃ*[9] vicāresiṃ.[10] *Cakkhumantaṃ* pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumantaṃ jinaṃ tena kāraṇena *passāmî* ti sambandho.

74. *Caraṇuttame* uttamapādatale *sahassārāni* cakkalakkhaṇāni *dissanti*. Ahaṃ tassa Bhagavato tāni lakkhaṇāni disvā *Tathāgate niṭṭhaṃ gacchiṃ* sanniṭṭhānaṃ ahosi, nissandeho āsiṃ ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam eva.

* * * * *

78. *Sayambhū* sayam eva bhūtaṃ *amitodaya* amitānaṃ aparimāṇānaṃ udaya-uṭṭhāna-ṭhāna idaṃ dvayaṃ ālapanam eva. *Imaṃ lokaṃ* imaṃ sattalokaṃ *saṃ* suṭṭhu *uddharasi* saṃsārato uddharitvā nibbānatalaṃ pāpesî ti attho. Te sabbe sattā *tava dassanaṃ āgamma* āgantvā *kaṅkhāsotaṃ* vicikicchā mahoghaṃ *taranti* atikkamantî ti sambandho.[6]

79-80. Bhagavantaṃ thomento tāpaso "Tvaṃ Satthā" ti ādim āha. Tatthā bhante *Sabbaññu tvaṃ* sadevakassa lokassa *Satthā* ācariyo, uttamaṭṭhena tvam eva *ketu* ucco, sakalaloke pakāsanaṭṭhena[7] tvam eva *dhajo*, lokattaye uggatattā tvam eva *yūpo* ussāpitathambhasadiso, *pāṇinaṃ* sabbasattānaṃ tvam eva *parāyaṇo* uttamagamanīyaṭṭhānaṃ,[8]

---

[1] B. *omits* °samantacakkhu°. [2] S. °jeṭṭhā.
[3] S. *omits*. [4] S. āsakaṃ. [5] B. *omits*.
[6] S. °sampannakāyaṃ, *and omits up to the end of comment* 78.
[7] S. °atthena. [8] S. uttamapatiṭṭhānaṃ. [9] B.°dhārati. [10] B.°si.

tvam eva *patiṭṭhā*[1] patiṭṭhaṭṭhānam, lokassa mohandhakāravidhamanato tvam eva *dīpo* telappadīpo viya, *dipaduttamo* dvipadānaṃ devabrahmamanussānaṃ[2] uttamo seṭṭho ti sambandho.

80. Puna Bhagavantaṃ eva thomento ' Sakkā samudde udakan ' ti ādim āha. Tattha caturâsītiyojanasahassagambhīre *samudde udakaṃ āḷhakena pametuṃ* minituṃ *sakkā* bhaveyya, bhante, sabbaññu *tava ñāṇaṃ* ettakaṃ pamāṇan ti *pametave* minitum *na tv-eva sakkā* ti attho.

81. *Tulamaṇḍale* tulāpañjare *ṭhapetvā paṭhaviṃ* medinim *dhāretuṃ* sakkā, bhante *sabbaññu tava ñāṇaṃ* dhāretuṃ *na tu eva sakkā* ti sambandho.

82. Bhante *Sabbaññu ākāsaṃ* sakalantaḷikkhaṃ *rajjuyā*[3] vā *aṅgulena vā minituṃ sakkā* bhaveyya, *tava* pana *ñāṇaṃ* ñānoghaṃ[4] *na tu eva pametave* minituṃ na *sakkā* ti attho.

83. *Mahāsamudde udakan* ti caturâsātiyojanasahassagambhīre sāgare[1] *akhilaṃ udakañ ca* catunahutâdhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalaṃ *akhilaṃ paṭhaviñ ca jahe* jaheyya atikkameyya samaṃkareyya, *Buddhassa ñāṇaṃ upādāya* gahetvā tuleyya samaṅkareyya, *upāmato*[5] upamāvasena *na yujjare* na yojeyya, ñāṇam eva adhikan ti attho.

84. *Cakkhuma*[6] pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumanta, ālapanam etam. Saha devehi pavattassa lokassa, bhummatthe sāmivacanaṃ, sadevake lokasmiṃ antare *yesaṃ* yattakānaṃ sattānaṃ *cittaṃ pavattatī* ti[2] ete tattakā sacittakā sattā *tava ñāṇamhi antojālagatā* ñāṇajālasmiṃ anto paviṭṭhā ti sambandho, ñāṇajālena sabbasatte passatī ti attho.

85. Bhante *sabbaññu* sabbadhammajānanaka, tvaṃ *yena ñāṇena* catumaggasampayuttena sakalaṃ *uttamaṃ bodhiṃ* nibbānaṃ *patto* adhigato *asi* bhavasi,[2] *maddasī* ti tena ñāṇena *paratitthiye* aññatitthiye *maddasi* abhibhavasī ti sambandho.

86. Tena tāpasena thomitâkāraṃ pakāsentā dhammasaṅgāhakā therā " Imā gāthā thavitvānā[6] " ti āhaṃsu. Tattha *imā gāthā* ti imāhi ettakāhi[7] gāthāhi; *thavitvānā*[8] ti thomanaṃ katvāna; nāmena *Surucī nāma tāpaso*. Ses' aṭṭhakathāsu pana Saradamānavo ti āgato, so[8] aṭṭhakathāniyato[9] pāṭho yeva[10] pamāṇaṃ. Atha vā sundarā ruci ajjhāsayo nibbānālayo assā ti Suruci, sarati gacchati indriyadamanāya pavattatī ti Sarado. Iti dvayam pi tass' eva nāmaṃ. [(a)]*So* Suruci tāpaso *ajina*cammaṃ *patthavitvāna paṭhaviyaṃ nisīdi*. Accāsannādayo chanisajjadose vajjetvā sādaro nisidī ti attho.

87. Tattha nisinno tāpaso tassa Bhagavato ñānaṃ eva thomento

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. rajjanā. [4] S. ñāṇākāsaṃ. [5] A upamā te. [6] A. paṭhitvāna; B. thometvāna. [7] B. *omits.* [8] A°mā. [9] S. °gatato. [10] S. eva. (a) S. *omits from here up to* (b) *in comment* 89.

"cullâsītisahassānî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *cullāsītisahassāni* ti caturāsītisahassāni; *Girirājā* Merupabbatarājā; *mahaṇṇave* sāgare *ajjhogāḷho* adhisugāḷho paviṭṭho; *tāvad eva* tattakāni caturāsītisahassāni *accuggato* atiuggato idāni *pavuccatî* ti sambandho.

88. *Tāva accuggato* tathā atiuggato; *Neru* so Mahāneru, *āyato* uccato ca *vitthārato ca*. Evaṃ mahantā Nerurājā *koṭisatasahassasaṅkhāṇubhedena* cuṇṇito cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ kato asi.

89. Bhante *Sabbaññu* tava ñaṇa*lakkhe*[1] *ṭhapiyamānamhi* ñāṇe sataṃ vā sahassaṃ vā satasahassaṃ vā ek'ekaṃ bindhuṃ katvā ṭhapite tad eva Mahānerussa cuṇṇavayaṃ gaccheyya *tava ñāṇaṃ*[(b)]. *pametave* pamaṇaṃ kātuṃ eva *na sakkā* ti *sambandho.*

90. *Sukhumacchikena* sukhamacchiddena *jālena yo* sakalamahāsamudde *udakaṃ parikkhipe* samantato parikkhepaṃ kareyya, evaṃ parikkhitte *ye keci pāṇā udake* jātā sabbe te *anto jālagatā siyuṃ* bhaveyyun ti attho.

91. Tam upameyyaṃ dassento "Tath' eva hî" ti ādim âha. Tattha yathā udakajā pāṇā antojālagatā honti, *tath' eva Mahāvīra* mahābodhiadhigamāya viriyakara *ye keci puthu* anekā *titthiyā* micchā titthakarā *diṭṭhigahanapakkhantā*[2] diṭṭhisaṅkhātagahanaṃ paviṭṭhā *parāmāsena* sabhāvato parato āmasanalakkhaṇāya diṭṭhiyā *mohitā* pihitā santi.

92. *Tava suddhena* nikkilesena *ñāṇena anāvaraṇadassinā* sabbadhammānaṃ āvaraṇarahitadassanasīlena *ete* sabbe titthiyā *antojālagatā* ñāṇajālass' anto pavesitā, tath' evâ ti sambandho. *Ñāṇaṃ te nātivattare* ti tava ñāṇaṃ te titthiyā nâtikkamantî ti attho.

93. Evaṃ vuttathomanâvasāne attano byākaraṇârambhaṃ dassetuṃ "Bhagavā tamhi samaye" ti ādim āha. Tattha yasmiṃ samaye tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ thomesi tasmiṃ thomanāya pariyosānakāle saṅkhyâtikkantaparivāratāya *mahāyaso Anomadassī Bhagavā* kilesamārâdīnaṃ jitattā *Jino samādhimhā* appitasamādhito *vuṭṭhahitvā* sakalaJambudīpaṃ dibbacakkhunā "olokesî"[3] ti sambandho.

94-95. Tassa *Anomadassissa* Bhagavato *munino* monasaṅkhātena ñāṇena samannāgatassa *Nisabho nāma Sāvako santacittehi* vūpasantakilesamānasehi *tādihi* iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvattā tādīhi *khīṇâsavehi suddhehi* parisuddhakāyakammādiyuttehi *chaḷabhiññehi tādihi* aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi akampanasabhāvehi *satasahassehi parivuto Buddhassa cittaṃ aññāya* jānitvā *lokanāyakaṃ upesi* tāvad eva samīpaṃ agamāsî ti sambandho.

---

[1] 1. B. lakkhaṇe. *Reading in A. adopted.*
[2] A. B. °pakkhandā (°pakkanta, P.D.).
[3] S. olokayī.

96. Te tathā āgatā samānā *tattha* Bhagavato samīpe *antaḷikkhe* ākāse *ṭhitā* Bhagavantaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akaṃsu. *Te* sabbe *pañjalikā* namassamānā ākāsato Buddhasantike *oruhuṃ*[1] orohiṃsū ti sambandho.

97. Puna byākaraṇadānassa pubbabhāgakaraṇaṃ pakāsento "Sitaṃ pātukarī" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham eva.

101. *Yo maṃ pupphenā* ti yo tāpaso mayi cittaṃ pasādetvā anekapupphena maṃ pūjesi *ñāṇañ ca me anu* punappunaṃ *thavi* thomesi, *tam ahan* ti taṃ tāpasaṃ ahaṃ *kittayissāmi* pākaṭaṃ karissāmi, *mama bhāsato* bhāsantassa mama vacanaṃ *suṇātha* savanavisayaṃ karotha manasi karotha.

110. *Pacchime bhave sampatte* ti byākaraṇaṃ dadamāno Bhagavā āha. Tattha pacchime pariyosānabhūte bhave sampatte sati *manussataṃ* manussajātiṃ *gamissati* manussaloke uppajjissatī ti attho. Rūpasāradhanasāravayasārakulasārabhogasārapuññasārâdīhi[2] sārehi sāravantatāya *Sarī nāma Brāhmaṇī kucchinā* dhārayissati.

113-114. Byākaraṇamūlam ārabhati "Appameyye ito kappe" ti. Ettha dvinnaṃ aggasāvakānaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ kappasatasahassañ ca pāramī pūritā,[3] tathâ pi gāthābandhasukhattaṃ antarakappāni upādāya evaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sāriputto ti nāmena hessati aggasāvako*[4] ti byākaraṇaṃ adāsi.

115-116. Byākaraṇaṃ datvā taṃ thomento so Bhagavā "Ayaṃ Bhāgīrathī[5]" ti ādim āha. Gaṅgā Yamunā Sarabhū[6] Mahī Aciravatī ti imāsaṃ pañcannaṃ gaṅgānaṃ antare ayaṃ Bhāgīrathī nāma paṭhamamahāgaṅgā *Himavantappabhāvikā*[7] Himavantato āgatā Anotattadahato pabhavā[8] *mahodadhim* mahāudakakkhandhaṃ *appayanti* pāpuṇanti *mahāsamuddaṃ* mahāsāgaraṃ *appeti* upagacchati yathā *tathā eva ayaṃ Sāriputto sake tīsu visārado* attano kule pavattamānesu tīsu vedesu visārado apakkhalitañāṇo[9] patthaṭañāṇo[9] *paññāya*[10] *pāramiṃ gantvā* attano sāvakañāṇassa pariyosānaṃ gantvā *pāṇino* sabbasatte *tappayissati* santappessati suhitabhāvaṃ karissatī ti attho.

117-118. *Himavantam upādāyā* ti Himālayapabbataṃ ādiṃ katvā *mahodadhiṃ* mahāsamuddaṃ udakabhāraṃ sāgarapariyosānaṃ katvā *etth'antare* etesaṃ dvinnaṃ pabbatasāgarānaṃ majjhe *yaṃ pulinaṃ* yattakā vālukārāsi atthi *gaṇanāto* gaṇanavasena[11] *asaṅkhiyaṃ*

---

[1] A. orohuṃ, S. otaruṃ. [2] S. °kesa° *for* °bhoga°. [3] S. pūretabbā.
[4] S. °sāvakā. [5] A. B. °rasī. [6] S. sarabū (*Skt.* sarayu *in R.V. ?*).
[7] B. Himavatā pabhāvitā. [8] S. pabhūtā.
[9] S. °ñāṇe. [10] S. *after* visārado. [11] S. *omits*.

saṅkhyâtikkantaṃ *tam pi sakkā asesenâ* ti taṃ pulinaṃ pi nissesena *saṅkhātuṃ* sakkā bhaveyya sā *gaṇanā yathā* hotî ti sambandho. Tathā *Sāriputtassa paññāya anto* pariyosānaṃ na t-v-eva *bhavissatî* ti attho.

119. "Lakkhe . . . pe . . . bhavissatî" ti *lakkhe* ñāṇalakkhe ñāṇassa ekasmiṃ bhāge *ṭhapiyamānamhi* ṭhapite sati *gaṅgāya vālukā khīye* parikkhayaṃ gaccheyyā ti attho.

120. *Mahāsamudde* ti caturâsîtiyojanasahassagambhire catumahāsāgare *ūmiyo* gāvutâdibhedā taraṅgarāsiyo[1] *gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyā* saṅkhyāvirahitā yathā honti *tath'eva Sāriputtassa paññāya anto* pariyosānaṃ *na hessati* na bhavissatî ti sambandho.

121. So evaṃ paññavā Sāriputto Gotamagottattā *Gotamaṃ* Sakyakule jeṭṭhakaṃ *sambuddhaṃ Sakyapuṅgavaṃ ārādhayitvā* vattapaṭipattisîlâcārâdîhi cittârādhanaṃ katvā *paññāya* sāvakañāṇassa *pāramiṃ* pariyosānaṃ *gantvā* tassa Bhagavato *aggasāvako hessatî* ti sambandho.

122. So evaṃ aggasāvakaṭṭhānaṃ patto. *Sakyaputtena* Bhagavatā iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvena *pavattitaṃ* pākaṭaṃ kataṃ *dhammacakkaṃ* saddhammaṃ *anuvattessati* avināsayamānaṃ dhāressati *dhammavuṭṭhiyo* dhammadesanāsaṅkhātā[2] vuṭṭhiyo *vassanto* desento pakāsento vivaranto vibhajanto uttānîkaronto pavattessatî ti attho.

123. *Gotamo Sakyapuṅgavo* Bhagavā *etaṃ sabbaṃ abhiññāya* visesañāṇena jānitvā *bhikkhusaṅghe* ariyapuggalamajjhe *nisîditvā aggaṭṭhāne* sakalapaññâdiguṇagaṇâbhirāme uccaṭṭhāne ṭhapessatî ti sambandho.

124. Evaṃ so laddhabyākaraṇo somanassappatto pîtisomanassavasena udānaṃ udānento "Aho me sukataṃ kamman" ti ādim āha. Tattha *aho* ti vimhayatthe nipāto. *Anomadassissa* Bhagavato[3] *Satthuno* garuno *sukataṃ* suṭṭhu kataṃ saddahitvā kataṃ *kammaṃ*[4] puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ *aho* vimhayaṃ acinteyyânubhāvan ti attho. Yassa Bhagavato *ahaṃkāraṃ* puññasambhāraṃ katvā *sabbattha* sakalaguṇagaṇe *pāramiṃ* pariyosānaṃ *gato* paramaṃ koṭiṃ sampatto so Bhagavā "aho" vimhayo ti sambandho.

125. *Aparimeyye* ti saṅkhyâtikkantakālasmiṃ *kataṃ* kusalaṃ *kammaṃ me* mayhaṃ *idha* imasmiṃ pacchim' attabhāve *phalaṃ* vipākaṃ *dassesi.*[5] *Sumutto* suṭṭhu[6] vimutto[6] chekena dhanuggahena

---

[1] S. °rāsayo. [2] S. °saṅkhāta°. [3] S. °vate.
[4] B. dhammaṃ. [5] B. °eti. [6] S. *omits.*

khitto *saravego iva ahaṃ* tena puññaphalena kilese *jhāpayiṃ*[1] jhāpesin ti attho.

126. Attano eva viriyaṃ[2] pakāsento 'Asaṅkhatan' ti ādim āha. Tattha *asaṅkhatan* ti na saṅkhataṃ paccayehi samāgamma na katan ti attho. Taṃ asaṅkhataṃ *nibbānaṃ* kilesakālusiyâbhāvena *amalaṃ*[3] katasambhārānaṃ[4] patiṭṭhaṭṭhena *padaṃ gavesanto* pariyesanto *sabbe titthiye* sakale titthakare diṭṭhuppādake puggale *vicinaṃ* upaparikkhanto *esâhaṃ*[5] eso[6] ahaṃ *bhave* kāmabhavâdike bhave *saṃsariṃ* paribbhamin ti sambandho.

127-128. Attano adhippāyaṃ pakāsento "Yathâ pi byādhito poso" ti ādim āha. Tattha *byādhito* ti byādhinā pīḷito *poso* puriso *osadhaṃ pariyeseyya* yathā[7] tathā ahaṃ *asaṅkhataṃ amataṃ*[7] *padaṃ nibbānaṃ gavesanto avokkiṇṇaṃ*[8] avicchinnaṃ nirantaraṃ *pañcasataṃ* jātipañcasatesu attabhāvesu *isipabbajaṃ pabbajin* ti sambandho.

131. . . . *Kutitthaṃ sañcariṃ ahan* ti lāmakaṃ titthaṃ gamanamaggaṃ ahaṃ sañcariṃ.

132. *Sāratthiko poso* sāragavesī puriso *kadaliṃ dvedhā*[9] *ce*[10] *phālaye* ti kadalikkhandaṃ sace dvedhā phāleyya *na tattha sāraṃ vindeyyâ* ti phāletvā ca pana tattha kadalikkhandhe sāraṃ na vindeyya na labheyya *so* puriso *sārena rittako* tuccho ti sambandho.

133. Yathā kadalikkhandho sārena ritto tuccho *tath' eva* tathā eva *loke titthiyā* nānātitthigatikā[11] *bahujjanā asaṅkhetena* nibbānena *rittā* tucchā ti sambandho. *Se* ti nipātamattaṃ.

134. *Pacchime bhave* pariyosānajātiyaṃ *Brahmabandhu* brāhmaṇakule[12] jāto *ahaṃ ahosin* ti attho. *Mahābhogaṃ chaḍḍayitvā* ti mahantaṃ bhogakkhandaṃ khelapiṇḍam iva chaḍḍetvā *anagāriyaṃ*[13] kasivaṇijjâdikammavirahitaṃ tāpasapabbajjaṃ *pabbajiṃ* paṭipajjin ti attho.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā samattā.

135-137. "Ajjhāyako . . . pe . . . muniṃ mone samāhitan" ti monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, tena monena[14] samannāgato muni, tasmiṃ mone sammā āhitam ṭhapitaṃ samāhitacittan ti attho. Āgu[15]-saṅkhātaṃ pāpaṃ na karotî ti nāgo. *Assaji*tthero taṃ *mahānāgaṃ*

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. kiriyaṃ. [3] B. acalaṃ. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. tadâhaṃ. [6] S. tadā. [7] S. *omits*.
[8] A. avyākiṇṇaṃ, S. abbocchinnaṃ. [9] B. *omits*. [10] S. *omits*.
[9-10] A. chetvā. [11] S. °titthiya°. [12] B. brahma°.
[13] A. B. anā°. [14] S. ñāṇena. [15] B. āvu°.

[*suphullaṃ*] suṭṭhu phullaṃ vikasitaṃ *padumaṃ yathā* virocamānan ti attho.

138-141. "Disvā me . . . pe . . . pucchituṃ amataṃ padaṃ" ti uttānattham eva.

142. *Vīthi 'ntare* ti vīthi antare *anuppattaṃ* sampattaṃ[1] upagataṃ taṃ theraṃ *upagantvāna*[2] samīpaṃ gantvā *ahaṃ pucchin* ti sambandho.

144. "Kīdisan te mahāvīrā" ti sakaladhitipurisa sāsane arahantānam antare paṭhamaṃ dhammacakkapavattane arahattaṃ patta *mahāvīra anujāta* parivārabahulatāya *mahāyasa te* tava *Buddhassa kīdisaṃ sāsanaṃ dhammaṃ* desanāsaṅkhātaṃ sāsanan ti sambandho. *Bho,* bhadramukha, *me* mayhaṃ *sādhu* bhaddakaṃ sāsanaṃ *kathayassu* kathehî ti attho.

145. Tato[3] kathitâkāraṃ dassento "So me puṭṭho" ti ādim āha. Tattha *so* ti Assajitthero, *me* mayā puṭṭho sāsanaṃ kīdisan ti kathito *sabbam kathī*[4] kathesi.[4] Kīdisaṃ[4] taṃ[4] sāsanaṃ. Atthagambhīratāya[5] *gambhīraṃ* desanādhammapaṭivedhagambhīratāya *gambhīraṃ*, paramatthasaccavibhāvitâdivasena *nipuṇaṃ padaṃ* nibbānaṃ *taṇhāsallassa hantāraṃ* vināsakaraṃ[6] *sabbasaṃsāradukkhassa apanūdanaṃ* khepanakaraṃ dhamman ti sambandho.

146. Tena kathitâkāraṃ dassento "Ye dhammā"* ti ādim āha. *Hetuppabhavā* hetuto kāraṇato uppannā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā *ye dhammā* ye sappaccayā sabhāvadhammā[7] santi saṃvijjanti upalabbhantî[8] ti sambandho. *Tesaṃ* dhammānaṃ *hetuṃ* kāraṇaṃ *Tathāgato āha* kathesi. *Tesañ ca yo nirodho* ti tesaṃ hetudhammānaṃ yo nirodho nirujjhanasabhāvo,[9] *evaṃvādī mahāsamaṇo* ti sīlasamādhipaññâdiguṇaparivāramahantatāya samitapāpattā viddhaṃsitapāpattā ca mahāsamaṇo. Bhagavā evaṃvādī hetuvūpasamanâdivadanasīlo[10] kathā ti attho.

147. Tato vuttadhammaṃ sutvā attanā paccekkhakatappakāraṃ dassento "So 'han" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānam eva.

149. †*Es' eva dhammo yadi tāvad eva* ti sace pi ito uttariṃ n' atthi ettakam eva idaṃ sotâpattiphalam eva pattabbaṃ, tathā eso eva dhammo ti attho. *Paccabyatha* paṭividdhatha tumhe *asokaṃ padaṃ* nibbānaṃ; amhehi nāma idaṃ padaṃ *bahukehi*[11] *kappanahutehi adiṭṭham* eva *abbhatītaṃ*.

---

* Vin. i, 41. † *Ibid.* 42, *given in prose.*

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] A. B. °gantvā. [3] S. so. [4] S. *omits.* [5] B. *omits.* [6] B. °kaṃ. [7] S. saṅkāra°. [8] B. *omits.* [9] B. nirujjha°. [10] B. °samavādi°. [11] S. bahūhi (Vin. bahukehi).

150. *Yvâhaṃ*[1] *dhammaṃ gavesanto* ti yo ahaṃ dhammaṃ santipadaṃ gavesanto pariyesanto *kutitthaṃ* kucchitatitthaṃ[2] ninditatitthaṃ[14] *sañcariṃ* paribbhamin[3] ti attho. *So me attho anuppatto* ti so pariyesitabbo attho mayā anuppatto sampatto, idāni pana *me* mayhaṃ *nappamajjituṃ* appamādena[4] bhavituṃ *kālo* ti attho.

151 *Ahaṃ Assajinā* therena *tosito* katasomanasso *acalaṃ* niccalaṃ nibbāna*padaṃ patvāna* papuṇitvā *sahāyakaṃ* Kolitamāṇavaṃ *gavesanto* pariyesanto *ahaṃ*[2] *assamaṃ*[2] assamapadaṃ *agamāsin* ti attho.

152. *Dūrato va mamaṃ disvā* ti assamapadato dūrato va āgacchantaṃ mamaṃ disvā *susikkhito me* mama[2] *sahāyo* ṭhānanisajjâdiiriyāpathehi *sampanno* samaṅgībhūto *idaṃ* upari vuccamānavacanaṃ *abravi* kathesî ti attho.

153. Bho sahāya *pasannamukhanetto si* pasannehi sobhanehi daddallamānehi[5] mukhanettehi samannāgato asi. *Munibhāvo iva te dissati* paññāyati. Itthambhūto tvaṃ *amatâdhigato* amatassa[6] nibbānassa[6] adhigato asi. *Kacci accutaṃ nibbānaṃ padaṃ* adhigato asi kacci pucchāmî ti attho.

154. *Subhânurūpo āyâsi* ti subhassa pasannavaṇṇassa anurūpo hutvā āyāsi āgacchasi; *āneñjakārino viyâ* ti Devaputtamārâdīhi[7] kārito[8] āneñjo hatthī viya *danto va* tīhi māsehi susikkhito iva; bāhitapāpattā *brāhmaṇa dantadamatho*[9] sikkhitasikkho[10] nibbānapade[11] *upasanto asî* ti pucchi.

155. Tena puṭṭho "Amataṃ mayā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

159. *Apariyositasaṅkappo* ti anāgate ekassa buddhassa aggasāvako bhaveyyan ti patthanāya koṭiṃ appattasaṅkappo ti attho. *Kutitthe* agantabbamagge *ahaṃ sañcariṃ* paribbhamiṃ. Bhante Gotama lokajeṭṭha *tava dassanam āgamma* patvā *mama saṅkappo* mayhaṃ patthanā[15] *pūrito*[16] arahattamaggâdhigamane[12] sāvakapāramīñāṇassa pāpuṇanena paripuṇṇāti adhippāyo.

160-161. *Paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāyâ* ti paṭhaviyaṃ nibbattā *samaye* hemantakāle *pupphanti* vikasanti · *dibbagandhā*[13] sugandhā suṭṭhu pavanti pavāyanti *sabbapāṇinaṃ* sabbe devamanusse *tosenti* somanassayutte karonti. Yathā *tath' evâhaṃ mahāvīrā* ti mahāviriyavanta Sakyakulappasuta, mahāparivāra, *te* tava *sāsane patiṭṭhāya* ahaṃ

---

[1] A. sâhaṃ. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. parinibbhamiṃ.
[4] S. appamattena. [5] B. diddaḷha°. [6] S. amataṃ nibbānaṃ.
[7] S. tomarâdīhi. [8] S. kāritâ°. [9] A. °damathe, B. dantapade.
[10] B. sikkhitabbapade. [11] B. *omits*. [12] S. °adhigamena. [13] B. °gandhe.
[14] S. ninditabba°. [15] Svl. vattanā. [16] B.S. pūrito.

patiṭṭhahitvā *pupphituṃ* arahattamaggañāṇena vikasituṃ *samayaṃ* kālaṃ *esāmi* gavesāmi tath' evâ ti sambandho.

162. *Vimuttipupphan* ti sabbakilesehi vimuñcanato[1] vimocanato vā vimutti arahattaphalavimuttisaṅkhātaṃ pupphaṃ vimuttipupphaṃ *esanto* gavesanto tañ ca kho *bhavasaṃsāramocanaṃ* kāmabhavâdibhavesu saṃsaraṇaṃ gamanaṃ bhavasaṃsāraṃ, tato mocanaṃ bhavasaṃsāramocanaṃ, *vimuttipupphalābhenâ* ti vimuccanaṃ vimuccanti vā katasambhārā etāyā ti vimutti, aggaphalaṃ pupphanti vikasanti veneyyā etenā ti pupphaṃ, vimutti eva pupphaṃ vimuttipupphaṃ, labhanaṃ lābho; vimuttipupphassal ābho vimuttipupphalābho,[2] tena vimuttipupphalābhena adhigamena[3] *sabbapāṇinaṃ* sabbe satte *tosemi* somanassaṃ pāpemî ti attho.

163. *Yāvatā buddhakhettamhî* ti ādīsu *cakkhuma* pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumanta yatthake ṭhāne Ratanasuttādīnaṃ* parittānaṃ āṇā ānubhāavo pavattati tattake satasahassakoṭicakkavāḷasaṅkhāte buddhakhette, *ṭhapetvāna Mahāmuniṃ* Sammāsambuddhaṃ vajjetvā avasesesu sattesu añño koci *tava puttassa* tuyhaṃ puttena mayā *paññāya sadiso* samo *n'atthî* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ uttānattham eva.

168. *Paṭipannā* ti catumaggasamaṅgino ca *phalaṭṭhā* arahattaphale ṭhitā *ca sekhaphalasamaṅgino*[4] heṭṭhimehi tīhi phalehi samannāgatā ca ete aṭṭha ariyā bhikkhū *uttamatthaṃ* nibbānaṃ *āsīsakā* gavesakā taṃ paññavantaṃ *parivārenti sadā* sabbakālaṃ sevanti bhajanti[5] payirupāsantî ti attho.

170. Kāyavedanācittadhammānupassanāsaṅkhātānaṃ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ kusalā chekā satisambojjhaṅgādīnaṃ sattannaṃ sambojjhaṅgānaṃ *bhâvanāya* vaḍḍhanāya *ratā* allīnā . . . pe . . .

174-175. *Uḷurājā va* tārakarājā iva cando[6] iva[6] *sobhasi*. Rukkhapabbataratanasattâdayo dhāretî ti dharaṇī, dharaṇiyaṃ ruhā sañjātā vaḍḍhitā câ ti *dharaṇiruhā* rukkhā *paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya ruhanti* vaḍḍhanti viruḷhiṃ āpajjanti *vepullataṃ* vipulabhāvaṃ paripūrabhāvaṃ *pāpuṇanti te* rukkhā kamena *phalaṃ dassayanti* phaladhārino honti.

177-179. Puna pi Bhagavantam eva thomento "Sindhū sarassatî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sindhavâdi*[7] nāma gaṅgā ca *Sarassatī* nāma gaṅgā ca[8] *Candabhāgī* nāma[9] gaṅgā ca *Gaṅgā* nāma gaṅgā ca *Yamunā* nāma[9] gaṅgā ca *Sarabhū*[10] nāma[9] gaṅgā ca *Mahī* nāma gaṅgā ca *sandamānānaṃ* gacchantīnaṃ *etāsaṃ* gaṅganaṃ *sāgaro va* samuddo eva

* Sn. No. 13.

[1] B. °ko. [2] B. vimuttilābho. [3] S. °gamane.
[4] S. sekkha°. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. ca. [7] °vāri.
[8] S. *adds* Nandiyagaṅgā ca. [9] S. *omits*. [10] S. sarabū (*R.V.* sarayu).

sampaṭicchati paṭigaṇhāti dhāreti tathā etā sabbā gaṅgā *purimaṃ nāmaṃ* Sindhuvādigaṅgā[1] tyādikaṃ purimaṃ nāmapaññattivohāraṃ *jahanti* chaḍḍenti *sāgaro tv eva* sāgaro iti eva *ñāyati*[2] pākaṭo bhavati yathā *tath' eva* tathā eva *ime catubbaṇṇā* cattāro[5] vaṇṇā[5] khattiyabrāhmaṇavessasuddasaṅkhātā cattāro kulā *tav' antike* tava sakāse samīpe *pabbajitvā* pattakāsāyacīvaradhārino paricarantā *purimaṃ nāmaṃ* khattiyâdināmadheyyaṃ paññattivohāraṃ *jahanti* cajanti *Buddhaputtā ti* Buddhassa orasā ti *ñāyare* pākaṭā bhaveyyuṃ.

180-190. *Cando* candamaṇḍalo abbhā[3] mahikā rajo dhūmo Rāhû ti pañcahi uapkkilesehi virahitattā *vimalo* vigatamalo nimmalo *ākāsadhātuyā* ākāsagabbhe *gacchaṃ* gacchanto *sabbe* tārakāsamūhe *ābhāya* maddamāno *loke atirocati* daddaḷhati[4] yathā *tath' eva* tathā eva *tvaṃ . . . pe . . . udake jātā* udake saṃvaḍḍhā *kumudā mandālakā bahū* saṅkhyâtikkantā *toyena* udakena *kaddamakalalena ca upalimpanti* allīyanti yathā *tath' eva bahukā sattā* aparimāṇā sattā *loke jātā* saṃvaḍḍhā rāgena ca dosena ca *aṭṭitā* bandhitā *virūhare* virūhanti, *kaddame kumudaṃ yathā* virūhati sañjāyati; *kesarī* ti padumaṃ. *Rammake māse* ti Kattikamāse "komudiyā cātumāsiniyā" ti vuttattā. *Vārijā* padumapupphâdayo *bahū* pupphā *pupphanti* vikasanti *taṃ* ca[5] *māsaṃ* taṃ Kattikamāsaṃ *n' âtivattanti vārijā* ti sambandho. "Samayo pupphanāya so" ti *so* Kattikamāso *pupphanāya* vikasanāya *samayo* kālo ti attho. . . . Yathā pupphanti *tath' eva tvaṃ Sakyaputta* pupphito vikasito asi. *Pupphitā te vimuttiyā* ti te tuyhaṃ sissā katasambhārā bhikkhū vimuttiyā arahattaphalañāṇena pupphitā vikasitā *yathā vārijaṃ padumaṃ* pupphanasamayaṃ n' âtikkamati tathā te *sāsanaṃ* ovâdânusāsaniṃ *n' âtivattanti* n' âtikkamantî ti sambandho.

193-194. *Yathā pi selo Himavā* ti Himavā nāma selamayapabbato *sabbapāṇinaṃ* sabbesaṃ vyādhitānaṃ sattānaṃ *osadho* osadhavanto sabbanāgānaṃ sabbaasurānaṃ sabbadevānañ ca *ālayo* agārabhūto yathā *tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīra* sabbapāṇinaṃ jarāvyādhimaraṇâdīhi pamocanato *osadho viya* yathā so Himavā nāgâdīnaṃ ālayo tathā tevijjāya ca[5] chaḷabhiññāya ca *iddhiyā ca pāramiṃ* pariyosānaṃ *gatā* pattā tvaṃ[6] nissāya vasantî ti sambandho. Heṭṭhā vā upari vā upamopameyyavasena gāthānaṃ sambandhanayā suviññeyyā va.

202. *Āsayânusayaṃ ñatvā* ti ettha āsayo ti ajjhāsayo cariyā, anusayo ti thāmagatakileso, ayaṃ rāgacarito ayaṃ dosacarito ayaṃ

---

[1] S. Sindhuvāri°. [2] B. paññāyati. [3] S. abbho.
[4] B. daḍaḷhayati, S. dadallati, *Svl. adopted.*
[5] S. *omits.* [6] B. tuvaṃ.

mohacarito ti ādinā āsayañ ca anusayaṃ kilesapavattiñ ca jānitvā ti attho. *Indriyānaṃ balâbalan* ti saddhindriyâdīnaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ "tikkhindriyo mudindriyo svākāro dvākāro suviññāpayo duviññāpayo" ti evaṃ balâbalaṃ jānitvā; *bhabbâbhabbe viditvānâ* ti "mayā desitaṃ dhammaṃ paṭivijjhituṃ ayaṃ puggalo bhabbo[1] samattho[1] ayaṃ puggalo abhabbo" ti viditvā paccekkhaṃ katvā[2] Bhante Sabbaññu tvaṃ cātuddasikamahāmegho viya dhammadesanāsīhanādena abhītanādena *gajjasi* sakaḷaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ ekaninnādaṃ karosi.

203-204. *Cakkavāḷapariyantā* ti samantā cakkavāḷagabbhaṃ pūretvā *parisā nisinnā bhaveyya* te evaṃ nisinnā *nānādiṭṭhī* anekadassanagāhino vivadamānā dveḷhakajātā vivadanti taṃ tesaṃ *vimaticchedanāya* dubbuddhichindanatthāya[3] *sabbesaṃ* sattānaṃ *cittaṃ aññāya* cittâcāraṃ ñatvā *opammakusalo* upamāupameyyesu dakkho tvaṃ *muni ekaṃ pañhaṃ kathento va* eken' eva pañhakathanena sakalacakkavāḷagabbhe nissinnānaṃ pāṇīnaṃ *vimatiṃ* saṃsayaṃ *chindasi* nikkaṅkkaṃ karosî ti attho.

205. *Upadisasadiseh' evâ* ti ettha udakassa upari dissanti pākaṭa hontî ti upadisā, sevālā, upadisehi sadisā ti upadisasadisā manussā. Yathā hi upadisā sevālā udakaṃ adissamānaṃ katvā tassūpari patthasritvā ṭhitā honti tathā *vasudhā* paṭhavī tehi upadisasadisehi eva manussehi nirantaraṃ pattharitvā ṭhitehi *pūritā* bhaveyya *te sabbe va* paṭhaviṃ pūretvā ṭhitā manussā *pañjalikā* sirasi añjaliṃ paggahitā *kittayuṃ*[4] *lokanāyakaṃ* lokanāyakassa Buddhassa guṇaṃ katheyyuṃ.

206. *Te* sabbe devamanussā *kappaṃ vā* sakalaṃ kappaṃ kittayantā guṇaṃ kathentā pi *nānāvaṇṇehi* nānāpahārehi guṇehi *kittayuṃ* katheyyuṃ, tathâpi te sabbe *parimetuṃ* guṇappamāṇaṃ kathetuṃ *na pappeyyuṃ* na sampāpuṇeyyuṃ na sakkuṇeyyuṃ, *appameyyo Tathāgato* Sammāsambuddho aparimeyyo guṇâtireko. Etena guṇamahanto[5] ti[5] dīpeti.

207. *Sakena thāmena* attano balena heṭṭhā upamāupameyyavasena *Jino* jitakileso Buddho mayā *kittito* thomito *yathā* ahosi, *evam eva* sabbe devamanussā *kappakoṭiṃ* kappakoṭisate pi *kittayantā*[6] *pakittayuṃ*[7] katheyyuṃ. Na aññathâ ti attho.

208. Puna pi guṇānaṃ appamāṇataṃ dīpetuṃ "Sace hi koci devo vā" ti ādim āha. *Pūritaṃ parikeḍḍheyyā* ti mahāsamudde

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. *adds:* bhabbo samattho ayaṃ puggalo ti ñatvā. [3] S. °chinnatthāya. [4] S. kitteyyuṃ. [5] S. °mahantataṃ. [6] *Amended.* S. kittayanto; B. kittentā; A. pakittentā. [7] *Amended.* A. akittayuṃ; B.S. pakitteyyuṃ.

pūritaṃ udakaṃ samantato ākaḍḍheyya *so* puggalo *vighātaṃ va* dukkham eva *labheyya* pāpuṇeyyā ti attho.

210. *Vattemi jinasāsanan* ti Jinena bhāsitaṃ sakalapiṭakattayaṃ vattemi pavattemi rakkhāmî ti attho. *Dhammadesanāpatî* ti dhammena paññāya Bhagavato catuparisasaṅkhātāya[1] parisāya pati padhāno ti dhāmmasenāpati, *Sakyaputtassa* Bhagavato *sāsane ajja* imasmiṃ vattamānakāle cakkavattiraññ jeṭṭhaputto viya sakalaṃ buddhasānaṃpālemîti attho.

212-213. Attano saṃsāraparibbhamaṃ dassento "Yo koci manujo bhāran" ti ādim āha. *Yo koci manujo* mānuso *bhāraṃ* sīsabhāraṃ *matthake* sīse ṭhapetvā *dhāreyya* vaheyya *sadā* sabbakālaṃ so manujo tena *bhārena dukkhito* pīḷito abhibhūto *assa* bhaveyya *hi* saccaṃ, *bhāro* dhāritabhāro *bharito* atîvabharito tathā tena pakārena *ahaṃ* rāg'aggidos'aggi-moh'aggisaṅkhātehi *tīhi aggīhi ḍayhamāno giriṃ uddharito yathā* Mahāmerupabbataṃ uddharitvā ukkhipitvā sīse ṭhapito *bhavabhārena* bhavasaṃsār'uppattibhārena bharito dukkito bhavesu *saṃsariṃ* paribbhamin ti sambandho.

214. *Oropito ca me bhāro* ti idāni pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya so bhavabhāro me mayā oropito nikkhitto; *bhavā ugghāṭitā mayā* ti sabbe nava bhavā mayā viddhaṃsitā *Sakyaputtassa* Bhagavato *sāsane* yaṃ *karaṇīyaṃ* kattabbaṃ maggapaṭipāṭiyā kilesaviddhaṃsanakammaṃ atthi taṃ *sabbaṃ* mayā *katan* ti attho.

215. Puna attano visesaṃ dassento "Yāvatā buddhakhettamhî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *yāvatā* yattake dasasahassacakkavāḷasaṅkhāte buddhakhette *Sakyapuṅgavaṃ* Sakyakulajeṭṭhakaṃ Bhagavantaṃ *ṭhapetvā* avasesasattesu[2] koci pi *paññāya me*[3] mayā samo n'atthî ti dīpeti. Tenâha: "ahaṃ aggo 'mhi paññāya sadiso me na vijjatî" ti.

216-219. Puna attano ānubhāvaṃ pakāsento "Samādhimhî" tyādim āha. Taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

220. *Jhānavimokkhakhippalābhî* ti paṭhamajjhānâdīnaṃ jhānānaṃ lokato vimuccanato vimokkhanti saṅkhaṃ gatānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ lokuttaravimokkhānañ ca khippalābhi, sīghaṃ pāpuṇāmî ti attho.

222. Evaṃ mahânubhāvassâ pi attano sabrahmacārīsu gāravabahumānataṃ pakāsento "Uddhaṭaviso vā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *uddhaṭaviso* uppāṭitaghoraviso *sappo, chinnavisāṇo* chinditasiṅgo *usabho iva*[4] ahaṃ idāni *nikkhittamānadappo* chaḍḍitagottamadâdi mānadappo *gaṇaṃ* saṅghassa santikaṃ *garugāravena* ādarabahumānena *upemi* upagacchāmi.

---

[1] S. saṅkhatāya.
[2] S. avasesesu°.
[3] S. *omits*.
[4] B. viya.

223. Idāni attano paññāya mahantataṃ pakāsento "Yadi rūpinī" tyādim āha. Evarūpā me mahati paññā arūpinī samānā yadi rūpinī bhaveyya tadā *me* mama *paññā vasupatīnaṃ* paṭhavissarānaṃ rājūnaṃ[1] *sameyya* samā bhaveyyā ti adhippāyo. Evaṃ attano paññāya mahantabhāvaṃ dassetvā tato pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇena pubbe kammaṃ saritvā "Anomadassissā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Anomadassissa Bhagavato* mayā kathāya *ñāṇathomanāya phalaṃ* evaṃ mama paññāmahattatā ti attho.

224. *Pavattitaṃ dhammacakkan* ti ettha "cakka"-saddo panâyaṃ "catucakkayānan" ti ādīsu vāhanevatta ti, "pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ; "cakkaṃ vattaya sabbapāṇinan" ti ādīsu dānamayapuññakiriyāya; "cakkaṃ vatteti aborattan" ti ādisu iriyāpathe; "icchāhatassa posassa cakkaṃ bhamati matthake" ti ādīsu uracakke; "rājā cakkavattī cakkânubhāvapattako"[2] ti ādīsu ratanacakke; idha panâyaṃ desanâyaṃ *tādinā* tādiguṇasamannāgatena *Sakyaputtena* Gotamasambuddhena *pavattitaṃ* desitaṃ piṭakattayasaṅkhātaṃ *dhammacakkaṃ ahaṃ sammā* aviparītena anuvattemi anugantvā vattemi desemi desanaṃ karomi, *idaṃ* anuvattanaṃ desitassa anugantvā pacchā desanaṃ purimabuddhānaṃ kathāya *ñāṇa thomanāya phalan* ti sambandho.

225. Tato sappurisûpanissayena yonisomanasikārâdipuññaphalaṃ dassento "Mā me kadāci pāpiccho" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pāpiccho* ti[3] lāmakāya icchāya samannāgato pāpacārī puggalo ca ṭhānanissajjâdīsu vattapaṭivattakaraṇe *kusīto ca* jhānasamādhimaggabhāvanâdīsu[4] *hīnaviriyo ca* ganthadhura-vipassanādhuravirahitattā[5] *appasuto ca* ācariyupajjhāyâdīsu ācāravirahitattā *anācāro* ca puggalo *kadāci* kāle *katthaci* ṭhāne *me* mayā saha *sameto* samāgato *mā āhu* mā bhavatū ti sambandho.

226. *Bahussuto* ti pariyattipaṭivedhavasena duvidhā[6] bahussuto *ca* puggalo; *medhāvī* ti medhāya paññāya samannāgato ca; *sīlesu ca*[7] *samāhito*[7] ti catupārisuddhisīlamaggasampayuttasīlaaṭṭhaṅguposathasīlâdīsu suṭṭhu āhito ṭhapitacitto ca; *cetosamathânuyutto* ti cittassa ekībhāvam anuyutto ca puggalo; *api muddhani tiṭṭhatū* ti evarūpo puggalo mayhaṃ muddhani sirasi api tiṭṭhatū ti attho.

227. Attano laddhaphalânisaṃsaṃ vatvā tatth' aññe niyojento "Taṃ vo vadāmi bhaddan te" ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

---

[1] S. rājānaṃ. [2] S. cakkânubhāvena vattanako. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. °bhāvanāsu. [5] S. ganthadhuravirahitattā. [6] S. duvidho.
[7] A. S. sīlesu susamāhito.

228-229. *Yam ahan* ti yaṃ Assajitheraṃ ahaṃ *paṭhamaṃ* ādimhi *disvā* sotāpattimaggapaṭilābhena sakkāyadiṭṭhâdīnaṃ kilesānaṃ pahīṇattā *vimalo* malarahito *ahu*[1] ahosi, *so Assaji*thero *me* mayhaṃ *ācariyo* lokuttaradhammasikkhāpako ahu. *Ahaṃ tassa savaṇāya*[2] anusāsanena *ajja dhammasenāpatī ahū*[1] *sabbattha* sabbesu guṇesu *pāramīpatto*[3] pariyosānaṃ patto *anāsavo* nikkileso *viharāmi*.

230. Attano ācariye gāravaṃ dassento "Yo me ācariyo" ti ādim āha. *Yo Assaji nāma* thero satthusāvako *me* mayhaṃ *ācariyo āsi* ahosi, so thero *yassaṃ disāyaṃ* yasmiṃ disābhāge *vasati ahaṃ* taṃ disābhāgaṃ *ussīsamhi* sīsûparibhāge *karomī* ti sambandho.

231. Tato attano ṭhānantarappattabhāvaṃ dassento "Mama kamman" ti ādim āha. *Gotamo* Bhagavā *Sakyapuṅgavo* Sakyakulaketu sabbaññutañāṇena *mama* pubbe kata*kammaṃ saritvāna* ñatvā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno *aggaṭṭhāne* aggasāvakaṭṭhāne *maṃ ṭhapesī* ti sambandho.

232. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā ti imā *catasso paṭisambhidā ca*, tāsaṃ bhedo Paṭisambhidāmagge* vuttā yeva. Catumaggacatuphalavasena vā rūpârūpajjhānavasena vā *aṭṭha vimokkhā* saṃsāravimuccanadhammā *ca* iddhividhâdayo ca *cha abhiññāyoca sacchikatā* paccakkhakatā, *Buddhassa* anusiṭṭhi[4] ovādasaṅkhātaṃ *sāsanaṃ kataṃ* arahattamaggañāṇena nipphāditan ti attho.

"Itthaṃ sudan" ti ettha *itthan* ti nidassanatthe nipāto, iminā pakārenā ti attho. Tena sakalaSāriputtâpadānaṃ nidasseti. *Sudan* ti padapūraṇe nipāto, *āyasmā* ti garugāravâdhivacanaṃ, *Sariputto* ti mātunāmavasena katanāmadheyyo thero, *imā gāthāyo*[5] ti īmā sakalā Sāriputtattherâpadānagāthāyo *abhāsi*[6] kathesi. *Iti*-saddo parisamāpan'atthe nipāto; sakalaṃ Sāriputtâpadānaṃ niṭṭhitan ti attho.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya Sāriputtâpadānavaṇṇanā[7] samattā. Tatiyā.

2. 1. "Anomadassī Bhagavā" ty ādikā āyasmato Mahāmoggallānattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayañ ca thero purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro. "Tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭûpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto

* Ps. i, 88, 119, *etc.*

[1] A. ahuṃ. [2] A. tassa vāhasā, tattha vasanāya.
[3] A. pāramiṃ°, pāramip°. [4] S. anusāsanan ti.
[5] S. gāthā. [6] A. abhāsittha. [7] S. Sāriputtattherâ°.

Anomadassissa Bhagavato kālo" ti ādi Sāriputtattherassa Dhammasenāpatino vatthumhi* vuttam eva. Thero hi pabbajitadivasato paṭṭhāya sattame divase Magadharaṭṭhe Kallavāḷagāmakaṃ upanissāya samaṇadhammaṃ karonto thinamiddhe okkamante Satthārā "Moggallāna mā tuccho tava vāyāmo" ti ādinā saṃvejito thinamiddhaṃ vinodetvā Bhagavatā vuccamānaṃ dhātukammaṭṭhānaṃ suṇanto eva vipassanāparipātiyā uparimaggattayaṃ adhigantvā aggaphalakkhaṇe sāvakañāṇaṃ matthakaṃ pāpuṇi. Evaṃ dutiyasāvakabhāvaṃ patvā āyasmā Mahāmoggallānatthero attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento[1] "Anomadassī Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

Tattha na omakaṃ alāmakaṃ dassanaṃ passanaṃ assā ti *Anomadassī*. Tassa hi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitasarīrattā sakalaṃ divasaṃ sakalaṃ māsaṃ sakalaṃ saṃvaccharaṃ saṃvaccharasatasahassam pi passantānaṃ devamanussānaṃ atittikaraṃ dassanan ti, anomaṃ alāmakaṃ nibbānaṃ dassanasīlo ti vā Anomadassī ti laddhanāmo, bhāgyavantatādīhi kāraṇehi *Bhagavā*; *lokajeṭṭho* ti sakalasattalokassa jeṭṭho padhāno; āsabhasadisattā āsabho, narānaṃ āsabho *narāsabho*, so lokajeṭṭho narāsabho Anomadassī Bhagavā *devasaṅghapurakkhato*[2] devasamūhehi parivārito *Himavantamhi vihāsī* ti sambandho.

2. Yadā dutiyasāvakabhāvāya dutiyavāre patthanaṃ akāsi *tadā nāmena Varuṇo nāma ahaṃ nāgarājā* hutvā nibbatto ahosin ti attho. Tena vuttaṃ "Varuṇo nāma nāmena nāgarājā ahan tadā" ti. *Kāmarūpī* ti yadicchitaṃ kāmaṃ nimmānasīlo,[3] *vikubbāmī* ti vividhaṃ iddhivikubbanaṃ karomi; *mahodadhi nivā'sahan* ti Mañjerikā nāgā bhūmigatā nāgā pabbataṭṭhā nāgā gaṅgāvaheyyā nāgā sāmuddikā nāgā ti imesaṃ nāgānaṃ antare sāmuddikanāgo ahaṃ mahodadhimhi samudde nivāsiṃ vāsaṃ kappesin ti attho.

3. *Saṅgaṇiyaṃ gaṇaṃ hitvā* ti niccaparivārabhūtaṃ sakaparivāraṃ nāgasamūhaṃ hitvā vinā[4] hutvā *turiyaṃ paṭṭhapes' ahan* ti ahaṃ turiyaṃ paṭṭhāpesiṃ vajjāpesin ti attho. *Sambuddhaṃ parivāretvā* ti Anomadassisambuddhaṃ samantato sevamānā *accharā* nāgamāṇavikā *vādesuṃ* dibbavādehi gītavākyâdīhi vādesuṃ laddhânurūpato vajjesuṃ *tadā* ti attho.

4. *Vajjamānesu turiyesu*[5] ti[6] manussanāgaturiyesu pañcaṅgikesu

* *Cf. also* DhA. i, *pp.* 83 ff.

[1] S. °caritaṃ apadānaṃ. [2] B. °saṅghaṃ°. [3] S. nimmāṇa°.
[4] S. katvā. [5] B. tūresu. [6] S. *omits*.

vajjamānesu *devā turiyāni*[1] *vajjayuṃ*[2] ti Cātummahārājikā devā dibbaturiyāni vajjiṃsu[3] vādesun ti attho. *Ubhinnaṃ saddaṃ sutvānā* ti ubhinnaṃ devamanussānaṃ bherisaddaṃ sutvā tilokagarusamāno pi *Buddho sampabujjhattha* jānāti suṇātī ti attho.

5. *Nimantayitvā Sambuddhan* ti sasāvakasaṅghaṃ Sambuddhaṃ svātanāya *nimantetvā* pavāretvā[4] *sakabhavanan* ti attano nāgabhavanaṃ *upāgamiṃ*, gantvā ca *āsanaṃ paññāpetvānā* ti rattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhānakuṭimaṇḍapasayananisīdanaṭṭhānāni paññāpetvā sajjetvā ti attho. *Kālaṃ ārocayiṃ ahan* ti evaṃ katapubbavidhāno ahaṃ "kālo bhante niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan" ti kālaṃ ārocayiṃ viññāpesiṃ.

6. *Khīṇāsavasahassehī* ti tadā so Bhagavā arahantasahassehi *parivuto lokanāyako sabbā disā obhāsento me bhavanaṃ upāgami* sampatto ti attho.

7-11. Attano bhavanaṃ paviṭṭhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ bhojāpanâkāraṃ dassento "Upaviṭṭhaṃ Mahâvīran" ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

12. *Okkākakulasambhavo* ti Okkākaraññno paramparâgatarājakule uppanno sakalaJambudīpe pākaṭarājakule uppanno vā *gottena* gottavasena *Gotamo nāma Satthā* manussa*loke bhavissati*.

14. *So pacchā pabbajitvānā* ti so nāgarājā pacchā pacchimabhave *kusalamūlena* puññasambhārena *codito* uyyojito sāsane pabbajitvā *Gotamassa Bhagavato dutiyo aggasāvako hessatī* ti vyākaraṇam akāsi.

15. *Āraddhaviriyo* ti ṭhānanisajjâdīsu iriyāpathesu viriyavā, *pahitatto* ti nibbāne pesitacitto, *iddhiyā pāramiṃ gato* ti "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ iddhimantānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahāmoggallāno" ti adhiṭṭhān'iddhi-vikubban'iddhi-kammavipāk' iddhiādīsu pāramiṃ pariyosānaṃ gato patto; *sabbâsave* ti ā samantato savanato pavattanato āsavā ti laddhanāme kāmabhavadiṭṭhiavijjādhamme sabbe *pariññāya* samantato aññāya jānitvā pajahitvā[5] *anāsavo* nikkileso *nibbāyissatī* kilesakhandhaparinibbānena nibbāyissatī ti sambandho.

16-17. Evaṃ thero attano puññavasena laddhabyākaraṇaṃ[6] vatvā puna pāpacariyaṃ pakāsento "Pāpamittopanissāyā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pāpamitte* pāpake lāmake mitte *upanissāya* nissaye katvā tehi saṃsaggo hutvā ti attho. Tatrâyaṃ ānupubbī kathā:

---

[1] B. tūrāni.
[2] S. vajjayiṃsu.
[3] A.B. vajjiṃsu.
[4] B. parivāretvā.
[5] B. parijahitvā.
[6] S. °vyākaraṇataṃ.

*Ekasmiṃ samaye titthiyā sannipatitvā mantesuṃ:[a] jānathâvuso kena kāraṇena samaṇassa Gotamassa lābhasakkāro mahā hutvā nibbatto ti. Na jānāmā ti. Tumhe pana jānāthā ti. Āma, jānāma. Mogallānaṃ nāma ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ nissāya uppanno, so hi devalokaṃ gantvā devatāhi katakammaṃ pucchitvā āgantvā manussānaṃ katheti:[1] idaṃ nāma katvā evarūpaṃ sampattiṃ labhantī ti. Niraye nibbattānam pi kammaṃ pucchitvā āgantvā manussānaṃ katheti: idaṃ nāma katvā evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavantī ti. Manussā tassa kathaṃ sutvā mahantaṃ lābhasakkhāraṃ abhiharanti, sace taṃ māretuṃ sakkhissāma so lābhasakkāro amhākaṃ nibbattissati. Atth' eso upāyo ti sabbe ekacchandā hutvā yaṃ kiñci katvā taṃ māressāmā ti attano upaṭṭhāke samādapetvā kahāpaṇasahassaṃ labhitvā purisaghātake core pakkosāpetvā Mahāmoggallānatthero[2] nāma samaṇassa Gotamassa sāvako Kāḷasilāyaṃ vasati, tumhe tattha gantvā taṃ mārethā ti tesaṃ taṃ sahassaṃ adaṃsu. Corā dhanalobhena[3] sampaṭicchitvā: theraṃ māressāmā ti gantvā tassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ parivāresuṃ. Thero tehi parikkhittabhāvaṃ ñatvā kuñcikacchiddena nikkhamitvā pakkāmi. Corā taṃ divasaṃ theraṃ adisvā pun' ekadivasaṃ gantvā tassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ parikkhipiṃsu. Thero taṃ ñatvā kaṇṇikāmaṇḍalaṃ bhinditvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Evaṅ te paṭhamamāse pi majjhimamāse pi theraṃ gahetuṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu. Pacchimamāse pana sampatte thero attano[4] katakammassa ākaḍḍhanabhāvaṃ ñatvā na apakkami. Corā taṃ paharantā taṇḍulakaṇamattāni[5] aṭṭhīni karontā bhindiṃsu. Atha naṃ mato ti saññāya ekasmiṃ gumbapiṭṭhe khipitvā pakkamiṃsu. Thero: Satthāraṃ passitvā vanditvā va parinibbāyissāmī ti attabhāvaṃ jhānaveṭhanena veṭhetvā ākāsena Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā: bhante parinibbāyissāmī ti āha. Parinibbāyissasi Moggallānā ti. Āma, bhante, ti. Kattha gantvā parinibbāyissatī ti. Kāḷasilāpadesaṃ bhante, ti. Tena hi Moggallāna mayhaṃ dhammaṃ kathetvā yāhi, tādisassa hi me sāvakassa na dāni dassanaṃ atthī ti. So: evaṃ karissāmi, bhante, ti Satthāraṃ vanditvā ākāse uppatitvā Sāriputtatthero viya parinibbānadivase nānappakāraiddhiyo katvā dhammaṃ kathetvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā. Kāḷasilāpadesaṃ gantvā parinibbāyi. Theraṃ kira corā māresun ti ayaṃ kathā sakalaJambudīpe patthari. Rājā Ajātasattu core

* *From here*=DhA. iii, *pp.* 65 ff. [a] DhA. cintesuṃ.

[1] Svl. kathesi. [2] S. Moggallana°. [3] B. °lābhena.
[4] S. attanā. [5] S. taṇḍulaka°.

pariyesanatthāya carapurise payojesi. Tesu coresu surâpane[1] suraṃ[2] pivitvā[2] mattesu eko ekassa piṭṭhiṃ paharitvā pātesi. So taṃ santajjento: ambho dubbinīta, tvaṃ[3] kasmā me piṭṭhiṃ paharitvā pātesi, kiṃ pana are duṭṭhacora,[4] tayā Mahāmoggallānatthero paṭhamaṃ pahaṭo ti āha. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ mayā paṭhamaṃ pahatabhāvaṃ na jānāsī ti. Evaṃ tesaṃ: mayā pahaṭo[5] mayā[6] pahaṭo[6] ti vadantānaṃ (vacanam) sutvā te carapurisā sabbe te core gahetvā rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā te core pakkosāpetvā pucchi: tumhehi thero mārito ti. Āma devā ti. Kehi tumhe uyyojitā ti. Naggasamaṇehi devā ti. Rājā pañcasate naggasamaṇe gāhāpetvā pañcasatehi corehi saddhiṃ rājaṅgaṇe nābhippamāṇesu āvāṭesu nikhaṇāpetvā palālehi paṭicchādetvā[7] aggiṃ dāpesi. Atha nesaṃ jhāmabhāvaṃ jānitvā ayanaṅgalehi kasāpetvā sabbe khaṇḍākhaṇḍaṃ kārāpesi.

Tadā bhikkhū dhammasabhāyaṃ kathaṃ samuṭṭhāpesuṃ: Mahāmoggallānatthero attano ananurūpaṃ maraṇaṃ patto ti. Satthā āgantvā: kāya nu 'ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ti pucchitvā: imāya nāma, bhante, ti vutte: Moggallānassa, bhikkhave, imass' eva attabhāvassa ananurūpaṃ maraṇaṃ, pubbe pana tena katakammassa anurūpam evâ ti vatvā: kim pan' assa bhante pubbakammaṃ[8] katan[8] ti puṭṭho taṃ vitthāretvā kathesi.

Atīte, bhikkhave, Bārāṇasiyaṃ eko kulaputto sayam eva koṭṭanapacanâdīni karonto mātāpitaro paṭijaggi. Ath' assa mātāpitaro: tāta, tvaṃ ekako va gehe ca araññe ca kammaṃ karonto kilamasi. Ekaṃ te kumārikaṃ ānemā ti vatvā: ammatātā,[9] yāva tumhe jīvissatha tāva vo sahatthā upaṭṭhahissāmī ti tena paṭikkhittā pi punappunaṃ yācitvā kumārikaṃ ānesuṃ. Sā katipâham eva upaṭṭhahitvā pacchā tesaṃ dassanam api anicchantī: na sakkā tava mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne vasitun ti ujjhāyitvā tasmiṃ attano kathaṃ agaṇhante tassa bahigatakāle makacikhaṇḍāni[(a)] ca yāguphenake ca gahetvā tattha tattha ākiritvā ten' âgantvā: kiṃ idan ti puṭṭhā: imesaṃ mahallakaandhānaṃ[(b)] etaṃ kammaṃ, sabbaṃ gehaṃ kiliṭṭhaṃ karontā vicaranti, na sakkā etehi saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne vasitun ti. Evaṃ tāya punappunaṃ kathayamānāya evarūpo pi pūritapāramī satto mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ bhijji. So: hotu jānissāmi tesaṃ kattabbakamman[10] ti te bhojetvā: ammatātā[11] asukaṭṭhāne nāma

(a) DhA. makacivākakhaṇḍāni. (b) DhA. andhamahallakānaṃ.

1 āpaṇa, P.D. 2 S. surā pītvā. 3 S. omits. 4 S. duṭṭhatara.
5 B. pahato. 6 B. omits. 7 S. °chadāpetvā.
8 B. kamman. 9 S. ammatāta. 10 S. kattabban. 11 S. °tāta.

tumhākaṃ ñātakā āgamanaṃ paccāsiṃsanti, tattha gamissāmā ti te yānakaṃ āropetvā ādāya gacchanto aṭavimajjhappattakāle:[1] tāta, rasmiyo gaṇhatha, goṇā daṇḍasaññāya gamissanti, imasmiṃ ṭhāne corā vasanti, ahaṃ otaritvā carāmî ti pituhatthe rasmiyo datvā otaritvā gacchanto saddaṃ parivattetvā corānaṃ uṭṭhitasaddaṃ akāsi Mātāpitaro saddaṃ sutvā: corā uṭṭhitā ti saññāya: tāta, corā uṭṭhitā, mahallakā mayaṃ, tvaṃ attānam eva rakkhāhī ti āhaṃsu. So mātāpitaro viravante pi corasaddaṃ karonto koṭṭetvā māretvā aṭaviyaṃ khipitvā paccāgami.

Satthā imaṃ tassa pubbakammaṃ kathetvā: bhikkhave, Moggallāno ettakaṃ kammaṃ katvā anekavassasatasahassāni niraye pacitvā tāva pakkâvasesen'[(a)] eva[2] attabhāvasate evam eva koṭṭetvā sañcuṇṇo maraṇappatto. Evaṃ Moggallânena attano kammânurūpam eva maraṇaṃ laddhaṃ, pañcahi corasatehi saddhiṃ pañcatitthiyasatāni pi mama puttaṃ appaduṭṭhaṃ padūsetvā anurūpam eva maraṇaṃ labhiṃsu. Appaduṭṭhassa hi padussanto dasahi kāraṇehi anayabyasanaṃ pāpuṇāti yevā ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghaṭetvā dhammaṃ desento imā gāthā[3] abhāsi.

" Yo daṇḍena adaṇḍesu appaduṭṭhesu dussati,
dasannam aññataraṃ ṭhānaṃ khippam eva nigacchati.

Vedanaṃ pharusaṃ jāniṃ sarīrassa ca bhedanaṃ;
garukaṃ vâ pi ābādhaṃ cittakkhepañ ca[(b)] pāpuṇe.

Rājato vā[(c)] upassaggaṃ abbhakkhānañ ca dāruṇaṃ;
parikkhayaṃ va ñātīnaṃ bhogānañ ca[(d)] pabhaṅguraṃ[4]

Atha c'[(e)] assa[5] agārāni[6] aggi dahati[(f)] pāvako
kāyassa bhedā duppañño nirayaṃ so upapajjati[(g)] "* ti†

19. *Pavivekam anuyutto* ti pakārena vivekaṃ ekībhāvaṃ anuyutto yojito yuttapayutto; *samādhibhāvanārato* ti paṭhamajjhānâdibhāvanāya rato allîno ca[7]; *sabbâsave* sakalakilese *pariññāya* jānitvā pajahitvā *anāsavo* nikkileso *viharāmî* ti sambandho.

(a) DhA. vipāka°. (b) Dh. va. (c) Dh. va. (d) Dh. va.
(e) Dh. va. (f) Dh. ḍahati. (g) Dh. 'papajjati.
* Dh. 137-140. † *Passage from* DhA. (iii, 70) *ends here.*

---

1 S. aṭavī. 2 S. °sesena ca. 3 S. gāthāyo.
4 B. pabhaṅgunaṃ. 5 S. vassa. 6 B. aṅgāni. 7 B. ca.

20. Idāni attano puññasambhāravasena pubbacaritassa phalaṃ dassento "Dharaṇim pi sugambhīran" ti ādim āha. [1][Tatr' âyam anupubbikathā:

*"Buddhena codito" ti sammāsambuddhena codito uyyojito, "bhikkhusaṅghassa pekkhato" ti bhikkhusaṅghassa passantassa Migāramātupāsādaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampasī ti Pubbārāme Visākhāya mahāupāsikāya kāritaṃ sahassagabbhapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ mahāpāsādaṃ attano pādaṅguṭṭhena kampeti.

†Ekasmiṃ samaye Pubbârāme yathāvuttapāsāde Bhagavati viharante sambahulā navakatarā bhikkhū uparipāsāde nisinnā Satthāram pi acintetvā tiracchānakathaṃ kathetum āraddhā. Taṃ sutvā Bhagavā te saṃvejetvā attano dhammadesanāya bhājanabhūte kātukāmo āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānatheraṃ āmantesi: passasi tvaṃ Moggallāna, nave bhikkhū tiracchānakatham anuyutte ti. Taṃ sutvā thero Satthu ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā abhiññāpādakaṃ āpokasiṇârammaṇañ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya pāsadassa patiṭṭhitokāsaṃ udakaṃ hotū ti adhiṭṭhāya pāsādamatthake thūpikaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhena pahari. Pāsādo onamitvā ekena passena aṭṭhāsi. Pun' api pahari. Aparena pi passena aṭṭhāsi. Te bhikkhū bhītā saṃviggā pāsādassa patanabhayena tato nikkhamitvā Bhagavato samīpe aṭṭhaṃsu. Satthā tesaṃ ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā tesu keci sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahiṃsu, keci sakadāgāmiphale keci anāgāmiphale, keci arahattaphale patiṭṭhahiṃsu. Svāyam attho Pasādakampanasuttena† dīpetabbo. Vejayantapāsādo Tāvatiṃsabhavane yojanasahassubbedho anekasahassa niyyūhakūṭhâgārapatimaṇḍito[2] devâsurasaṅgāme. Asure[3] jinitvā Sakke devānam inde nagaramajjhe ṭhite uṭṭhito Jayantena nibbattattā Vejayanto ti laddhanāmo pāsādo. Taṃ sandhāy'âha: Vejayantapāsādan ti. Tasmiṃ ayaṃ thero pādaṅguṭṭhena kampeti. Ekasmiṃ hi samaye Bhagavantaṃ Pubbârāme viharantaṃ Sakko devarājā upasaṅkamitvā Taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiṃ‡ pucchi. Tassa Bhagavā vissajjesi. So taṃ sutvā attamano pamudito abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā attano devalokam eva gato. Ath' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno evaṃ cintesi. Ayaṃ Sakko Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evarūpaṃ gambhīraṃ nibbānapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Bhagavatā ca pañho vissajjito, bhikkhū(a) kho jānitvā gato udāhu

* *Cf.* ThA. (H.ii), *p.* 183 ff. † *see* S.v. 269 ff.
(a) ThA. kin nu kho. ‡ Cūlataṇhāsaṅkhayasutta, M. i, 251-256.

[1] S. *omits from* here to bottom of p. 250 *below*. [2] B. °pari°. [3] B. asuresu.

ajānitvā, yannūnâhaṃ devalokaṃ gantvā tam atthaṃ jāneyyan ti. So tāvad eva Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ gantvā Sakkaṃ devānam indaṃ tam atthaṃ pucchi. Sakko dibbasampattiyā pamatto hutvā vikkhepaṃ akāsi. Thero tassa saṃvegajananatthaṃ Vejayantapāsādaṃ padaṅguṭṭhena kampesi. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Yo Vejayantapāsādaṃ pādaṅguṭṭhena kampasi,
iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi va devatā" ti.

Ayaṃ pan' attho Cūḷataṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttisuttena* dīpetabbo. Kampitâkāro hetthā vutto yeva. "Sakkaṃ so paripucchatī" ti yathā vuttam eva therassa saṅkhayavimuttipucchaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Ten' āha: ap' āvuso jānāsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo ti. "Tassa Sakko viyākāsi" (ti) idaṃ therena pāsādakampane kate saṃviggamānahadayena pamādaṃ[1] pahāya yoniso manasikaritvā pañhassa byākatabhāvaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Satthārā desitaniyāmen' eva hi so tadā kathesi. Ten' âha: "pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathā tathan" ti. Tattha "Sakkaṃ so paripucchatī" ti Sakkaṃ devarājaṃ so Mahāmoggallānatthero Satthārā desitāya Taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiyā samma-d-eva gatitabhāvaṃ pucchi. Atītatthe hi idaṃ vuttamānavacanaṃ. "Ap' āvuso jānāsī" ti avuso api jānāsi, kiṃ jānāsi. "Taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo" ti taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttiyo Satthārā tuyhaṃ desitā. Tathā kiṃ jānāsī ti pucchati; Taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo ti vā Taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttisuttassa padese[(a)] pucchati. "Brahmāṇan" ti Mahābrāhmānaṃ, "Sudhammāyaṃ ṭhito sabhan" ti Sudhammāya sabhāya samīpe; ayam pana Brahmaloke Sudhammā sabhā, na Tāvatiṃsabhavane, Sudhammasabhāvirahito devaloko nāma n' atthi. "Ajjâ pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi, yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū" ti imaṃ Brahmalokaṃ upagantuṃ samatthi n' atthi koci samaṇo va brāhmaṇo vā (ti) Satthu idh' âgamanato pubbe yā tuyhaṃ diṭṭhi ahosi, kiṃ ajjâpi idāni pi sā diṭṭhi na vigatā ti. "passasi vītivattan taṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaran" ti Brahmaloke vītivattantaṃ. MahākappinaMahākassapâdīhi sāvakehi parivāritassa thejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nisinnassasāvakassa Bhagavato okāsaṃ passasī[(b)] ti attho. Ekasmiṃ hi samaye hi Bhagavā Brahmaloke Sudhammāsabhāya sannipatitvā sannisinnassa: atthi nu kho koci samaṇo vā Brahmaṇo vā evaṃ mahiddhiko yo idha āgantuṃ

---

* M. i, 251 ff.

(a) ThA. desanaṃ. (b) ThA. *adds* kin na passasī.

---

[1] B. padānaṃ.

asakkuṇeyyā ti cintentassa Brahmuno cittaṃ aññāya tattha gantvā Brahmuno matthake ākāse nisinno tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā obhāsaṃ[1] muñcanto Mahāmoggallānâdīnaṃ āgamanaṃ cintesi. Sahacintena te pi tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā Satthu ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā paccekadisāsu nisīditvā obhāsaṃ[1] visajjesuṃ. Sakalabrahmaloko ekobhāso ahosi. Satthā Brahmuno kallacittataṃ ñatvā catusaccappakāsanaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne anekāni brahmasahassāni maggaphalesu patiṭṭhahiṃsu. Taṃ sandhāya codento: ajjâ pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhî ti ādiṃ gātham āha. Ayam pan' attho Bakabrahmasuttena* dīpetabbo. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: "Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa brahmuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: n' atthi samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā yo 'dha āgaccheyyā[2] ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno cetasā ceto parivitakkam aññāya seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ Brahmaloke pātur ahosi. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā. Atha kho āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa etad ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatî ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavantaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātusamāpannaṃ, Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso sammiñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ sammiñjeyya evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pātur ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno puratthimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcatarakaṃ[a] Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākassapassa etad ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatî ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākassapo Bhagavantaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ. Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pātur ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākassapo dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcatarakaṃ Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Mahākappinassa etad

---

* S. i, 142 f. (a) ThA. nīcataraṃ.

---

1 B. okāsaṃ. 2 B. agaccheyya.

ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatî ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Mahākappino Bhagavantaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ. Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pātur ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākappino pacchimaṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcatarakaṃ Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmato Anuruddhassa etad ahosi: kahan nu kho Bhagavā etarahi viharatî ti. Addasā kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantaṃ dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisinnaṃ tejodhātuṃ samāpannaṃ. Disvāna seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva Jetavane antarahito tasmiṃ brahmaloke pātur ahosi. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho uttaraṃ disaṃ nissāya tassa brahmuno upari vehāsaṃ pallaṅkena nisīdi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā nīcatarakaṃ Bhagavato. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ brahmānaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.

" Ajjâ pi te āvuso sā diṭṭhi yā te diṭṭhi pure ahū
passasi vītivattan taṃ brahmaloke pabhassaran ti.

Na me mārisa sā diṭṭhi yā me diṭṭhi pure ahū
passāma vītivattan taṃ brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ

so 'haṃ ajja kataṃ vajjaṃ ahaṃ nicco' mhi sassato " ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ brahmānaṃ saṃvejetvā seyyathā pi nāma balavā puriso . . . pe . . . evam eva tasmiṃ brahmaloke antarahito Jetavane pātur ahosi. Atha kho so brahmā aññataraṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ āmantesi: ehi tvaṃ mārisa, yen' âyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ evaṃ vadesi: atthi nu kho mārisa, Mahāmoggallāna, aññe pi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃ mahiddhikā evaṃ mahānubhāvā seyyathâ pi bhavaṃ Moggallāno, Kassapo, Kappino, Anuruddho ti. Evaṃ mārisā ti kho so brahmapārisajjo tassa brahmuno paṭisutvā[a] yen' āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ten' upasaṅkami. Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etad evoca: atthi nu kho mārisa, Moggallāna, aññe pi tassa Bhagavato sāvakā evaṃ mahiddhikā evaṃ mahânubhāvā seyyathâ pi bhavaṃ Moggallāno, Kassapo, Kappino,

(a) ThA. paṭissuṇitvā.

Anuruddho ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno taṃ brahmapārisajjaṃ gāthāya ajjhabhāsi.

"Tevijjā iddhipattā ca cetopariyakovidā
khīṇâsavā arahanto bahū Buddhassa sāvakā" ti.

Atha kho so brahmapārisajjo āyasmato Mahamoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā yena so brahmā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ brahmānaṃ etad avoca: āyasmā mārisa, Mahāmoggallāno evam āha:

"Tevijjā iddhipattā ca cetopariyakovidā
khīṇāsavā arahanto bahū Buddhassa sāvakā" ti.

Idam avoca so brahmapārisajjo, attamano so brahmapārisajjassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandī ti idaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Ayaṃ pan' attho Bakabrahmasuttena* nīyotabbo ti.

"Mahāmeruno kūṭan" ti kūṭasīsena sakam eva Sinerupabbatarājaṃ vadati; vimokkhena apassasî ti jhānavimokkhena nissayena abhiññāṇena passasî ti adhippāyo; "vanan" ti Jambudīpaṃ; so hi vanabāhullatāya vanan ti vutto. Ten' âha: jambumaṇḍassa[a] issaro ti. "Pubbavidehānan" ti pubbavidehaṭhanañ ca pubbavidehan ti attho. "Ye ca bhūmisayā narā" ti bhūmisayā nāma Aparagoyāna-Uttarakurukā ca manussā tehi geh'âbhāvato bhūmisayā ti vuttā. Te pi sabbe apassasî ti sambandho. Ayaṃ pan' attho Nandopanandadamanena† dīpetabbo.

Ekasmiṃ hi kira samaye. Anāthapiṇḍiko gahapati Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā: sve bhante, pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ gehe bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantetvā pakkāmi. Taṃ divasañ ca Bhagavato paccūsasamaye dasasahassīlokadhātuṃ olokentassa Nandopanando nāma nāgarājā ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchi. Bhagavā: ayaṃ nāgarājā mayhaṃ ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchati kin nu kho bhavissatî ti āvajjanto saraṇagamanassa upanissayaṃ disvā: ayaṃ micchādiṭṭhiko tīsu ratanesu apasanno. Ko nu kho imaṃ micchādiṭṭhito vimokkheyyā ti āvajjanto Mahāmoggallānattheraṃ addasa. Tato pabhātāya rattiyā sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ katvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantesi: Ānanda: pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ ārocehi, Tathāgato devacārikaṃ gacchatî ti. Taṃ divasañ ca Nandopanandassa āpānabhūmiṃ sajjayiṃsu. So dibbaratanapal-

* S. i, 142 f. † Vism. *pp.* 398-401.
[a] ThA. (H.ii), (*p.* 187) °saṇḍassa.

laṅke dibbena setacchattena dhāriyamāno nāṭakehi[a] c' eva nāgaparisāya ca parivuto dibbabhājanesu upaṭhāpitaannapānaṃ olokayamāno nisinno hoti. Atha kho Bhagavā yathā nāgarājā passati tathā katvā tassa vimānamatthaken' eva pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ Tāvatiṃsalokâbhimukho[b] pāyāsi. Tena kho pana samayena Nandopanandassa Nāgarājassa evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti: ime hi nāma muṇḍasamaṇakā amhākaṃ upari bhavanena devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ bhavanaṃ pavisanti pi nikkhamanti pi na' dāni ito paṭṭhāya imesaṃ amhākaṃ matthake pādapaṃsuṃ okirantānaṃ gantuṃ dassāmî ti uṭṭhāya Sinerupādaṃ gantvā taṃ attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā Sineruṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari phaṇaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ avakujjena phaṇena pariggahitvā[c] adassanaṃ gamesi. Atha kho āyasmā Raṭṭhapālo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: pubbe bhante, imasmiṃ padese ṭhito Sineruṃ[d] passāmi[d] Sineruparibhaṇḍaṃ passāmi Tāvatiṃsaṃ passāmi Vejayantaṃ passāmi, Vejayantassa pāsādassa upari dhajaṃ passāmi ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yaṃ etarahi n' eva Sineruṃ passāmi . . . pe . . . na Vejayantassa pāsādassa upari dhajaṃ passāmî ti. Ayaṃ Raṭṭhapāla, Nandopanando nāma nāgarājā tumhākaṃ kupito Sineruṃ sattakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā upari phaṇena paṭicchādetvā andhakāraṃ katvā ṭhito ti. Damemi naṃ bhante ti. Na Bhagavā anujāni. Atha kho āyasmā Nandiyo āyasmā Rāhulo ti anukkamena sabbe pi bhikkhu uṭṭhahiṃsu. Na Bhagavā anujāni. Avasāne Mahāmoggallānatthero ahaṃ bhante damemi ti āha. Damehi Moggallāna ti Bhagavā naṃ anujāni. Thero attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā mahantaṃ nāgarājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminitvā Nandopanandaṃ cuddasakkhattuṃ bhogehi parikkhipitvā tassa phaṇamatthake attano phaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā Sinerunā saddhiṃ abhinippīḷesi. Nāgarājā dhūmāyi. Thero pi: na tuyhaṃ yeva sarîre dhūmo atthi, mayhaṃ pi atthî ti dhūmāyi. Nāgarājassa dhūmo theraṃ na bādhati. Therassa pana dhūmo nāgarājaṃ bādhati. Tato nāgarājā pajjali. Thero pi na tuyhaṃ yeva sarîre aggi atthi mayhaṃ pi atthî ti pajjali. Nāgarājassa tejo theraṃ na bādhati therassa pana tejo nāgarājānaṃ bādhati. Nāgarājā ayaṃ maṃ Sinerunā abhinippīḷetvā dhūmāyati c' eva pajjalî ti câ ti cintetvā; bho tvaṃ ko sî ti paṭipucchi. Ahaṃ kho Nanda Moggallāno ti. Bhante, attano bhikkhubhāvena tiṭṭhāhî ti Thero taṃ attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā tassa dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotena pavisitvā vāmakaṇṇasotena nikkhami. Vāmakaṇṇasotena pavisitvā dakkiṇakaṇṇasotena nikkhami. Tathā dakkhiṇanāsasotena pavisitvā vā-

---

[a] ThAi. H.ii (p. 188) tividhanāṭakehi. [b] *Ibid.* °devalokâ°.
[c] ThAi. H.ii (p. 188) pati°. [d] ThA. *omits*.

manāsasotena nikkhami. Vāmanāsasotena pavisitvā dakkhiṇanāsasotena nikkhami. Tato nāgarājā mukhaṃ vivari. Thero mukhena pavisitvā anto kucchiyaṃ pācinena ca pacchimena ca caṅkamati. Bhagavā: Moggallāna manasikarohi mahiddhiko nāgo ti āha. Thero: mayhaṃ kho bhante cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā bahulīkatā yānīkatā vatthukathā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāraddhā, tiṭṭhatu bhante, Nandopanando, ahaṃ Nandopanandasadisānaṃ nāgarājānaṃ sataṃ pi sahassaṃ pi dameyyan ti āha. Nāgarājā cintesi: pavisanto tāva me na diṭṭho nikkhamaṇakāle dāni naṃ dāṭhantare pakkhipitvā khādissāmī ti cintetvā: nikkhamatha bhante, mā maṃ anto kucchiyaṃ aparâparaṃ caṅkamanto bādhayitthā ti āha. Thero nikkhamitvā bahi aṭṭhāsi. Nāgarājā: ayaṃ so ti disvā nāsavātaṃ vissajji. Thero catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajji, lomakūpam pi 'ssa vāto chāletuṃ n' âsakkhi. Avasesabhikkhū kira ādito paṭṭhāya sabbapāṭihāriyāni kātuṃ sakkuṇeyyuṃ, imaṃ pana ṭhānaṃ patvā evaṃ khippanisantino hutvā samāpajjituṃ nâsakkhissantī ti nesaṃ Bhagavā nāgarājadamanaṃ n' ânujāni. Nāgarājā: ahaṃ imassa samaṇassa nāsāvātena lomakūpam pi cāletuṃ n' âsakkhi, mahiddhiko samaṇo ti cintesi. Thero attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā supaṇṇarūpaṃ nimminitvā supaṇṇavataṃ dassento nāgarājānaṃ anubandhi. Nāgarājā taṃ attabhāvaṃ vijahitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ abhinimmitvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmī ti vadanto therassa pāde vandi. Thero: Satthā Nanda āgato, ehi gamissāmā ti nāgarājānaṃ dametvā nibbisevanaṃ katvā gahetvā Bhagavato santikaṃ agamāsi. Nāgarājā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmī ti āha. Bhagavā: sukhī hohi nāgarājâ ti vatvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto Anāthapiṇḍikassa nivesanaṃ agamāsi. Anāthapiṇḍiko: kiṃ bhante, atidivā āgatatthâ ti āha. Moggallānassa ca Nandopanandassa ca saṅgāmo ahosī ti. Kassa pana bhante jayo, kassa parājayo ti. Moggallānassa jayo, Nandassa parājayo ti. Anāthapiṇḍiko: adhivāsetu me bhante, Bhagavā sattâhaṃ ekapaṭipāṭiyā bhattaṃ sattâhaṃ therassa sakkāraṃ karissāmī ti vatvā sattâhaṃ Buddhappamukhānaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ mahāsakkāraṃ akāsi. Tena vuttaṃ: Nandopanandadamanena dīpetabbo ti.

Ekasmiṃ samaye Pubbārāme Visākhāya mahāupāsikhāya kāritasahassagabbhapaṭimaṇḍite pāsāde Bhagavati viharante . . . pe . . . saṃvejesi ca devatā ti. Tena vuttaṃ:

"Dharaṇim[2] pi sugambhīraṃ bahalam duppadhaṃsiyaṃ
vāmaṅguṭṭhena cāleyyaṃ] iddhiyā pāramiṃ gato" ti.[1]

[1] S. *omits up to* cāleyyaṃ, *leaving only* iddhiyā pāramiṅgato ti.
[2] B. dharaṇaṃ.

Vikubbaṇaiddhiādiiddhiyā[1] pariyosānaṃ *gato* patto.

21. *Asmimānan* ti ahaṃ asmi paññāsīlasamādhisampanno ti ādi asmimānaṃ *na passāmi* na dakkhāmī ti attho. Tad eva dīpento *māno mayhaṃ na vijjatī* ti aha. *Sāmaṇere upādāyā* ti sāmaṇere ādiṃ katvā sakale bhikkhusaṅghe *garucittaṃ* gāravacittaṃ ādarabahumānaṃ *ahaṃ karomī* ti attho.

22. *Aparimeyye ito kappe* ti ito amhākaṃ uppannakappato antarakappādīhi aparimeyye ekaasaṅkheyyassa upari satasahassakappamatthake ti attho. *Yaṃ kammaṃ abhinīharin* ti aggasāvakabhāvassa puññasampattiṃ pūresiṃ. *Tāhaṃ bhūmiṃ anuppatto* ti ahaṃ taṃ sāvakabhūmiṃ anuppatto, *āsavakkhaya*saṅkhātaṃ nibbānaṃ *patto asmi* amhī ti attho.

23. Tattha atthapaṭisambhidâdayo *catasso paṭisambhidā* sotāpattimaggādayo *aṭṭha vimokkhā* iddhividhādayo cha abhiññāyo *me* mayā *sacchikatā* paccakkhakatā.[2] *Buddhassa* Bhagavato ovādânusāsanisaṅkhātaṃ *sāsanaṃ* mayā *kataṃ* sīlapaṭipattinipphādanavasena pariyositan ti attho.

Itthan ti iminā pakārena heṭṭhāvuttakkamena; evaṃ so ekass' eva *Anomadassi*buddhassa santike dvikkhattuṃ vyākaraṇaṃ labhi. Kathaṃ: heṭṭhā vuttanayena seṭṭhī hutvā tassa Bhagavato santike laddhavyākaraṇo tato cuto sāmuddike nāgabhavane nibbatto tass' eva Bhagavato santike laddhavyākaraṇo tato cuto sāmuddike nāgabhavane nibbatto tass' eva Bhagavato dīghāyukabhāvena upahāraṃ katvā nimantetvā bhojetvā mahāpūjaṃ akāsi. Tadā pi Bhagavā vyākaraṇaṃ kathesi. *Sudan* ti padapūraṇe nipāto. *Āyasmā* ti piyavacanaṃ garugāravâdhivacanaṃ; *Mahāmoggallānatthero*[3] imā apadānagāthāyo *abhāsittha* kathesi. *Itī* ti parisamāpanatthe nipāto.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya Mahāmoggallānattherassa apadānavaṇṇanā samatthā.

3. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" tyādikā āyasmato Mahākassapattherassa[4] apadānaṃ;* ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[5] puññasambhārāni upacinanto Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare Vedeho nāma asītikoṭivibhavo kuṭumbiko ahosi. So Buddhamāmako dhammamāmako saṅghamāmako upāsako hutvā viharanto ekasmiṃ uposathadivase

* *Cf.* ThA. (H. ii, *pp.* 134 ff.).

[1] S. vikubbaṇaiddhiyā. [2] B. *omits.* [3] B. Moggalānatthero.
[4] B. kassapa°. [5] S. *adds* puññāni.

pāto va subhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya gandhapupphādīni gahetvā vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ pūjetvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe[1] Satthā Nisabhattheraṃ nāma tatiyasāvakaṃ "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhutavādānaṃ[(a)] yad idaṃ Nisabho" ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Upāsako taṃ sutvā pasanno dhammakathâvasāne mahājane uṭṭhāya gate Satthāraṃ vanditvā: sve, bhante, mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ adhivāsethā ti nimantesi. Mahā kho upāsaka, bhikkhusaṅgho ti. Kittako bhante, ti. Aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassan ti. Bhante ekasāmaṇeram pi vihāre asesetvā mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti. Satthā adhivāsesi. Upāsako Satthu adhivāsanaṃ ñatvā gehaṃ gantvā mahādānaṃ sajjento[2] puna divase Satthu kālaṃ ārocāpesi. Satthā pattacīvaram ādāya bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto upāsakassa gharaṃ gantvā paññattâsane nisinno dakkhiṇodakâvasāne yāguādīni sampaṭicchanto bhattavisaggaṃ akāsi. Upāsako pi Satthu santike nisīdi.

Tasmiṃ antare Mahānisabhatthero piṇḍāya caranto tam eva vīthiṃ paṭipajji. Upāsako disvā uṭṭhāya gantvā theraṃ vanditvā: pattaṃ bhante, dethā ti āha. Thero pattaṃ adāsi. Bhante, idh' eva pavisatha, Satthā pi gehe nisinno ti. Na vaṭṭissati upāsakā ti. So therassa pattaṃ gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā[(b)] adāsi. Tato theraṃ anugantvā nivatto Satthu santike nisīditvā evam āha: Mahānisabhatthero 'bhante, Satthā pi gehe nisinno ti vutto '[3] pi pavisituṃ na icchi. Atthi nu kho etassa tumhākaṃ guṇehi adhikā[(c)] guṇā ti. Buddhānañ ca vaṇṇamaccheraṃ nāma n' atthi. Tasmā Satthā evam āha: upāsaka, mayaṃ bhikkhaṃ āgamayamānā gehe nisīdāma. So bhikkhu na[4] evaṃ[4] nisīditvā bhikkhaṃ udikkhati. Mayaṃ gāmantasenāsane vasāma. So araññe yeva vasati. Mayaṃ channe vasāma. So abbhokāse yeva vasatî ti. Iti[5] Bhagavā: ayañ ca ayañ ca tassa guṇo ti mahāsamuddaṃ pūrayamāno viya tassa guṇaṃ kathesi. Upāsako pi pakatiyā jalamānadīpo telena abhisitto viya suṭṭhutaraṃ pasanno hutvā cintesi: kiṃ mayhaṃ aññāya sampattiyā, yan nūn' âhaṃ anāgate ekassa Buddhassa santike dhutavādānaṃ[(d)] aggabhāvatthāya patthanaṃ karissāmî ti. So puna pi Satthāraṃ nimantetvā ten' eva niyāmena sattadivase[6] mahādānaṃ datvā sattame divase Buddhapamukhassa mahābhikkhusaṅghassa ticīvarāni[7] datvā

(a) ThA. dhutaṅgadharānaṃ. (b) ThA. *adds* nīharitvā. (c) ThA. atireka°. (d) ThA. dhutaṅgadharānaṃ.

---

1 S. samaye. 2 S. ajjetvā. 3 S. vutte. 4 S. evaṃ na. 5 S. *omits*. 6 S. °divasāni. 7 S. cīvarāni.

Satthu pādamūle nipajjitvā evam āha: yaṃ me bhante, sattadivase dānaṃ dentassa mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ mettaṃ vacīkammaṃ mettaṃ manokammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitaṃ, iminâ 'haṃ na aññaṃ devasampattiṃ vā SakkaMāraBrahmasampattiṃ vā patthemi. Idaṃ pana me kammaṃ anāgate ekassa Buddhassa santike Mahānisabhattherena pattaṭhānantaraṃ pāpuṇanatthāya dhutaṅgadharānaṃ aggabhāvassa adhikāro hotu ti. Satthā: mahantaṃ ṭhānaṃ iminā patthitaṃ samijjhissati no ti olokento samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā āha: manāpaṃ te ṭhānaṃ patthitaṃ, anāgate satasahassakappâvasāne Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa tvaṃ tatiyasāvako Mahākassapatthero nāma bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. Taṃ sutvā upāsako: buddhānaṃ dve kathā nāma n' atthî ti punadivase pattabbaṃ viya taṃ sampattiṃ amaññittha.[1] So yāvatâyukaṃ dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādāya[(a)] rakkhitvā nānappakāraṃ puññakammaṃ katvā kālaṃ[2] katvā[(b)2] sagge nibbatti.

Tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu sampattiṃ anubhavanto ito ekanavutikappe Vipassisammāsambuddhe Bandhumatīnagaraṃ upanissāya Kheme Migadāye viharante devalokā cavitvā aññatarasmiṃ brāhmaṇakule[(c)] nibbatti. Tasmiñ ca kāle Vipassī Bhagavā sattame saṃvacchare dhammaṃ kathesi, mahantaṃ kolāhalaṃ ahosi, sakalaJambudīpe devatā: Satthā dhammaṃ kathessatî ti ārocesuṃ. Brāhmaṇo taṃ sāsanaṃ assosi. Tassa nivāsanasāṭako eko yeva, tathā brāhmiṇiyā. Pārupanaṃ pana dvinnam pi ekam eva. So sakalanagare Ekasāṭakabrāhmaṇo ti paññāyi. So brāhmaṇo kenacid eva kiccena brāhmaṇānaṃ sannipāte sati brāhmaṇiṃ gehe ṭhapetvā sayaṃ taṃ vatthaṃ pārupitvā gacchati. Brāhmiṇīnaṃ sannipāte sati sayaṃ gehe acchati[(d)], brāhmiṇī taṃ vatthaṃ pārupitvā gacchati.

Tasmiṃ pana divase so brahmaṇiṃ āha: bhoti, kiṃ tvaṃ rattiṃ dhammaṃ suṇissati udāhu divā ti. Sāmi, ahaṃ mātugāmo bhīrukajātikā[3] rattiṃ sotuṃ na sakkomi divā sossāmî ti. Taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ gehe ṭhapetvā taṃ[3] vatthaṃ pārupitvā upāsikāhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinnā dhammaṃ sutvā upāsikāhi saddhiṃ agamāsi. Atha brāhmaṇo taṃ gehe ṭhapetvā taṃ vatthaṃ pārupitvā vihāraṃ gato. Tasmiñ ca samaye Satthā parisamajjhe alaṅkatadhammāsane nisinno cittavījaniṃ gahetvā ākāsagaṅgaṃ otārento viya Sineruṃ Mantaṃ katvā sāgaraṃ nimmathento[4] viya ca dhammakathaṃ kathesi. Brāhmaṇassa parisa-

(a) ThA. rakkhitvā. (b) ThA. °kato.
(c) ThA. parijiṇṇabrāhmaṇakule. (d) ThA. tiṭṭhati.

1 B. amaññi. 2 B. *omits.* 3 S. *omits* 4 B. nimmantento.

pariyante nisinnassa dhammaṃ suṇantassa paṭhamayāme yeva sakalasarīraṃ pūrayamānā pañcavaṇṇā pīti uppajji. So: pārutavatthaṃ saṃharitvā: Dasabalassa dassāmî ti cintesi. Ath' assa ādīnavasahassaṃ dassayamānaṃ[1] maccheraṃ uppajji: brāhmaṇiyā ca tuyhañ ca ekam eva vatthaṃ, aññaṃ kiñci pārupanaṃ nāma n' atthi, apārupitvā bahuvicarituṃ na[2] sakko[(a)] 'sî[(a)] ti,[2] sabbathâ pi adātukāmo ahosi. Ath' assa nikkhante paṭhame yāme majjhime yāme pi tath' eva pīti uppajji. So tath' eva cintetvā tath' eva adātukāmo ahosi. Ath' assa majjhime yāme nikkhante pacchimayāme pi tath' eva pīti uppajji. So: maraṇaṃ vā hotu amaraṇaṃ vā[(b)], pacchā pi jānissāmî ti tadā so maccheraṃ jinitvā vatthaṃ saṃharitvā Satthu pādamūle ṭhapesi. Tato vāmahatthaṃ ābhujitvā dakkhiṇena hatthena apphaṭhetvā: jitam me jitam[3] me[3] ti tikkhattuṃ nadi.

Tasmiṃ samaye Bandhumā rājā dhammāsanassa pacchato antosāṇiyaṃ nisinno dhammaṃ suṇāti. Rañño ca nāma "jitaṃ me" ti saddo amanāpo hoti. Rājā purisaṃ āṇāpesi: gaccha bhaṇe, etaṃ puccha, kiṃ so vadatî ti. Brāhmaṇo tena gantvā pucchito: avasesā[3] assahatthiyānâdīni[4] āruyha asicammâdīni gahetvā parasenaṃ jinanti, na taṃ acchariyaṃ, ahaṃ pana pacchato āgacchantassa kūṭagoṇassa muggarena sīsaṃ bhinditvā palāpento viya maccheraṃ cittaṃ jinitvā pārutavatthaṃ Dasabalassa adāsiṃ. Taṃ me jitamaccheraṃ acchariyan ti āha. So gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ rañño ārocāpesi.[5] Rājā: amhe, bho,[6] Dasabalassa anurūpaṃ na jānāma, brāhmaṇo jānātī ti tassa pasīditvā vatthayugaṃ pesesi. Taṃ disvā brāhmaṇo cintesi: rājā mayhaṃ tuṇhīnisinnassa paṭhamaṃ kiñci adatvā Satthu guṇe kathentassa adāsi. Satthu guṇe paṭicca idaṃ uppannaṃ, Satthuss' eva anucchavikan ti tam pi vatthayugaṃ Dasabalassa adāsi. Rājā: kiṃ brāhmaṇena kathan ti pucchitvā: tam pi tena vatthayugaṃ Tathāgatass' eva dinnan ti sutvā aññāni pi dve yugāni pesesi. So tāni pi Satthu adāsi. Puna rājā aññāni pi cattārî ti evaṃ vaḍḍhetvā yāva dvattiṃsavatthayugāni pesesi. Atha brāhmaṇo: idaṃ vaḍḍhetvā vaḍḍhetvā[7] gaṇhanaṃ[8] viya hotî ti attano atthāya ekaṃ brāhmaṇiyā ekan ti dve vatthayugāni gahetvā tiṃsayugāni Tathāgatass' eva adāsi. Tato paṭṭhāya ca so Satthu vissāsiko jāto. Atha taṃ rājā ekadivasaṃ sītasamaye Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantaṃ disvā

(a) ThA. sakkā.
(b) ThA. yaṃ vā hotu taṃ vā, AA. taraṇaṃ vā hotu maraṇaṃ vā.

1 Svl. maddayamānaṃ. 2 S. na sakkā ti. 3 B. *omits*. 4 S. *omits* assa°.
5 S. ārocesi. 6 S. bhaṇe. 7 B. *omits*. 8 B. gahaṇaṃ.

satasahassagghanakaṃ attano pārutaṃ rattakambalaṃ datvā āha: ito paṭṭhāya imaṃ pārupitvā dhammaṃ suṇāhî ti. So: kiṃ me iminā kambalena imasmiṃ pūtikāye upanītenā ti cintetvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ Tathāgatassa[a] upari vitānaṃ katvā agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ rājā pāto va vihāraṃ gantvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ Satthu santike nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe[1] chabbaṇṇā Buddharasmiyo kambale paṭihaññanti, kambalo ativiya virocittha. Rājā ullokento sañjānitvā āha: amhākaṃ, bhante, esa kambalo, amhehi Ekasāṭakabrāhmaṇassa dinno ti. Tumhehi, mahārāja, brāhmaṇo pūjito, brahmaṇena mayaṃ pūjitā ti. Rājā: brāhmaṇo yuttaṃ aññāsi, na mayan ti pasīditvā yaṃ manussānaṃ upakaraṇabhūtam taṃ[2] sabbaṃ[2] aṭṭhaṭṭhakaṃ katvā sabbaṭṭhakaṃ nāma dānaṃ datvā purohitaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So pi: aṭṭh' aṭṭhakaṃ nāma catusaṭṭhi hotî ti catusaṭṭhisalākabhattāni upaṭṭhapetvā yāvajīvaṃ dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ rakkhitvā tato cuto sagge nibbatti.

Puna tato cuto imasmiṃ kappe Bhagavato Koṇāgamanassa Bhagavato Kassapassa[b] cāti dvinnaṃ antare Bārāṇasiyaṃ kuṭumbiyakule nibbatto. So[3] vuddhiṃ[4] anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ araññe jaṅghāvihāraṃ vicari. Tasmiñ ca samaye paccekabuddho nadītīre cīvarakammaṃ karonto anuvāte appahonte saṃharitvā ṭhapetum āraddho. So taṃ disvā: kasmā bhante saṃharitvā ṭhapethā ti āha. Anuvāto na-p-pahotī ti. Iminā, bhante, karothā ti uttarasāṭakaṃ datvā nibbattanibhattaṭṭhāne me kāci[5] hāni mā hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Ghare pi 'ssa bhaginiyā saddhiṃ bhariyāya kalahaṃ karontiyā paccekabuddho piṇḍāya pāvisi. Ath' assa bhaginī paccekabuddhassa piṇḍapātaṃ datvā tassa bhariyaṃ sandhāya evarūpaṃ bālaṃ yojanasate[c] parivajjeyyan ti patthanaṃ ṭhapesi.[6] Sā gehaṅgaṇe ṭhitā sutvā imāya dinnabhattaṃ esa mā bhuñjatū ti pattaṃ gahetvā bhattaṃ chaḍḍetvā kalalaṃ[d] pūretvā adāsi. Itarā disvā: bāle, maṃ tāva akkosa vā pahara vā, evarūpassa pana dve asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāramissa paccekabuddhassa pattato bhattaṃ chaḍḍetvā kalalaṃ dātuṃ na yuttan ti āha. Ath' assa bhariyāya paṭisaṅkhānaṃ uppajji. Sā: tiṭṭhatha bhante, ti kalalaṃ chaḍḍetvā pattaṃ dhovitvā gandhacuṇṇena ubbaṭṭetvā paṇītabhattassa catumadhurassa ca pūretvā upari āsittena padumagabbhavaṇṇena sappinā

(a) ThA. *adds* sayanassa. (b) ThA. *adds* Dasabalassa.
(c) ThA. °satena. (d) ThA. kalalassa.

1 S. samaye. 2 S. sabbaṃ taṃ. 3 S. *omits*.
4 B. vuḍḍhiṃ. 5 B. koci. 6 S. paṭṭhapesi.

vijjotamānaṃ pattaṃ paccekabuddhassa hatthe ṭhapetvā: yathā ayaṃ piṇḍapāto obhāsajāto evaṃ obhāsajātaṃ me sarīraṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Paccekabuddho anumoditvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Te jayampatikā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cutā sagge nibbattitvā[1] puna tato cavitvā upāsako Kassapasammāsambuddhassa kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ asītikoṭivibhavasampanne kule nibbatti. Itarā pi tādisass' eva seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassa vayappattassa tam eva seṭṭhidhītaraṃ ānayiṃsu. Tassā pubbe aniṭṭhavipākadāyakassa[2] pāpakammassa ānubhāvena patikulaṃ paviṭṭhamattāya ummārantarato paṭṭhāya sakalaṃ gehaṃ ugghāṭitavaccakūpo viya duggandhaṃ jātaṃ. Kumāro: kassâ' yaṃ gandho ti pucchitvā: seṭṭhikaññāyā ti sutvā: nīharatha[3] nan[3] ti tassā yeva kulagharaṃ pesesi. Sā ten' eva nīhārena sattasu ṭhānesu paṭinivatti.

Tena samayena Kassapadasabalo parinibbāyi. Tassa satasahassagghanikāhi suvaṇṇiṭṭhakāhi yojanubbedhaṃ cetiyaṃ ārabhiṃsu. Tasmiṃ cetiye karīyamāne sā seṭṭhidhītā cintesi: ahaṃ sattasu ṭhānesu paṭinivattā, kim me jīvitenā ti attano ābharaṇabhaṇḍaṃ bhañjāpetvā suvaṇṇiṭṭhakaṃ kāresi ratanâyataṃ vidatthivitthiṇṇaṃ[4] caturaṅgulubbedhaṃ. Tato haritālamanosilāpiṇḍaṃ gahetvā aṭṭhauppalapupphahatthake ādāya cetiyakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ gatā. Tasmiṃ khaṇe ekā iṭṭhakāpanti[5] parikkhipitvā āgacchamānā ghaṭaniṭṭhakāya ūnā hoti. Seṭṭhidhītā vaḍḍhakiṃ āha: imaṃ me iṭṭhakaṃ ettha ṭhapethā ti. Amma bhaddake kāle āgatā 'si, sayam eva ṭhapehî ti. Sā āruyha telena haritālamanosilāpiṇḍaṃ yojetvā tena bandhanena iṭṭhakaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā upari aṭṭhahi uppalapupphahatthakehi pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā nibbattanibbattaṭṭhane[6] me kāyato candanagandho vāyatu, mukhato uppalagandho ti patthanaṃ katvā cetiyaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā gehaṃ agamāsi.

Tasmiṃ yeva khaṇe sā yassa seṭṭhiputtassa paṭhamaṃ gehaṃ nītā tassa taṃ ārabbha sati udapādi, nagare pi nakkhattaṃ saṅghuṭṭhaṃ hoti, so upaṭṭhāke āha: tadā idha ānītā seṭṭhidhītā kuhin ti. Kulagehe, sāmī, ti. Ānetha naṃ nakkhattaṃ kīḷissāmī ti. Te gantvā taṃ vanditvā ṭhitā: kiṃ tātā āgatā ti tāya puṭṭhā tassā taṃ pavattiṃ ācikkhiṃsu. Tātā,[7] mayā ābharaṇabhaṇḍehi[8] cetiyaṃ pūjitaṃ, ābharaṇaṃ me n' atthī ti. Te gantvā seṭṭhiputtassa ārocesuṃ. Ānetha naṃ pilandhanaṃ labhissatî ti. Te taṃ ānayiṃsu. Tassā sahagehappavesanena sakalagehaṃ candanagandho c' eva uppala-

---

[1] S. nibbattiṃsu. [2] B. °vipākassa. [3] S. nīharatha nīharathā.
[4] S. vitthinnaṃ. [5] B. vuṭṭhaka°. [6] B. nibbattaṭṭhāne.
[7] S. tāta. [8] S. °bhaṇḍena.

gandho ca vāyi. Seṭṭhiputto taṃ pucchi: bhadde tava sarīrato paṭhamaṃ duggandho vāyi, idāni pana te sarīrato candanagandho mukhato uppalagandho vāyati, kim etan ti. Sā ādito paṭṭhāya attanā katakammaṃ ārocesi, seṭṭhiputto: niyyānikaṃ[1] vata Buddhasāsanan ti pasīditvā yojanikaṃ suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ kambalakañcukena paṭicchādetvā tattha tattha rathacakkappamāṇehi suvaṇṇapadumehi alaṅkari. Tesaṃ dvādasahatthā olambakā honti.

So tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā cuto sagge nibbattivā puna tato cavitvā Bārāṇasito yojanamatte ṭhāne aññatarasmiṃ amaccakule nibbatti. Bhariyā pan' assa devalokato cavitvā rājakule jeṭṭharājadhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tesu vayappattakālesu[2] kumārassa vasanagāme nakkhattaṃ saṅghuṭṭhaṃ. So mātaraṃ āha: amma, sāṭakaṃ me dehi, nakkhattaṃ kīḷissāmî ti. Sā dhotavatthaṃ nīharitvā adāsi. Amma, thūlam idan ti āha. Sā aññaṃ nīharitvā adāsi. So tam pi paṭikkhipi. Atha naṃ mātā āha: tāta, yādise gehe mayaṃ jātā, n' atthi no ito sukhumatarassa paṭilābhāya puññan ti. Tena hi labhanaṭṭhānaṃ gacchāmi, ammā, ti. Putta, ahaṃ ajj' eva tuyhaṃ Bārāṇasīnagare rajjapaṭilābham pi icchāmî ti. So mātaraṃ vanditvā; gacchāmi, ammā, ti āha. Gaccha, tātā, ti. So pana puññaniyāmena nikkhamitvā Bārāṇasiṃ gantvā uyyāne maṅgalasilāpaṭṭe sasīsaṃ pārupitvā nipajji.

So ca Bārāṇasīrañño kālaṅkatassa sattamo divaso hoti. Amaccā rañño sarīrakiccaṃ katvā rājaṅgaṇe nisīditvā mantayiṃsu: Rañño ekā dhītā va atthi, putto n' atthi, arājakaṃ rajjaṃ nassissati, ko rājā bhavituṃ arahatî ti. Tvaṃ hohi tvaṃ hohî ti purohito āha: bahuṃ oloketuṃ na vaṭṭati, phussarathaṃ[3] vissajjessāmā ti. Te kumudavaṇṇe cattāro sindhave yojetvā pañcavidharājakakudhabhaṇḍaṃ setacchattañ ca tasmiṃ ṭhapetvā rathaṃ vissajjetvā paccato turiyāni paggaṇhāpesuṃ. Ratho pācīnadvārena nikkhamitvā uyyānābhimukho agamāsi. Paricayena uyyānâbhimukho gacchati, nivattemā ti keci āhaṃsu. Purohito mā nivattayitthā ti āha. Ratho gantvā kumāraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā āruhanasajjo[4] hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Purohito pi pārupanakaṇṇaṃ apanetvā pādatalāni olokento: tiṭṭhatu ayaṃ dīpo dvisahassaparittadīpavāresu catusu mahādīpesu ekarajjaṃ[5] kāretuṃ yutto ti vatvā: turiyāni paggaṇhathā[6] ti tikkhattuṃ turiyāni paggaṇhāpesi. Atha kumāro mukhaṃ vivaritvā olokento; kena kammena āgatatthā ti āha. Deva, tumhākaṃ rajjaṃ pāpuṇāhî ti. Rājā vo kahan ti. Devattaṃ gato sāmî ti. Katidivasā atik-

---

[1] S. nīyāṇikaṃ. [2] S. °pattesu. [3] S. pussa°.
[4] S. ārohana, Svl. ārūhana°. [5] S. esa rajjaṃ. [6] B. °gaṇha°.

kantā ti. Ajja sattamo divaso ti. Putto vā dhītā vā n' atthī ti. Dhītā atthi deva, putto n' atthī ti. Tena hi kāressāmi rajjan ti.

Te tāvad eva abhisekamaṇḍapaṃ kāretvā rājadhītaraṃ sabbâlaṅkārehi alaṅkaritvā uyyānaṃ ānetvā kumārassa abhisekaṃ akaṃsu. Ath' assa kathâbhisekassa satasahassagghanikaṃ[1] vatthaṃ upanayiṃsu. So kim idaṃ tātā ti āha. Nivāsanavatthaṃ devā ti. Nanu tātā, thūlan ti. Manussaparibhogavatthesu[2] ito mudutaraṃ[3] n' atthi devâti. Tumhākaṃ rājā evarūpaṃ nivāsesī ti. Āma, devā ti n'[4] atthi[4] maññe puññavā tumhākaṃ rājā ti, suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ āharatha, labhissāmi vatthan ti suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ āharāpetvā uṭṭhāya hatthe dhovitvā mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā hatthena udakaṃ gahetvā puratthimadisāyaṃ abbhukkiri. Ghanapaṭhaviṃ bhinditvā aṭṭhakapparukkhā uṭṭhahiṃsu. Puna udakaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇapacchimauttaradisāyan ti evaṃ catusu disāsu abbhukkiri. Sabbadisāsu aṭṭha aṭṭhakaṃ katvā dvattiṃsakapparukkhā uṭṭhahiṃsu. So ekaṃ dibbadussaṃ nivāsetvā ekaṃ pārupitvā: Nandiyarañño vijite suttakantikā itthiyo mā suttaṃ kantantū ti evaṃ bheriṃ carāpethā ti vatvā chattaṃ ussāpetvā alaṅkatapaṭiyatto hatthikandhavaragato nagaraṃ pavisitvā pāsādaṃ abhiruyha mahāsampattim anubhavi.

Evaṃ gacchante kāle devī rañño sampattiṃ disvā: aho vata tapassī ti kāruññākāraṃ dassesi. Kim idaṃ devî ti puṭṭhā: atîva mahatī deva te sampatti, atīte buddhānaṃ saddahitvā katakalyāṇassa phalaṃ, idāni anāgatassa paccayaṃ puññaṃ na karothā ti āha. Kassa dassāma, sīlavanto n' atthî ti. Asuñño deva, Jambudīpo arahantehi, tumhe deva dānaṃ sajjetha, ahaṃ arahante labhāmî ti āha. Punadivase rājā pācīnadvāre dānaṃ sajjāpesi. Devī pāto va uposathaṅgāni adhiṭṭhāya uparipāsāde puratthâbhimukhā urena nipajjitvā: sace etissā disāya arahanto atthi sve āgantvā amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhantū ti āha. Tassaṃ disāyaṃ arahanto n'âhesuṃ. Sakkāraṃ kapaṇayācakānaṃ[5] adaṃsu. Puna divase dakkhiṇadvāre sajjetvā tath' eva dakkhiṇeyye n'âlattha. Punadivase pi pacchimadvāre tath' eva. Uttaradvāre sajjitadivase pana deviyā[6] tath' eva nimantentiyā Himavante vasantānaṃ Padumavatiyā puttānaṃ pañcasatānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ jeṭṭhako mahāpadumapaccekabuddho bhātike āmantesi: mārisā, Nandiyarājā tumhe nimanteti, abhivāsetha tassā ti. Te adhivāsetvā punadivase[7] Anotattadahe mukhaṃ dhovitvā ākāsen' âgantvā uttaradvāre otariṃsu. Manussā

---

[1] B. °ghanakaṃ. [2] S. manussānaṃ°. [3] S. sukhuma°.
[4] S. na. [5] S. pana yācakānaṃ. [6] Svl. devī. [7] S. *omits*.

disvā gantvā: pañcasatā, deva, paccekabuddhā āgatā ti rañño ārocesuṃ. Rājā saddhiṃ deviyā gantvā[1] vanditvā paccekabuddhe pāsādaṃ āropetvā tatra nesaṃ dānaṃ datvā bhattakiccâvasāne rājā saṅghattherassa devī saṅghanavakassa pādamūle nipatitvā: ayyā, bhante, paccayehi na kilamissanti, mayañ ca puññena na parihāyissāma, amhākaṃ yāvajīvaṃ idha nivāsāya paṭiññaṃ dethā ti paṭiññaṃ kāretvā uyyāne pañcapaṇṇasālāsatāni pañcacaṅkamaṇasatānī ti sabbākārena nivāsanaṭṭhānāni sampādetvā tattha vasāpesuṃ. Evaṃ kāle gacchante rañño paccanto kupito. Rājā: ahaṃ paccantaṃ vūpasametuṃ gacchāmi, tvaṃ paccekabuddhesu mā pamajjitthā[2] ti deviṃ ovaditvā gato. Tasmiṃ anāgate yeva paccekabuddhānaṃ āyusaṅkhārā khīṇā, Mahāpadumapaccekabuddho tiyāmarattiṃ jhānakīḷaṃ kīḷitvā aruṇuggamanasamaye ālambanaphalakaṃ ālambitvā ṭhitako va anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi. Etena upāyena sesâ pī ti sabbe va parinibbutā.

Punadivase devī paccekabuddhānaṃ nisīdanaṭṭhānāni sajjetvā pupphāni vikiritvā dhūmaṃ vāsetvā tesaṃ āgamanaṃ olokentī nisinnā āgamanaṃ adisvā purise pesesi: gacchatha[3] tātā, jānātha kiṃ ayyānaṃ aphāsukan ti. Te gantvā Mahāpadumassa paṇṇasālāya dvāraṃ vivaritvā tattha taṃ apassantā caṅkamaṇaṃ gantvā ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya ṭhitaṃ disvā vanditvā: kālo bhante, ti āhaṃsu. Parinibbutasarīraṃ kiṃ kathessati. Te: niddāyati maññe ti vatvā piṭṭhipāde[4] hatthena parāmasitvā pādānaṃ sītalatāya c' eva thaddhatāya ca parinibbutabhāvaṃ ñatvā dutiyassa santikaṃ gantvā tath' eva ñatvā puna tatiyassā ti evaṃ sabbesam pi parinibbutabhāvaṃ ñatvā rājakulaṃ agamiṃsu. Kahaṃ tātā, paccekabuddhā ti puṭṭhā: parinibbutā devī ti āhaṃsu. Devī kandantī rodantī nikkhamitvā nāgarehi saddhiṃ tattha gantvā sādhukīḷitaṃ kāretvā paccekabuddhānaṃ sarīrakiccaṃ kāretvā dhātuyo gāhāpetvā cetiyaṃ patiṭṭhāpesi. Rājā paccantaṃ vūpasametvā āgato paccuggamanaṃ āgataṃ deviṃ pucchi; kiṃ bhadde, tvaṃ paccekabuddhesu na-p-pamajjasi. Nirogā ca ayyā ti. Parinibbutā devā ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā cintesi: evarūpānam pi paṇḍitānaṃ maraṇaṃ uppajjati. Amhākaṃ kuto mokkho ti. So nagaraṃ apavisitvā uyyānam eva gantvā jeṭṭhaputtaṃ pakkosāpetvā tassa rajjaṃ niyyādetvā[5] sayaṃ samaṇapabbajaṃ pabbaji. Devī pi: raññe pabbajite ahaṃ kiṃ karissāmī ti tath' eva uyyāne pabbaji. Dve pi jhānaṃ bhāvetvā tato cutā brahmaloke nibbattiṃsu.

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. pamajja. [3] S. gaccha.
[4] S. °pādaṃ. [5] S. paṭiyādetvā.

Tesu tattha vasantesu amhākaṃ Satthā loke uppajjitvā pavattitavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagahaṃ pāpuṇi. Satthari tattha paṭivasante ayaṃ Pippalimāṇavo[(a)][1] Magadharaṭṭhe Mahātitthabrāhmaṇagāme Kapilabrāhmaṇassa bhariyāya kucchimhi nibbatto. Ayaṃ Bhaddā Kāpilānī Maddaraṭṭhe[(b)][2] Sāgalanagare Kosiyagottabrāhmaṇassa bhariyāya kucchimhi nibbattā.[(c)] Tesaṃ anukkamena vaḍḍhamānānaṃ Pippalimāṇavakassa[3] vīsatime Bhaddāya soḷasame vasse sampatte mātāpitaro puttaṃ oloketvā: tāta tvaṃ vayappatto, kulavaṃsaṃ patiṭṭhapetuṃ yutto ti ativiya nippīḷayiṃsu. Māṇavo āha: mayhaṃ sotapathe evarūpaṃ kathaṃ mā kathayittha. Ayaṃ yāva tumhe dharatha tāva paṭijaggissāmi, tumhākaṃ pacchato nikkhamitvā pabbajissāmī ti. Te katipāhaṃ atikkamitvā puna kathayiṃsu. So pi puna paṭikkhipi. Tato paṭṭhāya mātā nirantaram katheti yeva. Māṇavo: mātaraṃ saññāpessāmī ti rattasuvaṇṇassa[4] nikkhasahassaṃ datvā suvaṇṇakārehi itthirūpakaṃ[5] kāretvā tassa majjanaghaṭṭanâdikammapariyosāne taṃ rattavatthaṃ nivāsetvā suvaṇṇasañchannehi[6] pupphehi c' eva nānâlaṅkārehi ca alaṅkārāpetvā: amma evarūpaṃ ārammaṇaṃ labhanto gehe vasissāmi, alabhanto na vasissāmī ti. Paṇḍitā brāhmaṇī cintesi: mahyaṃ putto puññavā dinnadāno katâbhinīhāro, pubbe puññāni karonto na ekako va akāsi. Addhā etena saha katapuññā suvaṇṇarūpapaṭibhāgā bhavissatī ti aṭṭha[7] brāhmaṇe pakkosāpetvā sabbabhogehi santappetvā suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ[5] rathe āropetvā: gacchatha tatā, yattha amhehi jātigottabhogâdisamānakule evarūpaṃ dārikaṃ passatha, tattha idam eva suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ[5] paṇṇākāraṃ[8] katvā ethā ti uyyojesi. Te amhākaṃ nāma etaṃ kamman ti nikkhamitvā: kattha labhissāmā ti cintetvā[9]:* Maddaraṭṭhaṃ nāma itthâgāraṃ,[10] Maddaraṭṭhaṃ gamissāmā ti Maddaraṭṭhe Sāgalanagaraṃ agamaṃsu.[11] Tattha taṃ suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ[12] nahānatitthe ṭhapetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Atha Bhaddāya pi dhātī Bhaddaṃ nahāpetvā alaṅkaritvā sayaṃ nahāyituṃ udakatitthaṃ gantvā taṃ suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ disvā: kiss'

(a) ThA. Pippali.°. (b) ThA. Madda°. (c) ThA. °tetvā.
* *Cf.* Kusajātaka, Jā. No. 531.

---

1 S. Pipphali *here but* Pipphali *or* Pippali *below with no regularity*.
2 B. Magadha°. 3 S. °māṇavassa. 4 Svl. ratana°.
5 S. °rūpaṃ. 6 B. °sampannehi. 7 S. atha.
8 S. saccākāraṃ. 9 S. *omits*. 10 S. itthâkāro.
11 B. āgamaṃsu. 12 S. °rūpaṃ.

âyaṃ avinītā idh' âgantvā ṭhitā sî ti piṭṭhipasse paharitvā suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ ñatvā: ayyadhītā[1] meti saññaṃ uppādesiṃ, ayaṃ pana ayyadhītāya nivāsanaṃ paṭiggāhikāya pi asadisā ti āha. Atha naṃ te brāhmaṇā; evarūpā kira te sāmidhītā ti pucchiṃsu. Sā imāya suvaṇṇapaṭimāya sataguṇena sahassaguṇena satasahassaguṇena mayhaṃ ayyadhītā abhirūpatarā. Tathā hi appadīpe pi dvādasahatthe gabbhe nisinnā sarīrobhāsena tamaṃ vidhamatī ti āha. Tena hi tassā mātāpitūnaṃ[2] santikaṃ gacchāmā ti suvaṇṇarūpakaṃ rathe āropetvā taṃ dhātiṃ anugantvā Kosiyagottassa gharadvāre ṭhatvā āgamanaṃ ārocayiṃsu. Brahmaṇo paṭisanthāraṃ katvā: kuto āgatatthā ti pucchite: Magadharaṭṭhe Mahātitthagāme Kapilabrāhmaṇassa gharato iminā nāma kāraṇena āgatamhā ti āhaṃsu. Sādhu, tātā, amhehi samajātigottavibhavo so brāhmaṇo, dassāmi dārikan ti paṇṇākāraṃ gaṇhi. Te Kapilabrāhmaṇassa sāsanaṃ pahiṇiṃsu: laddhā no Bhaddā nāma dārikā, kattabbaṃ jānāthā ti. Taṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā Pippalimāṇavassa ārocayiṃsu: laddhā dārikā ti. Pippalimāṇavo: ahaṃ na labhissantī ti cintesiṃ, ime laddhā ti pesenti, anatthiko hutvā paṇṇaṃ pesessāmî ti rahogato paṇṇaṃ likhi: Bhaddā attano jātigottabhogânurūpaṃ patiṃ labhatu, ahaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbajissāmi, mā pacchā vippaṭisārinī ahosī ti. Bhaddâ pi asukassa kira maṃ dātukāmā ti sutvā rahogato paṇṇaṃ likhi: ayyaputto attano jātigottânurūpaṃ dārikaṃ labhatu, ahaṃ pabbajissāmi, mā pacchā vippaṭisārī bhavāhī ti. Dve pi paṇṇāni antarāmagge samāgacchiṃsu. Idam kassa paṇṇan ti, Pippalimāṇavena Bhaddāya pahitan ti. Idaṃ kassā ti. Bhaddāya Pippalimāṇavassa pahitan ti vutte te dve pi vācetvā: passatha dārakānaṃ kamman ti phāletvā araññe chaḍḍetvā aññaṃ taṃ samānaṃ paṇṇaṃ likhitvā ito etto ca pesesuṃ. Iti kumārassa ca kumārikāya ca sadisaṃ paṇṇaṃ lokassādarahitam[9] evā ti anicchamānānam pi tesaṃ dvinnaṃ samāgamo ahosi.

Taṃ divasam eva Pippalimāṇavo pi bhaddaṃ ekaṃ pupphadāmaṃ ganthāpesi[3] Bhaddā pi, tāni sayanamajjhe ṭhapetvā ubho pi bhuttasāyamāsā sayanaṃ abhiruhituṃ ārabhiṃsu. Tesu māṇavo dakkhiṇapassena sayanaṃ āruhi. Bhaddā vāmapassena. Tesaṃ[4] aññamaññaṃ sarīrasampassabhayena sakalarattiṃ niddaṃ anokkamantānaṃ[5] va vītināmesuṃ. Divā pi[6] na[6] hasitamattam pi akaṃsu.[7] Te lokâmisena asaṃsaṭṭhā yāva mātāpitaro dharanti tāva kuṭumbaṃ avicāretvā tesu kālaṅkatesu vicārayiṃsu. Mahatī māṇavassa sampatti, ekadivasaṃ sarīraṃ ubbaṭṭetvā[8] chaḍḍetabbaṃ suvaṇṇacuṇṇaṃ eva

---

[1] S. ayaṃ dhītā. [2] S. °pitunnaṃ. [3] B. gaṇhāpesi. [4] S. te. [5] S. °mantā.
[6] S. pana. [7] S. nâkaṃsu. [8] B. ubbāṭetvā. [9] S. lokassādahitaṃ.

Magadhanāḷiyā dvādasanāḷimattaṃ laddhuṃ vaṭṭati. Yantabaddhāni saṭṭhi mahātaḷākāni; kammanto dvādasayojaniko; Anurādhapurappamaṇā cuddasa gāmā;[(a)] cuddasa[1] hatthâṇīkāni[1], cuddasa assâṇīkāni; cuddasa rathâṇīkāni.

So ekadivasaṃ alaṅkataassaṃ āruyha mahājanaparivuto kammantaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā khettakoṭiyaṃ ṭhito naṅgalehi chinnaṭṭhānato kākâdayo sakuṇā gaṇḍuppādâdike[(b)] pāṇake[2] uddharitvā khādante disvā: tātā, ime kiṃ khādantī ti pucchi. Gaṇḍuppāde ayyā ti. Etehi katapāpaṃ kassa hotī ti. Tumhākaṃ ayyā ti. So cintesi: sace etehi katapāpaṃ mayhaṃ hoti kiṃ me karissati[3] sattâsītikoṭidhanaṃ, dvādasayojanakammanto kiṃ karissati,[3] kiṃ yantabaddhāni taḷākāni, kiṃ cuddasagāmāni. Sabbam etaṃ Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā niyyādetvā nikkhamma pabbajissāmī ti. Bhaddā pi Kāpilānī tasmiṃ khaṇe antaravatthusmiṃ tayo tilakumbhe pattharitvā dhātīhi parivutā nisinnā kāke tilapāṇake khādamāne disvā: ammā kiṃ ime khādantī ti pucchi. Pāṇake ayye ti. Akusalaṃ kassa hotī ti: Tumhākaṃ ayye ti. Sā cintesi: mayhaṃ catuhatthavatthaṃ nāḷikodanamattañ ca laddhuṃ vaṭṭati, yadi pan' etaṃ etehi kataṃ akusalaṃ mayhaṃ hoti bhavasahassena pi vaṭṭato sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkā, ayyaputte[4] āgatamatte yeva sabbaṃ tassa niyyādetvā nikkhamma pabbajissāmī ti. Māṇavo āgantvā nahātvā[5] pāsādaṃ āryha mahārahe pallaṅke nisīdi. Ath' assa cakkavattino anucchavikaṃ bhojanaṃ upanayiṃsu. Dve pi bhuñjitvā parijane nikkhante rahogatā phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīdiṃsu. Tato māṇavo Bhaddaṃ āha: bhadde imaṃ gharaṃ āgacchantī kittakaṃ dhanaṃ āharī[6] ti. Pañcapaṇṇāsasakaṭasahassāni ayyā ti. Sabbaṃ taṃ[7] yā ca imasmiṃ ghare sattâsītikoṭiyo yantabaddhāni saṭṭhi taḷākānī ti evam ādibhedā sampatti atthi taṃ sabbaṃ tuyhaṃ yeva niyyādemī ti. Tumhe pana kuhiṃ[8] gacchatha[7] ayyā ti. Ahaṃ pabbajissāmī ti. Ayya aham pi tumhākaṃ āgamanaṃ olokayamānā nisinnā, ahaṃ pabbajissāmī ti. Te amhāhaṃ ādittapaṇṇakuṭi viya tayo bhavā upaṭṭhahanti pabbajissāmā ti vatvā antarāpaṇato kāsāyarasapītāni cīvarāni mattikāpatte ca āharāpetvā aññamaññaṃ kese ohāretvā: ye loke arahanto atthi te uddissa amhākaṃ pabbajjā ti pabbajitvā thavikāsu patte pakkhipitvā aṃse laggetvā pāsādato otariṃsu. Gehe dāsesu kammakāresu vā na koci saññāni.

(a) ThA. dāsagāmā. (b) ThA. °pādake.

1 B. *omits.* 2 B. pāṇe. 3 Svl. karissāmi. 4 B. °putto.
5 S. *omits.* 6 B. āharasi. 7 S. etaṃ. 8 B. *omits.*

Atha te[1] brāhmaṇagāmato nikkhamitvā dāsagāmadvārena gacchante ākappakuttavasena dāsagāmavāsino sañjāniṃsu. Te rodantā pādesu patitvā: kiṃ amhe anāthe karotha ayyā ti āhaṃsu. Mayaṃ, bhaṇe, tayo bhavā ādittapaṇṇasālā viyā ti pabbajimhā. Sace tumhesu ekekaṃ bhujissaṃ karoma vassasatam pi nappahoti. Tumhe va[2] tumhākaṃ sīsaṃ dhovitvā bhujissā hutvā jīvathā ti vatvā tesaṃ rodantānaṃ yeva pakkamiṃsu. Māṇavako[3] purato gacchanto[4] nivattitvā olokento cintesi: ayaṃ Bhaddā Kāpilānī sakala-Jambudīpagghaṇikā itthī mayhaṃ pacchato āgacchati, ṭhānaṃ kho pan' etaṃ vijjati yaṃ kocid eva evaṃ cinteyya: ime pabbajitā pi vinā bhavituṃ na sakkonti, ananucchavikaṃ karontī ti evaṃ koci pāpakena manasā[5] padūsetvā apāyapūrako bhaveyya, imam eva[6] pahāya gantuṃ vaṭṭatī ti cittaṃ uppādetvā purato gacchanto dvedhāpathaṃ disvā tattha matthake aṭṭhāsi. Bhaddā āgantvā vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ āha: Bhadde, tādisiṃ itthiṃ mama pacchato āgacchintiṃ disvā: ime pabbajitā pi vinābhavituṃ na sakkontī ti amhesu paduṭṭhacitto mahājano apāyapūrako bhaveyya, imasmiñ ca ṭhāne dvedhāpatho, tvaṃ ekaṃ gaṇha, ahaṃ ekena gamissāmī ti. Āma, ayya, mātugāmo pabbajitānaṃ paḷibodho, pabbajitā[7] pi vinā na bhavantī ti amhākaṃ dosaṃ dasseyyun ti tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā catusu ṭhānesu pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā dasanakhasomodhānasamujjalaṃ añjalim paggayha: satasahassakappappamāṇe addhāne kato mittasanthavo ajja bhijjati; tumhe va dakkhiṇā nāma, tumhākaṃ dakkhiṇamaggo vaṭṭati, mayaṃ mātugāmā nāma[8] vāmajātikā, amhākaṃ vāmamaggo vaṭṭatī ti vanditvā maggaṃ paṭipajji. Tesaṃ dvedhābhūtakāle ayaṃ[8] mahāpaṭhavī:[8] ahaṃ cakkavāṭasinerupabbatâdayo dhāretuṃ sakkontī pi tumhākaṃ guṇe dhāretuṃ na sakkomī ti vadanto viya vivaramānā akampittha. Ākāse asanisaddo viya pavatti. Cakkavāṭapabbato unnadi.

Sammāsambuddho pi Veḷuvane mahāvihāre Gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno paṭhavikampanasaddaṃ sutvā: kissa nu kho paṭhavī kampatī ti āvajjento: Pippalimāṇavo ca[8] Bhaddā ca[8] Kāpilānī[9] maṃ uddissa appameyyaṃ sampattiṃ pahāya pabbajitā,[10] tesaṃ viyogaṭṭhāne ubhinnaṃ guṇabalena ayaṃ paṭhavikampo jāto, mayā pi etesaṃ saṅgahaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatī ti Gandhakuṭito nikkhamma sayam eva pattacīvaram ādāya asītimahātheresu kañci[11] anāpucchā tigāvutamaggaṃ paccuggamanaṃ katvā Rājagahassa ca Nālandāya ca an-

[1] B. ne. [2] S. ca. [3] S. māṇavo. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] S. manaṃ. [6] S. me. [7] S. pabbajitvā. [8] S. *omits.*
[9] S. *adds* ca. [10] B. pabbajitvā. [11] B. kiñci.

tare Bahuputtakanigrodharukkhamūle[(a)1] pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisīdi. Nisinno[2] pana aññatarapaṃsukūliko viya anisīditvā Buddhavesaṃ gahetvā asītihatthā Buddharaṃsiyo visajjento va nisīdi. Iti tasmiṃ khaṇe paṇṇacchattasakaṭacakkakūṭāgārâdippamāṇā Buddharaṃsiyo ito c' ito ca vippharantiyo[3] vidhāvantiyo candasahassasuriyasahassauggamanakālaṃ viya kurumānā taṃ vanantaraṃ ekobhāsaṃ akaṃsu. Dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasiriyā samujjalatārāgaṇena viya gaganaṃ supupphitakamalakuvalayena viya salilaṃ vanantaraṃ[4] virocittha nigrodharukkhassa khando pakatiyā seto hoti, pattāni nīlāni pakkāni rattāni. Tasmiṃ pana divase sabbo nigrodho suvaṇṇavaṇṇo va ahosi.

Mahākasspatthero taṃ disvā: ayaṃ amhākaṃ satthā bhavissati, imaṃ ahaṃ uddissa pabbajito ti diṭṭhaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya onato gantvā tīsu ṭhānesu vanditvā: satthā me bhante Bhagavā, sāvako 'ham asmi, satthā[5] me[5] bhante[5] Bhagavā,[5] sāvako[5] 'ham[5] asmī[5] ti āha. Atha naṃ Bhagavā āha: Kassapa, sace tvaṃ imaṃ nipaccākāraṃ mahāpaṭhaviyā kareyyāsi sā pi dhāretuṃ na sakkuṇeyya, Tathāgatassa pana evaṃ guṇamahantataṃ jānātha; tayā kato nipaccākāro mayhaṃ lomam pi cāletuṃ na sakkoti. Nisīda, Kassapa, dāyajjaṃ te dassāmī ti. Ath' assa Bhagavā tīhi ovādehi upasampadaṃ adāsi, datvā ca Bahuputtakanigrodhamūlato nikkhamitvā theraṃ paccāsamaṇaṃ katvā maggaṃ paṭipajji. Satthu sarīraṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇavicittaṃ. Mahākassapassa sattamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍitaṃ. So kañcananāvāya pacchābaddho[(b)] viya Satthāraṃ padânupadikaṃ anugacchati. Satthā thokaṃ maggaṃ gantvā maggā okkamma aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisajjākāraṃ dassesi. Thero: Satthā nisīditukāmo ti ñatvā attano paṭapilotikaṃ saṅghātiṃ catugguṇaṃ katvā paññāpesi. Satthā tattha nisīditvā hatthena cīvaraṃ parimajjanto: mudukā [6]kho ty-āyaṃ Kassapa, paṭapilotikā saṅghāṭī ti āha. So: Satthā me saṅghāṭiyā mudubhāvaṃ katheti,[7] pārupitukāmo bhavissatī ti ñatvā: pārupatu bhante Bhagavā saṅghāṭin ti āha. Tvaṃ[8] kiṃ[8] pārupissasi Kassapā ti. Tumhākaṃ nivāsanaṃ labhanto pārupissāmi,[6] bhante, ti. Kiṃ pana tvaṃ Kassapa imaṃ paribhogajiṇṇaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhāretuṃ sakkhissasi. Mayā hi imassa paṃsukūlassa gahitadivase udakapari-

---

(a) *Also in* ThA. °puttaka°. (b) ThA. °bandho.

---

1 B.S. °putta°, *but* °puttaka° *later*.
2 S. nisīdanto.
3 S. vipphandantiyo.
4 B. valantaraṃ.
5 S. *omits*.
6-6 *Repeated in* B.
7 S. kathesi.
8 S. kiṃ tvaṃ.

yantā mahāpaṭhavī kampi. Imaṃ Buddhaparibhogajiṇṇacīvaraṃ[1] nāma, na sakkā parittaguṇena dhāretuṃ, paṭibalen' ev' idaṃ paṭipattipūraṇasamatthena jātipaṃsukūlikena dhāretuṃ vaṭṭatī ti vatvā therena saddhiṃ cīvaraṃ parivattesi. Evaṃ cīvaraṃ parivattetvā therassa cīvaraṃ Bhagavā pārupi. Satthu cīvaraṃ thero. Tasmiṃ khaṇe acetanâ pi ayaṃ mahāpaṭhavī: dukkharaṃ bhante akattha, attano pārutacīvaraṃ sāvakena parivattitapubbaṃ nāma n' âhosi, ahaṃ tumhākaṃ guṇaṃ dhāretuṃ na sakkomî ti vadantī viya udakaṃ pariyantaṃ katvā kampi. Thero pi: laddhaṃ me buddhānaṃ paribhogacīvaraṃ, kiṃ idāni uttariṃ kattabban ti unnatiṃ akatvā Satthu santike yeva terasadhutaguṇe samādāya sattadivasamattaṃ puthujjano ahosi, aṭṭhame divase sahapaṭisambhidāya arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.*

Atha naṃ Satthā: Kassapo, bhikkhave, candūpamo kulāni upasaṅkamati, apakass' eva kāyaṃ apakass' eva cittaṃ cittaṃ niccanavo kulesu appagabbho ti evam ādinā pasaṃsitvā aparabhāge ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno, 'Etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhutavādānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākassapo' ti dhutavādānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.†

1. Evaṃ Bhagavatā etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito āyasmā Mahākassapo mahāsāvakabhāvaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Padumuttarassâ* ti tassa kira Bhagavato mātukucchito nikkhantakālato paṭṭhāya pādānaṃ nikkhepanasamaye akkantakkantapāde satasahassapattā padumā paṭhaviṃ bhinditvā uṭṭhahiṃsu. Tasmâssa taṃ nāmaṃ ahosi. Sakalasattanikāyesu ek'ekena satapuññe kate tassa puññassa sataguṇapuññānaṃ katattā *Bhagavato* ti attho. *Lokajeṭṭhassa tādino* ti sattalokassa padhānabhūtassa iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvaṃ[2] pattattā tādino; *nibbute lokanāthamhî* ti sattalokassa paṭisaraṇabhūte Bhagavati khandhaparinibbāṇena[3] parinibbute[3] adassanaṃ gate ti attho. *Pūjaṃ kubbanti satthuno* ti sadevakassa lokassa sāsanato satthā ti laddhanāmakassa[4] Bhagavato sādhukīḷaṃ kīḷanto pūjaṃ karontī ti sambandho. [5][*Aggiṃ*[6] *cinantî*[6] *janatā* ti janasamūhā āḷāhanatthāya aggiṃ cinantā rāsiṃ karontā *āmoditapamoditā* santuṭṭhā pakārena pamoditā santuṭṭhā pūjaṃ karontī ti sambandho.]

* ThA. *adds the Apadāna here.* † ThA. (H. ii, *p.* 148) *ends here.*

[1] B. paribhoga°, S. buddhaparibhogaṃ°.
[2] S. °bhāvaṃ.
[3] B. khandhaparinibbute.
[4] S. °nāmassa.
[5] [. . .] *not in* B.
[6] A. udaggacittā.

2. *Tesu saṃvegajātesu* ti tesu janasamūhesu saṃvegappattesu utrāsaṃ labhantesu *me* mayhaṃ *pīti* hāso *upapajjatha*[1] pātubhavī ti attho. *Ñātimitte samānetvā* ti bandhusahāye samānetvā rāsiṃ katvā *mahāvīro* bhagavā *parinibbuto* adassanaṃ agamāsî ti *idaṃ vacanaṃ abraviṃ* kathesin ti sambandho.

Handa pūjaṃ karomase ti 'handā' ti vossaggatthe nipāto, tena[2] kāraṇena mayaṃ[3] sabbe[4] samāgatā pūjaṃ karomā ti attho. 'Se' ti nipāto.

3-4. 'Sādhū ti te paṭissutvā'[5] ti *te* mama ñātimittā *sadhu iti* sundaraṃ bhaddakaṃ iti *paṭissutvā*[5] mama vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā *me* mayhaṃ *bhiyyo* atirekaṃ *hāsaṃ* pītiṃ *janiṃsu* uppādesun ti attho. Tato attano katapuññasañcayaṃ dassento "Buddhasmiṃ lokanāthamhî" ti ādim āha. [6]*Satahatthaṃ samuggataṃ* ubbiddhaṃ *diyaḍḍhahatthasataṃ*[6] *vimānaṃ* vitthataṃ *nabhasi*[7] ākāse uggataṃ *agghiyaṃ sukataṃ* sundarâkārena kataṃ *katvā* kāretvā ca *puññasañcayaṃ* puññarāsiṃ *kāhāsiṃ*[8] akāsin ti sambandho.

5. *Katvāna agghiyaṃ tatthā* ti tasmiṃ cetiyapūjanaṭṭhāne *tālapantīhi* tālapālîhi *cittitaṃ* sobhitaṃ agghiyaṃ[9] *katvāna*[10] kāretvā ca *sakaṃ cittaṃ* attano cittaṃ *pasādetvā cetiyaṃ pūjay' uttaman* ti uttamaṃ buddhadhātunidhāpitaṃ cetiyaṃ pūjayin ti sambandho.

6. Tassa cetiyassa mahimaṃ[11] dassento "Aggikkhandho" vā ti ādim āha. Tattha *aggikkhandho vā* ti ākāse jalamāno aggikkhandho va aggirāsî iva taṃ cetiyaṃ sattahi ratanehi *jalati phullito* vikasitapuppho *sālarukkharājā iva* ca[12] *ākāse indalaṭṭhî va* indadhanu iva ca[13] catusu disāsu *obhāsati* vijjotatî ti sambandho.

7. *Tattha*[14] *cittaṃ pasādetvā* ti tasmiṃ jotamānadhātugabbhamhi *cittaṃ* manaṃ *pasādetvā* somanassaṃ katvā[15] tena cittappasādena *bahuṃ* anekappakāraṃ *kusalaṃ* puññaṃ katvā dhātugabbhe ca sāsane ca ettakāni puññāni mayā katānî ti evaṃ *puññakammaṃ saritvāna*[16] kālaṃ katvā *Tidasaṃ* Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ suttappabuddho viya *ahaṃ uppajjiṃ* jāto ti sambandho.

8. Attano uppannadevaloke laddhasampattiṃ dassento 'Sahassayuttan' ti ādim āha. Tattha *hayavāhiṃ* sindhavasahassayojite[17]

---

[1] S. uda°. [2] S. tana. [3] B. mayhaṃ. [4] S. *omits*. [5] B. paṭisuṇitvā.

[6-6] S. sataṃ hatthānaṃ uggataṃ ubbiddhanti satahatthasamuggataṃ.

[7] A. nabhaṃ. [8] A. kāhāma.

[9] S. *repeats words belonging to the previous comment: sukataṃ* sundarâkārena kataṃ.

[10] B. katvā. [11] B. paṭimaṃ. [12] S. *omits*. [13] B. *omits*. [14] A. tesu.

[15] B. *adds* tena cittaṃ pasādetvā somanassaṃ katvā, *obviously a repetition*.

[16] B.S. saritvā (A. *adopted*). [17] S. °yojitaṃ.

dibbarathe[1] *adhiṭṭhito* sattahi bhūmihi[2] *saṃ* suṭṭhu *uggataṃ ubbiddhaṃ* uccaṃ *mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ* vimānaṃ ahosī ti attho.

9. Tasmiṃ vimāne *sabbasovaṇṇamayā* sakalasovaṇṇamayāni *kūṭāgārasahassāni ahuṃ* ahesun ti attho. *Sakatejena* attano ānubhāvena *sabbā dasadisā pabhāsayaṃ* obhāsento *jalanti* vijjotantī ti sambandho.

10. Tasmiṃ mayhaṃ pātubhūtavimāne *aññe pi niyyūhā* pamukhasālā[3] *santi* vijjanti; kimbhūtā[4] *lohitaṅkamayā* ratanamaṇimayā *sadā*[5] *te pi* niyyūhā *caturo disā ābhāya* pabhāya *jotentī* ti sambandho.

12. *Sabbe deve* sakalachadevaloke deve *abhihomi* abhibhavāmi, kassa phalanti ce, mayā katassa *puññakammassa idaṃ phalan* ti attho.

13. Tato manussasampattiṃ dassento "Saṭṭhikappasahassamhī" ti ādim āha. Tattha ito kappato heṭṭhā saṭṭhisahassakappamatthake *cāturanto*[6] catumahādīpavanto *vijitāvī* sabbaṃ paccatthikaṃ vijitavanto *ahaṃ Uṭṭhiyo* nāma cakkavattirājā hutvā[7] *paṭhaviṃ āvasiṃ* rajjaṃ kāresin ti sambandho.

14-15(a). *Tath' eva*[8] *Bhaddake kappe* ti pañcabuddhapaṭimaṇḍitattā[9] *Bhaddake* nāma *kappe tiṃsakkhattuṃ* tiṃsajātiyā *catudīpamhi issaro* padhāno cakkaratanâdīhi *sattahi ratanehi sampanno* samaṅgībhūto *sakakammâbhiraddho* attano kamme dasarājadhamme abhiraddho allīno *cakkavatti*rājā *amhi* ahosin ti sambandho.

15(b)-21. Attano cakkavattikāle anubhūtasampattiṃ dassento "Tatthâ pi bhavanaṃ mayham" ti ādim āha. *Tattha* tasmiṃ cakkavattirajjamhi *mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ* mama pāsādaṃ *indalaṭṭhī va uggataṃ* ākāse ṭhitavijjotamānā vijjullatā iva uggataṃ sattabhūmikâdibhedehi uccaṃ (16) *āyāmato* dīghato uccato ca catuvīsatiyojnaaṃ vitthārato dvādasayojanaṃ ahosī ti sambandho. Sabbesaṃ janānaṃ manaṃ allīnabhāvena *Rammakaṃ nāma nagaraṃ* ahosī ti attho. Kimbhūtaṃ[7]. Daḷhehi dvādasahatthehi vā tiṃsahatthehi vā uccehi *pākāratoraṇehi* sampannan ti dasseti. (17) *Tadaḍḍhakaṃ* tato aḍḍhakaṃ tiyaḍḍhasatayojanan[10] ti attho. (18) *Pakkhittâpaṇavīsatī* ti vīsatiāpaṇa pakkhittaṃ, nirantaraṃ vīthiparicchedan ti attho. (21) *Brahmaññakulasambhūto* ti brahmakule sujāto. Sesaṃ vuttanayatā suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Mahākassapattherassa[11] Apadānaṭṭhakathā samattā.

---

[1] S. °rathaṃ. [2] S. bhūmehi. [3] S. °sālāyo.
[4] S. bhūtā. [5] A.B. tadā. [6] A.B. catu°
[7] S. *omits*. [8] A. tamh' eva. [9] S. opati°.
[10] B. aḍḍhatiṃsata°. [11] S. °thera°.

4. "Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Anuruddhattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu kathâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kuṭumbikakule nibbatti. Vayappatto ekadivasaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ[1] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ dibbacakkhukānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthetvā satasahassabhikkhuparivārassa Bhagavato sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā sattame divase Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca uttamāni vatthāni datvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā pi 'assa anantarāyena samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: anāgate Gotamassa Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane dibbacakkhukānaṃ aggo bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. So pi tattha puññāni karonto Satthari parinibbute sattayojanike kanakathūpe bahū kaṃsapātiyo dīparukkhehi dīpakapallikāhi ca: dibbacakkhuñāṇassa upanissayo[2] hotū ti uḷāraṃ dīpapūjaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ kuṭumbikagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute yojanike kanakathūpe bahū kaṃsapātiyo sappimaṇḍassa pūretvā majjhe ca ekekaṃ guḷapiṇḍaṃ ṭhapetvā mukhavaṭṭhiyā mukhavaṭṭiṃ phusāpentocetiyaṃ parikkhipāpesi, attanā gahitakaṃsapātiṃ sappimaṇḍassa pūretvā sahassavaṭṭiyo jālāpetvā sīse ṭhapetvā sabbarattiṃ cetiyaṃ anupariyāsi.[3]

Evaṃ tasmiṃ pi attabhāve yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto anuppanne buddhe Bārāṇasiyaṃ yeva duggatakule nibbatti, Annabhāro ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So Sumanaseṭṭhissa nāma gehe kammaṃ karonto jīvati. Ekadivasaṃ so Upariṭṭhaṃ nāma paccekabuddhaṃ nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya Gandhamādanapabbatato ākāsen' eva āgantvā Bārāṇasīnagaradvāre otaritvā cīvaraṃ pārupitvā nagare piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pattaṃ gahetvā attano atthāya ṭhapitaṃ bhattavaḍḍhitaṃ patte pakkhipitvā paccekabuddhassa dātukāmo ārabhi. Bhariyā pi 'ssa attano bhāgaṃ bhattavaḍḍhitaṃ[4] tatth' eva pakkhipi. So taṃ netvā paccekabuddhassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Paccekabuddho taṃ gahetvā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Taṃ divasaṃ Sumanaseṭṭhissa chatte adhivattā devatā: aho dānaṃ paramadānaṃ Upariṭṭhe suppatiṭṭhitan ti mahāsaddena anumodi.[5] Taṃ[5] sutvā Sumanaseṭṭhī: evaṃ devatāya anumoditaṃ,[6] idam eva

* ThA. (H. ii), pp. 65 ff.

[1] S. Satthārā. [2] S. paccayo. [3] S. °pariyāsi.
[4] S. bhāgabhattañ ca. [5] S. anumoditaṃ. [6] S. °tuṃ.

uttamadānan ti cintetvā tattha[1] pattiṃ yāci.[2] Annabhāro pana tassa pattiṃ adāsi. Tena pasannacitto[3] Sumanasetṭhi tassa sahassaṃ datvā: ito paṭṭhāya tuyhaṃ sahatthena kammakaraṇakiccaṃ n' atthi. Paṭirūpaṃ gehaṃ katvā niccaṃ vasāhî ti āha. Yasmā nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhitassa paccekabuddhassa dinnapiṇḍapāto taṃ divasam eva uḷāravipāko hoti, tasmā Sumanaseṭṭhī rañño santikaṃ gacchanto taṃ gahetvā agamāsi. Rājā pana taṃ ādaravasena olokesi. Seṭṭhī: mahārāja, ayaṃ oloketabbayutto yevâ ti vatvā tadā tena katakammaṃ attanā piyasahāyassa[4] dinnabhāvañ[4] ca kathesi. Taṃ sutvā rājā tassa tussitvā sahassaṃ datvā: asukasmiṃ ṭhāne gehaṃ katvā vasāhî ti gehaṭṭānam assa āṇāpesi. Tassa taṃ ṭhānaṃ sodhāpentassa mahantā nidhikumbhiyo uṭṭhahiṃsu. So taṃ disvā rañño ārocesi. Rājā taṃ[5] sabbaṃ dhanaṃ uddharāpetvā rāsīkataṃ disvā ettakaṃ dhanaṃ imasmiṃ nagare kassa gehe atthî ti. Na kassaci devâ ti. Tena hi ayaṃ[6] Annabhāro imasmiṃ nagare Mahādhanaseṭṭhī nāma hotu ti taṃ divasam eva tassa seṭṭhicchattaṃ ussāpesi. So seṭṭhī hutvā yāvajīvaṃ kalyāṇakammaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatto dīgharattaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppajjanakāle Kapilavatthunagare Sukkodanasakkassa[(a)][7] gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa jātassa Anuruddho ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So Mahānāmasakkassa kaniṭṭhabhātā Bhagavato cūlapitu putto paramasukhumālo mahāpuñño* ahosi, suvaṇṇapātiyaṃ yeva c' assa bhattaṃ uppajji. Ath' assa mātā ekadivasaṃ mama putto n' atthî ti padaṃ na jānāti. Taṃ jānāpessāmî ti cintetvā ekaṃ suvaṇṇapātiṃ tucchakaṃ yeva aññāya suvaṇṇapātiyā pidahitvā tassa pesesi. Antarāmagge devatā taṃ dibbapūvehi pūresuṃ. Evaṃ mahāpuñño tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikesu tīsu pāsādesu alaṅkatanāṭakitthīhi parivuto devo viya mahāsampattiṃ anubhavati.[8]

Amhākam pi Bodhisatto tasmiṃ samaye Tusitapurā cavitvā Suddhodanamahārājassa aggamahesiyā kucchimhi nibbattitvā anukkamena vuddhippatto ekūnatiṃsavassāni agāramajjhe vasitvā mahâbhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā anukkamena paṭividdhasabbaññutaññāṇo bodhimaṇḍe sattasattâhaṃ vītināmetvā Isipatane Migadāye dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā lokânuggahaṃ karonto Rājagahaṃ gantvā Veḷuvane vihāsi. Tadā Suddhodanamahārājā: putto kira

(a) ThA. Amitodanassa sakkassa.
* *Passage from* ThA. (*p.* 67) *ends here.*

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. yācati. [3] B. sampanna°.
[4] S. pi 'ssa sahassadinnabhāvañ. [5] S. *omits.*
[6] B. ahaṃ. [7] B. Sakkodana°. [8] S. anubhavi.

me Rājagahaṃ anuppatto, gacchatha bhaṇe, mama puttaṃ ānethā ti sahassasahassaparivāre dasa amacce pesesi. Te sabbe ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbajiṃsu. Tesu Udāyittherena cārikāgamanaṃ āyācito Bhagavā vīsatisahassakhīṇāsavaparivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā Kapilavatthupuraṃ gantvā ñātisamāgame anekāni pāṭihāriyāni dassetvā pāṭihāriyacittaṃ dhammadesanaṃ kathetvā[1] mahājanaṃ amatapānaṃ pāyetvā dutiyadivase pattacīvaram ādāya nagaradvāre ṭhatvā: kin nu kho kulanagaraṃ āgatānaṃ sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇan ti āvajjamāno sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caraṇaṃ āciṇṇan ti ñātvā sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya carati. Rājā: putto te[2] piṇḍāya caratī ti sutvā turitaturito āgantvā antaravīthiyaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā attano nivesanaṃ pavesetvā mahantaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tattha kattabbaṃ ñātisaṅgahaṃ katvā Rāhulakumāraṃ pabbājetvā na cirass' eva Kapilavatthunagarato Mallaraṭṭhe cārikaṃ caramāno Anupiyambavanaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tasmiṃ samaye Suddhodanamahārājā Sākiyagaṇaṃ sannipātetvā āha: sace mama putto agāraṃ ajjhāvasissa rājā abhavissa cakkavattī sattaratanasampanno khattiyagaṇaparivāro. Nattā[3] pi me Rāhulakumāro khattiyagaṇena saddhiṃ taṃ parivāretvā ācarissa.[4] Tumhe pi etam atthaṃ jānātha. Idāni pana mama putto Buddho va[5] jāto. Khattiyā vā 'ssa parivārā hontu, tumhe ekekakulato ekekaṃ dārakaṃ dethā ti. Evaṃ vutte ekappahāren' eva dve asītisahassakhattiyakumārā[6] pabbajiṃsu. Tasmiṃ samaye Mahānāmo Sakko kuṭumbasāmiko, so attano kaniṭṭhaṃ Anuruddhaṃ Sakkaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etad[7] avoca:[7] etarahi[7] tāta Anuruddha, abhiññātā abhiññātā[7] Sakyakumārā Bhagavantaṃ pabbajitaṃ anupabbajanti, amhākañ ca[5] kulā n' atthi koci agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito, tena hi tvaṃ vā pabbājehi,[8] ahaṃ vā pabbajissāmī ti. Taṃ sutvā Anurudho gharāvāse ruciṃ akatvā attasattamo agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito.[9] Tassa pabbajjānukkamo Saṅghabhedakhandhake* āgato yeva.

Evaṃ Anuppiyaṃ gantvā pabbajitesu[10] pana tesu tasmiṃ yeva antovasse Bhaddiyatthero arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Anuruddhatthero dibbacakkhuṃ nibbattesi. Devadatto aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattesi. Ānandatthero sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Bhagu thero ca Kimbilatthero ca pacchā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tesaṃ sabbesam pi therā-

* Vin. II, 180-183.

[1] S. katvā. [2] B. me. [3] B. nettā. [4] S. agamissa. [5] S. omits. [6] B. dveasītikhattiyasahassakumārā. [7] B. omits. [8] S. pabbajāhi. [9] S. pabbaji. [10] S. pabbaji, tesu.

naṃ attano attano[1] āgataṭṭhānesu pubbapatthanâbhinīhāro avībhavissati. Ayaṃ Anuruddhatthero dhammasenāpatissa santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Cetiyaraṭṭhe Pācīnavaṃsadāyaṃ gantvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonto sattamahāpurisavitakke vitakkesi, aṭṭhame kilamati. Satthā: Anuruddho aṭṭhame mahāpurisavitakke kilamatī ti ñatvā: tassa saṅkappaṃ pūressāmī ti tattha gantvā paññattavarabuddhāsane nisinno aṭṭhamaṃ mahāpurisavitakkaṃ pūretvā catupaccayasantosabhāvanârāmapaṭimaṇḍitamahāariyavaṃsapaṭipadaṃ kathetvā ākāse uppatitvā Bhesakaḷāvanam eva gato. Thero Tathāgate gatamatte yeva tevijjo mahākhīṇāsavo hutvā: Satthā mayhaṃ manaṃ jānitvā āgantvā aṭṭhamaṃ mahāpurisavitakkaṃ pūretvā adāsi. So ca me manoratho matthakappatto ti buddhānaṃ dhammadesanaṃ attano ca paṭivedhadhammaṃ ārabbha imā udānagāthā abhāsi:

" Mayhaṃ saṅkappam aññāya Satthā loke anuttaro
manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasaṅkami.

Yathā me ahu saṅkappo tato uttari desayi
nippapañcarato Buddho nippapañcaṃ adesayi.

Tassâhaṃ dhammam aññāya vihāsiṃ sāsane rato
Tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan " ti.

Atha naṃ Satthā Jetavanamahāvihāre viharanto "dibbacakkhukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Anuruddho aggo" ti aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ so Bhagavato santikā dibbacakkhukānaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ labhitvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantâhan ti ādim āha: Tattha sundarā upaṭṭhānapaññā maggaphalapaññā vipassanā paññā catupaṭisambhidādisaṅkhātamedhā yassa Bhagavato so Sumedho, taṃ *Sumedhaṃ*, bhāgyasampannattā *Bhagavantaṃ*, lokassa jeṭṭhaṃ seṭṭhaṃ padhānabhūtaṃ saṅkhārato[2] paṭhamaṃ niggataṃ narānaṃ āsabhaṃ purecāritaṃ[3] *vūpakaṭṭhaṃ* vivekībhūtaṃ gaṇasaṅgaṇikārāmato apagataṃ *viharantaṃ* ahaṃ *addasan* ti sambandho.

2. Sabbadhammānaṃ sayam eva buddhattā *Sambuddhaṃ*, *upagantvāna* samīpaṃ gantvā ti attho. *Añjalim paggahetvānā* ti dasaṅguliputaṃ muddhani katvā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham eva.

10. *Divārattiñ ca passāmī* ti tadā devaloke ca manussaloke ca uppan-

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. saṃsārato. [3] S. °cāriṃ.

nakāle maṃsacakkhunā samantato yojanaṃ passāmī ti attho. 11. *Sahassalokaṃ ñāṇenā* ti paññācakkhunā sahassacakkavāḷaṃ passāmī ti attho. *Satthu sāsane* ti idāni Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane; *dīpadānassa* dīpapūjāya *idaṃ phalaṃ* iminā phalena *dibbacakkhuṃ anuppatto* paṭiladdho uppādesin ti attho.

Anuruddhattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

5. "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Puṇṇamantāniputtattherassa[1] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu[2] vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatīnagare brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā anukkamena viññutaṃ patto. Aparabhāge Padumuttarabhagavati[3] uppajjitvā bodhaneyyānaṃ dhammaṃ desente heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahājanena saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante nisīditvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkuṃ dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā: mayā pi anāgate evarūpena bhavituṃ vaṭṭatī ti cintetvā desanâvasāne uṭṭhitāya parisāya Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā nimantetvā heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahāsakkāraṃ katvā Bhagavantaṃ evam āha: bhante ahaṃ iminā adhikārena na aññaṃ sampattiṃ patthemi, yathā pan' eso bhikkhu sattadivasamatthake[4] tumhehi dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, evaṃ aham pi anāgate ekassa buddhassa sāsane dhammakathikānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā anāgataṃ oloketvā tassa patthanāya samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā; anāgate kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma buddho uppajjissati, tassa sāsane pabbajitvā tvaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ aggo bhavissatī ti vyākāsi. So yāvatāyukaṃ kalyāṇakammaṃ katvā tato cuto kappasatasahassaṃ puññasambhāraṃ sambharanto devamanussesu saṃsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kapilavatthunagarassa avidūre Doṇavatthunāmake brāhmaṇagāme brāhmaṇamahāsārakule Aññākoṇḍaññattherassa bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatti. Tassa Puṇṇo ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So Satthari abhisambodhiṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke[5] anukkamena Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante Aññākoṇḍaññassa santike pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado padhānam anuyujjanto sabbaṃ pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā[6] Dasabalassa santikaṃ gamissāmī ti gacchante mātulattherena saddhiṃ Satthu santikaṃ āgantvā Kapilavatthu

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 37 ff.

[1] S. Puṇṇassa Mantaṇi°. [2] S. bhave. [3] B. Padumuttaro°.
[4] S. sattama°. [5] B. pavattita°. [6] S. āpādetvā.

sāmantā yeva ohīyitvā yoniso manasikārakammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tassa pana Puṇṇattherassa santike[1] pabbajitā kulaputtā pañcasatā ahesuṃ. Thero te dasakathāvatthūhi ovadati.[2] Te pi sabbe dasakathāvatthūhi ovaditā tassa ovāde ṭhatvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā attano pabbajjākiccaṃ[3] matthakappattaṃ ñatvā upajjhāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā āhaṃsu: bhante mayaṃ pabbajjākiccassa matthakaṃ pattā, dasannañ ca kathāvatthūnaṃ lābhino, samayo dāni no Dasabalaṃ passitun ti. Thero tesaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā cintesi: mayhaṃ dasakathāvatthulābhitaṃ Satthā jānāti, ahaṃ hi[4] dhammaṃ desento dasakathāvatthūni amuñcitvā va desemi, mayi ca[4] gacchante sabbe pi me bhikkhū maṃ parivāretvā gacchissanti, evaṃ me gaṇena saddhiṃ gamanaṃ ayuttaṃ Dasabalaṃ passituṃ, ime tāva Dasabalaṃ passituṃ gacchantū ti. Atha te evam āha:[4] āvuso tumhe purato gantvā Dasabalaṃ passatha, mama vacanena Tathāgatassa pāde vandatha, aham pi tumhākaṃ gatamaggenâgacchissāmî ti. Te pi therā[4] sabbe Dasabalassa jātibhūmiraṭṭhavāsino sabbe khiṇâsavā sabbe dasakathāvatthulābhino upajjhāyassa ovādaṃ acchinditvā theraṃ[4] vanditvā[4] anupubbena cārikaṃ carantā saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ atikkamma Rājagahe Veḷuvanamahāvihāraṃ gantvā Dasabalassa pāde vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu. Āciṇṇaṃ kho pan' etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditun ti. Bhagavā tehi saddhiṃ "Kacci bhikkhave khamanīyan" ti ādinā nayena madhurapaṭisanthāraṃ katvā: kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgatatthâ ti pucchitvā puna tehi: jātibhūmito ti vutte: ko nu kho bhikkhave jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ mama[4] sambhāvito attanā ca appiccho appicchakathañ ca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā ti dasakathāvatthulābhiṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchi. Te pi: Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantaṇiputto[5] ti arocayiṃsu. Tesaṃ kathaṃ sutvā āyasmā Sāriputto Theraṃ dassanakāmo ahosi. Atha Satthā Rājagahato Sāvatthiṃ agamāsi. Puṇṇatthero pi Dasabalassa tattha āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā: Satthāraṃ passissāmî ti gantvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ yeva Tathāgataṃ sampāpuṇi. Satthā tassa dhammaṃ desesi. Thero dhammaṃ sutvā Dasabalaṃ vanditvā paṭisallānatthāya Andhavanaṃ gantvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Sāriputtatthero pi tassa gamanaṃ sutvā sīhānulokiko gantvā okāsaṃ sallakkhetvā tasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ taṃ upasaṅkamitvā therena saddhiṃ sammoditvā taṃ visuddhikam-

[1] S. santikā. [2] S. ovadi. [3] S. pabbajita°.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. Mantāni°.

maṃ pucchi. So pi 'assa pucchitapucchitaṃ vyākaronto Rathavinītūpamāya* ativiya cittaṃ ārādhesi. Te aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samanumodiṃsu.

Atha naṃ Satthā aparabhāge bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhe nisinno theraṃ "etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo" ti etadagge ṭhapesi.† So pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ vibhāvento "Ajjhāyako" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *ajjhāyako* ti anekabrāhmaṇānaṃ vācetā sikkhāpetā, *mantadharo* ti mantānaṃ dhāretā ti attho.—Vedasaṅkhātassa catutthavedassa sajjhāyanasavaṇadānānaṃ vasena dhāretā ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Tiṇṇaṃ vedānan* ti Irubbedayajubbedasāmabbedasaṅkhātānaṃ[1] tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ ñāṇena dhāretabbantā vedā[2] ti laddhanāmesu tīsu vedaganthesu pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ gato ti attho. *Purakkhato 'mhi sissehi* ti mama niccaṃ parivārabhūtehi sissehi parivuto ahaṃ amhi. *Upagañchiṃ naruttaman* ti narānaṃ uttamaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami samīpaṃ gato ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

6. *Abhidhammanayañño 'han* ti ahaṃ tadā tassa buddhassa kāle abhidhammanayakovido ti attho. *Kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā* ti Kathāvatthuppakaraṇe visuddhiyā cheko appicchakathāsantuṭṭhakathâdīsu dasasu kathāvatthusu vā cheko tāya[3] kathāya kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā *sabbesam* pi janānaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ *viññāpetvāna* bodhetvāna *anāsavo* nikkileso *viharāmi* vāsaṃ kappemi.

7. *Ito pañcasate kappe* ti ito pañcabuddhapaṭimaṇḍitato Bhaddakappato pañcasate kappe *suppakāsakā* suṭṭhupākaṭacakkaratanâdisattahi ratanehi sampannā Jambudīpâdi*catudīpamhi issarā* 'padhānā *caturo* cattāro cakkavattirājāno ahesun ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evâ ti.

Puṇṇamantāṇiputtatherassa[4] Apadanaṭṭhakathā.

6. "Nagare Haṃsavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ[5] āyasmato Upālittherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu kathâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto‡ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare vibhavasampanne brāhmaṇakule nibbatto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammakathaṃ suṇanto Sat-

* M. i, 145-151 (No. 24). † *Passage from* ThA. *ends here.*
‡ ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 360 ff.

[1] S. ijub°, °sāmaveda°. [2] S. vedo. [3] B. tassa.
[4] S. Punnassa°. [5] S. ādikā, *and same below.*

thāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā Satthu adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kappakagehe nibbatto Upālî ti tassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto Anuruddhâdînaṃ channaṃ khattiyānaṃ piyasahāyo hutvā[1] Tathāgate Anuppiyambavane viharante pabbajjāya nikkhamantehi khattiyehi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānaṃ pāḷiyaṃ āgatam eva. So pabbajitvā upasampanno hutvā Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā: mayhaṃ bhante araññe vāsaṃ anujānathā ti āha. Bhikkhu araññe vasantassa ekam eva dhuraṃ vaḍḍhissati, mayhaṃ pana santike vasantassa vipassanādhurañ ca ganthadhurañ[1] ca[1] paripūressatî ti. So Satthu vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.* Satthā pi naṃ sayam eva sakalaṃ Vinayapiṭakaṃ uggaṇhāpesi.

So aparabhāge Bhārukacchavatthuṃ[2] Ajjukavatthuṃ Kumārakassapavatthun ti imāni tîṇi vatthūni vinicchini. Satthā ekekasmiṃ vinicchaye sādhukāraṃ datvā tayo vinicchaye aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā theraṃ vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhane ṭhapesi.†

Evaṃ so etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassappatto taṃ pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Haṃsavatiyā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Haṃsavatiyā* ti haṃsāvaṭṭaākārena vati pākāraparikkhepo yasmiṃ nagare taṃ nagaraṃ Haṃsavatî; atha vā anekasaṅkhā haṃsā taḷākapokkharaṇîsarapallavâdîsu nivasantā ito o' ito ca vidhāvamānā[3] vattanti etthâ ti Haṃsavatî, tassā Haṃsavatiyā; *Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo* ti suṭṭhu jāto ti Sujāto; "akkhitto anupakuṭṭho" ti vacanato agarahito hutvā jāto ti attho. *Asītikoṭinicayo*[4] ti asîtikoṭidhanarāsiko, *pahūtadhanadhaññavā* ti[5] asaṅkheyyadhanadhaññavā bhāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma ahosin[6] ti sambandho.

2. Puna pi tass' eva mahantabhāvaṃ dassento "Ajjhāyako" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ajjhāyako* ti paresaṃ vedattayādiṃ vācetā;[7] *mantadharo* ti mantā vuccati paññā, Athabbaṇavedavyākaraṇâdijānanapaññavā ti attho. *Tiṇṇaṃ vedānapāragū* ti Irubbedayajubbeda-

* *The Apadāna verses are inserted here in* ThA.
† *Passage from* ThA. *ends here.*

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. °gaccha°. [3] S. dhāvamānā. [4] B. *omits.* [5] S. *omits.* [6] S. ahosi. [7] B. vācento.

sāmabbedasaṅkhātānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pariyosānaṃ patto ti attho. *Lakkhaṇe* ti lakkhaṇasatthe, buddhapaccekabuddhacakkavattiitthipurisānaṃ hatthapādādīsu dissamānalakkhaṇappakāsakaganthe câ ti attho. *Itihāse* ti "itīha āsa, itīha āsā" ti porāṇakathāppakāsake ganthe, *sadhamme* ti sakadhamme brāhmaṇadhamme; *pāramiṅgato* pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ gato patto ti attho.

3. *Paribbājā*[1] ti ye nigaṇṭhasāvakā te sabbe nānādiṭṭhikā *tadā mahiyā* paṭhavitale *caranti* ti sambandho.

5. '*Yāva' yattakaṃ kālaṃ *Jino nūpajjati tāva* tattakaṃ kālaṃ "Buddho ti vacanaṃ n'atthī" ti attho.

6. *Accayena ahorattan* ti aho ca rattī ca ahorattaṃ, bahūnaṃ[2] saṃvaccharānaṃ atikkamenâ ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

14. *Mantāṇiputto* ti Mantāṇināmāya kappakadhītuyā[3] putto, māsapuṇṇatāya divasapuṇṇatāya *Puṇṇo*[4] *ti*[4] laddhanāmo ti attho. Tassa Satthussa *sāvako hessati* bhavissatī ti sambandho.

15. "Evaṃ kittayi *so Buddho*" ti so Padumuttaro Bhagavā *evaṃ* iminā pakārena *Sunandaṃ* sundarâkārena somanassadāyakaṃ *kittayi* vyākaraṇam adāsī ti attho. *Sabbaṃ janaṃ* sakalajanasamūhaṃ *tosayanto*[5] somanassaṃ[6] karonto *sakaṃ balaṃ* attano balaṃ *dassayanto* pākaṭaṃ karonto ti sambandho.

16. Tato anantaraṃ attano ānubhāvaṃ aññāpadesena dassento *katañjalī* ti ādim āha. *Tadā* tasmiṃ buddhuppādato purimakāle *Sunandaṃ*[7] *tāpasaṃ katañjali*puṭā sabbe janā *namassantī* ti sambandho. *Buddhe kāraṃ karitvānā* ti evaṃ so sabbajanapūjito pi samāno "pūjito 'mhī" ti mānaṃ akatvā buddhasāsane adhikaṃ kiccaṃ katvā attano *gatiṃ* jātiṃ[8] *sodhesi* parisuddham akāsī ti attho.

17. *Sutvāna munino vacan* ti tassa Sammāsambuddhassa vācaṃ, gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ ākārassa rassaṃ katvā "vacan" ti vuttaṃ. "Anāgatamhi addhāne Gotamo nāma nāmena Satthā loke bhavissatī" ti imaṃ munino vacanaṃ sutvā *yathā* yena pakārena *Gotamaṃ* Bhagavantaṃ *passāmi tathā*[9] tena pakārena *kāraṃ* adhikaṃ kiccaṃ puññasambhāraṃ *kassāmi*[10] karissāmī ti *me* mayhaṃ *saṅkappo* cetanā manasikāro *ahu* ahosī ti sambandho.

18. *Evâ 'haṃ cintayitvānā* ti 'ahaṃ kāraṃ karissāmī' ti evaṃ cintetvā *kiriyaṃ cintayiṃ mamā* ti mayā kīdisaṃ puññaṃ kattabban nu kho ti kiriyaṃ kattabbakiccaṃ cintayin ti attho. *Kyāhaṃ kammaṃ ācarāmī* ti ahaṃ kīdisaṃ puññakammaṃ ācarāmi pūremi nu

---

[1] B. paribbājakā. [2] S. bahunnaṃ. [3] B. kappa°. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] A.S. hāsayanto. [6] S. °ssitaṃ. [7] B. sundaraṃ.
[8] S. *omits*. [9] A. tattha. [10] B. *omits*. * yāva *not found in* A.

kho ti attho. *Puññakkhette anuttare* ti uttaravirahite sakalapuññassa bhājanabhūte Ratanattaye ti attho.

19. *Ayañ ca Pāṭhiko bhikkhū* ti ayaṃ bhikkhu sarabhaññavasena ganthapāṭhapaṭhanato vācanato Pāṭhiko ti laddhanāmo bhikkhu buddhasāsane sabbesaṃ pāṭhīnaṃ potthakavācakānaṃ[1] antare *Vinaye ca agganikkhitto* aggo iti ṭhapito; *taṃ ṭhānam* tena bhikkhunā pattaṭhānantaraṃ[2] *ahaṃ patthaye*[3] patthemī[4] ti attho.

20. Tato paraṃ attano puññakaraṇūpāyaṃ dassento "Idaṃ me amitaṃ bhogan" ti ādim āha. *Me* mayhaṃ *amitaṃ* pamāṇavirahitaṃ *bhogarāsiṃ akkhobbhaṃ*[5] khobhetuṃ asakkuṇeyyaṃ *sāgarūpamaṃ* sāgarasadisaṃ *tena bhogena* tādisena dhanena *Buddhassa ārāmaṃ māpayiṃ*[6] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ uttānattham eva.

34. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīditvā Sambuddho* tena suṭṭhu *māpitaṃ* kāritaṃ *saṅghārāmaṃ paṭiggahetvā* tassârāmassânisaṃsadīpakaṃ *idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi* kathesî ti sambandho. Kathaṃ:

35. "Yo so" ti *yo* saṅghârāmadāyako tāpaso *sumāpitaṃ* kuṭilenakamaṇḍapapāsādahammiyapākārâdinā[7] suṭṭhu sajjitaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ *saṅghassa pādāsi* pakārena somanassasampayuttacittena adāsi, *tam ahaṃ kittayissāmî* ti taṃ tāpasaṃ ahaṃ pākaṭaṃ karissāmi vivarissāmi[8] desayissāmi[9] uttānaṃ karissāmî ti attho. *Suṇotha mama bhāsato* ti bhāsantassa mayhaṃ vacanaṃ suṇotha[10] ohitasotā avikkhittacittā manasikarothâ ti attho.

36. Tena dinnârāmassa phalaṃ dassento *hatthī assā rathā pattī*[14] ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññayam eva.[11] *Saṅghâramass' idaṃ phalan* ti idaṃ āyatianubhavitabbasampattisaṅkhātaṃ iṭṭhaphalaṃ saṅghârāmadānassa phalaṃ vipākan ti attho.

38. *Chaḷâsītî* ti[11] cha asīti *sahassāni samalaṅkatā* suṭṭhu alaṅkatā sajjitā *nāriyo* itthiyo *vicittavatthābharaṇā* ti vicittehi anekarūpehi vatthehi ābharaṇehi ca samannāgatā; *āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā* ti olambitamuttāhāramaṇikuñcitakaṇṇā ti attho.

39. Tāsaṃ itthīnaṃ rūpasobhātisayaṃ vaṇṇento 'Āḷārapamhā' ti ādim âha. Tattha *āḷārāni* mahantāni akkhīni maṇiguḷasadisāni[12] yāsaṃ itthīnaṃ tā *āḷārapamhā*, bhamarānam iva mandalocanā ti attho. *Hāsulā*[13] hāsapakatilīlāvilāsā ti attho. *Susaññā* ti sundarasaññitabbasarīrâvayavā; *tanumajjhimā* ti khuddakandarapadesā, sesaṃ uttānam eva.

---

[1] S. pāṭhaka°. [2] S. patiṭṭhitaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ. [3] S. patthayiṃ.
[4] S. patthesiṃ. [5] B. akkhobhaṃ. [6] B. māpaye.
[7] S. °lena°. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. desissāmi. [10] S. suṇātha.
[11] S. *omits*. [12] S. gula°. [13] B. pāsulā. [14] B. panthī.

44. "Tassa dhammesu dāyādo" ti *tassa* Gotamassa Bhagavato *dhammesu dāyādo* dhammakoṭṭhāsabhāgī, *oraso* ti urasi jāto, sithiladhanitâdidasavidhavyañjanasuddhisampannaṃ[1] kaṇṭhatāluoṭṭhâdī pañca ṭhāne ghaṭṭetvā desitaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā sotāpattimaggādimaggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbakilese khepetvā arahatte ṭhitabhāvena urasijātaputto ti attho. *Dhammanimmito* ti dhammena samena adaṇḍena asatthena nimmito pākaṭo bhavissatī ti attho. *Upālī nāma nāmenā* ti kiñcāpi so mātunāmena Mantāṇiputtanāmo, Anuruddhâdīhi pana saha gantvā pabbajitattā khattiyānaṃ 'upa' samīpe 'allino' yutto kāyacittehi samaṅgibhūto ti Upālī ti nāmena *Satthu sāvako hessati* bhavissatī ti attho.

45. *Vinaye pāramiṃ*[2] *patvā*[2] ti vinayapiṭake koṭim pariyosānaṃ 'patvā' papuṇitvā *ṭhānâṭhāne ca kovido* ti kāraṇâkāraṇe ca dakkho cheko ti attho. *Jinasāsanaṃ dhārayanto*[3] Jinena vuttânusāsaniṃ Jinassa piṭakattayaṃ vācanasavaṇacintanadhāraṇâdivasena dhārento sallakkhento ti attho. *Viharissati 'nāsavo* ti nikkileso catuhi iriyāpathehi aparipatantaṃ attabhāvaṃ harissati pavattessatī ti attho.

47. *Aparimeyyupādāyā* ti anekasatasahasse ādiṃ katvā *patthemi tava sāsanan* ti Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti tuyhaṃ sāsanaṃ patthemi icchāmī ti attho. 'So me attho' ti *so* etadaggaṭhānantarasaṅkhāto[4] *attho me* mayā *anuppatto* ti attho. *Sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo* ti sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ khayo mayā anuppatto ti sambandho, nibbānaṃ adhigatan ti attho.

48. *Rājadaṇḍena tajjito* pīḷito *sūlāvuto* sūle āvuto āvuṇito *poso* puriso *sūle sātaṃ* madhurasukhaṃ *avindanto*[5] ananubhavanto *parimuttiṃ va* parimocanam eva *icchati yathā* ti sambandho.

49-50. *Mahāvīra* vīrānaṃ antare vīruttama *ahaṃ bhavadaṇḍena* jātidaṇḍena *tajjito* piḷito *kammasūlâvuto* kusalâkusalakammasūlasmiṃ āvuto *santo* saṃvijjamāno *pipāsāvedanāya* pipāsâturabhāvena *aṭṭito* abhibhūto dukkhapīḷito[6] *bhave sātaṃ* bhavasaṃsāre madhuraṃ sukhaṃ *na vindāmi* na labhāmi. Rāgaggidosaggimohaggisaṅkhātehi narakaggikappavuṭṭhānaggidukkhaggisaṅkhātehi vā "*tīhi aggīhi ḍayhanto parimuttiṃ* parimuccanūpāyaṃ *gavesāmi* pariyesāmi tath' evā ti sambandho. *Yathā rājadaṇḍaṃ ito* gato patto parimuttiṃ gavesati *tathā ahaṃ* bhavadaṇḍappatto "parimuttiṃ gavesāmī" ti sambandho.

51-52. Puna saṃsārato mocanaṃ upamopameyyavasena dassento

---

[1] S. °vyañjanasampannaṃ.
[2] A. Svl. pāramippatto.
[3] A. dhārento, Svl. jotayanto.
[4] B. °agge.
[5] A. na vindanto, Svl. apiṇanto.
[6] S. dukkhāpito.

"Yathā visādo" ti ādim āha. Tattha visena sappavisena ā samantato daṃsīyittha daṭṭho hotī ti *visādo* sappadaṭṭho ti attho. Athavā visaṃ halāhalavisaṃ adati gilatī ti 'visādo,' visakhādako ti attho. Yo puriso visādo '*tena*'[1] tādisena *visena paripīḷito* tassa visassa *vighātāya*[2] vināsāya *upāyanaṃ*[3] upāyabhūtaṃ *agadaṃ* osadhaṃ *gaveseyya* pariyeseyya, taṃ *gavesamāno visaghātakaṃ* visanāsakaṃ *agadaṃ* osadhaṃ *passeyya* dakkheyya so taṃ attano[4] diṭṭhaṃ osadhaṃ *pivitvā visamhā* visato *parimuttiyā* parimocanakāraṇā *sukhī assa* bhaveyya. *Yathā* ti sambandho.

53. "Tath' evāhan" ti *yathā* yena pakārena so *naro visahato*[5] savisena sappena daṭṭho visakhādako vā osadhaṃ pavitvā sukhī bhaveyya *tath' eva* tena pakārena ahaṃ *avijjāya* mohena *saṃ* suṭṭhu *pīḷito saddhammâgadam es' ahan* ti ahaṃ saddhammasaṅkhātaṃ osadhaṃ esaṃ pariyesanto ti attho.

54-55. *Dhammosadhaṃ*[6] *gavesanto* ti saṃsāradukkhavisassa vināsāya dhammosadhaṃ gavesanto *addakkhiṃ Sakyasāsanan* ti Sakyavaṃsappabhavassa[7] Gotamassa sāsanaṃ addakkhin ti attho. *Aggaṃ sabbosadhānan* ti sabbesaṃ osadhānaṃ antare *taṃ* Sakyasāsanasaṅkhātaṃ dhammosadhaṃ aggaṃ uttaman ti attho. *Sabbasallavinodanan* ti rāgasallādīnaṃ sabbesaṃ sallānaṃ vinodanaṃ vūpasamakaraṃ *dhammosadhaṃ* dhammasaṅkhātaṃ osadhaṃ *pivitvā sabbaṃ visaṃ* sakalasaṃsāradukkhavisaṃ *samūhanin*[8] nāsesin ti sambandho. *Ajarāmaran* ti taṃ dukkhavisaṃ samūhanitvā *ajaraṃ* jarāvirahitaṃ *amaraṃ* maraṇavirahitaṃ *sītibhūtaṃ* rāgapariḷāhâdivirahitattā sītalabhūtaṃ *nibbānaṃ ahaṃ phassayiṃ* paccakkham akāsin ti sambandho.

56-57. Puna pi kilesatamassa upamaṃ dassento 'Yathā bhūtaṭṭito' ti ādim āha. Tattha *yathā* yena pakārena *bhūtaṭṭito* 'bhūtena' yakkhena 'aṭṭito' pīḷito *poso* puriso *bhūtaggāhena* yakkhagāhena *pīḷito* dukkhito *bhūtasmā* yakkhaggāhato *parimuttiyā* mocanatthāya *bhūtavejjaṃ gaveseyya*, taṃ *gavesamāno* ca *bhūtavijjāya* suṭṭhu *kovidaṃ* chekaṃ *bhūtavejjaṃ* passeyya, so bhūtavejjo tassa yakkhagahitassa purisassa āvesabhūtaṃ *vihaññe* vināseyya *samūlañ ca* mūlena saha āyatiṃ anāsavakaṃ[9] katvā *vināsaye* viddhaṃseyyā ti sambandho.

58. *Mahāvīra* vīruttama *tamaggāhena* kilesandhakāragāhena *pīḷito ahaṃ tath' eva* tena pakāren' eva *tamato* kilesandhakārato *parimuttiyā* mocanatthāya *ñāṇâlokaṃ* paññāālokaṃ *gavesāmi* ti sambandho.

---

[1] *Not in* A. [2] S. ghātāya. [3] A. upāyaso. [4] S. attanā.
[5] B. visagato. [6] B. °gadaṃ. [7] S. Sakyappabhavassa.
[8] Svl. samūhataṃ. [9] *So in* B. *and* Svl. S. °vesakaṃ

59. *Atha* tad anantaraṃ *kilesatamasodhanaṃ* kilesandhakāranāsakaṃ[1] *Sakyamuniṃ addasan* ti attho. *So* Sakyamuni *me* mayhaṃ *tamaṃ* andhakāraṃ kilesatimiraṃ *bhūtavejjo va bhūtikaṃ* yakkhagahitaṃ iva *vinodesi* dūrīakāsī ti sambandho.

60. *So* ahaṃ evaṃ vimutto *saṃsārasotaṃ* saṃsārapavāhaṃ *saṃ* suṭṭhu *chindiṃ* chedesiṃ.[2] *Taṇhāsotaṃ* taṇhāmohoghaṃ *nivārayiṃ* niravasesaṃ appavattim akāsin ti attho. *Bhavaṃ ugghāṭayin*[3] *sabban* ti kāmabhavâdikaṃ sabbaṃ navabhavaṃ ugghāṭayiṃ vināsesin ti attho. *Mūlato* vināsento *bhūtavejjo iva* mūlato ugghāṭayin ti sambandho.

61. Tato nibbānapariyesanāya upamaṃ dassento 'Yathā' ti ādim āha. Tattha garuṃ bhāriyaṃ nāgaṃ gilatī ti 'garuḷo,' garuṃ vā nāgaṃ lāti ādadātī ti 'garuḷo'; garuḷarājā *attano blakkhaṃ* sakagocaraṃ *pannagaṃ* pakārena parahatthaṃ na gacchatī ti pannago ti laddhanāmaṃ nāgaṃ gahaṇatthāya[4] *opatati* avapatati, *samantā* samantato *yojanasataṃ* satayojanappamāṇaṃ *mahāsaraṃ* mahāsamuddaṃ attano pakkhavātehi *vikkhobheti* āloḷeti *yathā* ti sambandho.

62. *So* supaṇṇo *vihaṅgamo* vehāsagamo vehāsagamanasīlo *pannagaṃ* nāgaṃ *gahetvāna*[9] *adhosīsaṃ* olambetvā *viheṭhayaṃ* tattha tattha vividhena heṭhanena heṭhento *ādāya* daḷhaṃ gahetvā *yena kāmaṃ* yattha gantukāmo tattha *pakkhamati* gacchatī ti sambandho.

63. Bhante *Mahāvīra* yathā *garuḷo balī* balavā pannagaṃ gahetvā pakkamati *tathā eva ahaṃ asaṅkhataṃ* paccayehi akataṃ nibbānaṃ *gavesanto* paṭipattipūraṇavasena pariyesanto *dose* sakaladiyaḍḍhakilesasahasse *vikkhālayiṃ*[5] visesena samucchedappahāṇena sodhesiṃ. *Ahan* ti sambandho.

64. Yathā garuḷo pannagaṃ gahetvā bhuñjitvā viharati tathā *ahaṃ dhammavaraṃ* uttamadhammaṃ *diṭṭho* passanto[6] *etaṃ*[7] *santipadaṃ* nibbānapadaṃ *anuttaraṃ* uttaravirahitaṃ[8] maggaphalehi *ādāya* gahetvā valañjetvā viharāmī ti sambandho.

65-66. Idāni nibbānassa dullabhabhāvaṃ dassento "Āsāvatī nāma latā" ti ādim āha. Tattha sabbesaṃ devānaṃ āsā icchā etissaṃ latāyaṃ atthī ti *Āsāvatī nāma latā Cittalatāvane* anekavicittāhi latāhi gahanībhūte vane uyyāne *jātā* nibbattā ti attho. *Tassā* latāya *vassasahassena* vassasahass'accayena *ekaṃ phalaṃ nibbattate* ekaṃ phalaṃ gaṇhāti; *taṃ devā* ti taṃ Āsāvatīlataṃ tāvadūraphalaṃ tattakaṃ cirakālaṃ atikkamitvā phalaṃ gaṇhantaṃ santaṃ saṃvij-

---

[1] S. °nāsanaṃ. [2] S. chedayiṃ. [3] S. ugghāṭayiṃ.
[4] S. gaṇhana°. [5] Svl. vikkhambhayiṃ. [6] S. passiṃ.
[7] S. evaṃ. [8] S. uttari°. [9] B. S. gahetvā.

jamānaṃ devā Tāvatiṃsadevatā *payirupāsanti* bhajanti. Ayaṃ *Āsāvatī* nāma *lat' uttamā* latānaṃ antare uttamalatā *evaṃ* devānaṃ piyā ahosî ti sambandho.

67. *Satasahassupādāyā* ti satasahassaṃ saṃvaccharaṃ ādiṃ katvā *tāhaṃ paricare munin* ti monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, bhante muni ñāṇavanta Sabbaññu ahaṃ *taṃ* Bhagavantaṃ *paricare* payirupāsāmi, *sāyaṃ pātaṃ namassāmî* ti sāyaṇhasamayañ ca pubbaṇhasamayañ câ ti dvikkhattuṃ namassāmi paṇāmaṃ karomi, *yathā devā* Tāvatiṃsā devā viya *āsavatī*latam sāyaṃ pātañ ca payirupāsantî ti sambandho.

68-69. "Avañjhā pāricariyā" ti yasmā buddhadassanahetu-nibbānappatti ahosi tasmā buddhapāricariyā vattapaṭipattikiriyā *avañjhā* atucchā *namassanā ca*[1] paṇāmakiriyā ca *amoghā* atucchā tathā hi *durāgataṃ* dūrato saṃsāraddhānato āgatam *pi maṃ santaṃ* saṃvijjamānaṃ *khaṇo 'yaṃ* ayaṃ buddhuppādakkhaṇo *na virādhayi* n' âtikkamati maṃ atikkamitvā na gato ti attho. Buddhadassanahetu nibbānappatto *ahaṃ* āyatiṃ uppajjanakabhave mama[2] *paṭisandhiṃ vicinanto* upaparikkhanto *na passāmî* ti sambandho. *Nirūpadhī* khandhūpadhikilesūpadhīhi virahito *vippamutto* sabbakilesehi vinābhūto *upasanto* kilesapariḷāhâbhāvena santamānaso *carāmi ahan* ti sambandho.

70. Puna attano buddhadassanāya upamaṃ dassento "Yathā pi Padumaṃ nāmā" ti ādim āha. *Suriyaraṃsena* suriyaraṃsisamphassena *yathā padumaṃ nāma api pupphati* vikasati *Mahāvīra* vîruttama *ahaṃ tathā eva buddharaṃsena* Buddhena Bhagavato desitadhammaraṃsippabhāvena *pupphito* ti attho.

71-72. Puna buddhadassanena nibbānadassanaṃ dîpento "Yathā balākā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *balākayonimhi* balākajātiyaṃ *sadā* sabbasmiṃ kāle *pumā* puriso *yathā na vijjati*. Pume avijjamāne kathaṃ balākānaṃ gabbhagahaṇaṃ hotî ti ce. *Meghesu gajjamānesu* saddaṃ karontesu meghagajjanaṃ sutvā *tā* balākiniyo[3] *sadā* sabbakāle *gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti* aṇḍaṃ dhārentî ti attho. *Yāva* yattakaṃ kālaṃ *megho na gajjati* megho saddaṃ na karoti "tāva" tattakaṃ kālaṃ *ciraṃ* cirakālena *gabbhaṃ* aṇḍaṃ dhārenti *yadā* yasmiṃ kāle *megho pavassati* pakārena gajjitvā vassati vuṭṭhidhārā paggharati "tadā" tasmiṃ kāle *bhārato* gabbhadhāraṇato *parimuccanti* aṇḍaṃ pātentî ti attho.

73. Tato paraṃ upameyyasampadaṃ dassento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. *Padumuttarassa Buddhassa dhammameghena* vohāraparamatthadesanāsaṅkhātameghena *gajjato* gajjantassa

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. mamaṃ. [3] S. bakiniyo.

desentassa *dhammameghassa saddena* ghosânusārena *ahaṃ* tadā *dhammagabbhaṃ* vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ dānasīlâdipuññasambhāragabbhaṃ *agaṇhiṃ* gahesiṃ, "tathā" ti sambandho.

74. *Satasahass'upādāya*[1] ti kappasatasahassam ādikaṃ katvā *puññagabbhaṃ* dānasīlâdipuññasambhāraṃ *ahaṃ dhāremi* pūremi, yāva *dhammamegho* dhammadesanā *na gajjatī* Buddhena na desīyati tāva ahaṃ *bhārato* saṃsāragabbhabhārato *nappamuñcāmi* na mocemi na visuṃ bhavāmī ti sambandho.

75. Bhante *Sakyamuni* Sakyavaṃsapabhava[2] *yadā* yasmiṃ kāle Suddhodanamahārājassa tava pitu *ramme* ramaṇīye *Kāpilavatthave*[3] Kapilavatthunāmake nagare *tuvaṃ* dhammameghena *gajjasi* ghoseti "tadā" tasmiṃ kāle *ahaṃ bhārato* saṃsāragabbhabhārato *parimuñciṃ* mutto ahosin ti sambandho.

76. Tato paraṃ attanā adhigate maggaphale dassento "Suññatan" ti ādim āha. Tattha atta-attanīyâdīnaṃ[4] ābhāvato *suññataṃ* vimokkhañ ca rāgadosamohasabbakilesanimittānaṃ abhāvato *animittaṃ* vimokkhañ *ca* taṇhāpaṇidhissa abhāvato *appaṇihitaṃ* vimokkhañ ca ariyamaggaṃ adhigacchiṃ bhāvesin ti sambandho. *Caturo ca phale sabbe* ti cattāri sāmaññaphalāni sabbāni sacchiakāsin ti attho. *Dhamm' evaṃ*[5] *vijaṭayiṃ*[6] *ahan*[7] ti ahaṃ eva sabbadhamme jaṭaṃ gahaṇaṃ "vijaṭayiṃ" viddhaṃsesin ti attho.

Dutiyabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā.[8]

77. Tato paraṃ attanâdhigatavisesam eva dassento "Aparimeyyupādāyâ" ti ādim āha. Tattha na parimeyyâ ti *aparimeyyā* saṃvaccharagaṇanavasena pametuṃ saṅkhātum[9] asakkuṇeyyo ti attho. Taṃ[10] aparimeyyakappaṃ *upādāya* ādiṃ katvā *tava sāsanaṃ* tuyhaṃ[9] sāsanaṃ[9] anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan" ti evaṃ patthemi,—atītatthe vattamānavacanaṃ, patthesin ti attho. "So me attho" ti *so* patthanāsaṅkhāto *attho me* mayā *anuppatto* nippādito ti attho. *Anuttaraṃ santipadaṃ* nibbānam anuppattaṃ adhigatan ti sambandho.

78. So ahaṃ adhigatatto[11] *Vinaye* Vinayapiṭake *pāramippatto* pariyosānaṃ patto; *yathā pi Pāṭiko*[12] *isī* ti yathā Padumuttarassa Bhagavato sāsane vinayadharānaṃ aggo isi bhikkhu Pāṭiko[12] pākaṭo ahosi tath' ev' âhan ti attho. "Na me samasamo atthī" ti vinaya-

---

[1] A. °sahassaṃ°. [2] S. °bhava. [3] A. kapila°, B. Kapilavatthahve.
[4] S. attanīyâdīnaṃ. [5] A. dhamme 'va. [6] A. vijaṭāy'.
[6-7] S. vijaṭes' ahaṃ, *although* vijaṭayiṃ *appears below.*
[8] S. dutiyaka°. [9] S. *omits.* [10] S. naṃ. [11] S. °gatattā. [12] S. pāṭito.

dhāritāya[1] *me* mayā *samasamo* samāno añño *na atthî* ti attho. *Sāsanaṃ* ovādânusāsanīsaṅkhātaṃ sāsanaṃ *dhāremi* puremî ti attho.

79. Puna pi attano visesaṃ dassento "Vinaye Khandhake câ pî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Vinaye* ti ubhatovibhaṅge; *Khandhake* ti Mahāvaggacūlavagge; *Tikacchede*[2] ti tikasaṅghâdisesatikapācittiyâdike ca; *Pañcame*[3] ti Parivāre ca; *ettha* etasmiṃ sakale Vinayapiṭake [*me*] mayhaṃ *vimati* dveḷhakaṃ *n' atthi* na saṃvijjati; *akkhare* ti Vinayapiṭakapariyāpanne akārâdike akkhare; *byañjane* ti kakārâdike byañjane vā me vimati saṃsayo n' atthî ti sambandho.

80. "Niggahe paṭikamme cā" ti pāpabhikkhūnaṃ *niggahe* ca sâpattikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ parivāsadānâdike *paṭikamme ca ṭhānā ṭhāne ca* kāraṇe ca akāraṇe ca *kovido* cheko ti attho. *Osāraṇe* ca tajjaniyâdikammassa paṭippassaddhivasena osāraṇe pavesane ca *vuṭṭhāpane* ca āpattito vuṭṭhāpane nirāpattikaraṇe ca[4] cheko ti sambandho. *Sabbattha pāramiṃ gato* ti sabbasmiṃ vinayakamme pariyosānaṃ patto dakkho cheko ti attho.

81. *Vinaye Khandhake câ pî* ti vuttappakāre Vinaye ca Khandhake ca *padaṃ* yuttapadaṃ[5] *nikkhipitvā* paṭṭhapetvā *ubhato viniveṭhetvā* ti Vinayato pi[6] Khandhakato câ ti ubhayato nibbaṭṭetvā vijaṭetvā nayaṃ āharitvā *rasato* kiccato *osāreyyaṃ* osāraṇaṃ karomî ti attho.

82. *Niruttiyā ca kusalo* ti rukkho paṭo kumbho mālā cittan ti ādīsu vohāresu cheko, "atthânatthe ca kovido" ti *atthe* vaḍḍhiyaṃ *anatthe* hāniyaṃ ca *kovido* dakkho ti attho, "anaññātaṃ mayā natthî" ti Vinayapiṭake vā sakale vā piṭakattaye *mayā anaññātaṃ* aviditaṃ apākaṭaṃ[7] kiñci *n' atthî* ti attho. *Ekaggo satthusāsane* ti buddhasāsane aham eva 'eko' vinayadharānaṃ 'aggo' seṭṭho uttamo ti attho.

83. "Rūpadakkhe ahaṃ ajjā" ti *ajja* etarahi kāle *Sakyaputtassa* Bhagavato *sāsane*[8] pāvacane *ahaṃ rūpadakkhe* rūpadassane vinayavinicchayadassane *sabbaṃ kaṅkhaṃ* sakalaṃ saṃsayaṃ *vinodemî* ti sambandho. *Chindāmi sabbasaṃsayan* ti "ahosin nu kho ahaṃ atītam addhānan" ti ādikaṃ kālattayaṃ ārabbha uppannaṃ sabbaṃ soḷasavidhaṃ kaṅkhaṃ "chindāmi" vūpasameni sabbaso viddhaṃsemî ti attho.

84. "Padaṃ anupadañ câ pî" ti *padaṃ* pubbapadañ ca *anupadaṃ* parapadañ ca *akkharaṃ* ekekam akkharañ ca *byañjanaṃ* sithiladhani-

---

[1] S. °dharavatāya. [2] S. titikacchede. [3] A. pañcake. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] B. sutta°. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. aññātaṃ. [8] S. *adds* kāle.

tâdidasavidhaṃ byañjanavidhānañ ca; *nidāne ce'* ti "tena samayenā" ti ādike nidāne; *pariyosāne* ti nigamane ca; *sabbattha kovido* ti sabbesu chasu ṭhānesu cheko ti attho.

85. Tato paraṃ Bhagavato yeva guṇe pakāsento "Yathâ pi rājā balavā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *yathā balavā* thāmabalasampanno senābalasampanno vā *rājā paraṃ* paresaṃ paṭirājūnaṃ senaṃ *niggaṇhitvā* nissesato gahetvā palāpetvā vā *tape* tapeyya santapeyya dukkhāpeyya, *vijinitvāna saṅgāmaṃ*[1] ti 'saṅgāmaṃ' parasenāya samāgamaṃ yuddhaṃ vijinitvā visesena jinitvā jayaṃ patvā "nagaraṃ tattha māpaye" ti *tattha* tasmiṃ vijitaṭṭhāne[2] *nagaraṃ* pāsādahammiyâdivibhūsitaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ *māpaye* kārāpeyyā ti attho.

86. "Pākāraṃ[3] parikhañ câ pî" ti tattha māpitanagare *pākāraṃ* sudhādhavalaiṭṭhakāmayapākārañ ca "kāraye" ti sambandho. *Parikhañ câ pi* kaddamaparikhaṃ udakaparikhaṃ sukkhaparikhañ ca api "kāraye." *Esikaṃ dvārakoṭṭhakan* ti nagarasobhanatthaṃ ussāpitaesikāthambhañ ca mahantaṃ koṭṭhakañ ca catubhūmikâdidvārakoṭṭhakañ[4] ca "kāraye." *Aṭṭālake ca vividhe* ti catubhūmikâdibhede[4] atiuccaaṭṭālake ca "vividhe" nānappakārake *bahū kāraye*[5] kārāpeyyā ti sambandho.

87. "Siṅghāṭakaṃ caccarañ câ" ti na kevalaṃ pākārādayo kāraye *siṅghāṭakaṃ* catumaggasandhiñ ca *caccaraṃ* antaravīthiñ ca kāraye ti sambandho. *Suvibhattantarāpaṇan* ti[5] suṭṭhu vibhattaṃ vibhāgato koṭṭhāsavantaṃ antarāpaṇaṃ anekāpaṇasahassaṃ kārāpeyyā ti attho. *Kārayeyya*[6] *sabhaṃ tatthā* ti tasmiṃ māpitanagare sabhaṃ dhammâdhikaraṇasālaṃ kāraye,[7] *atthânatthavinicchayaṃ*[8] vajjaṃ ca avajjaṃ ca vinicchayakaraṇatthaṃ[9] vinicchayasālaṃ kāraye ti sambandho.

88. *Nigghātatthaṃ amittānan* ti paṭirājūnaṃ paṭibāhanatthaṃ; *chiddâchiddañ ca jānitun* ti dosañ ca adosañ ca jānituṃ; *rakkhāya balakāyassā* ti hatthiassarathapattisaṅkhātassa balakāyassa senāsamūhassa ārakkhaṇatthāya *so* nagarasāmiko rājā *senāpaccaṃ* senāpatiṃ senānāyakaṃ mahāmattaṃ *ṭhapeti* ṭhānantare patiṭṭhāpetî ti attho.

89. *Ārakkhanatthāya bhaṇḍassā* ti jātarūparajatamuttāmaṇiādirājabhaṇḍassa ārakkhanatthāya samantato gopanatthāya *me* mayhaṃ *bhaṇḍaṃ mā vinassī*[10] *ti nidhānakusalaṃ* rakkhaṇe kusalaṃ chekaṃ

---

[1] S. saṅkāmaṃ. [2] S. jita°. [3] S. pākāra°.
[4] S. °bhūmaka°. [5] S. omits. [6] S. kārapeyya. [7] S. kārāpaye.
[8] A.B. atthānatthaṃ°, B. °vicchanayaṃ.
[9] B. vaḍicca (=paṭicca) nicchayakāraṇatthaṃ. [10] B.S. nassi.

naraṃ purisaṃ *bhaṇḍarakkhaṃ* bhaṇḍarakkhantaṃ[1] so rājā bhaṇḍāgāre *ṭhapesi*[2] ti sambandho.

90. "Mamatto hoti yo rañño" ti *yo* paṇḍito *rañño mamatto* māmako pakkhapāto *hoti*, "vuddhiṃ y' assa ca icchatî" ti *assa* rañño *vuddhiṃ* virūḷhiṃ *yo icchati* kāmeti *tassa* itthambhūtassa paṇḍitassa rājā *adhikaraṇaṃ* vinicchayādhipaccaṃ *deti*, *mittassa* mittabhāvassa *paṭipajjitun* ti sambandho.

91. *Uppātesū* ti ukkāpāta disāḍāhâdiuppātesu ca *nimittesū* ti mūsikacchinnādīsu 'idaṃ nimittaṃ subhaṃ, idaṃ nimittaṃ asubhan' ti evaṃ nimittajānanasatthesu ca *lakkhaṇesu*[3] *câ* ti itthipurisānaṃ hatthapādatalalakkhaṇajānanasatthesu[4] ca *kovidaṃ* chekaṃ *ajjhāyakaṃ* anekesaṃ sissānaṃ vyākaraṇavācakaṃ *mantadharaṃ* vedattayasaṅkhātamantadhārakaṃ paṇḍitaṃ *so* rājā *porohicce* purohitaṭṭhānantare *ṭhapeti* ti sambandho.

92. "Eteh' aṅgehi sampanno" ti *etehi* vuttappakārehi *aṅgehi* avayavehi *sampanno* samaṅgibhūto so rājā *khattiyo ti pavuccati* kathīyatî ti sambandho. "Sadā rakkhanti rājānan" ti ete senāpaccādayo[5] amaccā *sadā* sabbakālaṃ taṃ *rājānaṃ rakkhanti* gopenti. Kiṃ iva: *cakkavāko va dukkhitaṃ* dukkhappattaṃ sakaṃ ñātiṃ rakkhanto cakkavāko pakkhī ivâ ti attho.

93. "Tath' eva tvaṃ mahāvīrā" ti vīruttama yathā so rājā senāpaccâdiaṅgasampanno[6] nagaradvāraṃ thaketvā paṭivasati tath' eva tuvaṃ *hatâmitto* nihatapaccatthiko *khattiyo* iva *sadevakassa lokassa* saha devehi pavattamānassa lokassa *dhammarājā* dhammena samena rājā dasapāramitādhammaparipūraṇena rājabhūtattā dhammarājā iti *pavuccati* kathīyatî ti sambandho.

94. *Titthiye nīharitvānā* ti dhammarājabhāvena paṭipakkhabhūte sakalatitthiye nīharitvā nissesena haritvā nibbisevanaṃ katvā *sasenakaṃ Mārañ cā pi* senāya saha Vasavattimāram pi nīharitvā *tamandhakāraṃ vidhamitvā* ti tamasaṅkhātaṃ mohandhakāraṃ 'vidhamitvā' viddhaṃsetvā *dhammanagaraṃ* sattiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammasaṅkhātaṃ khandhāyatanadhātupaṭiccasamuppādabalabojjhaṅgagambhīranayasamantapaṭṭhānadhammasaṅkhātaṃ vā nagaraṃ *amāpayi* nimmiṇi patiṭṭhāpesî ti attho.

95. *Sīlaṃ pākārikaṃ tatthā*[7] ti tasmiṃ patiṭṭhāpite dhammanagare catupārisuddhisīlaṃ[8] pākāraṃ; *ñāṇaṃ te dvārakoṭṭhakan* ti 'te' tuyhaṃ Dīpaṅkarapādamūlato pabhuti sabbaññutañāṇakāraṇā sad-

---

[1] S. rakkhantaṃ. [2] S. ṭhapeti. [3] S. lakkhaṇe.
[4] S. hatthapādalakkhaṇa°. [5] S. °patyā°. [6] S. °patyā°.
[7] S. katvā. [8] B. °suddha°.

dahana*saddhā*ussāpitaalaṅkataalaṅkārathambho[1] ti attho. *Dvārapālo ca saṃvaro* ti 'te' tuyhaṃ chadvārikasaṃvaro rakkhāvaraṇaguttadvārapālo[2] dvārarakkhako ti attho.

96. *Satipaṭṭhānamaṇḍalan*[3] ti 'te' tuyhaṃ catusatipaṭṭhānaṃ aṭṭālamaṇḍalacchadanaṃ "paññā te caccaraṃ mune" ti bhante *mune* ñāṇavanta *te* tuyhaṃ pāṭihāriyâdianekavidhā[4] *paññā*[5] *caccaraṃ* maggasamodhānaṃ, nagaravīthī ti attho. *Iddhipādañ ca siṅghāṭan* ti tuyhaṃ chandaviriyacittavīmaṃsāsaṅkhātā[6] cattāro iddhipādā saṅghāṭaṃ catumaggasandhi, *dhammavīthisumāpitan* ti sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhammasaṅkhātāya vīthiyā suṭṭhu māpitaṃ sajjitaṃ taṃ dhammanagaran ti attho.

97. "Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ câ" ti *tava* tuyhaṃ *ettha* dhammanagare[7] *Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ Vinayaṃ ca kevalaṃ* sakalaṃ suttageyyâdikaṃ *navaṅgaṃ buddhavacanaṃ dhammasabhā* dhammâdhikaraṇasālā ti attho.

98. *Suññataṃ animittañ câ* ti attanā anupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ suññatavihārañ ca aniccānupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ animittavihārañ ca *vihārañ ca 'ppaṇihitan* ti dukkhânupassanāvasena paṭiladdhaṃ appaṇihitaṃ vihārañ ca *anejañ*[8] *câ* ti acalaṃ aphandhitaṃ[9] catusāmaññaphalasaṅkhātaṃ anejavihārañ ca; *nirodho câ* ti sabbadukkhanirodhaṃ nibbānañ ca, "esā dhammakuṭī tavā" ti *esā* sabbā navalokuttaradhammasaṅkhātā *tava* tuyhaṃ *dhammakuṭi* vasanagehan ti attho.

99. *Paññāya aggo nikkhitto* ti paññāvasena paññāvantānaṃ aggo iti Bhagavatā 'nikkhitto' ṭhapito thero *paṭibhāne ca* paññāya kattabbe kicce yutta-muttapaṭibhāne[10] vā *kovido* cheko *nāmena Sāriputto ti* pākaṭo *tava* tuyhaṃ *dhammasenāpati* tayā desitassa piṭakattayadhammasamūhassa dhāraṇato 'pati' padhāno hutvā senākiccaṃ karotī ti attho.

100. *Cutūpapātakusalo* ti bhante muni "cutūpapāte" cutiyā uppattiyā ca "kusalo" cheko, *iddhiyā pāramiṅgato* ti 'eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hotī' ti ādinā vuttāya iddhippabhedāya "pāramiṃ" pariyosānaṃ "gato" patto *nāmena Kolito nāma* Moggallānatthero *porohicco tava* tuyhaṃ purohito ti sambandho.

101. *Porāṇakavaṃsadharo* ti bhante *mune* ñāṇavanta porāṇassa vaṃsassa dhārako paramparājānanako vā *uggatejo* pākaṭatejo *durā-*

---

[1] S. *omits* °alaṅkata°. [2] S. °gutti°. [3] S. °aṭṭālaṃ.
[4] S. pārihārikā°, °vidhaṃ. [5] S. ñāṇaṃ. [6] B. *repeats* viriya°.
[7] B. *adds* tuyhaṃ. [8] B. aneñjanta°.
[9] S. akampitaṃ. [10] S. yuttapaṭibhāne.

sado āsādetuṃ ghaṭṭetuṃ dukkho asakkuṇeyyo ti attho. "Dhutavādiguṇen' aggo" ti[1] tecīvarikaṅgādīni terasadhutaṅgāni vadati ovadatī ti *dhutavādī, guṇena* dhutaṅgaguṇena *aggo* seṭṭho Mahākassapatthero *tava* tuyhaṃ *akkhadasso* vohārakaraṇe padhāno ti attho.

102. "Bahussuto dhammadharo" ti bhante *mune* bahūnaṃ caturâsītidhammakkhandhasahassānaṃ sugahitattā bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghato ca uggahitattā *bahussuto dhammadharo* ti anekasaṃ chasatasahassasaṅkhyānaṃ āgamadhammānaṃ satipaṭṭhānâdīnañ ca paramatthadhammānaṃ dhāranato dhammadharo Ānando. *Sabbapāṭhī ca sāsane* ti buddhasāsane sabbesaṃ pāṭhīnaṃ paṭhantānaṃ ajjhāyantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo seṭṭho ti "sabbapāṭhī" *nāmena Ānando nāma* thero, "dhammârakkho tavā" ti *tava* tuyhaṃ dhammassa piṭakattayadhammabhaṇḍassa ārakkho rakkhako pālako dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko ti attho.

103. "Ete sabbe atikkammā" ti *Bhagavā* bhāgyavā sammāsambuddho *ete* Sāriputtādayo mahānubhāve pi there *atikkamma* vajjetvā *mamaṃ* yeva[2] *pamesi* pamāṇaṃ akāsi manasi[3] akāsī[3] ti attho. "Vinicchayaṃ me pādāsī" ti vinayaññūhi paṇḍitehi desitaṃ pakāsitaṃ Vinaye[4] *vinicchayaṃ* dosavicāraṇaṃ *me* mayhaṃ Bhagavā *pādāsi* pakārena adāsi mayham eva bhāraṃ akāsī ti sambandho.

104. "Yo koci Vinaye pañhan" ti *yo koci* bhikkhu *buddhasāvako* vinayanissitaṃ *pañhaṃ* maṃ *pucchati tattha* tasmiṃ pucchitapañhe *me* mayhaṃ *cintanā* vimati kaṅkhā[5] *n' atthi, tañ ñev' atthaṃ* taṃ[1] evaṃ pucchitaṃ atthaṃ *ahaṃ* kathemī ti sambandho.

105. *Yāvatā buddhakhettamhī* ti yāvatā yattake ṭhāne Buddhassa āṇākhette[7] *taṃ mahāmuniṃ*[6] Sammāsammāsambuddhaṃ *ṭhapetvā Vinaye* Vinayapiṭake Vinayavinicchayakaraṇe vā *mādiso* mayā sadiso *n' atthi* aham eva aggo *bhiyyo* mamâdhiko *kuto bhavissatī* ti sambandho.

106. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīditvā* bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno *Gotamo* Bhagavā *evaṃ gajjati* sīhanādaṃ karoti, kathaṃ. *Vinaye* Ubhatovibhaṅge, *Khandhakesu* Mahāvagga-Cūlavaggesu *ca*,[1] 'ca'-saddena Parivāre ca *Upālissa* Upālinā *samo* sadiso *n' atthī* ti evaṃ gajjati.

107-108. *Yāvatā* ti yattakaṃ *Bhuddhabhaṇitaṃ* Buddhena desitaṃ, suttageyyādi*navaṅgaṃ satthusāsanaṃ* Satthunā pakāsitaṃ sabbaṃ *vinayogadhitaṃ* Vinaye anto paviṭṭhaṃ *vinayamūlakaṃ* icc evam *passino* passantassa, "mama kammaṃ saritvānā" ti *Gotamo Sakyapuṅgavo* Sakyavaṃsappadhāno *mama kammaṃ* mayhaṃ pubbapatthanā kammaṃ atītaṃsañāṇena *saritvāna*[8] paccakkhato ñatvā bhikkhu-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] B. ṭhapesi. [3] S. yo. [4] S. vinaya°.
[5] S. saṅkhā. [6] A. °muni. [7] S. °khettaṃ [8] B. saritvā.

saṅghamajjhagato "etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vinayadharānaṃ yad idaṃ Upāli" ti maṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesī ti sambandho.

109. *Satasahass' upādāyā* ti satasahhassakappe ādiṃ katvā yaṃ *imaṃ ṭhānaṃ apatthayiṃ* patthesiṃ; *so me attho* "me" mayā *anuppatto* adhigato paṭiladdho, *vinaye pāramiṅgato* ti koṭippatto ti attho.

110. *Sakyānaṃ* Sakyavaṃsarājūnaṃ *nandijanako* somanassakārako *ahaṃ pure* pubbe *kappako āsiṃ* ahosin ti *taṃ jātiṃ* taṃ[1] kulaṃ taṃ yoniṃ *vijahitvāna*[2] visesena jahitvā chaḍḍetvā *Mahesino* Sammāsambuddhassa *putto jāto* Sakyaputto ti saṅkhyaṅgato sāsanadhāraṇato ti attho.

111. Tato paraṃ attano dāsakule nibbattanâpādānaṃ dassento "Ito dutiyake kappe" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ito* Bhaddakappato heṭṭhā dutiye kappe nāmena *Añjaso nāma khattiyo* eko rājā *anantatejo* saṅkhyātikkantatejo *amitayaso* pamāṇātikkantaparivāro *mahaddhano* anekakoṭisatasahassadhanavā *bhūmipālo* paṭhavipālako rakkhako ahosī ti sambandho.

112. "Tassa rañño" ti *tassa* tādisassa rājino *putto ahaṃ Candano nāma khattiyo* khattiyakumāro ahosin ti sambandho. So ahaṃ *jātimadena* ca *yasa*madena *bhoga*madena *ca upatthaddho* upatthambhito unnato ti attho.

113. *Nāgasatasahassānī* ti satasahassahatthino[3] *mātaṅgā* mātaṅgakule jātā *tidhāppabhinnā* akkhikaṇṇakosasaṅkhātehi tīhi ṭhānehi pabhinnā madagalino[4] *sabbālaṅkārabhūsitā* sabbehi hatthâlaṅkārehi alaṅkatā *sadā* sabbakālaṃ *maṃ parivārentī* ti sambandho.

114. "Sabalehi parîto' han" ti *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *ahaṃ sabalehi* attano senābalehi *parito* parivārito *uyyānaṃ gantukāmako* icchanto *Sirikaṃ* nāma *nāgaṃ* hatthiṃ *āruyha* abhiruhitvā nagarato *nikkhamin* ti sambandho.

115. *Caraṇena ca sampanno* ti sīlasaṃvarâdipaṇṇarasacaraṇadhammena samannāgato *guttadvāro* pihitacakkhādichadvāro *susaṃvuto* suṭṭhurakkhitakāyacitto *Revato*[5] *nāma sambuddho* paccekasambuddho *mama* mayhaṃ *purato* sammukhe *āgañchi*[6] pāpuṇī ti attho.

116. "Pesetvā Sirikaṃ nāgan" ti taṃ āgataṃ paccekabuddhaṃ disvā ahaṃ *Sirikaṃ* nāma *nāgaṃ* abhimukhaṃ *pesetvā* Buddhaṃ *āsādayiṃ* ghaṭṭesiṃ padussesin ti attho. "Tato sañjātakopo so" ti *tato* tasmā mayā atīva pīḷetvā pesitattā *so* hatthināgo mayi *sañjāta-*

---

1 S. *omits.* 2 B. °hitvā. 3 S. °sahassā°.
4 S. °galitā. 5 S. Devalo. 6 A.B. āgacchi.

kopo padaṃ attano pādaṃ *anuddharate*[1] na uddharati niccalo va hotī ti attho.

117. " Nāgaṃ ruṭṭhamanan[2] disvā " ti *ruṭṭhamanaṃ*[2] kuddhacittaṃ *nāgaṃ* disvā *ahaṃ buddhe* paccekabuddhe *kopaṃ akāsiṃ* dosaṃ uppādesin ti attho. " Vehesayitvā sambuddhan " ti [Revataṃ[3]] paccekasambuddhaṃ *vihesayitvā* viheṭhetvā *ahaṃ uyyānaṃ agamāsiṃ* ti sambandho.

118. " Sātaṃ tattha na vindāmī " ti tasmiṃ āsādane *sātaṃ na vindāmi* āsadananimittaṃ madhuraṃ suklaṃ na labhāmī ti attho. " Siro pajjalito yathā " ti *siro* mama sīsaṃ *pajjalito yathā* pajjalamānaṃ viya hotī ti attho. " Pariḷāhena ḍayhāmī " ti paccekabuddhe kopassa katattā pacchânutāpa*pariḷāhena ḍayhāmi* uṇhacitto homī ti attho.

119. " Sasāgarantā " ti ten' eva pāpakammabalena *sasāgarantā* sāgarapariyosānā sakalā mahāpaṭhavī *me* mayhaṃ *ādittā viya* jalitā[4] viya *hoti* khāyatī ti attho. " Pitusantikupāgammā " ti evaṃ bhaye uppanne ahaṃ attano *pitu* rañño santikaṃ *upāgamma* upāgantvā *idaṃ vacanaṃ abruviṃ* kathesin ti attho.

120. " Āsīvisaṃ va kupitan " ti *āsīvisaṃ* sappaṃ *kupitaṃ* kuddhaṃ iva ca jalamānaṃ *aggikkhandhaṃ iva* ca *mattaṃ*[5] tidhāppabhinnaṃ mattavantaṃ[6] *dantiṃ* dantavantaṃ *kuñjaraṃ* uttamaṃ hatthiṃ iva ca *āgataṃ yaṃ* paccekabuddhaṃ *sayambhuṃ* sayaṃ eva buddhabhūtaṃ ahaṃ *asādayiṃ* ghaṭṭesin ti sambandho.

121. " Āsādito mayā Buddho " ti so pacceka*buddho mayā āsādito* ghaṭṭito *ghoro* aññehi ghaṭṭetuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā ghoro *uggatapo* pākaṭatapo *jino* pañcamāre jitavā evaṃ guṇasampanno paccekabuddho mayā ghaṭṭito ti attho. " Purā sabbe vinassāmā " ti tasmiṃ paccekabuddhe kataanādarena *sabbe* mayaṃ *vinassāma* vividhenâkārena nassāma bhasmā viya bhavāmā ti attho. " Khamāpessāma taṃ munin " ti *taṃ* paccekabuddhaṃ *muniṃ* yāva na vinassāma tāva *khamāpessāmā* ti sambandho.

122. " No ce taṃ nijjhāpessāmā"[7] ti *attadantaṃ* damitacittaṃ *samāhitaṃ* ekaggacittaṃ *taṃ* paccekabuddhaṃ *no ce nijjhāpessāma*[7] khamāpessāmā *orena sattadivasā* sattadivasato orabhāge sattadivase anatikkamitvā sampuṇṇaṃ *raṭṭhaṃ me* sabbaṃ *vidhamessati* vinassissati.

123. " Sumekhalo Kosiyo cā " ti ete Sumekhalâdayo cattāro rājāno *isayo āsādayitvā*[8] ghaṭṭetvā anādaraṃ katvā *saraṭṭhakā* saharaṭṭhajanapadavāsīhi *duggatā* vināsaṃ gatā ti attho.

---

[1] A.S. nuddharate. [2] A.B. duṭṭha°. [3] S. Devala. [4] S. jālitā.
[5] B. maddaṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] A.S. nijjha°. [8] B. āsāditvā.

124. "Yadā[1] kuppanti isayo" ti *yadā* yasmiṃ kāle *saññatā* kāyasaññamâdīhi saññatā santā *brahmacārino* uttamacārino seṭṭhacārino *isayo kuppanti* domanassā bhavanti tadā *sasāgaraṃ sapabbataṃ sadevakaṃ* lokaṃ vināsentî ti sambandho.

125. "Tiyojanasahassamhi" ti tesaṃ isīnaṃ ānubhāvaṃ ñatvā te khamāpetuṃ *accayaṃ* aparādhaṃ *desanatthāya* pakāsanatthāya tiyojanasahassappamāṇe padese *purise sannipātayin* ti sambandho. "Sayambhuṃ[1] upasaṅkamiṃ"[1] ti[1] *sayambhuṃ* paccekabuddhaṃ *upasaṅkamiṃ* samīpaṃ agamāsin ti attho.

126. "Allavatthā" ti mayā saddhiṃ rāsibhūtā sabbe janā *allavatthā* udakena tintavatthauttarāsaṅgā[2] *allasirā* tintakesā *p' añjalīkatā* muddhani katañjalipuṭā *buddhassa* paccekamunino *pāde* pādasamīpe *nipatitvā* nipajjitvā *idaṃ vacanaṃ abravun* ti "khamassu mahāvīrâ" ti ādikaṃ vacanaṃ "abravuṃ" kathesun ti attho.

127. *Mahāvīra* vīruttama, bhante paccekabuddha mayā tumhesu aññāṇena kataṃ aparādhaṃ *khamassu tvaṃ* vinodehi, mā manasikarohî ti attho. *Jano* janasamūho *taṃ* bhagavantaṃ *abhi* visesena *yācati, pariḷāhaṃ* dosamohehi katacittadukkhapariḷāhaṃ[3] amhākaṃ *vinodehi* tanuṃ karohi, *no* amhākaṃ *raṭṭhaṃ* sakalaraṭṭhajanapadavāsino *mā vināsaya* mā vināsehî ti attho.

128. "Sadevā mānusā[4] sabbe" ti *sabbe mānusā*[4] *sadevā sadānavā* Pahārâdīhi asurehi saha *sarakkhasā ayomayena kūṭena* mahāmuggarena *sadā* sabbakālaṃ *me siraṃ* mayhaṃ matthakaṃ *bhindeyyuṃ* padāleyyuṃ.

129. Tato paraṃ buddhānaṃ khamitabhāvañ[5] ca pakāsento "Udake aggi na saṇṭhātī" ti ādim āha. Tattha yathā *udake aggi na saṇṭhāti* na ruhati yathā *bījaṃ sele* selamaye pabbate *na virūhati* yathā *agade* osadhe *kimi* pāṇako *na saṇṭhāti* tathā *kopo* cittappakopo dummanatā *buddhe* paṭibuddhasacce buddhe *na jāyati* na uppajjatî ti attho.

130. Puna visuddhānaṃ ānubhāvañ ca pakāsento "Yathā pi bhūmî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *yathā pi bhūmī* paṭhavī *acalā* niccalā tathā Buddho acalo ti attho. Yathā *sāgaro* mahāsamuddo *appameyyo* pametuṃ pamāṇaṃ gahetuṃ asakkuṇeyyo tathā Buddho appameyyo ti attho. Yathā *ākāso* apuṭṭhokāso[6] *anantako* pariyosānarahito *evaṃ* tathā *Buddho akkhobhiyo*[7] khobhetuṃ āḷuletuṃ[8] asakkuṇeyyo ti attho.

131. Tato paraṃ paccekabuddhassa khamanavacanaṃ dassento

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. *omits* °vattha°. [3] S. *omits* °dukkha°.
[4] A. manussā. [5] S. khamati°. [6] S. apuṭṭhā°. [7] B. akkho°. [8] S. āloḷotuṃ.

"Sadā khantā mahāvīrā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *mahāvīrā* uttamacariyavantā buddhā *tapassino* pāpānaṃ tapanato tapo ti laddhanāmena viriyena samannāgatā *khantā* ca khantiyā ca sampannā *khamitā* ca paresaṃ aparādhaṃ khamitā sahitā *sadā* sabbakālaṃ bhavantî ti sambandho. "Khantānaṃ khamitānañ cā" ti tesaṃ sambuddhānaṃ[1] *khantānaṃ* khantiyāyuttānaṃ *khamitānaṃ* parâparādhakhamitānaṃ sahitānañ *ca gamanaṃ* chandādîhi agatigamanaṃ *na vijjatî* ti attho.

132. Iti *idaṃ* vacanaṃ *vatvāna sambuddho* paccekasambuddho *pariḷāhaṃ* sattānaṃ uppannadāhaṃ *vinodayaṃ* vinodayanto *mahājanassa purato* sannipatitassa sarājakassa mahato janakāyassa sammukhato *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *nabhaṃ* ākāsaṃ *abbhuggami* uggacchî ti attho.

133. "Tena kammen' ahaṃ dhīrā" ti *dhīra* dhitisampanna *ahaṃ tena kammena* paccekabuddhe katena anādarakammena imasmiṃ pacchimattabhāve *hīnattaṃ* lāmakabhāvaṃ rājūnaṃ kappakakammakaraṇajātiṃ[2] *ajjhupāgato* sampatto to attho. *Samatikkamma taṃ jātin* ti taṃ parāyattajātiṃ suṭṭhu atikkamma atikkamitvā *pāvisiṃ abhayaṃ puran* ti bhayarahitaṃ nibbānapuraṃ nibbānamahānagaraṃ pāvisiṃ paviṭṭho āsin ti attho.

134. "Tadâ pi maṃ mahāvīrā" ti vīr'uttama *tadâ pi* tasmiṃ paccekabuddhassa āsādanasamaye api *sayambhu*[3] paccekabuddho *pariḷāhaṃ*[4] āsādanahetuuppannaṃ kāyacittadarathaṃ *vinodesi* dūrīakāsi. *Ḍayhamānaṃ* tato eva pacchânutāpena kukkuccena ḍayhamānaṃ santasantaṃ[5] maṃ *susaṇṭhitaṃ* dosaṃ dosato dassane suṭṭhu saṇṭhitaṃ disvā *khamāpayi* taṃ aparādhaṃ adhivāsesî ti sambandho.

135. "Ajjâ pi maṃ mahāvīrā" ti vīr'uttama *ajjâ pi* tuyhaṃ samāgamakāle api *tîh' aggihi* rāg'aggi-dos'aggi-moh'aggisaṅkhātehi vā niray'aggi-pet'aggi-saṃsār'aggi-saṅkhātehi vā tīhi aggīhi *ḍayhamanaṃ* dukkham anubhavantaṃ maṃ Bhagavā *sītibhāvaṃ* domanassavināsena santakāyacittasaṅkhātaṃ sītibhāvaṃ nibbānam eva vā *apāpayi* sampāpesi. *Tayo aggî* vuttappakāre te tayo aggi *nibbāpesi* vūpasamesî ti sambandho.

136. Evaṃ attano hînâpadānaṃ Bhagavato dassetvā idāni aññe pi tassa savaṇe niyojetvā ovadanto "Yesaṃ sotâvadhān' atthî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *yesaṃ* tumhākaṃ *sotâvadhānaṃ* sotassa avadhānaṃ ṭhapanaṃ *atthi* vijjati *te* tumhe *bhāsato* bhāsantassa mama

---

[1] S. buddhānaṃ.
[2] S. kappakaraṇa.
[3] A. sayambhuñ. *Consider context.*
[4] S. *omits.*
[5] S. santapantaṃ.

vacanaṃ *suṇātha* manasikarotha. "Atthaṃ tuyhaṃ pavakkhāmī" ti *yathā* yena pakārena *mama* mayā *diṭṭhaṃ padaṃ* nibbānaṃ 'tathā' tena pakārena nibbānasaṅkhātaṃ paramatthaṃ tumhākaṃ pavakkhāmī ti sambandho.

137. Taṃ dassento "Sayambhūtaṃ vimānetvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *sayambhūtaṃ* sayam eva bhūtaṃ ariyāya jātiyā jātaṃ *santacittaṃ samāhitaṃ* paccekabuddhaṃ *vimānetvā* anādaraṃ katvā *tena kammena* katena akusalena *ajja* imasmiṃ vattamānakāle *ahaṃ nīcayoniyaṃ* parūyattajātiyaṃ kappakajātiyaṃ *jāto* nibbatto *amhi* bhavāmi.

138. "Mā vo khaṇaṃ virādhethā"[1] ti buddhuppādakkhaṇaṃ *vo* tumhe mā virādhetha[1] *galitaṃ* mā karotha; *hi* saccaṃ *khaṇātītā* buddhuppādakkhaṇaṃ atītā atikkantā sattā *socare* socanti 'mayaṃ alakkhikā dummedhā bhavāmā' ti evaṃ socantī ti attho. *Sadatthe* attano atthe vaḍḍhiyaṃ *vāyameyyātha* viriyaṃ karotha; *vo* tumhehi buddhuppādak*khaṇo* samayo *paṭipādito* nipphādito patto ti attho.

139. Tato paraṃ saṃsāragatānaṃ ādīnavaṃ upamāupameyyavasena dassento "ekaccānañ ca vamanan" ti ādim āha. *Ekaccānaṃ* kesañci puggalānaṃ *vamanaṃ* uddhaṃ uggiraṇaṃ[2] *ekaccānaṃ virecanaṃ* adhopaggharaṇaṃ *ekaccānaṃ halāhalaṃ visaṃ* mucchākaraṇavisaṃ, ekaccānaṃ puggalānaṃ *osadhaṃ* rakkhanūpāyaṃ Bhagavā evaṃ paṭipāṭiyā akkhāsī[3] ti sambandho.

140. "Vamanaṃ paṭipannānan" ti *paṭipannānaṃ* maggasamaṅgīnaṃ *vamanaṃ* saṃsārachaḍḍanaṃ saṃsāramocanaṃ Bhagavā akkhāsī ti sambandho. *Phalaṭṭhānaṃ* phale ṭhitānaṃ *virecanaṃ* saṃsārapaggharaṇaṃ akkhāsi. *Phalalābhīnaṃ* phalaṃ labhitvā ṭhitānaṃ nibbāna*osadhaṃ* akkhāsi, *gavesīnaṃ* manussadevanibbānasampattiṃ *gavesīnaṃ* pariyesantānaṃ *puññakkhetta*bhūtaṃ saṅghaṃ akkhāsī ti sambandho.

141. "Sāsanena viruddhānan" ti sāsanassa paṭipakkhānaṃ *halāhalaṃ* kutūhalaṃ pāpaṃ[4] akusalaṃ[4] akkhāsī ti sambandho. "Yathā āsīviso" ti assaddhānaṃ katapāpānaṃ puggalānaṃ saṃsāre dukkhâvahanato āsīvisasadisaṃ, yathā āsiviso daṭṭhamattena[5] bhasmakaraṇato *daṭṭhaviso*[5] sappo attano[6] daṭṭhaṃ[7] naraṃ *jhāpeti*[8] ḍayhati dukkhāpeti *taṃ naraṃ* taṃ assaddhaṃ katapāpaṃ naraṃ halāhalavisaṃ evaṃ jhāpeti[9] catusu[10] apāyesu ḍayhati sosesī ti sambandho.

142. "Sakiṃ pītaṃ[11] halāhalan" ti visaṃ *halāhalaṃ pītaṃ sakiṃ*

---

[1] B. virājetha. [2] S. uggāraṇaṃ. [3] S. °siṃ. [4] S. pāpakusalaṃ. [5] S. diṭṭha°. [6] S. attanā. [7] S. daṭṭha° [8] S. vyāpeti. [9] S. vyāpeti. [10] S. catusva°. [11] A.B. pi taṃ.

ekavāraṃ *jīvitaṃ uparundhati*[1] nāseti *sāsanena* sāsanamhi *virajjhitvā* aparādhaṃ katvā puggalo *kappakoṭimhi* koṭisaṅkhe kappe pi *ḍayhati*[2] nijjhāyatî ti attho.

143. Evaṃ assaddhānaṃ puggalānaṃ phalavipākaṃ dassetvā idāni buddhānaṃ ānubhāvaṃ dassento "Khantiyā" ti ādimāha. Tattha yo buddho vamanâdīhi akkhāsi so buddho *khantiyā* khamanena ca *avihiṃsāya* sattānaṃ avihiṃsanena ca *mettacittavatāya ca* mettacittavantabhāvena ca *sadevakaṃ* sahadevehi vattamānaṃ lokaṃ *tāreti*[3] atikkamāpeti nibbāpeti *tasmā* kāraṇā buddhā *vo* tumhehi *avirādhiyā* virajjhituṃ na sakkuṇeyyā buddhasāsane paṭipajjeyāthā[4] ti attho.

144. *Lābhe* ca *alābhe* ca *na sajjanti* na bhajanti na lagganti, *sammānane* ādarakaraṇe ca *vimānane* anādarakaraṇe ca acalā *paṭhavīsadisā* buddhā[5] bhavanti, *tasmā* kāraṇā *te* buddhā tumhehi *na virādhiyā* na virādhetabbā virajjhituṃ asakkuṇeyyā ti attho.

145. Buddhānaṃ majjhattataṃ dassento "Devadatte" ti ādim āha. Tattha vadhakâvadhakesu sabbesu sattesu *samako* samamānaso *muni* Buddhamunî ti attho.

146. "Etesaṃ paṭighaṃ n'atthî" ti *etesaṃ*[6] buddhānaṃ *paṭighaṃ* caṇḍikkaṃ dosacittataṃ *n'atthi* na saṃvijjati; "rāgo 'mesaṃ na vijjatî" ti *imesaṃ* buddhānaṃ *rāgo* pi rañjanaṃ allīyanaṃ *na vijjatī* na upalabbhati, tasmā kāraṇā *vadhakassa* ca *orasassa câ* ti *sabbesaṃ samako* samacitto Buddho ahosî[7] ti sambandho.

147. Punâ pi buddhānaṃ yeva ānubhāvaṃ dassento "Panthe disvāna kāsāvan" ti ādim āha. Tattha *miḷhamakkhitaṃ* gūthasammissaṃ *kāsāvaṃ* kasāvena rajitaṃ cīvaraṃ *isiddhajaṃ* ariyānaṃ dhajaṃ parikkhāraṃ *panthe* magge *chaḍḍitam disvāna*[8] passitvā *añjaliṃ katvā* dasaṅgulisamodhānaṃ añjalipuṭaṃ sirasi katvā *sirasā* sīsena *vanditabbaṃ* isiddhajaṃ arahaddhajaṃ buddhapaccekabuddhabuddhasāvakadīpakaṃ[9] cīvaraṃ namassitabbaṃ mānetabbaṃ pūjetabban ti attho.

148. *Abbhatītā* ti abhi atthaṃ gatā nibbutā *ye ca*[10] *buddhā vattamānā* idāni jātā ca ye buddhā *anāgatā* ajātā abhūtā anibbattā apātubhūtā ca ye buddhā "dhajenânena sujjhantî" ti *anena* isid*dhajena* cīvarena *ete* buddhā *sujjhanti* visuddhā bhavanti sobhanti, *tasmā* tena kāraṇena *ete* buddhā *namassiyā* namassitabbā vanditabbā ti attho. . . . "Etaṃ namassiyan" ti pi pāṭho; tassa etaṃ isiddhajaṃ namassitabban ti attho.

---

[1] S. °dheti. [2] S. *omits*. [3] A.B. tarati. [4] S. paṭipajjatha.
[5] S. *omits*. [6] S. etesu. [7] S. hoti. [8] S. disvā.
[9] B. *omits* °paccekabuddha°, S. °sāvakānaṃ dīpaṃ. [10] B. va.

149. Tato paraṃ attano guṇaṃ dassento "Satthu kappan" ti ādiṃ āha. Tattha *satthukappaṃ* buddhasadisaṃ *suvinayaṃ* sundaravinayaṃ sundarâkārena dvārattayadamanaṃ *hadayena* cittena *ahaṃ dhāremi* savaṇadhāraṇâdinā paccavekkhāmî ti attho. *Vinayaṃ* Vinayapiṭakaṃ *namassamāno* vandamāno Vinaye ādaraṃ kurumāno *viharissāmi sabbadā* sabbasmiṃ kāle vāsaṃ kappemî ti attho.

150. *Vinayo āsayo mayhaṃ* ti Vinayapiṭakaṃ mayhaṃ okāsabhūtaṃ savanadhāraṇamanasikaraṇauggahaparipucchāpavattanavasena okāsabhūtaṃ gehabhūtan ti attho. "*Vinayo ṭhānacaṅkaman*" ti Vinayo mayhaṃ savanâdikiccakaraṇena ṭhitaṭṭhānañ ca caṅkamaṭṭhānañ[1] ca; *kappemi Vinaye vāsan* ti Vinayapiṭake vinayatantiyā vinayasavanadhāraṇapavattanavasena[2] '*vāsaṃ*' sayaṇaṃ '*kappemi*' karomi; *Vinayo mayhaṃ gocaro* ti Vinayapiṭakaṃ mayhaṃ 'gocaro' āhāro bhojanaṃ niccadhāraṇamanasikaraṇavasenā[3] ti attho.

151. "Vinaye pāramippatto" ti sakale Vinayapiṭake *pāramiṃ* pariyosānaṃ *patto*, "samathe câ pi kovido" ti Pārājikâdisattâpattikkhandhānaṃ *samathe* vūpasame va kovido cheko adhikaraṇasamathe vā.

> "Vivādaṃ anuvādañ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṃ tathā
> kiccâdhikaranañ c' eva caturâdhikaraṇā matā" ti,

vuttâdhikaraṇesu ca,

> "Sammukhā sativinayo amūḷhapaṭijātakaṃ[4]
> yebhuyya tassa pāpiyyā tiṇavatthārako tathā" ti,

evaṃ vuttesu ca sattasu adhikaraṇasamathesu *atikovido* cheko ti attho. "Upāli taṃ mahāvīrā" ti bhante *mahāvīra* catusu asaṅkheyyesu kappasatasahassesu sabbaññutañāṇâdhigamāya viriyavanta *Satthuno* devamanussānaṃ anusāsakassa *taṃ* tava *pāde* pādayugaṃ Upālibhikkhu *vandati* paṇāmaṃ karotî ti attho.

152. *So ahaṃ* pabbajitvā *sambuddhaṃ namassamāno* paṇāmaṃ kurumāno *dhammassa ca* tena Bhagavatā[5] desitassa navalokuttaradhammassa *sudhammataṃ* sundarabhāvaṃ jānitvā dhammañ ca namassamāno gāmato gāmaṃ purato puraṃ nagarato nagaraṃ *vicarissāmî* ti sambandho.

153. "Kilesā jhāpitā mayhan" ti mayā paṭividdhaarahattamaggañāṇena mayhaṃ cittasantānagatā sabbe diyaḍḍhasahassasaṅkhā

---

[1] S. caṅkamaṇa°. [2] S. *omits* °savana°. [3] S. manasikāra°.
[4] S. °patiññākaraṇaṃ. [5] S. °vato.

kilesā jhāpitā sositā visositā[1] viddhaṃsitā, *bhavā sabbe samūhatā* ti kāmabhavādayo sabbe nava bhavā mayā *samūhatā* saṃ suṭṭhu ūhatā khepitā viddhaṃsitā *sabbâsavā parikkhīṇā* ti kāmâsavo bhavâsavo diṭṭhâsavo avijjâsavo ti sabbe cattāro āsavā *parikkhīṇā* pari samantato khayaṃ pāpitā, *idāni* imasmiṃ arahattappattakāle *punabbhavo* pun' uppatti saṅkhāto bhavo bhavanaṃ jāti *n' atthī* ti attho.

154. Uttariṃ somanassavasena udānaṃ udānento "Svāgatan" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Buddhaseṭṭhassa* uttamabuddhassa *santike* samīpe[2] ekanagare vā mama āgamanaṃ *svāgataṃ* suṭṭhu āgamanaṃ sundarâgamanaṃ *vata* ekantena *āsi* ahosî ti sambandho. *Tisso vijjā* ti pubbenivāsadibbacakkhuāsavakkhayavijjā *anuppattā* sampattā paccakkhaṃ katā ti attho. "Kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan" ti Buddhena Bhagavatā desitaṃ anusiṭṭhiṃ sāsanaṃ *kataṃ* nipphāditaṃ vattapaṭipattiṃ pūretvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaritvā arahattamaggañāṇâdhigamena sampāditan ti attho.

155. "Paṭisambhidā catasso" ti atthapaṭisambhidādayo catasso paññāyo *sacchikatā* paccakkhaṃ katā; *vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭh' ime* ti cattārimaggañāṇāni cattāriphalañāṇānî ti ime aṭṭhavimokkhā saṃsārato muñcanūpāyā sacchikatā ti sambandho. *Chaḷabhiññā* sacchikatā ti sambandho.

> "Iddhividhaṃ dibbasotaṃ cetopariyañāṇakaṃ,
> pubbenivāsañāṇañ ca dibbacakkhâsavakkhayan" ti,

imā cha abhiññā sacchikatā paccakkhaṃ katā. Imesaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sacchikaraṇena[3] Buddhassa sāsanaṃ katan ti attho. *Itthan* ti iminā heṭṭhā vuttappakārena; *sudan* ti padapūraṇamatte nipāto; *āyasmā Upālitthero* ti thirasīlâdiguṇayutto sāvako *imā* pubbacaritâpadānadīpikā *gāthāyo abhāsittha* kathayitthā ti attho.

Iti Upālittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā samattā.

7. "Padumuttarasambuddhan" ti ādikā āyasmato Aññāsikoṇḍaññatherassa[4] apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ kira purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare mahāsālagahapatikule[5] nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekaṃ divasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ attano sāsane paṭha-

* ThA. (H. ii), *pp.* 1-2.

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. samāgame. [3] S. °karaṇaṃ. [4] S. Aññā°. [5] S. mahāsāle°.

maṃ paṭividdhadhammarattaññūnaṃ[1] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayaṃ pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento satasahassabhikkhuparivārassa Bhagavato sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthâ pi 'ssa anantarāyaṃ disvā bhāvinīsampattiṃ[(a)] pakāsesi. So yāvajīvaṃ puññāni karonto Satthari parinibbute[2] cetiye patiṭṭhāpiyamāne antocetiye ratanagharaṃ kārāpesi. Cetiyaṃ parivāretvā sahassaratanagghikāni ca kāresi. So evaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Mahākāḷo[3] nāma kuṭumbiko hutvā aṭṭhakarīsamatte khette sāligabbhaṃ phāletvā gahitasālitaṇḍulehi asambhinnakhīrapāyāsaṃ sampādetvā tattha madhusappisakkharâdayo pakkhipitvā buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa adāsi. Sāligabbhaṃ phāletvā gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna pūritaṃ; puthukakāle puthukaaggaṃ nāma adāsi; lāyane lāyanaggaṃ; veṇikaraṇe veṇggaṃ; kalāpâdikaraṇakāle[4] kalāp'aggaṃ; khal'aggaṃ;[5] bhaṇḍ'aggaṃ min'aggaṃ; koṭṭh'aggan ti evaṃ ekasasse navavārena[(b)6] aggadānaṃ adāsi. Taṃ pan' assa[7] sassaṃ atirekataraṃ sampannaṃ ahosi. Evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā devesu ca manussesu ca saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Kapilavatthunagarassa avidūre Dunavatthunāmake[(c)8] brāhmaṇagāme brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Tassa Koṇḍañño ti Gottato āgataṃ nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā lakkhaṇamantesu ca pāraṃ agamāsi. So amhākaṃ Bodhisatte Tusitapurato cavitvā Kapilavatthupure Suddhodanamahārājassa gehe nibbatto tassa nāmagahaṇadivase aṭṭhuttarasatesu brāhmaṇesu upanītesu ye aṭṭhabrāhmaṇā lakkhaṇapariggāhaṇ'atthaṃ mahātale[9] upanītā tesu navako hutvā mahāpurisassa lakkhaṇanipphattiṃ disvā: ekaṃsena ayaṃ buddho bhavissatî ti niṭṭhaṃ gantvā Mahāsattassa abhinikkhamaṇaṃ udikkhanto vicarati. Bodhisatto pi kho mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhamāno anukkamena vuddhippatto ñāṇaparipākaṃ[10] gantvā ekūnatiṃsatime vasse mahâbhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamanto Anomānadītīre pabbajitvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā padhānaṃ padahi.

Tadā Koṇḍañño māṇavo Mahāsattassa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā lakkhaṇapariggāhakabrāhmaṇaputtehi[11] Vappamāṇavâdīhi saddhiṃ

(a) ThA. bhāvinaṃ. (b) ThA. °vāre. (c) ThA. Doṇavatthu°.

---

1 S.° dhammānaṃ°. 2 B. nibbute. 3 S. °kālo. 4 S. kālā°.
5 S. khaṭa°. 6 S. °vāre. 7 S. *omits*. 8 S. Doṇavatthu.
9 S. °talaṃ. 10 B. paripākanto. 11 S. °brāhmaṇānaṃ°.

attapañcamo pabbajitvā anukkamena Bodhisattassa santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā chabbassāni taṃ upaṭṭhahanto tassa oḷārikâhāraparibhogena nibbinno apakkamitvā Isipatanaṃ agamāsi. Atha kho Bodhisatto oḷārikâhāraparibhogena laddhakāyabalo Visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ bodhirukkhamūle aparājitapallaṅke nisinno tiṇṇaṃ mārānaṃ matthakaṃ madditvā abhisambuddho hutvā sattasattâhaṃ bodhimaṇḍe yeva vītināmetvā Pañcavaggiyānaṃ ñāṇaparipākaṃ ñatvā Āsaḷhipuṇṇamāyaṃ Isipatanaṃ gantvā tesaṃ Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantaṃ* kathesi. Desanāpariyosāne Koṇḍaññatthero aṭṭhārasahi brāhmaṇâdīhi[1] saddhiṃ sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Atha pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa Anantalakkhaṇasuttantadesanāya† arahattaṃ sacchākāsi.‡

1. Evaṃ so arahattaṃ patvā kiṃ kammaṃ katvā ahaṃ lokuttarasukhaṃ adhigato 'mhî ti upadhārento attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ udānavasena dassento "Padumuttarasambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva. *Lokajeṭṭhaṃ vināyakan* ti sakalassa sattalokassa jeṭṭhaṃ padhānakan ti attho. Visesena veneyyasatte saṃsārasāgarassa paratīraṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ neti sampāpetī ti vināyako, taṃ vināyakaṃ *Buddhabhūmiṃ anuppattan* ti buddhassa bhūmiṃ patiṭṭhānaṭhānan ti buddhabhūmi, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, taṃ anuppatto paṭividdho ti buddhabhūmiṃ anuppatto, taṃ buddhabhūmiyaṃ[2] anuppattaṃ sabbaññubuddhabhūtan[3] ti attho. *Paṭhamaṃ addasaṃ ahan* ti paṭhamaṃ Vesākhapuṇṇamiyā[4] rattiyaṃ paccūsasamaye buddhabhūtaṃ Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ ahaṃ addakkhin ti attho.

2. *Yāvatā bodhiyā mūle* ti yattakā bodhirukkhasamīpe *yakkhā samāgatā* rāsībhūtā *sambuddhaṃ* buddhabhūtaṃ taṃ buddhaṃ *pañjalīkatā* dasaṅgulisamodhānaañjalipuṭaṃ sirasi ṭhapetvā *vandanti* namassantī ti sambandho.

3. "Sabbe devā tuṭṭhamanā" ti buddhabhūtaṭṭhānaṃ āgatā *te sabbe devā* tuṭṭhacittā *ākāse*[5] *sañcarantī* ti sambandho. *Andhakāratamonudo* ti ativiyaandhakāratamonudo cheko[6] *ayaṃ buddho anuppatto* ti attho.

4. "Tesaṃ hāsaparetānan"[7] ti hāsehi pītisomanassehi samannāgatānaṃ *tesaṃ* devānaṃ *mahānādo* mahāghoso *pavattatha* pavattati

* Vin. i, 10=S.v. 420. † Vin. i, 13=S. iii, 66.
‡ ThA. *adds the Apadāna verses here.*

[1] S. brahamakoṭīhi. [2] S. bhūmiṃ. [3] S. sabbaññutapattaṃ buddha°.
[4] S. puṇṇamī°. [5] S. akaso. [6] S. khepano. [7] °nakaṃ.

sammāsambuddhasāsane[1] kilese[2] *kilesadhamme*[3] *jhāpayissāmā* ti sambandho.

5. "Devānaṃ giram aññāyā"[4] ti *vācāya*[11] thutivacanena[5] saha *udīritaṃ* devānaṃ saddaṃ jānitvā *haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena* somanassasahagatena cittena *ādibhikkhaṃ* paṭhamaṃ āhāraṃ buddhabhūtassa *ahaṃ adāsin* ti sambandho.

7. "Sattâhaṃ abhinikkhammā" ti mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā sattâhaṃ padhānaṃ katvā sabbaññutañāṇapadaṭṭhānaṃ arahattamaggañāṇasaṅkhātaṃ *bodhiṃ*[6] *ajjhāgamaṃ*[7] adhigacchiṃ *ahan* ti attho. *Idaṃ me paṭhamaṃ bhattan* ti idaṃ bhattaṃ sarīrayāpanaṃ *brahmacārissa* uttamacārissa *me* mayhaṃ iminā devaputtena paṭhamaṃ dinnaṃ ahosî ti attho.

8. "Tusitāhi idhâgantvā" ti Tusitabhavanato idha[8] manussaloke[8] āgantvā *yo* devaputto *me mama*[2] *bhikkhaṃ upānayi* adāsi *taṃ* devaputtaṃ *kittayissāmi* kathessāmi pākaṭaṃ karissāmi *bhāsato* bhāsantassa *mama* vacanaṃ *suṇothā*[9] ti sambandho.

Ito paraṃ anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.[10]

12. *Tidasā*[11] ti[11] Tāvatiṃsabhavanā;[11] *agārā* ti attano uppannabrāhmaṇagehato nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā. Chasaṃvaccharāni dukkarakāriyaṃ[13] karontena Bodhisattena saha *vasissatî* ti sambandho.

13. "Tato sattamake vasse" ti *tato* pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya sattame saṃvacchare *Buddho saccaṃ kathessatî* chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā sattamasaṃvacchare Buddho hutvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye Dhammacakkapavattanasuttantadesanāya dukkha-samudaya-nirodha-maggasaccasaṅkhātaṃ catusaccaṃ kathessatî ti attho. *Koṇḍañño nāma nāmenā* ti 'nāmena' gottanāmavasena Koṇḍañño nāma; *paṭhamaṃ sacchikāhiti* Pañcavaggiyānam antare 'paṭhamaṃ' ādito eva sotāpattimaggañāṇaṃ 'sacchikāhi ti' paccakkhaṃ karissatî ti attho.

14. "Nikkhantenânupabbajjin"[12] ti nikkhantena Bodhisattena saha nikkhamitvā *anupabbajjin*[12] ti attho. Tathā anupabbajitvā *mayā padhānaṃ* viriyaṃ *sukataṃ* suṭṭhu kataṃ daḷhaṃ katvā katan ti attho. *Kilese jhāpanatthāyā* ti kilese sosanatthāya viddhaṃsanatthāya[2] *anagāriyaṃ* agārassa hitaṃ kasivaṇijjâdikammavirahitaṃ[14] sāsanaṃ *pabbajiṃ* paṭipajjin ti attho.

---

[1] S. °sambuddhassa°. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. saṃkilese°. [4] S. *adds* vācā sahiṃ. [5] S. vacanena. [6] S. bodhi. [7] S. ajjhagamaṃ. [8] S. imaṃ °lokaṃ. [9] S. suṇātha. [10] S. *adds* ti dasseti. [11] S. *omits*. [12] B. °pabbajjan. [13] S. °kiriyaṃ. [14] B. °vāṇijjâdi.

15. "Abhigantvāna sabbaññū" ti atītânāgatapaccuppannaṃ[1] vā saṅkhāravikāralakkhaṇanibbānapaññattisaṅkhātaṃ ñeyyaṃ vā jānanto; devehi saha vattamāne sattaloke, Buddho *Migâraññaṃ* Migadāyavihāraṃ "abhigantvā" upasaṅkamitvā, *me* mayā sacchikatena *iminā* sotāpattimaggañāṇena *amatabheriṃ* amatamahānibbānabheriṃ *āhani* dassesī ti attho.

16. "So dānī" ti so ahaṃ paṭhamaṃ sotāpanno idāni arahattamaggañāṇena *amataṃ santaṃ* vūpasantasabhāvaṃ *padaṃ*[2] paṭipajjitabbaṃ pāpuṇitabbaṃ *anuttaraṃ* uttaravirahitaṃ nibbānaṃ patto adhigato ti attho. "Sabbâsave pariññāyā" ti kāmâsavâdayo sabbe āsave *pariññāya* pahānapariññāya pajahitvā *anāsavo* nikkileso *viharāmi* iriyapathavihārena vāsaṃ kappemi.

17. Paṭisambhidā catasso tyādikā[3] gathāyo vutt'atthā yeva.

Atha naṃ Satthā aparabhāge Jetavanamahāvihāre bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe paññattavarabuddhâsane nisinno paṭhamaṃ paṭividdhadhammabhāvaṃ dīpento, "etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ rattaññūnaṃ yadidaṃ Koṇḍañño ti" etadagge ṭhapesi. So dvīhi aggasāvakehi attani karīyamānaṃ paramanipaccakāraṃ gāmantasenāsane ākiṇṇavihārañ ca[4] pariharitukāmo vivekâbhiratiyā viharatukāmo ca attano santikaṃ upagatānaṃ gahaṭṭhapabbajitānaṃ paṭisanthārakaraṇam pi papañcaṃ maññamāno Satthāraṃ āpucchitvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā Chaddantehi nāgehi upaṭṭhiyamāno Chaddantadahatīre dvādasavassāni vasi. Evaṃ tattha vasantaṃ theraṃ ekadivasaṃ Sakko devarājā upasaṅkamitvā ṭhito evam āha: sādhu me, bhante, ayyo dhammaṃ desetu ti. Thero catusaccagabbhaṃ tilakkhaṇâhataṃ suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttaṃ nānānayavicittaṃ amatogadhaṃ buddhalīḷhāya dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā Sakko pasādaṃ pavedento:

> "Esa bhiyyo pasīdāmi sutvā dhammaṃ mahārahaṃ[(a)][5]
> virāgo desito dhammo anupādāya sabbaso"* ti

thutiṃ[2] akāsi.[2]† Thero Chaddantadahatīre dvādasavassāni[6] vasitvā upakaṭṭhe parinibbāne Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā parinibbānaṃ anujānāpetvā tatth' eva gantvā parinibbâyī ti.

Aññāsikoṇḍaññatherassa[7] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

(a) ThA. °rasaṃ. * Th. i, 673.
† ThA. *adds further verses and comments.*

---

1 S. °pannānaṃ. 2 S. *omits.* 3 S. ādayo. 4 S. *adds* eva.
5 S. °rasaṃ. 6 S. °saṃvaccharāni 7 S. Aññākoṇḍañña°.

8. "Padumuttaro nāma jino" ti ādikā āyasmato Piṇḍolabhāradvājassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭhūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto* Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Sīhayoniyaṃ nibbatitvā pabbatapāde guhāyaṃ vihāsi. Bhagavā tassa anuggahaṃ kātuṃ gocarāya pakkantakāle tassa sayanaguhaṃ pavisitvā nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Sīho gocaraṃ gahetvā nivatto guhādvāre ṭhatvā Bhagavantaṃ disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho jalajathalajapupphehi pūjaṃ katvā cittaṃ pasādetvā[1] Bhagavato ārakkhanatthāya aññe vāḷamige apanetuṃ tīsu velāsu sīhanādaṃ nadanto buddhagatāya satiyā aṭṭhāsi, yathā paṭhamadivase evaṃ sattâhaṃ pūjesi. Bhagavā sattâhaccayena nirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā: vaṭṭissati imassa ettako upanissayo ti tassa passantass' eva ākāsaṃ pakkhanditvā vihāram eva gato. Sīho buddhaviyogadukkham adhivāsetuṃ asakkonto kālaṃ katvā Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatitvā vayappatto nagaravāsīhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanno sattâhaṃ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā aparā aparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kosambīyaṃ rañño Udenassa purohitassa putto hutvā nibbatti, Bhāradvājo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā pañcamāṇavakasatāni mante vācento mahagghasabhāvena (a)[garuppatto tehi pariccatto] Rājagahaṃ gantvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca lābhasakkāraṃ disvā sāsane pabbajitvā bhojane amattaññū hutvā viharati. Satthārā upāyena mattaññutāya patiṭṭhāpito vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiñño ahosi.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā: Bhagavato sammukhā yaṃ sāvakehi "pattabbaṃ, taṃ mayā anuppattan ti bhikkhusaṅghe yassa magge vā phale vā kaṅkhā atthi,[2] so maṃ pucchatū" ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Tena taṃ Bhagavā: etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīhanādakānaṃ yadidaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājo ti etadagge ṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ etadaggaṭhānaṃ patvā pubbe katapuññasambhāraṃ saritvā somanassavasena attano puññakammâpadānaṃ vibhāvanto "Padumuttaro" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va. *Purato Himavantassā* ti Himālayassa[3] pubbato pubbadisābhāge ti attho.

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 244-245.
(a) ThA. [durupacāratta tehi pariccajanto].

---

[1] S. °dento. [2] B. n'atthi. [3] S. Himālaya-.

Cittakūṭe vasī tadā ti yadā ahaṃ sīho migarājā hutvā Himavantapabbatasamīpe vasāmi tadā Padumuttaro nāma Satthā anekehi ca[1] osadhehi anekehi ca ratanehi cittavicittatāya Cittakūṭe Cittapabbatasikhare vasî ti sambandho.

2. "Abhītarūpo[2] tatth' āsin" ti abhīta sabhāvo[3] nibbhayasabhāvo *migarājā tattha āsiṃ* ahosin ti attho. *Catukkamo* ti catuhi disāhi 'kamo' gantuṃ samattho. *Yassa saddaṃ suṇitvānā* ti yassa migarañño sīhanādaṃ sutvā *bahū janā* bahusattā *vikkhambhanti* visesena khambhanti bhāyanti.

3. "Suphullaṃ padumaṃ gayhā" ti Bhagavati pasādena supupphitaṃ padumapupphaṃ ḍaṃsitvā, *narāsabhaṃ* narānaṃ āsabhaṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ sambuddhaṃ *upagacchiṃ*[4] samīpaṃ agamin ti attho. *Vuṭṭhitassa samādhimhā*[5] ti nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhitassa Buddhassa taṃ pupphaṃ *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

4. "Catuddisaṃ namassitvā" ti catusu disāsu namassitvā; *sakaṃ cittaṃ* attano[6] cittaṃ[6] *pasādetvā* ādarena patiṭṭhapetvā *sīhanādaṃ* abhītanādaṃ *anadiṃ*[6] ghosesin ti attho.

5. Tato Buddhena dinnavyākaraṇaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

6. *Vadataṃ seṭṭho* ti mayaṃ buddhā mayaṃ buddhā ti vadantānaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ seṭṭho uttamo Buddho āgato ti sambandho. Tassa āgatassa Bhagavato taṃ *dhammaṃ sossāma* suṇissāmā ti attho.

7. "Tesaṃ hāsaparetānan" ti hāsehi somanassehi paretānaṃ abhibhūtānaṃ samannāgatānaṃ *tesaṃ* devamanussānaṃ *lokanāyako* tilokassa nāyako saggamokkhasampāpako,[7] *mama saddaṃ* mayhaṃ sīhanādaṃ *pakittesi* pakāsesi kathesi; *dīghadassī* anāgatakāladassi; *mahāmuni* munīnam antare mahanto muni. Sesagāthā suviññeyyā yeva.

10. *Nāmena Padumo nāma cakkavatti* hutvā *catusaṭṭhiyā* jātiyā *issaraṃ*[8] issarabhāvaṃ rajjaṃ *kārayissati* ti attho.

11. *Kappasatasahassamhi* ti sāmyatthe bhummavacanaṃ, kappasatasahassānaṃ pariyosāne ti attho.

12. *Pakāsite pāvacane* ti tena Gotamena Bhagavatā piṭakattaye 'pakāsite' desite ti attho. *Brahmabandhu bhavissati* ti tadā Gotamassa Bhagavato kāle ayaṃ sīho migarājā brahmaṇakule nibbattissatî ti attho. *Brahmaññā abhinikkhammā* ti brahmaṇakulato[9] nikkhamitvā tassa Bhagavato sāsane *pabbajissati* ti sambandho.

13. *Padhānapahitatto* ti viriyakaraṇaatthaṃ pesitacitto, upadhi-

---

[1] S. *reads* ca *after* osadhehi. [2] B. abhirūpo. [3] B. abhisatabhāvo.
[4] S. °gañchiṃ. [5] B. samāhitamhā. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] B. °samāpako. [8] S. issariyaṃ. [9] S. brahma°.

saṅkhātānaṃ kilesānaṃ abhāvena *nirūpadhi*, kilesadarathānaṃ abhāvena *upasanto*, *sabbâsave* sakalâsave *pariññāya* pahāya *anāsavo* nikkileso *nibbāyissati* khandhaparinibbānena nibbuto bhavissatî ti attho.

14. *Vivane pantaseyyamhî* ti janasambādharahite dūrāraññasenāsane[1] ti attho. *Vāḷamigasamākule* ti kāḷasîhâdîhi caṇḍamigasaṅghehi ākule saṅkiṇṇe ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttattham evâ ti.

Piṇḍolabhāradvājatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

9. "Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāmā" ti ādkā[5] āyasmato Khadiravaniyatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto* Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare titthanāvikakule nibbatitvā Mahāgaṅgāya Payāgatitthe titthanāvāya kammaṃ karonto ekadivasaṃ sasāvakasaṅghaṃ Bhagavantaṃ gaṅgātīraṃ upagataṃ disvā taṃ pasannamānaso nāvāsaṅghāṭaṃ yojetvā mahantena pūjāsakkārena paratiraṃ pāpetvā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ Satthārā āraññakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhāpiyamānaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ pattetvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa patthanāya avañjhabhāvaṃ vyākāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya puññāni upacinanto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Magadharaṭṭhe Nāḷakagāme[6] Rūpasāriyā nāma brāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattaṃ mātāpitaro gharabandhanena bandhitukāmā hutvā tassa ārocesuṃ. So Sāriputtattherassa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā mayhaṃ jeṭṭhabhātā ayyo Upatisso imaṃ vibhavaṃ chaḍḍetvā pabbajito,[2] tena vantaṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ kathā 'haṃ anubhavissāmî ti jātasaṃvego pāsaṃ anūpagacchamānamigo viya ñātake vajjetvā[3] hetusampattiyā codiyamāno bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammasenāpatino kaniṭṭhabhāvaṃ nivedetvā attano pabbajāya chandaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū taṃ pabbājetvā paripuṇṇavīsativassaṃ upasampādetvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojesuṃ. So kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā khadiravanaṃ pavisitvā vipassanto[4] ghaṭento vāyammanto ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiñño arahā ahosi.

So arahā hutvā Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiñ ca vandituṃ senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya nikkhamitvā anupubbena Sāvatthiṃ patvā Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiñ ca vanditvā katipâhaṃ Jetavane vihāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā ariya-

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 108-110.

[1] B. dhura°. [2] S. pabbaji. [3] S. vañcetvā. [4] S. vissamanto.
[5] B. ādi. [6] S Nāḷa°.

gaṇamajjhe nisinno āraññakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi: "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ araññakānaṃ yadidaṃ Revato ti."*

1. Evaṃ etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pītisomanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Gaṅgā* ti gāyamānā ghosaṃ kurumānā gacchatî ti Gaṅgā, athavā go[1] vuccati paṭhavī, tasmiṃ gatā pavattā ti Gaṅgā; Anotattadahaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā gataṭṭhāne āvaṭṭagaṅgā ti vacanato[2] pabbatamatthakena gataṭṭhāne pahaṭaṭṭhāne bahalagaṅgā ti ca; tiracchānapabbataṃ vijjhitvā gataṭṭhāne ummaggagaṅgā[3] ti ca tato bahalapabbataṃ[4] paharitvā pañcayojanaṃ ākāsena gataṭṭhāne Ākāsagaṅgā ti ca, tassa patitaṭṭhānaṃ bhinditvā jātaṃ pañcayojanaṃ pokkharaṇikulaṃ bhinditvā tattha pana pañcaṅguli viya pañcadhārā[5] hutvā, Gaṅgā, Yamunā, Sarabhū, Mahī, Aciravatî ti[6] pañca nāmā hutvā Jambudīpaṃ pañcabhāgaṃ pañcakoṭṭhāsaṃ katvā pañcabhāge pañcakoṭṭhāse itā gatā pavattā ti *Bhāgīrasī*, Gaṅgā ca sā Bhāgīrasī ceti Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī, Bhāgīrasī Gaṅgā ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ pubbaparicayavasena[7] vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Himavantā pabhāvitā* ti satte hiṃsati sitena hanati matheti āḷuletî ti himo, himo assa atthî ti Himavā, tato Himavantato paṭṭhāya pabhāvitā pavattā sandamānā ti "Himavantapabhāvitā." *Kutitthe nāviko āsin* ti tassā Gaṅgāya caṇḍasotasamāpanne visamatitthe kevaṭṭakule uppanno nāviko 'āsin' ahosin ti attho. *Orime ca tariṃ ahan* ti sampattasampattamanusse pārimā tīrā orimaṃ tīraṃ 'ahaṃ tariṃ' tāresin ti attho.

2. *Padumuttaranāyako* ti dvipadānaṃ uttamo, satte nibbānaṃ nāyako pāpanako Padumuttarabuddho mama puññasampattiṃ nippādento[8] *vasīsatasahassehi* khīṇâsavasatasahassehi *Gaṅgāsotaṃ* tarituṃ titthaṃ[9] patto ti sambandho.

3. *Bahū nāvā samānetvā* ti sampattaṃ[10] taṃ[10] sammāsambuddhaṃ disvā *vaḍḍhakīhi* suṭṭhu saṅkhataṃ kataṃ nipphāditaṃ, bahū nāvāyo samānetvā dve dve nāvā[11] ekato katvā tassā nāvāya upari maṇḍapachadanaṃ *katvā narāsabhaṃ* Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ *paṭimāniṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

4. *Āgantvāna ca sambuddho* ti evaṃ saṅghaṭitāya nāvāya tattha

* *Passage from* ThA. *is continued again at* †.

[1] B. gaṅgā. [2] B. ca tato. [3] B. ummaṅga°.
[4] B. bala°. [5] S. pañcadhā. [6] S. *omits*. [7] B. °pariya°.
[8] S. nibbattento. [9] S. tattha. [10] B. *omits*. [11] S. nāvāyo.

āgantvā *tañ ca nāvakaṃ*[1] nāvaṃ uttamaṃ *āruhi*[2] ti sambandho. *Vārimajjhe ṭhito satthā* ti nāvaṃ āruḷho Satthā Gaṅgājalamajjhe ṭhito samāno *imā* somanassapaṭisaṃyuttā *gāthā abhāsatha* kathesī ti sambandho.

5. "Yo so tāresi sambuddham" ti "*yo*" *so* nāviko Gaṅgāsotāya[3] *saṃbuddhaṃ atāresi*[4] uttāresi, "saṅghañ câ pi anāsavan" ti na kevalam eva sambuddhaṃ tāresi, *anāsavaṃ* nikkilesaṃ saṅghaṃ api atāresī[4] ti attho. "Tena cittappasādenâ" ti *tena* nāvā pājanakālena[5] uppannena somanassasahagata*cittappasādena devaloke* chasu kāmasaggesu *ramissati* dibbasampattiṃ anubhavissatī ti attho.

6. "Nibbattissati te vyamhan" ti uppannassa *te* tuyhaṃ *vyamhaṃ* vimānaṃ *sukataṃ* suṭṭhu nibbattaṃ *nāvāsaṇṭhitaṃ* nāvāsaṇṭhānaṃ *nibbattissati* pātubhavissatī ti attho. "Ākāse pupphachadanan" ti nāvuparimaṇḍapakatakammassa[6] nissandena sabbadā gatagataṭṭhāne *ākāse pupphachadanaṃ dhārayissatī* ti sambandho.

7. *Aṭṭhapaṇṇāsakappamhī* ti ito puññakaraṇakālato paṭṭhāya aṭṭhapaṇṇāsakappaṃ atikkamitvā nāmena *Tārako*[7] *nāma cakkavatti khattiyo cāturanto* catusu dīpesu issaro *vijitāvī* jitavanto *bhavissatī* ti sambandho. Sesagāthā uttān'atthā va.

10. *Revato nāma nāmenā* ti Revatinakkhattena jātattā Revato ti laddhanāmo; *brahmabandhu* brāhmaṇaputtabhūto *bhavissatī* ti brāhmaṇakule uppajjissatī ti attho.

12. *Nibbāyissati 'nāsavo* ti nikkileso khandhaparinibbānena nibbāyissati.

13. "Viriyaṃ me dhuradhorayhan" ti evaṃ Padumuttarena Bhagavatā vyākato ahaṃ kamena pāramitā koṭiṃ patvā *me* mayhaṃ *viriyaṃ* asithilaviriyaṃ, *dhuradhorayhaṃ* dhuravāhaṃ dhuradhāraṃ; yogehi khemassa nibbhayassa nibbānassa adhivāhanaṃ[8] āvahanaṃ[9] ahosī ti attho. *Dhāremi antimaṃ dehan* ti idān' āhaṃ *sammāsambuddhasāsane* pariyosānasarīraṃ dhāremī ti sambandho.

*So aparabhāge attano jātagāmaṃ gantvā Cālā Upacālā Sisūpacālā 'ti tissannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ putte Cāla-Upacāla-Sisūpacāle tayo bhāgineyye ānetvā[10] pabbājetvā kammaṭṭhānena yojesi.[(a)][11] Te kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuttā vihariṃsu. Tasmiñ ca samaye therassa kocid eva ābādho uppanno. Taṃ sutvā Sāriputtatthero: Revatassa gilānapuc-

* ThA. (H. i), p. 110. (a) ThA. °ṭṭhāne niyojesi.

[1] B. navaḷañcakaṃ. [2] S. abhirūhi. [3] S. °sotā. [4] S. tāresi.
[5] S. °kāle. [6] S. nāvaṃ upari maṇḍapaṃ. [7] S. tāraṇo.
[8] S. avivāha°. [9] B. āsavānaṃ. [10] S. gahetvā.
[11] S. kammaṭṭhāne niyojesi.

chanaṃ[10] adhigamapucchanañ[10] ca karissāmī ti upagañchi. Revatatthero Dhammasenāpatiṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ disvā tesaṃ sāmaṇerānaṃ satuppādavasena ovadiyamāno "Cāle"* ti gāthaṃ abhāsittha.

Tattha "Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle" ti tesaṃ ālapanaṃ. Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ti hi itthiliṅgavasena[1] laddhanāmā tayo dārakā pabbajitvā pi tathā vohārīyanti 'Cālī Upacālī Sīsūpacālī' ti tesaṃ nāman ti ca vadanti. Yadatthaṃ 'Cāle' ti ādinā āmantanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ dassento: "patissatikā nu kho viharathā"† ti vatvā tattha kāraṇaṃ āha. "Āgato vo vālaṃ viya vedhī"‡ ti ādinā[11] *patissakā* ti patissarakā, *kho* ti avadhāraṇe, *āgato* ti āgañchi,[(a)2] *vo* ti tumhākaṃ, *vālaṃ viya vedhī* ti vālavedhī viya. Ayaṃ hy[3]-ettha saṅkhepattho. Tikkhajavananibbedhikapaññatāya vālavedhirūpo satthukappo tumhākaṃ mātulatthero āgato; tasmā samaṇasaññaṃ upaṭṭhapetvā satisamjaññapayuttā[4] eva hutvā viharatha; yathâdhigate vihāre appamattā bhavathā ti.

Taṃ sutvā te sāmaṇerā Dhammasenāpatissa paccuggamanâdivattaṃ katvā ubhinnaṃ mātulattherānaṃ paṭisanthāravelāyaṃ nâtidūre (samādhiṃ) samāpajjitvā nisīdiṃsu. Dhammasenāpati Revatattherena saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā uṭṭhāy' âsanā te sāmaṇere upasaṅkami. Te tathā kālaparicchedassa katattā there upasaṅkamante eva[5] uṭṭhahitvā vanditvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Thero: kataravihārena viharathā ti pucchitvā[6] tehi: imāya imāyā ti vutte: dārake[7] pi[7] evaṃ[7] vinento[7] mayhaṃ bhātiko saccavādī vata dhammassa anudhammacārī ti theraṃ pasansanto pakkāmi.§ Sesam ettha uttānattham evâ ti.

Khadiravaniya-Revatattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

10. "Ārāmadvārā nikkhammā" ti ādikā āyasmato Ānandatherassa apadānaṃ. ‖Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare Satthu vemātikabhātā hutvā nibbatti. Sumano ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. Pitā pan' assa Nandarājā[(b)] nāma. So attano puttassa Sumanakumārassa vayappattassa Haṃsavatīnagarato vīsayojanasate[9] ṭhāne bhoganagaraṃ[(c)] adāsi. So

* Th. i, 42. † Th. i, 42 (b). ‡ *Ibid.* (c).
§ *End of* ThA. ‖ ThA. (H. ii), *pp.* 121 ff.
(a) ThA. āgacchi. (b) ThA. Ānanda°. (c) ThA. bhogaṃ.

[1] S. nibbattiliṅgavasena. [2] S. āgacchi. [3] S. hi. [4] B. °sampayuttā.
[5] S. *omits*. [6] S. pucchitā. [7] S. dārakā pi evan ti cintento.
[8] S. Khadiravaniyattherassa. [9] S. vīsati°. [10] S. °āpucchanaṃ. [11] S. ādi.

kadāci kadāci āgantvā Satthārañ ca pitarañ ca passati. Tadā rājā Satthārañ ca satasahassaparimāṇaṃ bhikkhusaṅghañ ca sayam eva sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhāti, aññesaṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ na deti. Tena samayena paccanto kupito ahosi. Kumāro tassa kupitabhāvaṃ rañño ārocetvā sayam eva taṃ vūpasamesi. Taṃ sutvā rājā tuṭṭhamānaso: varaṃ te tāta dammi, gaṇhāhî ti āha. Kumāro: Satthārañ ca bhikkhusaṅghañ ca temāsaṃ upaṭṭhahanto jīvitaṃ avañjhaṃ kātuṃ icchāmî ti āha. Etaṃ na sakkā, aññaṃ vadehî ti. Deva, khattiyānaṃ dvekathā nāma n'atthi, etaṃ me dehi, na mayhaṃ aññen' attho ti. Sace Satthā anujānāti, dinnam evā ti. So Satthu cittaṃ jānissāmî ti vihāraṃ gato; tena ca samayena Bhagavā gandhakuṭiṃ paviṭṭho hoti. So bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā: ahaṃ[1] bhante[1] Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya āgato: dassetha man[(a)] ti. Bhikkhū: Sumano nāma thero Satthu upaṭṭhāko, tassa santikaṃ gacchāhî ti āhaṃsu. So therassa santikaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ, bhante, dassethā ti āha. Atha thero tassa passantass' eva paṭhaviyaṃ nimujjitvā Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: rājaputto, bhante, tumhākaṃ dassanāya āgato ti āha. Tena hi bhikkhu, bahi[2] āsanaṃ paññāpehî ti. Thero puna[2] pi buddhâsanaṃ gahetvā antogandhakuṭiyaṃ nimujjitvā tassa passantassa bahi pariveṇe pātubhavitvā gandhakuṭipariveṇe āsanaṃ paññāpesi. Kumāro taṃ disvā: mahanto vatâ' yaṃ bhikkhū ti cittaṃ uppādesi. Bhagavâ pi gandhakuṭito nikkhamitvā paññattâsane nisīdi. Rājaputto Satthāraṃ vanditvā paṭisanthāraṃ katvā: ayaṃ bhante, thero tumhākaṃ sāsane vallabho maññe ti. Āma, kumāra, vallabho ti. Kiṃ katvā, bhante, esa[2] vallabho hotî ti. Dānâdīni puññāni katvā ti. Bhagavā,[2] ahaṃ pi ayaṃ thero viya anāgate buddhassa sāsane vallabho[2] hotukāmo ti. So buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa sattâhaṃ khandhavāre bhattaṃ datvā sattame divase: bhante, mayā pitu santikā tumhākaṃ temāsaṃ paṭijagganavaro laddho; temāsaṃ yeva[4] vassāvāsaṃ adhivāsethā ti vatvā Satthu adhivāsanaṃ viditvā saparivāraṃ Bhagavantaṃ gahetvā yojane yojane Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca vasanânucchavike vihāre kāretvā tattha tattha vasāpento attano vasanaṭṭhānasamīpe satasahassena kīte Sobhananāmauyyāne[3] satasahassena kāritaṃ vihāraṃ pavesāpetvā:

"Satasahassena me kītaṃ satasahassena kāritaṃ,[(b)]
imaṃ[3] Sobhanaṃ nāma uyyānaṃ patigaṇhātu[5] mahāmunī"[(c)] ti

---

(a) ThA. me Bhagavantaṃ. (b) ThA. māpitaṃ. (c) *Ibid.* °mune.

---

1 B. *omits.* 2 S. *omits.* 3 S. °nāmake°. 4 S. me. 5 S. °gaṇha.

udakaṃ[1] pātesi.[1] So[1] vassūpanāyikadivase Satthu mahādānaṃ pavattetvā iminā nīhārena dānaṃ dadeyyāthā ti puttadāre amacce ca[1] dāne ca kiccakaraṇīyesu[2] ca niyojetvā sayaṃ Sumanattherassa vasanaṭṭhānasamīpe yeva vasanto evaṃ attano vasanaṭṭhāne Satthāraṃ temāsaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Upakaṭṭhāya pana pavāraṇāya gāmaṃ pavisitvā sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā sattame divase Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pādamūle ticīvare[(a)] ṭhapetvā vanditvā: bhante, yad etaṃ mayā khandhāvārato paṭṭhāya puññaṃ kataṃ, na taṃ saggasampattiādīnaṃ atthāya kataṃ, atha kho aham pi Sumanatthero viya anāgate ekassa buddhassa upaṭṭhāko vallabho bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa anantarāyataṃ disvā vyākaritvā pakkāmi.

So tasmiṃ buddhuppāde vassasatasahassaṃ puññāni katvā tato param pi tattha tattha bhave uḷārāni puññakammāni upacinitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā ekassa therassa piṇḍāya carato pattagahaṇatthaṃ uttarasāṭakaṃ datvā pūjaṃ ākāsi. Puna sagge nibbattitvā tato cuto Bārāṇasirājā hutvā aṭṭha paccekabuddhe disvā te bhojetvā attano maṅgaluyyāne aṭṭha paṇṇasālāyo kāretvā tesaṃ nisīdanatthāya aṭṭha sabbaratanamayapīṭhe c'eva maṇiādhārake ca paṭiyādetvā dasavassasahassāni upaṭṭhānaṃ akāsi. Etāni pākataṭṭhāni;[3] kappasatasahassaṃ pana tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto amhākaṃ Bodhisattena saddhiṃ Tusitapure nibbatitvā tato cuto Amitodanasakkassa gehe nibbatitvā 'sabbe ñātake ānandite karonto jāto' ti. Ānando tv' eva nāmaṃ labhi. So anukkamena vayappatto katâbhinikkhamano sammāsambodhiṃ[(b)] patvā pavattitavaradhammacakke paṭhamaṃ Kapilavatthuṃ gantvā tato nikkhamante Bhagavati tassa parivāratthaṃ pabbajituṃ nikkhamantehi Bhaddiyâdīhi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā āyasmato Puṇṇassa[(c)][4] santike dhammakathaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Tena ca samayena Bhagavato paṭhamaṃ bodhiyaṃ vīsativassāni anibaddhā upaṭṭhākā ahesuṃ. Ekadā Nāgasamālo pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā vicarati, ekadā Nāgito, ekadā Upavāṇo, ekadā Sunakkhatto, ekadā Cundo samaṇuddeso, ekadā Sāgato ekadā Meghiyo, te yebhuyyena Satthu cittaṃ na ārādhayiṃsu.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ Bhagavā Gandhakuṭipariveṇe paññattavara-

(a) *Ibid.* °cīvarāni. (b) ThA. sambodhiṃ.
(c) ThA. *adds* Mantāniputtassa.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. °karaṇe. [3] S. pākaṭāni. [4] S. P °Mantāniputtassa.

buddhâsane bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto nisinno bhikkhū āmantesi: ahaṃ bhikkhave idāni mahallako, ekacce bhikkhū iminā maggena gacchāmî ti vutte aññena maggena gacchanti, ekacce mayhaṃ pattacīvaraṃ bhūmiyaṃ nikkhipanti,[1] mayhaṃ nibbandhaupaṭṭhākaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ vijānathā ti. Taṃ sutvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammasaṃvego udapādi. Ath' āyasmā Sāriputto uṭṭhāy' āsanā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā: ahaṃ, bhante, tumhe upaṭṭhahissāmî ti āha. Taṃ Bhagavā paṭikkhipi. Eten' upāyena Mahāmoggallānaṃ ādiṃ katvā sabbe mahāsāvakā ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmî ti uṭṭhahiṃsu ṭhapetvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ. Te pi Bhagavā paṭikkhipi. Ānando pana tuṇhī yeva nisīdi. Atha naṃ bhikkhū āhaṃsu: āvuso, tvaṃ pi Satthu upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ yācāhî ti. Yācitvā laddhūpaṭṭhānaṃ nāma kīdisaṃ hoti,[2] sace ruccati Satthā sayam eva vakkhatî ti. Atha Bhagavā: na bhikkhave Ānando aññehi ussāhetabbo, sayam eva jānitvā maṃ upaṭṭhahissatî ti āha. Tato bhikkhū: uṭṭhehi āvuso Ānanda, Satthāraṃ upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ yācāhî ti āhaṃsu. Thero uṭṭhahitvā: sace me, bhante, Bhagavā attano laddhaṃ paṇītaṃ cīvaraṃ na dassati paṇītaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ na dassati, ekagandhakuṭiyaṃ vasituṃ na dassati, nimantaṇaṃ gahetvā na gamissati, evâhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmî ti āha. Ettake guṇe labhato Satthu upaṭṭhānaṃ ko bhāro ti upavādamocanatthaṃ ime cattāro paṭikkhepā, sace, bhante, Bhagavā mayā gahitaṃ nimantaṇaṃ gamissati, sac'âhaṃ desantarato āgatâgate tava dassetuṃ labhāmi, yadā me kaṅkhā uppajjati tāvadeva Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchituṃ labhāmi, sace Bhagavā parammukhā[3] desitadhammaṃ puna mayhaṃ vyākarissati evâ' haṃ[4] Bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ettakam pi Satthu santike anuggahaṃ na labhatî[5] ti upavādamocanatthañ c'eva dhammabhaṇḍāgāriyabhāvapāripūraṇatthañ ca imā catasso yācanā ti,[(a)][9] ime aṭṭhavare gahetvā nibaddhupaṭṭhako ahosi. Tass' eva ṭhānantarass' atthāya kappasatasahassaṃ pūritānaṃ pāramīnaṃ phalaṃ pāpuṇi. So upaṭṭhakaṭṭhānaṃ laddhadivasato[6] paṭṭhāya Dasabalaṃ duvidhena udakena tividhena dantakaṭṭhena pādaparikammena gandhakuṭipariveṇasamajjanenâ ti evam ādīhi kiccehi upaṭṭhahanto: imāya nāma velāya Satthu[7] imaṃ[8] nāma laddhuṃ vaṭṭati, imaṃ[8] nāma kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti divasabhāgaṃ santikâvacaro hutvā rattibhāge mahantaṃ daṇḍadīpikaṃ gahetvā Gandhakuṭipariveṇaṃ navavāre

(a) ThA. āyācanā cā ti.

[1] B. nikkhamanti. [2] B. ahosi. [3] B. parimukha°. [4] B. evâ taṃ.
[5] S. labbhati. [6] B. °divaso. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. idaṃ.
[9] B. yācanāni.

anupariyāyati, Satthāri[1] pakkosante[2] paṭivacanadānāya thinamiddhavinodanatthaṃ. Atha naṃ Satthā Jetavane ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno anekapariyāyena pasaṃsitvā bahussutānaṃ gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ dhitimantānaṃ upaṭṭhakānañ ca bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Evaṃ Sattharā pañcaṭṭhānesu etadagge ṭhapito, catuhi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannāgato Satthu dhammakosārakkho ayaṃ mahāthero sekho va samāno Satthari parinibbute heṭṭhāvuttanayena bhikkhūhi samuttejito devatāya ca saṃvejito: sve yeva ca dāni dhammasaṅgīti kātabbā, na kho pana me taṃ paṭirūpaṃ yv āhaṃ sekho sakaraṇīyo asekhehi therehi saddhiṃ dhammaṃ saṃgāyituṃ[(a)] sannipātaṃ gantun ti sañjātussāho vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bahu-d-eva rattiṃ vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto caṅkame viriyasamathaṃ alabhitvā tato vihāraṃ pavisitvā sayane nisīditvā sayitukāmo kāyaṃ āvaṭṭesi, appatthañ ca sīsaṃ bimbohanaṃ pādā ca bhūmito muttamattā etasmiṃ[3] antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Aṭṭhabhiñño[(b)4] ahosi.*

1. Evaṃ aṭṭhabhiññâdiguṇapaṭimaṇḍito[4] upaṭṭhākâdiguṇehi etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento "Ārāmadvārā nikkhammā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ārāmadvārā* ti sabbasattānaṃ dhammadesanatthāya vihāradvārato nikkhamitvā bahidvārasamīpe katamaṇḍapamajjhe supaññattavarabuddhâsane[5] nisinno *Padumuttaro* nāma *mahāmuni* sammāsambuddho *vassanto amataṃ vuṭṭhin* ti dhammadesanāmahāamatadhārāhi dhammavassaṃ vassanto *nibbāpesi mahājanan* ti mahājanassa cittasantānagatakilesaggiṃ 'nibbāpesi' vūpasamesi, mahājanaṃ nibbānâmatapānena santiṃ sītibhāvaṃ pāpesī ti attho.

2. "Satasahassā[6] te[6] dhīrā" ti parivārasampattiṃ dassento āha. Chahi abhiññāhi iddhividhâdiñāṇakoṭṭhāsehi samannāgatā anekasatasahassacakkavāḷesu khaṇena gantuṃ samatthā[7] ti[7] iddhīhi samannāgatattā *mahiddhikā te dhīrā* satasahassakhīṇâsavā, *chāyā va anapāyinī* ti katthaci anapagatā[8] chāyā iva taṃ *sambuddhaṃ* Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ *parivārenti* parivāretvā dhammaṃ suṇantī ti attho.

3. "Hatthikkhandhagato āsiṃ" ti tadā Bhāgavato dhammadesanāsamaye ahaṃ hatthipiṭṭhe nisinno *āsin*[9] ti attho. *Setacchat*-

---

(a) ThA. saṅgahituṃ. (b) ThA. chaḷa°.

* ThA. *ends here.*

---

1 B. Satthāraṃ. 2 B. °ente. 3 S. tasmiṃ.
4 S. chaḷa°. 5 S. paññatta°. 6 B. satasahassāni.
7 S. samatthāhi. 8 B. anugatā. 9 S. ahosiṃ.

taṃ varuttaman ti pattetabbaṃ[1] uttamaṃ setacchattaṃ mama matthake dhārayanto hatthipiṭṭhe nisinno ti sambandho. *Sucārurūpaṃ disvānā* ti sundaraṃ sucāruṃ[2] manoharaṃ rūpavantaṃ dhammaṃ desiyamānaṃ Sambuddhaṃ disvā, *me* mayhaṃ, *vitti* santuṭṭhi somanassaṃ *upapajjhatha* uppajjatî ti attho.

4. "Oruyha hatthikkhandhamhā" ti taṃ Bhagavantaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā hatthipiṭṭhito *oruyha* orohitvā *narâsabhaṃ* nara usabhaṃ[7] *upagacchiṃ* samīpaṃ gato ti attho. "Ratanamayachattaṃ me" ti ratanabhūsitaṃ *me* mayhaṃ *chattaṃ Buddhaseṭṭhassa* matthake *dhārayin* ti sambandho.

5. "Mama saṅkappam aññāyā" ti mayhaṃ pasādena uppannaṃ saṇkappaṃ ñatvā isīnaṃ antare mahantabhūto so *Padumuttaro* Bhagavā *taṃ kathaṃ ṭhapayitvānā ti* tam attano[3] desiyamānaṃ dhammakathaṃ ṭhapetvā mama vyākaraṇatthāya *imā gāthā abhāsatha*[4] kathesî ti attho.[5]

6. Kathan ti ce "Yo so" ti ādim āha. *Suvaṇṇâlaṅkārabhūsitaṃ* chattaṃ *yo so* rājakumāro me matthake dhāresî to sambandho. "Tam ahaṃ kittayissāmî" ti *taṃ* rājakumāraṃ *ahaṃ kittayissāmi* pākaṭaṃ karissāmi. "Suṇotha[6] mama bhāsato" ti bhāsantassa *mama* vacanaṃ *suṇotha* ohitasotā manasikarothā ti attho.

7. "Ito gantvā ayaṃ poso" ti ayaṃ rājakumāro *ito gantvā* manussalokato *Tusitaṃ* gantvā *āvasissati* tattha viharissati. Tattha *accharāhi purakkhato* parivārito Tusitabhavanasampattiṃ *anubhossatî* ti sambandho.

8. *Catuttiṃ sakkhattun* ti Tusitabhavanato cavitvā Tāvatiṃsabhavane uppanno catuttiṃsavāre devindho *devarajjaṃ karissatî* ti sambandho. *Balâdhipo aṭṭhasatan* ti Tāvatimsabhavanato cuto manussaloke uppanno 'balâdhipo' caturaṅginisenāya adhipo padhāno aṭṭhasatajātisu padesarājā hutvā *vasudhaṃ* anekaratanadharaṃ paṭhaviṃ *āvasissati* puthavyaṃ viharissatî ti attho.

9. *Aṭṭhapaññāsakkhattun* ti aṭṭhapaññāsajātisu *cakkavatti*rājā *bhavissatî* ti attho. *Mahiyā* sakalaJambudīpapaṭhaviyā *vipulaṃ* asaṅkheyyaṃ *padesarajjaṃ kārayissati.*

11. *Sakyānaṃ kulaketussā* ti Sakyarājūnaṃ kulassa dhajabhūtassa Buddhassa ñātako *bhavissatî* ti attho.

12. *Ātāpî* ti viriyavā, *nipako* ti nepakkasaṅkhātāya paññāya samannāgato, *bāhusaccesu* bahussutabhāvesu piṭakattayadhāraṇesu

---

[1] S. pīṭhe ṭhapetabbaṃ. [2] S. cāruṃ. [3] S. attanā.
[4] S. abhāsi. [5] S. sambandho. [6] S. suṇātha. [7] S. vasabhaṃ.

kovido cheko; *nivātavutti* aññena[1] viññattiko,[1] *athaddho* kāyapāgabbhiyâdithaddhabhāvavirahito, *sabbapāṭhi* sakalapiṭakattayadhārī *bhavissatî* ti sambandho.

13. *Padhānapahitatto so* ti so Ānandatthero viriyakaraṇāyaṃ[2] pesitacitto, *upasanto nirūpadhī* ti rāgûpadhi-dosūpadhi-mohūpadhīhi virahito sotāpattimaggena pahātabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā *upasanto* santakāyacitto.

14. *Santi araññakā* ti arañño bhavā mahāvane jātā *saṭṭhihāyanā*[3] ti saṭṭhivassakāle hāyanabalā, *tidhappabhinnā*[4] ti akkhikaṇṇakosasaṅkhātehi tīhi ṭhānehi bhinnamadā, *mātaṅgā* ti mātaṅgahatthikule jātā,[5] *īsādantā* ti rathīsāsadisadantā,[6] *urūḷhavā* rājavāhanā, kuñjarasaṅkhātā nāgā hatthirājāno 'santi' saṃvijjanti 'yathā' ti sambandho.

15. Tathā satasahassasaṅkhyā[7] khīṇāsavasaṅkhātā *paṇḍitā mahiddhikā* arahantanāgā santi, *sabbe te* arahantanāgā *Buddhanāga*rājassa *na honti paṇidhimhi te* ti te 'paṇidhimhi' tādisā a honti. Kiṃ sabbe te bhayabhītā sakabhāvena saṇṭhātuṃ asamatthā ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Ānandattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

ETTĀVATĀ PAṬHAMABUDDHAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

11. "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādikā āyasmato Sīhāsanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanna-saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto dharamāne Bhagavati devaloke vasitvā nibbute Bhagavati uppannattā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato sārīrikacetiyaṃ disvā; aho me alābhā, Bhagavato dharamāṇe[8] kāle asampatto ti cintetvā cetiye cittaṃ pasādetvā somanassajāto sabbaratanamayaṃ devatānimmitasadisaṃ dhammāsane sīhāsanaṃ kāretvā jīvamānakabuddhassa[9] viya pūjesi. Tass' ūpari gehamhi dibbavimānam iva kāresi; pādaṭhapanapādapīṭham pi kāresi. Evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ dīpadhūmapupphagandhādīhi[10] anekavidhaṃ pūjaṃ katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto chakāmasagge aparâparaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiṃ anekakkhattuṃ anubhavitvā saṅkhyâtikkantaṃ padesarajjasampattiñ ca anubhavitvā Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ katvā ettantare devamanussesu saṃsa-

---

[1] B. anavaññatthiko. [2] S. °karaṇāya. [3] B. °hānā.
[4] S. tidhā pa°. [5] S. *adds* ti. [6] S. rambhasadisa°.
[7] S. saṅkhā. [8] S. °māna°. [9] S. jīvamāna°. [10] S. °dhūpa°.

ranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho[1] pajjajitvā laddhūpasampado kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto[2] nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassaṃ uppādetvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādim āha. Tattha lokassa nātho padhāno ti lokanātho, lokassa sāmî ti attho. Lokanāthe *Siddhatthamhi nibbute* ti[3] sambandho. "Vitthārite pāvacane" ti *pāvacane* piṭakattaye *vitthārite* patiṭṭhite pākaṭe ti attho. *Bāhujaññamhi sāsane* ti sikkhattayasaṅgahīte buddhasāsane anekasatasahassakoṭikhīṇâsavasaṅkhātehi bahujanehi ñāte adhigate[4] ti attho.

2. "Pasannacitto sumano" ti tadā ahaṃ Buddhassa dharamānakāle asampatte[5] nibbute ca tasmiṃ devalokā cavitvā manussalokaṃ upapanno tassa Bhagavato sārīrikadhātucetiyaṃ disvā pasannacitto saddhāsampayuttamano[6] *sumano* sundaramano; aho mamâgamanaṃ svāgaman ti sañjātapasādabahumāno mayā nibbānâdhigamāya ekaṃ puññaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā Bhagavato cetiyasamīpe Bhagavantaṃ uddissa hiraññasuvannaratanâdīhi alaṅkaritvā va[2] *sīhāsanaṃ akāsi*. Tatra nisinnassa pādaṭhapanatthāya *pādapīṭhañ* ca kāresi.

3. Sīhāsanassa atemanatthāya tass' upari[8] gharañ[9] ca kāresi. Tena vuttaṃ "Sīhāsanam akam' ahaṃ . . . pe . . ." "Gharaṃ tattha akās' ahan" ti. "Tena cittappasādenā" ti dharamānassa viya Bhagavato sīhāsanaṃ mayā kataṃ, *tena cittappasādena. Tusitaṃ upapajja 'han* ti Tusitabhavane upapajjin[7] ti attho.

4. "Āyāmena catubbīsā" ti tatrūpapasannassa[10] devabhūtassa sato *mayhaṃ sukataṃ* puññena nibbattitaṃ pātubhūtaṃ *āyamena* uccato *catubbīsayojanaṃ vitthārena* tiriyato catuddasayojanaṃ *tāvade* va nibbattikhaṇe yeva '*āsi*' ahosî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

9. "Catunavute ito kappe" ti *ito* kappato[2] *catunavute kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akariṃ*[11] akāsi *tadā* tato paṭṭhāya katapuññaphalena kiñci *duggatiṃ nâbhijānāmi* na anubhūtapubbā kāci duggatî ti attho.

10. "Tesattati ito kappe" ti *ito* kappato *tesattati*[12] *kappe Indanāmā tayo janā* ti Indanāmakā tayo cakkavattirājāno ekasmiṃ[13] kappe[13] tīsu jātīsu Indo nāma cakkavattirājā ahosin ti attho. "Dve sattati

---

[1] B. °saddhe. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. hi. [4] B. °gato.
[5] B. sampatte. [6] S. °yuttaṃ°. [7] B. uppajji. [8] B. upara.
[9] B. tharañ. [10] S. °uppannassa. [11] S. akari.
[12] S. sattati. [13] S. ekasminti.

ito kappe" ti *ito dve sattatikappe Sumana-nāmakā tayo janā* tikkhattuṃ cakkavattirājāno ahesuṃ.

11. "Samasattati 'to[1] kappe" ti *ito* kappato anūnādhike sattatime *kappe Varuṇanāmakā* Varuṇo cakkavattî ti evaṃ nāmakā tayo cakkavattirājāno *sattaratanasampannā catudīpamhi issarā* ahesun ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyam evâ ti.

Sīhâsanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

12. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekatthambhadāyakatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vanakammiko hutvā ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto. Tasmiṃ samaye sabbe saddhā pasannā upāsakā ekacchandā: Bhagavato upaṭṭhānasālaṃ karomā ti dabbasambhāratthāya vanaṃ pavisitvā taṃ upāsakaṃ disvā: amhākaṃ ekaṃ thambhaṃ[2] dethā ti yāciṃsu. So taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā: tumhe mā cintayitthā ti te sabbe uyyojetvā ekaṃ sāramayaṃ thambhaṃ gahetvā Satthu dassetvā tesaṃ yeva adāsi. So ten' eva somanassajāto tad eva mūlaṃ katvā aññāni dānâdīni puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ chasu kāmâvacaresu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca aggacakkavattisampattiṃ anekavāraṃ anubhavitvā asaṅkheyyaṃ padesarajjasampattiñ ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto mātāpitūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā manasikaronto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So evaṃ pattaarahatto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Siddhatthassa Bhagavato* bhagyasampannassa[3] sammāsambuddhassa *mahāpūgagaṇo* ti mahāupāsakasamūho *ahu* ahosî ti attho. *Saraṇaṃ gatā ca te Buddhan* ti 'Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ[4] gatā' bhajiṃsu jāniṃsu vā, te upāsakā *Tathāgataṃ* saddahanti buddhaguṇaṃ attano cittasantāne ṭhapentî ti attho.

2. "Sabbe saṅgamma mantetvā" ti *sabbe* samāgamma sannipatitvā *mantetvā*[5] aññamaññaṃ saññāpetvā ekacchandā hutvā *mālaṃ* upaṭṭhānasālaṃ *satthuno* atthāya *kubbanti* karontî ti attho. Dabbasambhāresu *ekatthambhaṃ alabhantā brahāvane vicinantî* ti sambandho.

---

[1] S. samasatthatimhito. [2] S. ekatthambhaṃ.
[3] S. bhaga°. [4] S. saraṇan ti. [5] S. *omits*.

3. "Te 'haṃ araññe disvānā" ti *ahaṃ te* upāsake *araññe disvāna gaṇaṃ* samūhaṃ *upagamma* samīpaṃ gantvā, *añjaliṃ paggahetvānā* dasaṅgulisamodhānaṃ añjaliṃ[1] sirasi katvā *ahaṃ gaṇaṃ* upāsakasamūhaṃ: tumhe imaṃ vanaṃ kiṃ atthaṃ āgatā ti *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *paripucchin*[2] ti sambandho.

4. *Te sīlavanto upāsakā me* mayā *puṭṭhā mālaṃ kattukāmā* hutvā *ekatthambho* amhehi *na labbhatī* ti *viyākaṃsu* visesena kathayiṃsū ti sambandho.

5. *Mamaṃ* mayhaṃ ekaṃ *ekatthambhaṃ* detha, *ahaṃ* taṃ *Satthuno dassāmi* satthuno[3] santikaṃ *ahaṃ thambhaṃ āharissāmi, te* bhagavanto[4] thambhaharaṇe *appossukkā* ussāharahitā *bhavantū* ti sambandho.

12. "Yaṃ yaṃ yonūpapajjāmī" ti *yaṃ yaṃ yoniṃ devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ* upagacchāmī ti attho. Bhummatthe vā upayogavacanaṃ, yasmiṃ yasmiṃ devaloke vā manussaloke vā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Ekatthambhadāyakatherassa Apadānaṭṭhakatha.

13. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nandatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare ekasmiṃ kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayaṃ taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pūjāsakkārabahulaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā: ahaṃ, bhante, anāgate tumhādisassa Buddhassa evarūpo sāvako bhaveyyan ti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu saṃsaranto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle, Dhammatāya[(a)] nāma nadiyā mahanto kacchapo hutvā nibbatto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ nadiṃ tarituṃ tīre ṭhitaṃ disvā sayaṃ Bhagavantaṃ tāretukāmo Satthupādamūle nippajji. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā piṭṭhiṃ abhiruhi. So haṭṭhatuṭṭho vegena sotaṃ bhindanto[5] sīghataraṃ paratīraṃ eva[6] pāpesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ vadanto bhāviniṃ[7] sampattiṃ kathetvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena sugatiṃ[(b)8] yeva saṃ-

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 276-279.

(a) ThA. Vinatāya. (b) ThA. sugatīsu.

[1] B. aṅguliṃ. [2] S. °pucchanti. [3] S. *omits*. [4] S. bhavantā. [5] S. chindanto. [6] B. vā, S. *omits*. [7] B. bhāvīna-, Svl. bhāvanīya°. [8] S. sugatisu.

saranto imassa amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Suddhodanamahārājassa aggamahesiyā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā kucchimhi nibbatto;[1] tassa nāmagahaṇadivase 'ñātisaṅghaṃ nandayanto jāto' ti Nando tv-eva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Tassa vayappattakāle Bhagavā pavattavaradhammacakko lokânuggahaṃ karonto anukkamena Kapilavatthuṃ gantvā ñātisamāgame pokkaravassaṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā Vessantarajātakaṃ* kathetvā dutiyadivase piṇḍāya paviṭṭho, "Uttiṭṭhe nappamajjeyyā"† ti gāthāya pitaraṃ sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā nivesanaṃ gantvā, "Dhammañ care sucaritan"‡ ti gāthāya Mahāpajāpatiṃ sotāpattiphale rājānaṃ sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā tatiyadivase Nandakumārassa abhiseka-gehapavesana[(a)]-āvahamaṅgalesu vattamānesu piṇḍāya pāvisi. Satthā Nandakumārassa hatthe pattaṃ datvā maṅgalaṃ vatvā tassa hatthato pattaṃ agahetvā va vihāraṃ gato, taṃ pattahatthaṃ vihāraṃ agataṃ anicchamānaṃ pabbājetvā[2] tathā pabbajitattā yeva anabhiratiyā pīḷitaṃ ñatvā upāyena tassa taṃ anabhiratiṃ vinodesi. So yoniso paṭisaṅkhāya vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.§

Thero punadivase Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā evam āha: yaṃ me, bhante, Bhagavā pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsatānaṃ paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ muñcāma 'haṃ, bhante, Bhagavantaṃ[3] etasmā paṭissavā ti. Bhagavâ pi: yad eva te, Nanda, anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, ajjâ 'haṃ[4] mutto etasmā paṭissavā ti āha. Ath' assa Bhagavā savisesaṃ indriyesu guttadvārataṃ ñatvā taṃ guṇaṃ vibhāvanto, "Etadaggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ yadidaṃ Nando ti indriyesu guttadvārabhāvena naṃ[5] etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero pi[6] indriyâsaṃvaraṃ[7] nissāya imaṃ vippakāraṃ patto, tam ahaṃ suṭṭhu niggaṇhāmī ti ussāhajāto balavahirottappo tattha ca katâdhikārattā indriyasaṃvare ukkaṃsapāramiṃ agamāsi.

1. Evaṃ so etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassappatto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. "Vatthaṃ khomaṃ mayā dinnan" ti khomaraṭṭhe jātaṃ *vatthaṃ* Bhagavati cittappasādena gāravabahumānena *mayā* paramasukhumaṃ khomavatthaṃ *dinnan* ti attho.

---

* Jātaka No. 547. † Dh. 168. ‡ Dh. 169. § ThA. (H. i), p. 279.
(a) ThA. nivesana.

---

[1] S. nibbatti. [2] S. pabbājesi. [3] B. bhâgavā. [4] sac' ahaṃ. [5] S. taṃ. [6] S. hi. [7] S. indriyānaṃ°.

"Sayambhussā" ti sayaṃ eva bhūtassa jātassa ariyāya[1] jātiyā nibbattassa, *mahesino* ti mahante sīlasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe esi gavesî ti mahesi, tassa mahesino *sayambhussa* cīvaratthāya khomaṃ vatthaṃ mayā dinnan ti sambandho.

2. "Taṃ me Buddho vyākāsî" ti ettha *tan* ti sāmyatthe upayogavacanaṃ, tassa vatthadāyakassa me dānaphalaṃ[2] visesena[3] akāsi kathesi[4] Buddho ti attho. *Jalajuttamanāmako* ti Padumuttaranāmako. "Jalajuttamanāyako" ti pi pāṭho. Tassa jalamānānaṃ devabrahmānaṃ uttamanāyako padhāno ti attho. *Iminā vatthadānenā* ti iminā vatthadānassa nissandena tvaṃ anāgate *hemavaṇṇo* suvaṇṇavaṇṇo *bhavissasi*.

3. *Dve sampattī*[5] *anubhotvā* ti dibbamanussasaṅkhātā[6] dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā *kusalamūlehi codito* ti kusalâvayavehi kusalakoṭṭhāsehi 'codito' pesito *tvaṃ* iminā puññena Satthu kulappabhavāhi[7] ti pesito viyā ti attho. *Gotamassa Bhagavato kaniṭṭho tvaṃ bhavissasî* ti vyākāsî ti sambandho.

4. *Rāgaratto sukhasīlo* ti kilesakāmehi ratto allīno kāyasukhacittasukhânubhavanasabhāvo. *Kāmesu gedhaṃ āyuto* ti vatthukāmesu gedhasaṅkhātāya taṇhāya 'āyuto' yojito ti attho. *Buddhena codito santo*[8] *tato tvan* ti yasmā kāmesu gedhako,[9] 'tato' tasmā tvaṃ attano bhātukena Gotamabuddhena codito pabbajāya uyyojito tassa santike *pabbajissatî* ti sambandho.

5. *Pabbajitvāna tvaṃ tatthā* ti tasmiṃ Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane tvaṃ pabbajitvā *kusalamūlena* mūlabhūtena puññasambhārena *codito* bhāvanāya niyojito, *sabbâsave* sakalâsave *pariññāya* jānitvā pajahitvā *anāmayo*[14] niddukkho *nibbāyissasi* adassanaṃ pāpessasi, apaṇṇattikabhāvaṃ[10] gamissasî ti attho.

6. *Sattakappasahassamhi*[15] ti ito kappato pubbe sattakappâdhike sahassame kappamhi *Ceḷanāmakā*[11] cattāro cakkavattirājāno ahesun ti attho. *Saṭṭhikappasahassānî* ti kappasahassāni saṭṭhiñ[12] ca atikkamitvā ettha[13] ekasmiṃ kappe cattāro janā Upaceḷanāmacakkavattirājāno[11] catusu jātīsu ahesun ti attho.

7. *Pañcakappasahassamhi* ti pañcakappâdhike sahassime[16] kappamhi Ceḷanāmā cattāro janā cakkavattirājāno sattahi ratanehi *sampannā* samaṅgibhūtā Jambidīpa-Aparagoyāna-Uttarakuru-Pub-

---

[1] S. ariya°. [2] S. °phale. [3] S. visese. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] B. sampattiṃ. [6] S. °mānusa°. [7] B. kusala°, S. kulappasāvāhi.
[8] S. satto. [9] S. gadhito. [10] S. apannattiko°.
[11] S. Cela°. [12] S. saṭṭhi. [13] S. heṭṭhā. [14] A, ST. anāsavo.
[15] S. satā°. [16] S. °ame.

bāvidehadīpasaṅkhāte catudīpamhi *issarā* padhānā visuṃ[1] ahesun ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayam evā ti.

Nandattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

14. "Padumuttaro nāma jino" ti ādikā āyasmato Cūḷapanthakattherassa[(a)] apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālo yad' ettha aṭṭhuppattivasena vattabbaṃ taṃ paṭhamaṃ[1] Aṭṭhakanipāte† Mahāpanthakavatthusmiṃ‡ vuttam eva. Ayam pana viseso. Mahāpanthakatthero arahattaṃ patvā pana[1] phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmento cintesi; kathan nu kho sakkā Cūḷapanthakam pi imasmiṃ sukhe patiṭṭhāpetun ti. So attano ayyakaṃ Dhanaseṭṭhiṃ upasaṅkamitvā āha: sace mahāseṭṭhi, anujānāsi,[(b)] ahaṃ Cūḷapanthakaṃ pabbājeyyan ti. Pabbājetha, bhante, ti. Thero taṃ pabbājesi. So dasasu sīlesu patiṭṭhito bhātu santike:

"Padumaṃ yathā kokanadaṃ sugandhaṃ
pāto siyā phullam avītagandhaṃ,
Aṅgīrasaṃ passa virocamānaṃ
tapantam ādiccam iv' antalikkhe" ti,

gāthaṃ uggaṇhanto catuhi māsehi uggahetuṃ n' âsakkhi, Gahitaṃ pi pādayo[2] na tiṭṭhanti.[(c)3] Atha naṃ Mahāpanthako: Cūḷapanthaka, tvaṃ imasmiṃ sāsane abhabbo,[(d)] catuhi māsehi ekaṃ gāthaṃ pi gahetuṃ na sakkosi, pabbajitakiccaṃ pana kathaṃ matthakaṃ pāpessasi, nikkhama ito ti. So therena paṇāmito dvārakoṭṭhakasamīpe rodamāno aṭṭhāsi.

Tena ca samayena Satthā Jīvakambavane viharati. Atha Jīvako purisaṃ pesesi: gaccha, pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ Satthāraṃ nimantehî ti. Tena samayena āyasmā Mahāpanthako bhattuddesako hoti. So: pañcannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ bhikkhaṃ paṭicchathā ti vutto: Cūḷapanthakaṃ ṭhapetvā sesānaṃ paṭicchāmî ti āha. Taṃ sutvā Cūḷapanthako bhiyyosomattāya domanassappatto ahosi. Satthā tassa cittâcāraṃ ñatvā:[(e)] Cūḷapanthako mayā katena upāyena

* *Cf.* ThA. (Hi), *pp.* 490 ff. (Mahāpanthaka) *and* ThA. (Hi), *pp.* 515 ff. (Cūlapanthaka°). † Aṭṭhakanipāta of Th. ‡ Th. 8, 3.

(a) ThA. Culla°. (b) ThA. °ti.
(c) ThA. gahitagahitaṃ padaṃ hadaye na tiṭṭhati. (d) ThA. andho.
(e) ThA. cittakkhedaṃ disvā.

1 B. *omits.* 2 S. hadaye. 3 S. tiṭṭhati.

bujjhissatî ti tassa avidūraṭṭhāne attānaṃ dassetvā: kiṃ Panthaka rodasî ti pucchi. Bhātā[1] maṃ, bhante, paṇāmetî ti āha. Panthaka, mā cintayi,[(a)] mama sāsane tuyhaṃ pabbajjā, ehi, imaṃ gahetvā, "rajoharaṇaṃ, rajoharaṇan" ti manasikarohî ti iddhiyā suddhaṃ coḷakhaṇḍaṃ abhisaṅkharitvā adāsi. So Satthārā dinnaṃ coḷakhaṇḍaṃ, "rajoharaṇaṃ rajoharaṇan" ti hatthena parimajjanto nisîdi. Tassa taṃ parimajjantassa kiliṭṭhadhātukaṃ jātaṃ. Puna parimajjantassa ukkhalipāripuñchanasadisaṃ jātaṃ. So ñāṇaparipākagatattā evaṃ cintesi: idaṃ coḷakaṇḍaṃ pakatiyā parisuddhaṃ, imaṃ upādinnakasarīraṃ nissāya kiliṭṭhaṃ aññathā jātaṃ, Tasmā aniccaṃ, yathā p' etaṃ, evaṃ cittam pî ti khayavayaṃ paṭṭhapetvā tasmiṃ yeva nimitte jhānāni[2] nibbattetvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahattappattass' ev' assa tepiṭakaṃ pañcâbhiññā ca āgamiṃsu. Satthā ekūnehi pañcabhikkhusatehi[3] saddhiṃ gantvā Jīvakassa nivesane paññatte āsane nisîdi. Cūḷapanthako pana attano bhikkhāya asampaṭicchitattā eva na gato. Jīvako yāguṃ dātuṃ ārabhi. Satthā hatthena pattaṃ pidahi; kasmā bhante na gaṇhî[4] ti vutte: vihāre eko bhikkhu atthi, Jīvakā ti. So purisaṃ pesesi: gaccha, taṃ[5] bhikkhuṃ[5] gahetvā ehî ti. Cūḷapanthakathero pi rūpena kiriyāya ca ekasmiṃ[(b)6] ekena asadisaṃ bhikkhusahassaṃ nimmiṇitvā[7] nisîdi. So puriso vihāre bhikkhūnaṃ bahubhāvaṃ disvā Jīvakassa kathesi: imasmā bhikkhusaṅghā vihāre bhikkhusaṅgho bahutaro, pakkositabbaṃ ayaṃ na jānāmî ti. Jīvako Satthāraṃ pucchi: ko nāmo bhante vihāre nisinno bhikkhū ti. Cūḷapanthako nāmā ti. Gaccha, bhaṇe, Cūḷapanthakò nāma kataro[8] ti pucchitvā taṃ ānehî ti. So vihāraṃ gantvā: Cūḷapanthako nāma kataro[8] bhante ti pucchi. Ahaṃ Cūḷapantko, ahaṃ Cūḷapanthako, ti ekappahārena bhikkhusahassam pi kathesi. So punâgantvā taṃ pavattiṃ Jīvakassa ārocesi. Jīvako paṭividdhasaccattā: iddh'mā maññe ayyo ti nayato ñatvā: gaccha bhaṇe, paṭhamaṃ kathentaṃ:[(c)] ayam[(c)12] eva: tumhe Satthā pakkosî[13] ti cīvarakaṇṇe gaṇhāhî ti āha. So vihāraṃ gantvā tathā akāsi. Tāvad eva nimmitabhikkhū antaradhāyiṃsu. So theraṃ gahetvā agamāsi. Satthā tasmiṃ khaṇe yāguñ[9] ca[9] khajjakâdibhedañ ca paṭiggaṇhati.[10] Katabhattakicco Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Cūḷapanthakaṃ āṇāpesi: anumodanaṃ karohî ti. So bhinnapaṭisambhido[11] Sineruṃ

(a) ThA. cintehi. (b) ThA. ekam pi. (c) ThA. kathanakaayyam.

1 B. tātā. 2 S. jhānaṃ. 3 S. pañcahi°. 4 S. gaṇhatha. 5 S. naṃ. 6 S. ekampi. 7 B. nimmitvā. 8 B. thero. 9 S. yāgu°. 10 S. °gaṇhi. 11 S. pabhinna°. 12 S. ayyaṃ. 13 S. pakkosati.

gahetvā mahāsamuddaṃ matthento viya tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ saṅkhobhento Satthu ajjhāsayaṃ gaṇhanto anumodanaṃ akāsi. Dasabale bhattakiccaṃ katvā vihāraṃ gate dhammasabhāyaṃ kathā udapādi: aho buddhānaṃ ānubhāvo yatra hi nāma cattāro māse ekagāthaṃ gahetuṃ asakkontaṃ pi lahukena khaṇen' eva evaṃ mah' iddhikaṃ akaṃsū ti. Tathā hi Jīvakassa nivesane nisinno Bhagavā evaṃ Cūḷapanthakassa cittaṃ samāhitaṃ vīthipaṭippannā vipassanā ti ñatvā yathā nisinno yeva attānaṃ dassetvā: Panthaka' yadi[1] p' âyaṃ pilotikā kiliṭṭhā rajânukiṇṇā[2] ito pana añño[9] pi ariyassa vinaye saṃkileso rajo[3] ti[3] dassento:

> " Rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccati
> rāgass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ rajo ti
> etaṃ rajaṃ vippahetvā[(a)4] bhikkhavo
> viharanti te vigatarajassa sāsane."*
>
> " Doso rajo . . . pe . . .
> . . . sāsane."
> " Moho rajo . . . pe . . .
> . . . sāsane."

imā tisso gāthāyo abhāsi. Gāthāpariyosāne Cūḷapanthako catupaṭisambhidā[5] parivāraṃ[5] arahattaṃ pāpuṇî ti.† Satthā tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ sutvā āgantvā buddhāsane nisīditvā: kiṃ vadetha bhikkhave ti pucchitvā imaṃ nāma bhante ti vutte: bhikkhave, Cūḷapanthakena na idāni eva mayhaṃ ovāde ṭhatvā lokuttaradāyajjaṃ laddhaṃ, pubbe pana lokīyadāyajjaṃ laddhan ti vatvā, tehi yācito Cūḷaseṭṭhijātakaṃ‡[(b)] kathesi. Atha naṃ Satthā ariyagaṇaparivuto dhammâsane nisinno manomayaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmitakānaṃ[6] bhikkhūnaṃ cetovivaṭṭakusalānaṃ ca[7] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano[8] pubbakammaṃ saritvā pītisomanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Padumuttaro nāma jino ti ādim āha. Tattha purimapadadvayaṃ vuttam eva. " Gaṇamhā vūpakaṭṭho so " ti *so* Padumuttaro nāma Satthā *gaṇamhā* mahābhikkhusamūhato *vūpakaṭṭho* visumbhūto vivekaṃ upagato,

---

* Vism. *p.* 388.
† *The text of the* ThA. *has been rearranged here.*
‡ Jātaka No. 4.
(a) ThA. vippajahitva.
(b) ThA. Culla°.

---

1 S. n' eva. 2 S. rajo°. 3 S. rajāni cā ti.
4 S. vippajahitva. 5 S. catupaṭisambhidāhi.
6 S. abhinimminantānaṃ. 7 B. *omits.* 8 S. *omits.* 9 S. añño.

tadā mama tāpasakāle *Himavante* Himālayapabbatasamīpe *vasī* vāsaṃ kappesi catuhi iriyāpathehi vihāsî ti attho.

2. "Aham pi . . . pe . . . tadā" ti yadā so Bhagavā Himavantaṃ upagantvā vasi tadā 'haṃ pi Himavantasamīpe kataassame ā samantato kāyacittapīḷāsaṅkhātā[1] parissayā[2] samanti etthā ti 'assamo' ti laddhanāme araññavāse vasāmî ti sambandho. *Acirâgataṃ mahāvīran* ti aciraṃ āgataṃ mahāviriyavantaṃ *lokanāyakaṃ* padhānaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ *upesin* ti sambandho. Āgatakkhaṇe yeva upāgatan[3] ti attho.

3. "Pupphacchattaṃ gahetvānā" ti evaṃ upagacchanto ca padum'-upphalapupphâdīhi chāditaṃ pupphamayaṃ chattaṃ gahetvā *narâsabhaṃ* narānaṃ seṭṭhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ chādetvā upagacchiṃ, samīpaṃ gato smin ti attho. *Samādhiṃ samāpajjantan* ti rūpârūpâvacarasamādhijhānaṃ samāpajjantaṃ appetvā nisinnassa *antarâyaṃ na ahaṃ akāsin* ti sambandho.

4. *Ubho hatthehi paggayhā* ti taṃ susajjitaṃ *pupphacchattaṃ* dvīhi hatthehi ukkhipitvā *ahaṃ* Bhagavato *adāsin* ti sambandho. *Paṭiggahesî* ti taṃ mayā dinnaṃ pupphacchattaṃ Padumuttaro[4] Bhagavā[4] sampaṭicchi sādaraṃ[5] sādiyî ti attho.

7. *Satapattakaṃ paggayhā*[6] ti ekekasmiṃ padumapupphe satasatapattānaṃ vasena satapattehi padumapupphehi chāditaṃ pupphacchattaṃ pakārena ādarena gahetvā "tāpaso mama adāsî" ti attho. "Taṃ ahaṃ kittayissāmî" ti *taṃ* tāpasaṃ *ahaṃ kittayissāmi* pākaṭaṃ karissāmî ti attho. *Mama bhāsato* bhāsamānassa vacanaṃ *suṇotha* manasikarotha.

8. *Pañcavīsatikappānî* ti iminā pupphacchattadānena pañcavīsativāre Tāvatiṃsabhavane Sakko hutvā *devarajjaṃ karissatî* ti sambandho. *Catuttiṃsatikkhattuñ*[7] cā ti catuttiṃsativāre manussaloke cakkavattirājā bhavissatî ti.

9. "Yaṃ yaṃ yonin" ti manussayoniādisu yaṃ yaṃ jātiṃ *saṃsarati* gacchati upapajjati tattha tattha yoniyaṃ *abbhokāse* suññaṭṭhāne *patiṭṭhantan* nisinnaṃ ṭhitaṃ vā *padumaṃ dhārayissati* upari chādayissatî ti attho.

11. *Pakāsite pāvacane* ti tena Bhagavatā sakalapiṭakattaye pakāsite dīpite *manussattaṃ* manussajātiṃ *labhissati* upapajjissati, *manomayamhi kāyamhî* ti[8] manena jhānacittena nibbatto ti 'manomayo'; yathā cittaṃ pavattati tathā kāyaṃ pavatteti cittagatikaṃ karotî

---

[1] S. kāyacittakhila°. [2] S. parissamā. [3] S. °gamiṃ.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] B. chādanaṃ. [6] A. padumacchattaṃ, B. satapattapag°.
[7] S. catuttiṃsa°. [8] S. te.

ti attho. Tasmiṃ[1] manomaye kāyamhi *so* tāpaso Cūḷapanthako nāma hutvā *uttamo* aggo bhavissatî ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttattā uttānatthattā ca suviññeyyam eva.

18. *Sariṃ kokanadaṃ*[2] *āhan*[3] ti ahaṃ Bhagavatā[4] nimmitacoḷakaṃ parimajjanto kokanadaṃ[2] padumaṃ sarin ti attho. *Tattha cittaṃ vimucci me* ti tasmiṃ kokanade[5] padume mayhaṃ cittaṃ adhimucci allīno tato ahaṃ *arahattaṃ apāpuṇin* ti sambandho.

19. Ahaṃ *manomayesu* cittagatikesu *kāyesu sabbattha* sabbesu[6] pāramī pariyosānaṃ *gato* patto ti sambandho. Sesaṃ vuttam[7] evā ti.

Cūḷapanthakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

15. "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti adikā[8] āyasmato Pilindavacchattherassa[9] apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatto heṭṭhā vuttanayena Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ devatānaṃ piyamanāpabhāge[(a)][10] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto parinibbute Bhagavati tassa thūpaṃ pūjetvā saṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā anuppanne Buddhe cakkavattirājā hutvā mahājanaṃ pañcasīlesu[11] patiṭṭhāpetvā saggaparāyaṇaṃ akāsi. So anuppanne yeva amhākaṃ Bhagavati Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, 'Pilindî' ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. 'Vaccho' ti gottaṃ, so aparabhāge 'Pilindavaccho' ti paññāyittha. Saṃsāre pana saṃsaraṇena saṃvegabahulatāya paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Cūlagandhāranāma vijjaṃ sādhetvā[12] tāya vijjāya ākāsacārī paracittavidū ca hutvā Rājagahe lābhaggayasaggappatto vasati.[15] [13]Atha yadā[14] amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambuddho hutvā anukkamena Rājagahaṃ upagato[13] tato paṭṭhāya buddhânubhāvena tassa sā vijjā na sampajjati. Attano kiccaṃ na sādheti. So cintesi: sutaṃ kho pan' etaṃ ācariyapācariyānam bhāsamānānaṃ: yattha mahāgandhāravijjā

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 51-53. (a) ThA. °bhāvena.

[1] B. tamhi? [2] B. °nudaṃ. [3] B. ahan. [4] S. °vato.
[5] B. °nude. [6] B. sabbe. [7] S. vuttattham. [8] S. ādinā.
[9] S. Piḷindi°. [10] S. °bhāvena. [11] S. pañcasu. [12] B. sodhetvā.
[13] B. *omits* Atha . . . upagato. [14] S. *omits but found in* ThA. [15] S. paṭivasati.

dharati tattha cūlagandhāravijjā na sampajjatî ti. Samaṇsassa pana Gotamassa āgatakālato paṭṭhāya n' âyaṃ mama vijjā sampajjati, nissaṃsayaṃ samano Gotamo mahāgandhāravijjaṃ jānāti, yan nūnâ 'haṃ payirupāsitvā tassa santike vijjaṃ pariyāpuṇeyyan ti. So Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etad avoca: ahaṃ mahāsamaṇa, tava santike ekaṃ vijjaṃ pariyāpuṇitukāmo, okāsaṃ me karohî ti. Tena hi mama[6] santike pabbajāhî ti āha. So vijjāya parikammaṃ pabbajjā ti maññamāno pabbajji. Tassa Bhagavā dhammaṃ kathetvā caritânukūlakammaṭṭhānaṃ adāsi. So upanissayasampannatāya nacirass' eva vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā[(a)] arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Yā pana purimajātiyaṃ tass' ovāde ṭhatvā sagge nibbattā devatā tā[1] kataññutaṃ nissāya tasmiṃ sañjātabahumānā sāyaṃ pātaṃ theraṃ payirupāsitvā gacchanti, tasmā naṃ Bhagavā devānaṃ[2] atiriya piyamanāpabhāvena aggabhāve ṭhapesi: "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ devatāpiyamanāpānaṃ[3] yadidaṃ Pilindavaccho" ti.

1. Evaṃ so pattaaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā pītisomanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento: "nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādim āha. Tattha kāmarūpârūpalokassa nātho padhāno ti 'lokanātho.' 'Medhā' vuccati sabbaññutañāṇa-anāvaraṇañāṇâdayo, sundarā pasaṭṭhā vā medhā yassa so 'Sumedho,' aggo ca so puggalo câ ti aggapuggalo tasmiṃ *Sumedhe* lokanāyake *aggapuggale* khandhaparinibbānena *nibbute* satî ti sambandho. *Pasannacitto sumano* ti saddhāya pasāritacitto, somanassena sundaramaṇo ahaṃ tassa Sumedhassa Bhagavato *thūpapūjaṃ* cetiyapūjaṃ akāsin ti attho.

2. "Ye ca khīṇâsavā tatthā" ti tasmiṃ samāgame *ye ca*[4] *khīṇâsavā* pahīnakilesā, *chaḷabhiññā* chahi abhiññāhi samannāgatā, *mahiddhikā* mahantehi iddhīhi samannāgatā santi[4] *te* sabbe khīṇâsave *ahaṃ tattha samānetvā* suṭṭhu ādarena *saṅghabhattaṃ* sakalasaṅghassa dātabbabhattaṃ *akāsi*[7] te taṃ bhojesin ti attho.

3. "Upaṭṭhāko tadā ahū" ti tadā mama saṅghabhattadānakāle *Sumedhassa Bhagavato nāmena Sumedho nāma* upaṭṭhākasāvako *ahu* ahosî ti attho. *So* sāvako mayhaṃ pūjaṃ[5] sakkāraṃ[5] *anumodittha* anumodito ānisaṃsaṃ kathesî ti attho.

4. "Tena cittappasādenā" ti *tena* thūpapūjākaraṇavasena uppan-

(a) ThA. vaḍḍhetvā.

[1] S. taṃ. [2] S. devatānaṃ. [3] S. devatānaṃ°. [4] S. *omits.* [5] S. pūjā°. [6] B. samma. [7] S. akāsiṃ.

nena *cittappasādena* devaloke dibbavimānaṃ *upapajjiṃ*[1] upagato asmim ti attho. Tattha nibbatto 'mhî ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Chaḷâsīti-sahassānî* ti tasmiṃ vimāne cha[7] asītisahassāni devaccharāyo *me* mayhaṃ cittaṃ *ramiṃsu* ramāpesun ti sambandho.

5. "Mam' eva anuvattantî" ti tā accharāyo *sabbakāmehi* dibbehi rūpâdivatthukāmehi upaṭṭhahanti ye *mama eva anuvattanti* mama vacanaṃ anukaronti *sadā* niccakālan ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pilindavacchattherassa[2] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

16. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ[8] āyasmato Rāhulattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi āyasmā purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ sikkhākāmānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayaṃ[9] pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento senāsanavisodhanavijjotanâdikaṃ uḷāraṃ puññaṃ katvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. So tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde amhākaṃ Bodhisattaṃ paṭicca Yasodharāya deviyā kucchimhi nibbatitvā Rāhulo ti laddhanāmo mahākhattiyaparivārena[(a)3] vaḍḍhi. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānaṃ Khandhake† āgatam eva. So pabbajitvā Satthu santike anekehi suttapadehi laddhovādo paripakkañāṇo vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arāha pana hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā aññaṃ vyākaronto:

"Ubhayen' eva sampanno Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū
yañca 'mhi putto Buddhassa yañ ca dhammesu cakkhumā.
Yañ ca me āsavā khīṇā yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo
arahā dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso.
Kāmandhā jālasañchannā[(b)4] taṇhāchadanachāditā
pamattabandhunā baddhā[5] macchā va kuminā mukhe
Taṃ kāmaṃ ahaṃ muñcitvā[(c)6] chetvā Mārassa bandhanaṃ
Samūlaṃ taṇam abbuyha sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto "‡ ti.

catasso gāthā abhāsi.

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 392-395. † Vin. I, 82 (I, 54, 1-6). ‡ ThI. 295-298.
(a) ThA. °parihārena. (b) ThA. jālapacchannā. (c) ThI. ujjhitvā.

---

1 S. upapajji. 2 S. Piḷindi°, *so everywhere.* 3 S. mahatā°.
4 S. °pacchannā. 5 B. bandhā. 6 S. ujjhitvā.
7 S. pi. 8 S. ādikā *so in what follows.* 9 S. ayaṃ.

Tattha "ubhayen' eva sampanno" ti jātisampadā paṭipattisampadā ti ubhayasampattiyā pi sampanno samannāgato. "Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū" ti sabrahmacārino sañjānanti. Tassa hi jātasāsanaṃ sutvā Bodhisattena: Rāhu(a)[1] jāto bandhanaṃ jātan ti vuttavacanaṃ upādāya Suddhodanamahārājā "Rāhulo" ti nāmaṃ gaṇhi. So ādito pitarā vuttapariyāyam[2] eva gahetvā "Rāhulabhaddo ti maṃ vidū" ti āha. "Bhaddo" ti pasaṃsāvacanam eva.*

Aparabhāge Satthā taṃ sikkhākāmabhāvena[11] aggaṭṭhānena[3] ṭhapesi, "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhākāmānaṃ yadidaṃ Rāhulo" ti.

1. Evaṃ so pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. "Sattabhūmimhi pāsāde" ti pāsādaṃ somanassaṃ janetî ti *pāsādo*, uparūpariṭhitasattabhūmiyo[4] yasmiṃ pāsāde so yaṃ sattabhūmi tasmiṃ sattabhūmimhi pāsāde; *ādāsaṃ santhariṃ ahan* ti ādāsatalaṃ nipphādetvā *lokajeṭṭhassa Bhagavato tādino* ahaṃ santharaṃ adāsin, santharitvā pūjesin ti attho.

2. *Khīṇâsavasahassehi* ti arahantasatasahassehi *parikiṇṇo* parivuto *dvipadindo*[5] dvipadānaṃ[5] indo sāmi, *narâsabho mahāmuni gandhakuṭiṃ* tehi saha *upāgamī* pāvisî ti attho.

3. *Virocanto*[6] *gandhakuṭin* ti taṃ gandhakuṭiṃ sobhayamāno, devānaṃ devo *devadevo*, narānaṃ āsabho *narāsabho* jeṭṭho. Satthā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisīditvā *imā* vyākaraṇa*gāthāyo* abhāsatha kathesî ti sambandho.

4. "Yenâyaṃ jotitā seyyo"[7] ti *yena* upāsakena *ayaṃ* pāsādasaṅkhātā *seyyo*[7] *jotitā* pabhāsitā pajjalitā[8] *ādāso va* kaṃsalohamayassa[12] ādāsatalaṃ iva suṭṭhu samaṃ katvā santhatā *taṃ* upāsakaṃ *kittayissāmi* pākaṭaṃ karissāmî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

14. "Aṭṭhānam etam yaṃ ādî" ti *yaṃ* yena kāraṇena *tādī* iṭṭhâiṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvattā tādī; *agāre* gharāvāse, *ratiṃ* allīnabhāvaṃ *ajjhagā* pāpuṇāti. Etaṃ kāraṇaṃ aṭṭhānaṃ[9] akāraṇan[9] ti attho.

15. *Nikkhamitvā agārasmā* ti gharāvāsato nikkhamitvā taṃ tiṇalatā-m-iva[10] pariccajitvā *subbato* susikkhito *pabbajissati*; *Rāhulo*

(a) ThA. rāhulo. * ThA. *continues*.

[1] S. rāhulo. [2] S. °yāya. [3] S. °ṭhāne. [4] S. °ṭhitā°. [5] S. dī°. [6] S. °antaṃ. [7] S. seyyā. [8] S. pajjālitā. [9] S. aṭṭhānakāraṇaṃ. [10] S. tiṇalavam iva. [11] S. °kāmi°. [12] S. °mayaṃ.

nāma nāmenā ti Suddhodanamahārājena pesitaṃ kumārassa jātasāsanaṃ sutvā pitarā Siddhatthena: Rāhu[1] jāto bandhanaṃ jātan ti vuttanāmattā Rāhulo nāmā ti attho. Yathā candasuriyānaṃ vimānappabhāya[2] kiliṭṭhakaraṇena Rāhuasurindo yaṃ upeti gacchati, evam evā 'yaṃ mama abhinikkhamanapabbajjâdīnaṃ antarāyaṃ karonto-r-iva[3] jāto ti adhippāyena Rāhu[1] jāto ti āhā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. "Arahā so bhavissatî" ti *so* tādiso upanissayasampanno vipassanāyaṃ[10] yuttappayutto *arahā* khīṇâsavo *bhavissatî* ti attho.

16. "Kikî va aṇḍaṃ rakkheyyā" ti *aṇḍaṃ* bījaṃ rakkhamānā *kikīsakuṇikā*[4] *iva* appamatto sīlaṃ *rakkheyya*; *cāmarī viya vāladhin* ti vālaṃ rakkhamānā kaṇṭakesu vāle laggante bhindanabhayena[11] anāgamitvā[5] maramānā cāmarī[6] viya jīvitam pi pariccajitvā sīlaṃ abhinditvā rakkheyya; *nipako sīlasampanno* ti nepakkaṃ vuccati paññā, tena nepakkena samannāgato nipako, khaṇḍachiddādibhāvaṃ apāpetvā rakkhanato *sīlasampanno* bhavissatî ti evaṃ so Bhagavā vyākaraṇaṃ akāsi. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo ekadivasaṃ vivekaṭṭhāne nisinno somanassavasena "evaṃ rakkhiṃ[7] Mahāmunî" ti ādim āha. Taṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Rāhulattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

17. "Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upasena Vaṅgantaputtattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ samantapāsādikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Nāḷakagāme[12] Rūpasārībrāhmiṇiyā kucchismiṃ nibbatti. Upaseno ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā upasampadāya ekavassiko ariyagabbhaṃ[8] vaḍḍhemî ti aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ attano santike upasampādetvā tena saddhiṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Satthārā[(a)] tassa avassikassa bhikkhuno saddhivihārikabhāvaṃ sutvā: atilahuṃ kho tvaṃ moghapurisa bāhullāya āvatto sî ti garahito iminā[9] 'ham parisaṃ[(b)] nissāya Satthārā garahito parisaṃ[(b)] yeva

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 525-529.

(a) ThA. *adds* c'assa. (b) ThA. purisaṃ.

1 S. Rāhulo. 2 S. °pabhā°. 3 S. 'va. 4 S. sukuṇī. 5 S. anākaḍḍhitvā. 6 S. camarī. 7 B. rakkhi. 8 S. ācariya° 9 S. idāni. 10 S. °ya. 11 S. chindana°. 12 S. Nāga°.

nissāya Satthu pasādaṃ[1] karissāmî ti vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahā pana hutvā sayam pi sabbe dhutadhamme samādāya vattati, aññe pi tadatthāya samādapesi, tena naṃ[2] Bhagavā samantapāsādikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So aparena samayena Kosambīyaṃ kalahe uppanne bhikkhusaṅghe ca dvidhābhūte ekena bhikkhunā taṃ kalahaṃ parivajjitukāmena: etarahi kho kalaho uppanno bhikkhusaṅgho ca dvidhābhūto kathan nu kho mayā[9] paṭipajjitabban[9] ti puṭṭho vivekavāsato paṭṭhāya tassa paṭipattiṃ kathesi. Evaṃ thero tassa bhikkhuno ovādadānâpadesena attano tathā paṭipannabhāvaṃ dīpento ayaṃ vyākāsi.

1. So evaṃ pattaetadagaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantan" ti ādim āha. *Pabbhāramhi*[3] *nisīdantan*[3] ti purato bhāraṃ namitaṃ onamitan ti pabbhāraṃ, vivekakāmaṃ vanamajjhe sayaṃjātapabbatapabbhāre nisinnaṃ *naruttamaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ahaṃ upagacchiṃ*[10] samīpaṃ gato ti attho.

2. *Kaṇikāraṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti tathā upagacchanto tasmiṃ padese supupphitaṃ kaṇikāraṃ disvā, *vaṇṭe chetvān' haṃ tadā* ti tasmiṃ Tathāgatassa diṭṭhakāle taṃ pupphaṃ "vaṇṭe" vaṇṭasmiṃ "chetvāna" bhinditvāna[4] *alaṅkaritvā chattamhī* ti tena pupphena chattaṃ chādetvā[5] *Buddhassa abhiropayin* ti pabbhāre nisinnassa Buddhassa muddhani akāsin ti attho.

3. *Piṇḍapātañ ca pādāsin* ti tasmiṃ yeva nisinnassa Bhagavato piṇḍapātaṃ pakārena adāsiṃ bhojesiṃ ti attho. *Paramannaṃ subhojanan*[6] ti sundarabhojanasaṅkhātaṃ "paramannaṃ" uttamâhāraṃ, *Buddhena navame tatthā* ti tasmiṃ vivekaṭṭhāne Buddhena saha navāme *aṭṭha samaṇe* samitapāpe khīṇâsavabhikkhū bhojesin ti attho.

7. "Yaṃ vadanti Sumedho" ti *yaṃ* Gotamasammāsambuddhaṃ *bhūripaññaṃ*[11] paṭhavīsamānapaññaṃ sumedhaṃ[7] sundaraṃ[7] sabbaññutâdipaññāvantaṃ[7] *Sumedho iti* sundarapañño iti vadanti paṇḍitā *ito* kappato *satasahasse kappe eso* Gotamo Sammāsam*buddho bhavissatī* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Upasenavaṅgantaputtattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] B. pasādanaṃ. [2] S. taṃ.
[3] S. mahāpabbhāramhi nisinnaṃ. [4] S. chinditvāna.
[5] S. sādhetvā. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. sumedhasundarapaññatāya paññāvantaṃ. [8] S. °vaṅgantattherassa.
[9] S. mayaṃ °tabbā. [10] A.S. °gañchiṃ. [11] Svl. bhūmi°.

18. "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Raṭṭhapālattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam p'āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatī nagare gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vayappatto pitu accayena gharāvāse patiṭṭhito ratanakoṭṭhāgārakammikapurisena dassitaṃ aparimāṇavaṃsânugataṃ dhanaṃ disvā: imaṃ ettakaṃ dhanarāsiṃ mayhaṃ pituayyakapayyakâdayo attanā saddhiṃ gahetvā gantuṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu, mayā pana gahetvā gantuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā kapaṇaddhikâdīnaṃ mahādānaṃ adāsi. So ekaṃ abhiññālābhitāpasaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tena devalokâdhipacce[a] niyojito yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatti, dibbasampattiṃ anubhavanto tattha yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto manussaloke bhinnaṃ raṭṭhaṃ sandhāretuṃ samatthassa kulassa ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti.

Tena samayena Padumuttaro Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko veneyyasatte[b] nibbānamahānagarasaṅkhātaṃ khemabhūmiṃ[c] sampāpesi. Atha so kulaputto anukkamena viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā pasannacitto parisapariyante nisīdi. Tena kho pana samayena Satthā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So taṃ disvā pasannamānaso satasahassabhikkhuparivārassa[1] Bhagavato sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthesi. Satthā avantarāyena samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: ayaṃ anāgate Gotamassa nāma sammāsambuddhassa sāsane saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggo bhavissatî ti vyākāsi. So Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṅghañ ca vanditvā pakkāmi. Evaṃ yāvatâyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvānavutikappe[2] Phussassa Bhagavato kāle Satthu vemātikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ rājaputtānaṃ Satthāraṃ upaṭṭhahantānaṃ puññakiriyāsu sahāyakiccaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha bhave bahuṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Thullakoṭṭhikanigame[d][3] Raṭṭhapālaseṭṭhino gehe nibbatti. Tassa[6] bhinnaṃ raṭṭhaṃ sandhāretuṃ samatthakule nibbattattā Raṭṭhapālo ti vaṃsânugatam eva nāmaṃ ahosi. So mahāparivārena vaḍḍhanto[4] anukkamena yobbanappatto mātāpitūhi paṭirūpena dārena[5] saṃyojito

* ThA. (H. ii), *pp*. 30 ff.

(a) ThA. °adhigamamagge.
(b) ThA. vineyya°.
(c) ThA. khemanta°.
(d) ThA. °koṭṭhita°.

1 S. °parivutassa.
2 S. dve°.
3 S. Thullakoṭṭhitagāme.
4 S. vasanto.
5 S. pati°.
6 S. tattha.

mahante va yase patiṭṭhāpito dibbasampattisadisaṃ sampattiṃ anubhoti. Atha Bhagavā Kururaṭṭhe janapadacārikaṃ caranto Thullakoṭṭhikānaṃ[(a)1] gāmaṃ[(a)1] anupāpuṇi. Taṃ sutvā Raṭṭhapālo[2] kulaputto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitukāmo sattavāre bhattacchedaṃ katvā kicchena kasirena mātaro[(b)] anujānāpetvā Satthāram upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā Satthu āṇattiyā aññatarassa santike pabbajitvā yoniso manasikārena kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthāraṃ anujānāpetvā mātāpitaro passituṃ Thullakoṭṭhikaṃ[3] gantvā tattha sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caranto pitu nivesane ābhidosikaṃ kummāsaṃ labhitvā amataṃ viya bhuñjanto pitarā nimantito svātanāya adhivāsetvā dutiyadivase pitunivesane piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā alaṅkatapaṭiyatte itthâgārajane upagantvā: kīdisā nāma tā, ayyaputta, accharāyo, yāsaṃ hetu tvaṃ[4] brahmacariyaṃ carasî ti ādinaṃ[5] vatvā palobhanakammaṃ kātuṃ āraddhe tassâdhippāyaṃ viparivattento aniccatâdipaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammaṃ kathento:

"Passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ arukāyaṃ samussitaṃ
āturaṃ bahusaṅkappaṃ yassa n'atthi dhuvaṃ ṭhiti.[*6]

Passa cittakataṃ rūpaṃ maṇinā kuṇḍalena ca
aṭṭhittacena[(c)] onaddhaṃ sahavatthehi sobhati.

Alattakakatā pādā[(d)] mukhaṃ cuṇṇakamakkhitaṃ
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino.

Aṭṭhapadakatā[(e)] kesā nettam[(f)] añjanamakkhitaṃ[(g)]
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino

Añjanī[7] va navā cittā pūtikāyo alaṅkato
alaṃ bālassa mohāya no ca pāragavesino.

---

* Dhp. 147.

(a) ThA. Thullakoṭṭhitaṃ. (b) ThA. mātāpitaro. (c) M. aṭṭhitaññcena.
(d) Th. alattakakatā pāpā = M. (e) Th. atthā°.
(f) Th. nettā = M. (g) Th. makkhitā = M.

---

1 S. Thullakoṭṭhitanigamaṃ. 2 S. Mahāraṭṭhapālo.
3 S. °koṭṭhitaṃ. 4 B. tvaṃ hetu? 5 S. ādini.
6 B. ṭhitaṃ. 7 B. añjanaṃ.

Odahi migavo pāsaṃ nāsādāvākaraṃ migo[1]
bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāmi[(a)] kandante migabandhake.*

Acchindā pāsaṃ migassa[(b)] nāsādāvākaraṃ migo[1]
bhutvā nivāpaṃ gacchāmi[(a)] socante migaluddhake "† ti

imā gāthāyo abhāsi. Imā gāthā vatvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā rañño Koravyassa Migājinavanuyyāne[5] maṅgalasilāpaṭṭe nisīdi.

Therassa kira pitā sattasu dvāraṭṭhānesu aggaḷaṃ dāpetvā purise āṇāpesi: nikkhamituṃ mā detha, kāsāyāni saṃhāretvā setakāni nivāsāpethā ti. Tasmā thero ākāsena agamāsi. Atha rājā Koravyo therassa tattha nisinnabhāvaṃ sutvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā: idha, bho Raṭṭhapāla, pabbajanto vyādhipārijuññaṃ vā jarājātibhogañātipārijuññaṃ vā phuṭṭho[(c)] pabbajati, tvaṃ pana kiñci pārijuññaṃ anupagato evaṃ kasmā pabbajasī ti pucchi. Ath' assa thero: upanīyati loko addhuvo, attāṇo loko anabhissaro, aniyato[(d)] loko sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyaṃ, ūno loko atitto taṇhādāso ti, imesaṃ catunnaṃ dhammuddesānaṃ attanā viditabhāvaṃ[(e)] kathetvā tassā desanāya anuthutiṃ[(f)][2] kathento:

" Passāmi loke sadhane manusse
laddhāna vittaṃ na dadanti mohā
laddhaṃ[(g)][3] dhanaṃ sannicayaṃ karonti
bhiyyo va kāme abhipatthayanti.

Rājā pasayha[(h)]-p-paṭhaviṃ vijitvā[4]
sasāgarantaṃ mahiṃ āvasanto
oraṃ sumuddassa atittharūpo
pāraṃ samuddassa pi patthayetha.

Rājā ca aññe ca bahū manussā
avītataṇhā maraṇaṃ upenti
ūnā va hutvāna jahanti dehaṃ
kāmehi lokamhi na h' atthi titti.

---

* M. II, 64. † ThI. 769-775.

(a) Th. gacchāma=M. (b) Th. chinnā pāsā migavassa.

(c) ThA. jarāpārijuṇṇaṃ vā vyādhibhogañātipārijuṇṇaṃ vā patto.

(d) ThA. assako. (e) ThA. attānaṃ vivittabhāvaṃ.

(f) ThA. anugītiṃ. (g) Th.=M. luddhā. (h) M. pasayhā.

---

1 B. nāsādā vā kuraṅmigo. 2 S. anudutiyaṃ.

3 S. luddhā. 4 S. jinitvā. 5 S. Migācira°.

Kandanti naṃ ñāti parikiriya kese
aho vato[6] no amarā ti c' âhu
vatthena naṃ pārutaṃ nīharitvā
citaṃ[7] samādhāya[(a)1] tato ḍahanti.

So ḍayhatī sūlehi tujjamāno
ekena vatthena pahāya bhoge
na mīyamānassa[(b)] bhavanti tāṇā
ñāt' îdha mittā atha vā sahāyā.

Dāyādakā tassa dhanaṃ haranti
satto vanaṃ[2] gacchati yena kammaṃ
na mīyamānaṃ[(b)] dhanam anveti kiñci
puttā ca dārā ca dhanañ ca raṭṭhaṃ.

Na dīgham āyuṃ labhate dhanena
na câpi vittena jaraṃ vihanti
appañ c'[(c)3] idaṃ[(d)] jīvitam āhu dhīrā
asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ.

Aḍḍhā daḷiddhā ca phusanti phassaṃ
bālo ca dhīro ca tath' eva puṭṭho
bālo hi bālyā vadhito va seti
dhīro ca na vedhati phassapuṭṭho.

Tasmā hi paññā va dhanena seyyo
yāya vosānam idh' âdhigacchati
avyādhitattā[(e)] hi bhavâbhavesu
pāpāni kammāni karonti mohā.

Upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ
saṃsāram āsajja[4] paramparāya
tass' appapañño atisaddahanto[(f)5]
upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ.

(a) Th. samodhāya. (b) Th. miyya°. (c) Th. =M. hi.
(d) Th. naṃ. (e) Th. abyositattā, asositattā. (f) Th. M. =abhi°.

---

1 S. °ādāya. 2 S. pana. 3 S. hi.
4 S. āpajja. 5 S. abhi°. 6 S. vatā. 7 S. citakaṃ.

Coro yathā sandhimukhe gahīto
sakammunā haññati pāpadhammo
evaṃ pajā pecca paramhi loke
sakammunā haññati pāpadhammo

Kāmā hi citrā madhurā manoramā
virūparūpena mathenti cittaṃ
ādīnavaṃ kāmaguṇesu disvā
tasmā ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi rāja.

Dumappalānī[1] va[1] patanti māṇavā
daharā ca vuddhā ca sarīrabhedā
etam[10] pi disvāna[2] pabbajito 'mhi rāja
apaṇṇakaṃ sāmaññeyyam[(a)3] eva seyyo.*

Saddhāya pabbajito 'mhi[(b)] upeto jinasāsaṇe
avañjhā[(c)] pabbajā mayhaṃ anaṇo bhuñjiṃ bhojanaṃ[(d)]

Kāme ādittato disvā jātarūpāni[4] satthato[4]
gabbhe[5] vokkantito dukkhaṃ nirayesu mahabbhayaṃ.[6]

Evaṃ ādīnavaṃ ñatvā[(e)] saṃvegaṃ alabhiṃ tadā
so 'haṃ[7] viddho sadā[(f)] santo sampatto āsavakkhayaṃ

Pariciṇṇo mayā Satthā kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ohito[8] garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā.

Yass' atthāya pabbajito agārasmā 'nagāriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo†[9] ti.

imā gāthā avoca. Evaṃ thero rañño Koravyassa dhammaṃ desetvā Satthu santikam eva gato. Satthā ca aparabhāge ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno theraṃ saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

---

* M. II, 72-74. † Th. I, 776-793.

(a) Th. M. sāmaññam. (b) Th. *omits*. (c) Th. avajjā.
(d) Th. bhuñjāmi bhojanaṃ. (e) Th. disvā· (f) Th. tadā.

---

1 S. °phalāne va. 2 S. disvā. 3 S. sāmaññam.
4 S. jātarūpe asantato. 5 S. gabbha°. 6 S. °bhayā.
7 S. soka°. 8 S. vohito. 9 S. °khayā. 10 S. evaṃ.

1-2. Evaṃ thero pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. *Varanāgo mayā dinno* ti tassa Bhagavato rūpakāye pasīditvā varo uttamo seṭṭho *īsādanto* rathīsāsadisadanto *urūḷhavo* sāravaho[1] rājāraho vā *setacchattopasobhito* ti hatthikhandhe ussāpitasetacchattena upasobhito[2] sobhamāno. Puna pi kiṃ visiṭṭho varanāgo *sātappayo*[3] hatthālaṅkārasahito. *Saṅghārāmaṃ* Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa vasanatthāya ārāmaṃ vihāraṃ *akārayiṃ*[9] kāresim.

3. *Catupaññāsasahassānī* ti tasmiṃ kārāpite vihārabbhantare catupaññāsasahassāni *pāsādāni* ca '*ahaṃ*' *akārayiṃ* kāresin ti attho. *Mahoghañ*[4] *ca karitvānā* ti sabbaparikkhārasahitaṃ mohoghasadisaṃ mahādānaṃ sajjetvā *mahesino* munino *niyyātesin*[5] ti attho.

4. *Anumodi mahāviro* ti caturâsaṅkheyyakappasatasahassakappesu acchinnussāhasaṅkhātena[6] viriyena mahāvīro; *Sayambhū* sayam eva bhūto jāto laddhasabbaññutañāṇo aggo seṭṭho puggalo *anumodi* vihārânumodanaṃ akāsi. *Sabbe jane hāsayanto* ti sakalânantâparimāṇe devamanusse hāsayanto santuṭṭhe kurumāno amatanibbānapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ · catusaccadhammadesanaṃ *desesi* pakāsesi vivari vibhaji uttānaṃ[7] akāsî ti attho.

5. *Taṃ me Buddho viyākāsī* ti taṃ mayhaṃ katapuññaphalaṃ visesena pākaṭaṃ akāsi. *Jalajuttamanāmako* ti jale jātaṃ jalajaṃ padumaṃ, Padumuttaranāmako ti attho. Jalanuttamanāyako ti pi pāṭho. Tattha attano pabhāya jalantî ti jalanā, candimasuriyadevabrahmāno, tesaṃ jalanānaṃ uttamo ti jalanuttamo sabbasattānaṃ nāyako uttamo ti nāyako. Sambhāravante satte nibbānaṃ neti pāpetî ti vā nāyako, Jalanuttamo ca so nāyako cāti Jalanuttamanāyako. *Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīditvā* ti bhikkhusaṅghassa majjhe nisinno *imā gāthā abhāsatha* pākaṭaṃ katvā kathesî ti attho. Sesaṃ uttān' attham eva.

Raṭṭhapālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

19. "Pabbhāraṃ sevayantassā"[8] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sopākattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 477-480.

[1] S. vohāravaho. [2] S. °sevito. [3] S. sakappano.
[4] Svl. mahābhattaṃ. [5] S. niyojayiṃ. [6] S. abbhocchinna°.
[7] S. uttānī. [8] S. sodhayantassa. [9] B.S. kārayiṃ.

Bhagavato kāle *aññatarassa kuṭumbikassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā bījapūraphalāni[1] Satthū 'panesi. Paribhuñji Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. So bhikkhu Satthari[2] saṅghe ca abhippasanno salākabhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā saṅghuddesavasena tiṇṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatâyukaṃ khīrabhattaṃ adāsi. So tehi puññehi aparâparaṃ devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavanto ekadā manussayoniyaṃ nibbatto ekassa paccekabuddhassa khīrabhattaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha puññāni katvā sugatisu yeva paribbhamanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde purimakammanissandena Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarāya duggatitthiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Sā taṃ dasamāse kucchinā pariharitvā paripakke gabbhe vijāyanakāle vijāyituṃ asakkontī mucchaṃ āpajjitvā bahuvelaṃ matā viya nippajji. Ñātakā[(a)] matā ti saññāya susānaṃ netvā citakaṃ āropetvā devatânubhāvena vātavuṭṭhiyā[3] uṭṭhitāya[3] aggiṃ adatvā pakkamiṃsu. Dārako pacchimabhavikattā devatânubhāven' eva arogo hutvā mātukucchito nikkhami. Mātā pana kālaṃ akāsi. Devatā manussarūpena upāgamma[1] taṃ gahetvā susānagopakassa gehe ṭhapetvā katipayaṃ[4] kālaṃ[4] paṭirūpena āhārena posesi. Tato paraṃ susānagopako attano puttaṃ katvā vaḍḍhesi.[(b)]

So tathā vaḍḍhento tassa puttena Suppiyena nāma darakena saddhiṃ kīḷanto vicari. Tassa susāne jātasaṃvaḍḍhabhāvato Sopāko ti samaññā ahosi. Ath' ekadivasaṃ sattavassikaṃ taṃ Bhagavā paccūsavelāyaṃ ñāṇajālaṃ pattharitvā venayyabandhave olokento ñaṇajālassa antogataṃ disvā taṃ susānaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Dārako pubbahetunā codiyamāno pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā: pitarā anuññāto sî ti vutto[5] pitaraṃ Satthu santikaṃ ānesi. Tassa pitā Satthāraṃ vanditvā: imaṃ dārakaṃ pabbājetha, bhante, ti anujāni. Taṃ pabbājetvā Bhagavā mettābhāvanāyaṃ niyojesi. So mettākammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā susāne viharanto nacirass' eva mettājhānaṃ nibbattetvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi.

Arahā hutvā pi aññesaṃ sosānikabhikkhūnaṃ mettābhāvanāvidhiṃ[(c)] dassento "Yathā pi ekaputtasmin"† ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 94-96. *The stories of the two theras by the name of* Sopāka *in the* ThA. *are mixed here.*

† ThI. 33. (a) ThA. (H. i), *p.* 95, Taṃ ñātakā. (b) ThA. vaḍḍheti.
(c) ThA. (H. i), *p.* 96, °bhāvanāya vīthiṃ.

---

1 B. °pūja°. 2 B. *omits.* 3 S. uṭṭhitāya vātavaṭṭhiyā. 4 S. katipāhaṃ.
5 B. putto.

Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti. Yathā ekaputtake piye manāpe mātāpitā ca kusalī, ekantahitesī bhaveyya, evaṃ puratthimâdibhedāsu sabbāsu disāsu kāmabhavâdibhedesu sabbesu vā bhavesu daharâdibhedāsu sabbāsu avatthāsu[a] pi[1] ṭhitesu[1] sabbesu[1] sattesu[1] ekantahitesitāya kusalī bhaveyya, mitto udāsīno[b] paccatthiko ti sīmaṃ akatvā sīmāya sambhedavasena sabbattha ekarasaṃ mettaṃ bhāveyyā ti. Imaṃ pana[2] gāthaṃ vatvā: sace tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ mettaṃ bhāveyyātha, ye te Bhagavatā "sukhaṃ supatî" ti ādinā ekādasamettânisaṃsā ca vuttā, ekaṃsena tato tesaṃ bhāgino bhavathā ti ovādaṃ adāsi.

1. Evaṃ pattaphalâdhigamo attano[3] katapuññaṃ paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento "Pabbhāraṃ sevayantassā"[4] ti ādim āha. Tattha *pabbhāraṃ* ti silāpabbatassa vivekaṭṭhānaṃ, taṃ pabbajitânurūpattā iṭṭhakapākāraṃ katvā dvārakavāṭaṃ yojetvā bhikkhūnaṃ vasanatthāya adāsī. Pakārena vare[5] patthetabbe[5] *pabbatuttame*[5] vasantassa[5] *mama santikaṃ Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā āgañchi* pāpuṇi.

2. *Buddhaṃ upagataṃ disvā* ti evaṃ mama santikaṃ āgataṃ disvā *tādino* iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvattā tādiguṇayuttassa *lokajeṭṭhassa* Buddhassa *santharaṃ* tiṇapaṇṇâdisantharaṃ kaṭṭhattaraṃ "paññāpetvā" niṭṭhapetvā *pupphâsanaṃ* pupphamayaṃ āsanaṃ *ahaṃ adāsiṃ.*

3. *Pupphâsane nisīditvā* ti tasmiṃ paññatte pupphâsane nisīditvā *lokanāyako* Siddhattho Bhagavā *mamañ*[6] *ca gatim aññāyā* ti mayhaṃ "gatiṃ" āyatiṃuppattiṭṭhānaṃ "aññāya" jānitvā *aniccataṃ* aniccabhāvaṃ *udāhari* kathesi.

4. "Aniccā vata saṅkhārā" ti *vata* ekantena *saṅkhārā* paccayehi samecca samāgantvā karīyamānā sabbasappaccayadhammā; hutvā abhāvaṭṭhena *aniccā*; *uppādavayadhammino* ti uppajjitvā vinassanasabhāvā, *uppajjitvā* pātubhavitvā ete saṅkhārā *nirujjhanti* vinassantî ti attho. *Tesaṃ vūpasamo sukho* ti tesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ visesena upasamo sukho. Tesaṃ vūpasamakaraṃ nibbānam eva ekantasukhan ti attho.

5. *Idaṃ vatvāna sabbaññū* ti sabbadhammajānanako Bhagavā lokānaṃ jeṭṭho vuḍḍho narānaṃ āsabho padhāno *vīro* "idaṃ" anic-

---

(a) ThA *adds* pi ṭhitesu sabbesu sattesu. (b) ThA. udāhu no.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *omits.* [3] S. attanā. [4] S. sodhayantassa.
[5] S. bharo patthetabbo ti pabbhāro; taṃ sodhayantassa. [6] S. mama.

capaṭisaṃyuttadhammadesanaṃ " vatvāna " kathetvā, *ambare* ākāse *haṃsarājā iva nabhe* ākāse abbhuggamî ti sambandho.

6. *Sakaṃ diṭṭhiṃ* attano laddhiṃ kantiṃ[1] ruciṃ ajjhāsayaṃ *jahitvāna* pahāya *bhāvayaṃ niccasaññ' ahan* ti anicce aniccan ti pavattasaññaṃ ahaṃ " bhāvayiṃ " vaḍḍhesiṃ manasi akāsiṃ; *tattha kālaṅkato*[2] *ahan* ti tattha tassaṃ[3] jātiyaṃ tato jātito " ahaṃ kālaṅkato "[2] mato.[4]

7. *Dve sampattiṃ anubhotvā* ti devamanussasampattisaṅkhātā[5] dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā *sukkamūlena codito* ti purāṇakusalamūlena mūlabhūtena kusalena vā " codito " sañcojito; *pacchime bhave sampatte* ti pariyosāne bhave " sampatte " pāpuṇite *sapākaṃ yon'upāgamin* ti sakaṃ pacitabhattaṃ " sāpākaṃ," yoniṃ upāgamiṃ. Yassa kulassa[6] attano pacitabhattaṃ aññehi abhuñjanīyaṃ tasmiṃ caṇḍālakule nibbatto 'smin ti attho. Atha vā " sā " vuccati sunakho, sunakhocchiṭṭhabhattabhuñjanakacaṇḍālakule jāto ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānatthaṃ evā ti.

Sopākattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

20. " Āhutiṃ yiṭṭhukāmo " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sumaṅgalattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa[a] Bhagavato kāle rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ nahatvā ekacīvaraṃ ṭhitaṃ disvā somanassappatto apphothesi.[7] So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyā avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake[8] tādisena kammanissandena daḷiddakule nibbatti. Tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto khuddakāsitanaṅgalakudālaparikkhāro[11] hutvā kasiyā jīvitaṃ kappesi. Ekadivasaṃ raññā Pasenadinā Kosalena Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahādāne pavattiyamāne dānūpakaraṇāni[9] gahetvā āgacchantehi manussehi saddhiṃ dadhighaṭaṃ[10] gahetvā āgato, bhikkhūnaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ disvā: ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhumavatthanivatthā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu senāsanesu viharanti. Yannūn' âhaṃ pi pabbajitvā bhuñjeyyan ti cintetvā aññataraṃ mahātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā attano pabbajjādhippāyaṃ pavedesi. So taṃ karuṇāyanto pabbājetvā kammaṭṭhā-

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 111-113. (a) ThA. Siddhatthassa.

---

1 S. khantiṃ. 2 S. kālakato. 3 B. tissaṃ. 4 S. cuto.
5 S. manussasampatti-dibbasampatti°. 6 B. kulassa. 7 B. appodesi.
8 S. gāme. 9 B. dārūpa°. 10 B. °gharaṃ. 11 S. khujja°.

naṃ ācikkhi. So araññe viharanto ekekavihāre nisinno ukkaṇṭhito hutvā vibbhamitukāmo ñātigāmaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge kacchaṃ bandhitvā kiliṭṭhanivatthanivatthe samantato rajokiṇṇasarīre vātātapehi[7] sussante khettaṃ kassante manusse disvā: mahantaṃ vat' ime sattā jīvitanimittaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhavantī ti saṃvegaṃ paṭilabhi. Ñāṇassa paṭipākagatattā c' assa[1] yathā gahitaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ upaṭṭhāsi. So aññataraṃ rukkhamūlaṃ upagantvā vivekaṃ labhitvā yoniso manasikaronto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Āhutiṃ yiṭṭhukāmo 'han" ti ādim āha. Tattha *āhutin* ti annapānâdianekavidhaṃ pūjāsakkārūpakaraṇaṃ *yiṭṭhukāmo* ti yajitukāmo dānaṃ[1] dā'tu kāmo[1]; *ahaṃ paṭiyādetvāna bhojanan* ti āhāram "paṭiyādetvā" nipphādetvā *brāhmaṇe paṭimānento* ti paṭiggahane suddhapabbajite pariyesanto *visāle māḷake ṭhito* ti parisuddhapaṇḍarapuḷinataḷākâbhirāme[2] vipule māḷake ṭhito.

2-3. *Ath' addasāsiṃ Sambuddhan* ti ādisu mahāyasaṃ mahāparivāraṃ *sabbalokaṃ* sakalasattalokaṃ *vināteraṃ* visesena netāraṃ nibbānasampāpakaṃ *sayambhuṃ* sayaṃ eva bhūtaṃ anācariyakaṃ *aggapuggalaṃ* seṭṭhapuggalaṃ, *Bhagavantaṃ* bhagyavantâdiguṇayuttaṃ *jutimantaṃ* nīlapītâdipabhāsampannaṃ, *sāvakehi purakkhataṃ* parivāritaṃ *ādiccam iva* suriyam iva *rocantaṃ*[3] sobhamānaṃ *rathiyaṃ* vīthiyaṃ *paṭipannakaṃ* gacchantaṃ *Piyadassiṃ*[4] nāma *Sambuddhaṃ* "addasin"[8] ti sambandho.

4. *Añjaliṃ paggahetvānā* ti baddhaṅguliputaṃ[5] sirasi katvā *sakaṃ cittaṃ* attano cittaṃ *pasādayiṃ* itthambhūtassa Bhagavato guṇe pasādesiṃ, pasannaṃ akāsin ti attho. *Manasā ca*[6] *nimantesin* ti cittena pavāresiṃ *āgacchatu mahāmunī* ti mahito pūjâraho muni Bhagavā mama nivesanaṃ āgacchatu.

5. *Mama saṅkappam aññāyā* ti mayhaṃ cittasaṅkappaṃ ñatvā *loke* sattaloke, *anuttaro* uttaravirahito, *Satthā khīṇâsavasahassehi* arahantasahassehi parivuto *mama dvāraṃ* mayhaṃ gehadvāraṃ *upāgami* sampāpuṇi.

6. Tassa sampattassa Satthuno evaṃ namakkāraṃ akāsiṃ. *Purisājañña* purisānaṃ ājañña seṭṭha, mama namakkāro *te* tuyhaṃ *atthu* bhavatu, *purisuttama* purisānaṃ uttama, adhikaguṇavisiṭṭha, *te* tuyhaṃ mama namakkāro atthu, *pāsādaṃ* pāsādajanakaṃ mama

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. °talābhirāme. [3] S. virocantaṃ. [4] S. °dassi.
[5] S. añjaliputaṃ. [6] B. va. [7] S. °ena. [8] S. addasaṃ.

nivesanaṃ *abhirūhitvā sīhāsane* uttamāsane *nisīda tvan* ti āyācin ti attho.

7. "Danto dantaparivāro" ti sayaṃ[1] dvārattayena *danto*, tathā dantāhi bhikkhubhikkhuṇīupāsakaupāsikāsaṅkhātāhi catuhi parisāhi parivārito[2] *tiṇṇo tārayataṃ varo* ti sayaṃ tiṇṇo saṃsārato uttiṇṇo nikkhanto *tārayataṃ* tārayantānaṃ visiṭṭhapuggalānaṃ "varo" uttamo Bhagavā mamârādhanena *pāsādaṃ abhirūhitvā pavarāsane* uttamāsane *nisīdi* nisajjaṃ kappesi.

8. *Yaṃ me atthi sake gehe* ti attano gehe yaṃ *āmisaṃ* 'paccupaṭṭhitaṃ' samāditaṃ rāsīkataṃ atthi *tâhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsi* ti Buddhassa Buddhapamukhassa saṅghassa *taṃ āmisaṃ pādāsiṃ* pakārena ādarena[3] vā adāsin ti attho. *Pasanno sehi pāṇihî* ti attano dvīhi hatthehi pasannacitto gahetvā pādāsin ti attho.

9. *Pasannacitto* pāsāditamanasaṅkappo,[9] *sumano* sundaramano, *vedajāto* jātavedo uppannasomanasso, *katañjalī* sirasi ṭhapitaañjalipuṭo. *Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ namassāmi* seṭṭhassa Buddhassa paṇānaṃ[4] karomî ti attho. *Aho Buddhass' uḷāratā*[5] ti paṭividdhacatusaccassa Satthuno "uḷāratā"[5] mahantabhāvo 'aho'[6] acchariyan ti attho.

10. *Aṭṭhannaṃ payirupāsatan* ti payirupāsantānaṃ *bhuñjan* bhuñjantānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ antare *khīṇāsavā* arahanto vā[6] *bahū* ti attho. *Tuyh' ev' eso ānubhāvo* ti eso ākāsacaraṇasammujjananimujjanâdiānubhāvo[7] "tuyh' eva" tuyhaṃ eva ānubhāvo, nâññesaṃ. *Saraṇan tan upem' ahan* ti taṃ itthambhūtaṃ tuvaṃ "saraṇaṃ" tāṇaṃ[8] leṇaṃ parāyaṇan ti "upemi" gacchāmi jānāmi vā ti attho.

11. *Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho Piyadassī Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisīditvā imā* vyākaraṇa*gāthā 'bhāsatha* kathesî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sumaṅgalattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

DUTIYASSA SĪHĀSANAVAGGASSA VAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

21. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Subhūtittherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto kappasatasahassamatthake anuppanne yeva Padumuttare Bhagavati lokanāthe

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 17 ff.

[1] S. mama. [2] B. parivāro. [3] S. *omits.* [4] B. manāpaṃ. [5] S. ulāratā. [6] S. va. [7] S. °ummujjana°. [8] B. *omits.* [9] B. pasārita°.

Haṃsavatīnagare aññatarassa brāhmaṇamahāsālakulassa[1] ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti. Tassa Nandamāṇavo ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto attano parivārabhūtehi catucattāḷīsāya māṇavasahassehi saddhiṃ pabbatapāde isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā aṭṭhasamāpattiyo pañcâbhiññāyo ca nibbattesi. Antevāsikānaṃ pi kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Te pi nacirass' eva jhānalābhino ahesuṃ.

Tena samayena Padumuttaro Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā Haṃsavatīnagaraṃ upanissāya viharanto ekadivasaṃ paccūsasamaye lokaṃ volokento[2] Nandatāpasassa antevāsikānaṃ arahantūpanissayaṃ Nandatāpasassa ca dvīh'aṅgehi samannāgatassa sāvakaṭṭhānantarassa patthanaṃ disvā pāto va sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ katvā pubbaṇhasamaye pattacīvaram ādāya aññaṃ kiñci anāmantetvā sīho viya ekacaro tāpasassa antevāsikesu phalâphalatthāya gatesu: buddhabhāvaṃ me jānātū ti passantass' eva Nandatāpasassa pure[3] ākāsato otaritvā paṭhaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāsi. Nandatāpaso buddhânubhāvena[4] lakkhaṇapāripūriṃ disvā lakkhaṇamante sammasitvā: imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato nāma agāraṃ ajjhāvasanto rājā hoti cakkavattī, pabbajanto loke vivaṭacchado[5] sambuddho[5] hoti, ayaṃ puriso[6] ājānīyo[6] nissaṃsayaṃ Buddho ti ñatvā paccuggamanaṃ katvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, tāpaso pi attano anucchavikaṃ āsanaṃ gahetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tasmiṃ khaṇe catuccattāḷīsasahassajaṭilā paṇītapaṇītāni ojavantāni phalâphalāni gahetvā ācariyassa santikaṃ sampattā Buddhassa c' eva ācariyassa ca nisinnâkāraṃ oloketvā ahaṃsu. Ācariya, mayaṃ imasmiṃ loke tumhehi mahantataro n' atthī ti vicarāma. Ayam pana puriso tumhehi mahantataro maññe ti. Tāpaso: tātā, tumhe sāsapena saddhiṃ aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyojanasatasahassubbedhaṃ Sineruṃ upametuṃ icchatha, Sabbaññubuddhena saddhiṃ mā maṃ upamitthā ti āha. Atha te tāpasā: sace ayaṃ orako abhavissa, na amhākaṃ ācariyo evaṃ upamaṃ āhareyya,[7] mahā vatâyaṃ purisājāniyo ti pādesu nipatitvā sirasā vandiṃsu. Atha te ācariyo āha: tātā, amhākaṃ buddhānaṃ anucchaviko deyyadhammo n' atthi, Bhagavā ca bhikkhācāravelāyaṃ idh' âgato, tasmā mayaṃ yathābalaṃ deyyadhammaṃ dassāma, yaṃ yaṃ tumhehi paṇītaphalaṃ[8] āgataṃ[(a)][8] tan taṃ āharathā ti āharāpetvā sahatten' eva[9] dhovitvā[(b)]

(a) ThA. ānītaṃ. (b) ThA. hatthe dhovitvā.

---

1 B. °sālassa. 2 S. olokento. 3 S. *omits*. 4 °bhāvañ ca.
5 S. vivattacchaddo sabbaññu buddho. 6 S. purisājānīyo.
7 S. *adds* yāva. 8 S. paṇītapaṇītaphalaṃ ābhataṃ. 9 B. sahatth va n' eva.

sayaṃ Tathāgatassa patte patiṭṭhāpesi. Satthārā phalâphale paṭiggahitamatte devatā dibbojaṃ pakkhipiṃsu. Tāpaso udakam pi sayam eva parissāvetvā adāsi. Tato bhojanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā nisinne Satthari sabbe antevāsike pakkositvā Satthu santike sāraṇīyaṃ kathaṃ kathento nisīdi. Satthā bhikkhusaṅgho āgacchatū ti cintesi. Satthu cittaṃ ñatvā satasahassamattā khīṇâsavā āgantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha Nandatāpaso antevāsike āmantesi: tātā, buddhānaṃ nisinnâsanam pi nīcaṃ,[1] samaṇasatasahassassa ca āsanaṃ pi n' atthi, tumhehi ajja uḷāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca sakkāraṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati, pabbatapādato vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharathā ti āha. Acinteyyattā iddhivisayassa te muhutten' eva vaṇṇagandharasasampannāni pupphāni āharitvā buddhānaṃ yojanappamāṇaṃ pupphâsanaṃ paññāpesuṃ, aggasāvakānaṃ tigāvutaṃ, sesabhikkhūnaṃ aḍḍhayojanâdibhedaṃ saṅghanavakassa usabhamattaṃ paññāpesuṃ.

Evaṃ[2] paññattesu āsanesu Nandatāpaso Tathāgatassa purato añjaliṃ paggayha ṭhito: bhante, amhākaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya imaṃ pupphâsanaṃ āruyha nisīdathā ti āha. Nisīdi Bhagavā pupphâsane. Evaṃ nisinne Satthari Satthu ākāraṃ ñatvā bhikkhū attano attano pattāsane nisīdiṃsu. Nandatāpaso mahantaṃ pupphacchattaṃ gahetvā Tathāgatassa dhārento aṭṭhāsi. Satthā: tāpasānaṃ ayaṃ sakkāro mahapphalo hotū ti nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajji. Satthu samāpannabhāvaṃ ñatvā bhikkhū pi samāpattiṃ samāpajjiṃsu. Tathāgate sattâhaṃ nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisinne antevāsikā bhikkhâcāre[3] sampatte vanamūlaphalâphalaṃ paribhuñjitvā sesakāle buddhānaṃ añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhaṃsu.[a] Nandatāpaso pana bhikkhâcāraṃ agantvā[4] pupphacchattaṃ dhārento yeva sattâhaṃ pītisukhen' eva vītināmesi. Satthā nirodhato vuṭṭhāya araṇavihāraṅgena[b] dakkhiṇeyyaṅgena câ ti dvīhi aṅgehi samannāgataṃ ekaṃ sāvakaṃ: isigaṇassa pupphâsanânumodanaṃ karohî ti āṇāpesi. So cakkavattirañño santikā paṭiladdhamahālābho mahāyodho viya tuṭṭhamānaso attano visaye ṭhatvā tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ sammasitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Tassa desanâvasāne Satthā sayaṃ[5] dhammaṃ desesi. Satthu desanâvasāne sabbe pi catucattāḷīsasahassā[6] tāpasā[6] arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Tesaṃ tāvad eva kesamassū[7]

---

[a] ThA. tiṭṭhanti. [b] ThA. °vihārîaṅgena.

---

[1] B. niccaṃ. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. °cārakāle. [4] B. °āgantvā.
[5] B. yaṃ yaṃ. [6] S. °sahassasissā. [7] B. °massu, S. °massuṃ.

antaradhāyiṃsu,[1] aṭṭhaparikkhārā sarīre paṭimukkā va ahesuṃ Te saṭṭhivassikatherā viya Satthāraṃ parivārayiṃsu.[2] Nandatāpaso pana vikkhittacittatāya visesaṃ nâgañchi.[3]

Tassa kira araṇavihāritherassa dhammaṃ sotuṃ āraddhakālato paṭṭhāya: aho vat' âhaṃ pi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane iminā sāvakena laddhaguṇaṃ labheyyan ti cittaṃ udapādi. So tena vitakkena maggaphalapaṭivedhaṃ paṭilabhituṃ n' âsakkhi. Tathāgataṃ pana vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha sammukhe ṭhito evam āha. Bhante, yena bhikkhunā isigaṇassa pupphâsanânumodanā[4] katā, ko nām' âyaṃ tumhākaṃ sāsane ti. Araṇavihārabhāvena ca dakkhiṇeyyabhāvena ca[(a)] etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ patto eso bhikkhū ti. Bhante, yvāyaṃ mayā sattâhaṃ pupphacchattaṃ dhārentena sakkāro kato tena adhikārena aññasampattiṃ na patthemi, anāgate pana ekassa Buddhassa sāsane ayaṃ thero viya dvih'aṅgehi samannāgato sāvako bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā: samijjhissati nu kho imassa tāpasassa patthanā ti anāgataṃsañāṇaṃ pesetvā olokento kappasatasahassaṃ atikkamitvā samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā: tāpasa na[5] te ayaṃ patthanā moghā[6] bhavissati, anāgate kappasatasahassaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa santike samijjhissatî ti vatvā dhammakathaṃ kathetvā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Nandatāpaso yāva cakkhupathaṃ na samatikkamati[(b)] tāva Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca añjaliṃ paggahetvā aṭṭhāsi. So aparabhāge kālena kālaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ suṇitvā aparihīnajhāno kālaṅkatvā brahmaloke nibbatto. Tato aparāni pañcajātisatāni pabbajitvā araññako va ahosi. Kassapasammasambuddhakāle pabbajitvā āraññako hutvā gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūresi.

Evaṃ vattaṃ aparipūretvā mahāsāvakabhāvaṃ pāpuṇantā nāma n'atthi, Gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pana āgam'aṭṭhakathāsu vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. So vīsativassasahassāni gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūretvā kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsadevaloke nibbatti.* Evaṃ so Tāvatiṃsabhavane aparâparaṃ uppajjanavasena dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussaloke anekasatakkhattuṃ cakkavattirājā padesarājā ca hutvā uḷārasampattiṃ anubhavitvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppannakāle Sāvatthiyaṃ Sumanaseṭṭhissa gehe Anātha-

---

(a) ThA. araṇavihāriaṅge dakkhiṇeyyaaṅge ca.
(b) ThA. yāva cakkhupathasamatikkamā.
* ThA. *inserts the Apadāna here.*

---

1 S. antaradhāyi. 2 S. parivāriṃsu. 3 S. nâdhigañchi.
4 S. pupphânumodanā. 5 S. *omits.* 6 S. amoghā.

piṇḍakaseṭṭhino kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti. Subhūtî ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagahaṃ gantvā tattha Veḷuvanapariggahanâdinā[1] lokânuggahaṃ karonto Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Sītavane vihāsi. Tadā Anāthapiṇḍiko seṭṭhī Sāvatthiyaṃ uṭṭhānakaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā attano sahāyassa Rājagahaseṭṭhino gehaṃ gantvā Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthāraṃ Sītavane viharantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā paṭhamadassanen' eva sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāya Satthāraṃ Sāvatthiṃ āgamanatthāya yācitvā tato pañcacattāḷīsayojanamagge yojane yojane satasahassapariccāgena vihāre patiṭṭhāpetvā Sāvatthiyaṃ[(a)] aṭṭhakarīsappamāṇaṃ Jetassa kumārassa uyyānabhūmiṃ koṭisanthārena kiṇitvā tattha Bhagavato vihāraṃ kāretvā adāsi. Vihāramahadivase[(b)] ayaṃ Subhūtikuṭumbiko Anāthapiṇḍikaseṭṭhinā saddhiṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto saddhaṃ paṭilabhitvā pabbajitvā upasampanno dve mātikā paguṇā[(c)2] katvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathāpetvā araññe samaṇadhammaṃ karonto mettājhānaṃ nibbatitvā[3] taṃ[4] pādakaṃ[4] katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So dhammaṃ desento yasmā Satthārā desitaniyāmena anodissakaṃ katvā desesi. Tasmā araṇavihārīnaṃ aggo jāto; yasmā ca piṇḍāya caranto ghare ghare mettājhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya bhikkhaṃ gaṇhāti, evaṃ dāyakānaṃ mahapphalaṃ bhavissatî ti tasmā dakkhiṇeyyānaṃ aggo jāto Tena naṃ Bhagavā etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ araṇavihārīnaṃ dakkhiṇeyyānañ ca yadidaṃ Subhūtî ti dvayaṅgasamannāgate aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Evam ayaṃ mahāthero attano pūritapāramīnaṃ phalassa matthakaṃ arahattaṃ patvā loke abhiññāto ca abhilakkhito hutvā bahujanahitāya janapadacārikaṃ caranto anupubbena Rājagahaṃ agamāsi.

Rājā Bimbisāro tassâgamanaṃ sutvā upasaṅkamitvā: idh' eva bhante vasatha, vasanaṭṭhānaṃ vo karissāmî ti vatvā pakkanto vissari. Thero senāsanaṃ alabhanto abbhokāse vītināmesi. Therassânubhāvena devo na vassati. Manussā avuṭṭhitāya[5] upaddutā rañño nivesanadvāre ukkuṭṭhiṃ akaṃsu. Rājā: kena nu kho kāraṇena devo na vassatî ti vīmaṃsanto therassa abbhokāsavāsena maññe na vassatî ti cintetvā tassa paṇṇakuṭiṃ kārāpetvā: imasmiṃ bhante paṇṇakuṭiyaṃ vasathā ti vatvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Thero kuṭikaṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthārake pallaṅkena nisīdi. Tadā devo

---

(a) ThA. *adds* rājamāṇena. (b) *Ib.* °paṭiggahana°. (c) *Ib.* paguṇaṃ.

---

1 S. °pati°. 2 B. paguṇaṃ. 3 S. nibbattetvā. 4 B. tipādakaṃ. 5 S. °kāya.

thokaṃ thokaṃ phusāyati, na sammā dhāraṃ anūpavacchi.[(a)1] Atha thero lokassa avuṭṭhitabhayaṃ vidhamitukāmo attano ajjhattikabāhiravatthukassa parissayassa abhāvaṃ pavedento, "Channā me 'sā[(b)] kuṭikā"* ti gātham āha. Tass' attho Theragāthaṭṭhakathāyaṃ†[2] vutto yeva.

Kasmā pan' esa attano guṇe pakāsesî[4] ti. Iminā dīghena addhunā anadhigatapubbaṃ[3] paramagambhīraṃ ativiyasantaṃ paṇītaṃ attanā adhigataṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ paccavekkhitā pītivegasamuppāditaudānadīpanatthaṃ sāsanassa niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanatthañ ca paramaappicchā pi hi ariyā attano guṇe pakāsenti. Yathā taṃ lokanātho bodhaneyyānaṃ ajjhāsayavasena: dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato vesārajjavisārado[(c)] ti ādinā attano guṇe pakāsesi.[4] Evam assa therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā pi ahosî ti.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno ca attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Himavantassā* ti Himalayapabbatassa *avidūre* āsanne samīpe pabbatapāde manussānaṃ gamanâgamanasampanne sañcaraṇaṭṭhāne ti attho. *Nisabho nāma pabbato* ti pabbatānaṃ jeṭṭhattā nāmena Nisabho nāma selamayapabbato ahosî ti sambandho. *Assamo sukato mayhan* ti tattha pabbate mayhaṃ vasanatthāya "assamo" araññâvāso suṭṭhu kato, kuṭirattiṭṭhānadivāṭhānavatiparikkhepâdivasena[6] sundarâkārena kato ti attho. *Paṇṇasālā sumāpitā* ti paṇṇehi chāditā sālā mayhaṃ vasanatthāya[7] suṭṭhu māpitā niṭṭhāpitā ti attho.

2. *Kosiyo nāma nāmenâ* ti mātāpitūhi katanāmadheyyena Kosiyo nāma *uggatāpano* pākaṭatapo ghoratapo, *ekākiko*[8] aññesaṃ abhāvā ahaṃ eva eko *adutiyo* dutiyatāpasarahito *jaṭilo* jaṭādhārītāpaso, *tadā* tasmiṃ kāle *Nisabhe* pabbate *vasāmi* viharāmî ti sambandho.

3. "Phalaṃ mūlañ ca paṇṇañ ca na bhuñjāmi ahaṃ tadā" ti tasmiṃ Nisabhapabbate vasanakāle tiṇḍukâdi*phalaṃ*[9] mūḷakâdi*mūlaṃ*[10] kārapaṇṇâdi*paṇṇañ ca* rukkhato ocinitvā *na* bhuñjāmî ti attho. Evaṃ sati kathaṃ jīvatî ti. Taṃ dassento "pavattaṃ va[11]

(a) ThA. anuppavecchati;[5] *ib.* vl. anuvaccheti. (b) Th. *omits*.
(c) ThA. catuvesārajja°.[5]

* ThI. 1. † ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 20 ff.

1 Ms. ovañchi. 2 B. S. Theragāthāyaṃ. 3 B. S. anāgata°.
4 B. °eti. 5 *So in* S. 6 B. °vāti. 7 S. nivāsatthāya.
8 S. °kiyo. 9 S. tindu°. 10 S. mulālādi°. 11 S. ca.

supātāhan" ti āha. Tattha *pavattaṃ* sayam eva jātaṃ *supātaṃ* attano dhammatāya patitaṃ paṇṇâdikaṃ nissāya āhāraṃ katvā ahaṃ tāvad eva tasmiṃ kāle *jīvāmi* jīvitaṃ kappemī ti sambandho. "Pavattapaṇḍupaṇṇānī"[1] ti vā pāṭho. Tassa sayam eva patitāni *paṇḍuvaṇṇāni* rukkhapattāni upanissāya jīvāmī ti attho.

4. "Nâhaṃ kopemi ājīvan" ti *ahaṃ jīvitaṃ*[2] *cajamāno pi* pariccāgaṃ kurumāno pi taṇhāvasena phalamūlâdiāhārapariyesanāya *ājīvaṃ*[3] *na kopemi* na vināsemī ti sambandho. "Ārādhemi sakaṃ cittan" ti *sakaṃ cittan* ti attano manaṃ apicchatāya santuṭṭhiyā ca *ārādhemi* pasādemi, "vivajjemi anesanan" ti vejjakammadūtakammādivasena *anesanaṃ* ayuttapariyesanaṃ *vivajjemi* dūraṃ karomi.

5. *Rāgûpasaṃhitaṃ cittan* ti *yadā* yasmiṃ kāle mama rāgena sampayuttaṃ cittaṃ *uppajjati* tadā *sayam eva* attanā yeva *paccavekkhāmi* ñāṇena paṭivekkhitvā[4] vinodemi. "Ekaggo taṃ damem' ahan" ti *ahaṃ* ekasmiṃ kammaṭṭhānârammaṇe *ekaggo* samāhito *taṃ* rāgacittaṃ *damemi* damanaṃ karomi.

6. *Rañjasi rajanīye*[5] ti allīyitabbe rūpârammaṇâdivatthusmiṃ "rañjasi" allīno "asi" bhavasi. *Dosanīye ca dussasī* ti dussitabbe dosakaraṇavatthusmiṃ dūsako asi. *Muyhase mohanīye cā* ti mohitabbe mohakaraṇavatthusmiṃ "muyhasi" mūḷho "asi" bhavasi. Tasmā *tuvaṃ vanā* vanato araññavāsato *nikkhamassu* apagacchā ti evaṃ "attānaṃ damemī" ti sambandho.

24. *Timbarūsakavaṇṇābho* ti suvaṇṇatimbarūsakavaṇṇābho, jambonadasuvaṇṇavaṇṇo ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Subhūtittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

22. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upavāṇattherassa[6] apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayāni puññāni upacinanto *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle daḷiddakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati parinibbute tassa dhātuṃ gahetvā manussadevanāgagaruḷayakkhakumbhaṇḍagandhabbehi[7] sattaratanamaye sattayojanike thūpe kate tattha sudhotaṃ[8] attano uttarisāṭakaṃ veḷagge laggetvā[9] ābandhitvā dhajaṃ katvā pūjaṃ akāsi. Taṃ gahetvā

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 308-312.

[1] S. °pattāni. [2] B. vijitaṃ. [3] S. sammāājīvaṃ.
[4] S. paṭiavekkhitvā. [5] S. rajanīyo cā. [6] S. upavāna.
[7] S. °garuḍa°. [8] B. sumedho taṃ. [9] S. *omits*.

Abhisammatako nāma yakkhasenāpati devehi[1] cetiyapūjārakkhanatthaṃ[(a)1] ṭhapito[1] adissamānakāyo taṃ ākāse dhārento cetiyaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi. So taṃ disvā bhiyyosomatthāya pasannamānaso hutvā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatitvā Upavāṇo ti laddhanāmo vayappatto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe buddhânubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto arahattaṃ patvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Yadā Bhagavato aphāsu ahosi tadā thero uṇhodakaṃ tathārūpaṃ[(b)] pānakañ ca bhesajjaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi. Ten' assa Satthuno rogo vūpasami. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo adhigataetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Tattha sabbesaṃ lokiyalokuttaradhammānaṃ *pāragū* pariyosānaṃ nibbānaṃ gato patto *Padumuttaro nāma Jino* jitapañcamāro Bhagavā *aggikkhandho iva* chabbaṇṇā[2] buddharaṃsiyo[2] *jalitvā* sabbalokaṃ dhammapajjotena obhāsetvā *sambuddho* suṭṭhu buddho avijjāniddūpagamatāya[3] savāsanāsakilesaniddāya[4] paṭibuddho vikasitanettapaṅkajo *parinibbuto* khandhaparinibbānena nibbuto adassanaṃ gato ti sambandho.

6. *Jaṅghā* ti cetiyakaraṇakāle uparicinitabbānaṃ iṭṭhakānaṃ ṭhapanatthāya nibandhiyamānā[5] pāsāṇapanti.[6]

34. *Sudhotaṃ rajakenâhan*[7] ti vatthadhovakena purisena suṭṭhu dhovitaṃ suvisuddhakataṃ *uttareyyapaṭaṃ* mama uttarisāṭakaṃ[8] ahaṃ veḷagge laggitvā dhajaṃ katvā ukkhipi. *Ambare* ākāse ussāpesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Upavāṇattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

23. "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saraṇagamaniyattherassa[1] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandumatīnagare kulagehe nibbatitvā andhe[9] mātāpitaro upaṭṭhāsi. So ekadivasaṃ cintesi: ahaṃ mātāpitaro upaṭṭhahanto pabbajituṃ na labhāmi. Yaṃ nūnâhaṃ[10] tīṇi sara-

(a) ThA. cetiye pūjā°. (b) *ibid.* tad anurūpaṃ.

1 S. d° c° ṭh° A° n° y°. 2 S. chabbaṇṇabuddharaṃsiyā. 3 S. °gatāya. 4 S. savāsanāya°. 5 B. araṇa° Tisaraṇagamaniya° *at the end*; S. Saraṇā°. 6 S. °māna sopānapanti. 7 B. sudhota°. 8 S. uttara°. 9 S. andha°. 10 S. nūna.

ṇāni gamissāmi[1] evaṃ duggatito mocessāmī[2] ti Nisabhaṃ nāma Vipassissa Bhagavato aggasāvakaṃ upasaṅkamitvā tīṇi saraṇāni gaṇhi. So tāni vassasatasahassāni[3] rakkhitvā ten' eva kammena Tāvatiṃsabhavane nibbatto tato paraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthinagare mahāsālakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto sattavassako va dārakehi parivuto ekaṃ saṅghârāmaṃ agamāsi. Tattha eko khīṇâsavatthero tassa dhammaṃ desetvā saraṇāni adāsi. So tāni gahetvā pubbe attano[4] rakkhitāni saraṇāni saritvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi: Taṃ arahattappattaṃ Bhagavā upasampādesi.

1. So arahattappatto upasampanno hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *mātupaṭṭhāyako ahū* ti ahaṃ mātāpitūnaṃ "upaṭṭhako"[5] saraṇo[6] Bandhumatīnagare ahosin ti sambandho.

3. *Tamandhakārapihitā* ti mohandhakārena "pihitā" chāditā *tividhaggīhi ḍayhare* ti rāgaggi-dosaggi-mohaggisaṅkhātehi tīhi aggīhi "ḍayhare" ḍayhanti "sabbe sattā" ti sambandho.

9. *Aṭṭha hetū labhām' han* ti aṭṭhakāraṇāni sukhassapaccayabhūtāni kāraṇāni labhāmi ahan ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Tisaraṇagamaniyattherassa[7] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

24. "Nagare Candavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sīlasamādāniyattherassa[8] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto purimabhave katâkusalakammânurūpena[9] daliddo[10] hutvā appannapānabhojano paresaṃ bhatiṃ katvā jīvanto saṃsāre ādīnavaṃ ñatvā pabbajitukāmo pi pabbajjaṃ alabhamāno Anomadassissa Bhagavato sāvakassa Nisabhattherassa santike pañcasikkhāpadāni samādiyi. Dīghâyukakāle uppannattā vassasatasahassāni sīlaṃ paripālesi. Tena kammena so devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ mahābhogakule nibbatto mātāpitaro[11] sīlaṃ samādiyante disvā attano sīlaṃ saritvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā pabbaji.

Attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto udānavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Candavatiyā" ti ādim āha.

---

[1] S. gaṇhissāmi. [2] S. muccissāmi. [3] S. satasahassavassāni.
[4] S. attanā. [5] S. upaṭṭhāko. [6] S. bharako.
[7] S. Saraṇāgamaniya°. [8] S. Pañcasīla°. [9] S. °kusala°.
[10] S. daḷiddo. [11] B. °pitaraṃ.

"Bhatako ās' ahan tadā" ti *tadā* mama puññakaraṇakāle *ahaṃ bhatako* bhatiyā kammakārako *āsiṃ*[1] ahosi. *Parakammakaraṇe*[4] *yutto* ti bhatiyā paresaṃ kammakaraṇena āhāre "yutto" yojito okāsâbhāvena saṃsārato muccanatthāya *ahaṃ pabbajjaṃ na labhāmi.*

2. *Mahantandhakārapihitā*[2] ti mahantehi[3] kilesandhakārehi "pihitā" saṃvutā thakkitā, *tividhaggīhi ḍayhare* ti narakaggi- petaggi-saṃsāraggisaṅkhātehi tīhi aggīhi ḍayhanti. Ayaṃ pana *kena upāyena* kena kāraṇena *visaṃyutto* bhaveyyan ti attho.

3. *Deyyadhammo* ti[3] annapānâdidātabbayuttakaṃ vatthu mayhaṃ *n'atthi*, tassâbhāvena *ahaṃ varāko bhatako* dukkhito bhatiyā jīvāmi.[6] *Yan nūnâhaṃ pañcasīlaṃ rakkheyyaṃ paripūrayan*[5] ti: pañcasīlaṃ samādiyitvā paripūrento yan nūna na rakkheyyaṃ sādhukaṃ bhaddakaṃ sundaraṃ katvā paṭipāleyyan[7] ti attho.

15. "So 'haṃ yasaṃ[8] anubhavin" ti *so ahaṃ* devamanussesu mahantaṃ *yasaṃ anubhaviṃ tesaṃ sīlānaṃ vāhasā* ānubhāvenā ti attho. *Kappakoṭiṃ*[9] api tesaṃ sīlānaṃ phalaṃ kittento ekakoṭṭhāsam eva *kittaye* pākaṭaṃ kareyyan ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Pañcasīlasamādāniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

25. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Annasaṃsāvakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto piṇḍāya carantaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇabyāmappabhāmaṇḍalopasobhitaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso Bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā gehaṃ netvā madhurannadānena[10] santappetvā sampavāretvā bhojesi. So ten' eva cittappasādena tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cavitvā manussaloke nibbattitvā[11] manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato parâparaṃ[12] devamanussesu[13] sampattiṃ[13] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto sāsane pasīditvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbe katapuññanāmavasena Annasaṃsāvakatthero ti pākaṭanāmo ahosi.

1-2. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto evaṃ mayā iminā puññasambhārânubhāvena pattaṃ arahattan ti attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇ-

---

[1] B. akāsiṃ. [2] S. tamandhakāra°. [3] S. *omits.* [4] A.S. °kammāyane.
[5] S. °pūreyyaṃ. [6] S. jīvanako. [7] S. parī°. [8] B. ahaṃ.
[9] S. koṭi°. [10] B. madhu; S. varanna°. [11] S. nibbatto.
[12] S. aparâpāraṃ. [13] S. devamanussasampattiyo.

ṇan" ti ādim āha. Tattha suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, taṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ Siddhatthan ti attho. *Gacchantaṃ antarâpaṇe* ti vessānaṃ- āpaṇapantīnaṃ antaravīthiyaṃ gacchamānaṃ, *kañcanagghiyasaṅkāsan* ti suvaṇṇtoraṇasadisaṃ *dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇaṃ*[1] dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇehi sampannaṃ *lokapajjotaṃ* sakalalokapadīpabhūtaṃ *appameyyaṃ* pamāṇavirahitaṃ *anopamaṃ* upamāvirahitaṃ[2] *jutindharaṃ* pabhādhāriṃ nīlapītâdichabbaṇṇabuddharaṃsiyo[3] dhārakaṃ Siddhatthaṃ disvā *paramaṃ* uttamaṃ *pītiṃ alatthaṃ* alabhin ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Annasaṃsāvakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

26. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhūpadāyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto Siddhatthe Bhagavati cittaṃ pasādetvā tassa Bhagavato gandhakuṭiyaṃ candanâgarukāḷânūsāriādinā[4] katehi anekehi dhūmehi[5] dhūmapūjaṃ[6] akāsi. So tena puññena devesu ca manussesu ca ubhayasampattiyo anubhavanto nibbattanibbattabhave pūjanīyo hutvā imasmiṃ buddhupāde ekasmiṃ kule[10] nibbatto pubbasambhārânubhāvena[7] sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patvā katadhūpapūjāpuññattā nāmena Dhūpadāyakatthero ti sabbattha pākaṭo ahosi. So pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Siddho paripuṇṇo subbaññutañāṇaguṇasaṅkhāto[8] attho payojanaṃ yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ Siddhattho. Tassa *Siddhatthassa Bhagavato* bhāgyâdiguṇavantassa *lokajeṭṭhassa* sakalalokuttamassa, *tādino* iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu tādisassa acalasabhāvassâ ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evâ ti.

Dhūpadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

27. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Puḷinapūjakattherassa[9] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto sāsane pasannacitto

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °rahitaṃ. [3] S. raṃsiyā.
[4] S. °kālânusārī°. [5] S. dhūpehi. [6] S. dhūpa°. [7] S. puñña°.
[8] S. °ñāṇâdisaṅkhāto. [9] °dāyaka° *at the end*. [10] S. kulagehe.

cetiyaṅgaṇabodhiyaṅgaṇesu purāṇavālukaṃ apanetvā navaṃ muttādalasadisaṃ paṇḍarapuḷinaṃ okiritvā mālakaṃ[1] alaṅkari. Tena kammena so devaloke nibbatto tattha dibbehi ratanehi vijjotamāne anekayojane kanakavimāne dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussaloke sattaratanasampanno cakkavattirājā hutvā manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā aparâparaṃ saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto sāsane pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So attano katapuññanāmasadisena nāmena Puḷinapūjatthero ti pākaṭo. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha vividhaṃ passatî ti "Vipassī" vivicca passatî ti vā "Vipassī," vividhe attatthaparatthâdibhede atthe passatî ti vā Vipassi, vividhe vohoraparamatthâdibhede atthe passatî ti vā Vipassī, tassa *Vipassissa bodhiyā pādamuttame* uttame bodhirukkhamatthe māḷake *purāṇapuḷinaṃ*[2] purāṇaṃ vāḷukaṃ *chaḍḍetvā suddhaṃ* paṇḍaraṃ *puḷinam ākiriṃ* santhariṃ. Sasaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Puḷinadāyakattherassa[6] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

28. "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uttiyattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle Candabhāgānadiyaṃ suṃsumāro hutvā nibbatto nadītīraṃ upagataṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto pāraṃ netukāmo tīrasamīpe yeva[3] nipajji. Bhagavā tassa anukampāya piṭṭhiyaṃ pāde ṭhapesi. So tuṭṭho udaggo pītivegena mah' ussāho hutvā sotaṃ bhindanto[4] sīghena javena Bhagavantaṃ paratīraṃ nesi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādaṃ ñatvā: ayaṃ ito[5] cuto devaloke nibbattissati, tato paṭṭhāya sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto ito catunavute kappe amataṃ pāpuṇissatî ti byākaritvā pakkāmi. So tathā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, Uttiyo ti' ssa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto amataṃ pariyesissāmî ti paribbājako hutvā ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho hutvā sāsane pabbajitvā sīladiṭṭhīnaṃ avisodhitattā visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakkonto aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ visesaṃ nibbattetvā aññaṃ byākarontaṃ disvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā saṅkhepena ovādaṃ yāci. Satthâ pi

* ThA (H. i), *pp.* 89-90.

[1] B. mālaṃ. [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. so. [4] S. chindanto. [5] B. kuto.
[6] S. °pūjaka, *so in text above.*

tassa, "tasmā t' iha Uttiya ādim eva sīlaṃ[9] visodhehî ti ādinā saṅkhepen' eva ovādaṃ adāsi. So Satthu ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Tassa āraddhavipassakassa ābādho uppajji, uppane ābādhe jātasaṃvego viriyârabbhavatthuṃ ñatvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Evaṃ so katasambhārânurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā[1] somanassajāto[2] pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Candabhāgānadītīre* ti parisuddhapaṇḍarapuḷinatalehi[3] ca pabhāsampannapasannamadhurodakaparipuṇṇatāya[4] ca candapabhākiraṇasassirîkatā[5] pi[5] sandamānā[5] saddaṃ kurumānā gacchatî ti Candabhāgānadī. Tassā Candabhāgānadiyā tīre *suṃsumāro*[6] ahosin ti sambandho. Tattha "suṃsumāro"[6] ti khuddamacchagumbhe khaṇḍâkhaṇḍikaṃ karonto māretî ti "suṃsumāro,"[6] caṇḍamaccho kumbhilo ti attho. *Sabhojanapasutâhan* ti ahaṃ sabhojane sakagocare pasuto byāvaṭo, *nadītitthaṃ agañch' ahan*[7] ti Bhagavato āgamanakāle "ahaṃ nadītitthaṃ agañchiṃ" patto 'mhi.[8]

2. "Siddhattho tasmiṃ[9] samaye" ti *tasmiṃ* mama titthâgamanakāle[10] *Siddhattho* Bhagavā *aggapuggalo* sabbasattesu jeṭṭho seṭṭho *sayambhū* sayam eva bhūto jāto buddhabhūto so Bhagavā *nadītaritukāmo nadītīraṃ upāgami.*

4. *Pettikaṃ visayaṃ mayhan* ti mayhaṃ pitupitāmahâdīhi paramparānītaṃ yādisaṃ[11] sampattasampattamahânubhāvānaṃ taraṇan ti attho.

5. *Mama uggajjanaṃ*[12] *sutvā* ti mayhaṃ uggajjanaṃ ārādhanaṃ sutvā *Mahāmuni* Bhagavā *abhirūhi* ti sambandho. Sesam uttānatthaṃ evā ti.

Uttiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

29. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇan" ti ādikaṃ[13] āyasmato Ekañjalittherassa[14] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno piṇḍāya carantaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso añjaliṃ paggahetvā aṭṭhāsi.[15] So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbatthapūjaniyo hutvā ubhayasampattiyo anubha-

---

[1] S. anussaritvā. [2] S. somanassavasena. [3] B. °talāhi.
[4] S. *omits* °pasanna°. [5] °sassirîkābhā viya nadamānā.
[6] B. susumāro. [7] S. āgacchiṃ. [8] B. *omits.*
[9] S. tamhi. [10] S. titthagamana°. [11] S. yadidaṃ.
[12] S. gajjanaṃ. [13] S. °tyādikā. [14] S. °añjalika°. [15] B. akāsi.

vitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule nibbatitvā sāsane pasīditvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahatthe patiṭṭhāsi. Pubbe katapuññavasena Ekañjalitthero ti pākaṭo.

1-2. So attano pubbakammaṃ[2] saritvā taṃ hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya disvā udānavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇan" ti ādim āha. *Vipassiṃ satthavāhaggan* ti vāṇijo kantārā vahati tāretî ti satthavāho; vāḷakantārā[1] corakantārā dubbhikkhakantārā nirūdakakantārā[14] yakkhakantārā appabhikkhakantārā[3] ca tāreti uttāreti patāreti nitthāreti khemantabhūmiṃ pāpetî ti attho. Ko so vāṇijajeṭṭhako, satthavāhasadisattā ayaṃ pi Bhagavā Satthavāho, tathā hi so tividhaṃ bodhiṃ patthayante katapuññasambhāre[4] satte jātikantārā jarākantārā byādhikantārā[14] maraṇakantārā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsakantārā ca sabbasmā[5] saṃsārakantārā ca tāreti uttāreti patāreti nitthāreti[6] nibbānatalaṃ[7] pāpetî ti attho. Satthavāho ca so aggo seṭṭho padhāno câ ti satthavāhaggo, taṃ satthavāhaggaṃ Vipassiṃ sambuddhan ti sambandho. *Naravīraṃ*[8] *vināyakan* ti narānaṃ antare asithilaparakkamo[9] ti naravīro taṃ, visesena katasambhāre satte neti nibbānapuraṃ pāpetî ti vināyako,[10] taṃ; *adantadamanaṃ tādin* ti rāgadosamohâdikilesasampattiyuttattā kāyavacīmanodvārehi adante satte dametî ti adantadamano taṃ, iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyatādiguṇayutto ti tādi, taṃ; *mahāvādiṃ mahāmatin* ti sakasamayaparasamayavādīnaṃ antare attanā samaadhikapuggalassa[11] virahitattā mahāvādī, mahati paṭhavīsamānā Meru samānā ca mati yassa so mahāmatī, taṃ mahāvādiṃ mahāmatiṃ, *Sambuddhan* ti iminā[12] tulyâdhikaraṇaṃ.[12] Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Ekañjalittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

30. "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ādikaṃ āyasmato Khomadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu[13] katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto[14] sāsane atippasanno[15] ratanattayamāmako Vipassissa Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso khomadussanapūjaṃ[16] akāsi. So tad eva mūlaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato devaloke nibbatto

---

[1] S. vāla°. [2] S. puñña°. [3] S. °bhakkha°. [4] S. °sambhārena.
[5] S. sabba°. [6] S. nittāreti. [7] S. °phalaṃ. [8] S. °vīra°.
[9] S. anatisithila°. [10] S. nāyako. [11] S. samadhika°.
[12] S. idaṃ tulyādhikaraṇavisesanaṃ. [13] S. °jinavaresu.
[14] S. *omits*. [15] S. abhi°. [16] S. °dussehi°.

chasu devesu aparâparaṃ dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cavitvā manussaloke cakkavattiādianekavidhaṃ manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā paripāke[1] puññasaṃbhāre[1] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā na ciriss' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Katapuññanāmena khomadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo.

So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādim āha. Tattha "bandhu" vuccati ñātako, te bandhū yasmiṃ nagare aññamaññaṃ saṅghaṭitā vasanti, taṃ nagaraṃ Bandhumatī ti vuccati. *Ropemi bījasampadan* ti dānasīlâdipuññabījasampattiṃ[2] "ropemi" paṭṭhapemī ti attho.

Khomadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

TATIYASSA[3] SUBHŪTIVAGGASSA VAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

Catutthabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

31. "Sattâhaṃ paṭisallīnan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kuṇḍadhānattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto vuttanayena Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭhamaṃ salākaṃ gaṇhantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapīyamānaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā tadanurūpaṃ puññaṃ karonto vicari. So ekadivasaṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya nisinnassa manosilācuṇṇapiñjaraṃ[3] mahantaṃ kadaliphalakaṇṇikaṃ upanesi. Taṃ Bhagavā paṭiggahetvā paribhuñji. So tena puññakammena ekādasakkhattuṃ devarajjaṃ kāresi, catuvīsativāre rājā ahosi cakkavatti. So[4] evaṃ[4] aparâparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabuddhakāle bhummadevatā[5] hutvā nibbatti, dīghâyukabuddhānañ ca nāma anvaddhamāsiko uposatho na kariyyati,[6] tathā hi Vipassissa Bhagavato chabbassâtikkame uposatho ahosi. Kassapadasabalo pana chaṭṭhe chaṭṭhe māse pātimokkhaṃ osāresi.[7] Tassa pātimokkhassa osāraṇakāle disāvāsikā dve sahāyakā bhikkhû: uposathaṃ karissāmā ti gacchanti. Te disvā ayaṃ bhummadevatā cintesi: imesaṃ dvin-

* ThA (H. i), pp. 62 ff.

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °sampattiyo. [3] B. °puṇṇapañjaraṃ.
[4] S. Evam so. [5] S. devatā. [6] S. karīyati. [7] B. °eti.
[3] S. catutthassa.

naṃ bhikkhūnaṃ[2] metti ativiya daḷhā, kin nu kho bhedake sati bhijjeyyā ti sā[2] tesaṃ okāsaṃ olokayamānā tesaṃ avidūre[1] gacchati.

Ath' eko thero ekassa hatthe pattacīvaraṃ datvā sarīravaḷañjanatthaṃ udakaphāsukaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā dhotahatthapādo hutvā gumbassa bhāgato nikkhamati. Bhummadevatā[6] tassa therassa pacchato pacchato[2] gacchantī[2] uttamarūpā itthī hutvā kese vidhunitvā saṃvidhāya bandhantī viya piṭṭhiyaṃ paṃsuṃ[3] puñchamānā[3] viya sāṭakaṃ saṃvidhāya nivīsamāna[4] viya ca hutvā therassa padānūpadikā hutvā gumbato nikkhantā. Ekamante[5] ṭhito[5] Sahāyakatthero taṃ disvā va[2] domanassajāto: naṭṭho dāni iminā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ dīgharattânugato sineho, sac' âhaṃ evaṃ visabhāgaṃ[(a)] jāneyyaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ iminā vissāsaṃ na kareyyan ti cintetvā āgacchantaṃ[7] yeva naṃ, gaṇhāh'[8] āvuso tuyhaṃ pattacīvaraṃ, tādisena pāpena saddhiṃ ekamaggaṃ[9] na gacchāmî ti āha. Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā lajjibhikkhuno hadayaṃ tikhiṇasatthiṃ gahetvā viddhaṃ viya ahosi. Tato āha: āvuso kin nām' etaṃ vadasi. Ahaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ dukkaṭamattam pi āpattiṃ na jānāmi. Kim pana maṃ ajja "pāpo" ti vadasi, kin te diṭṭhan ti, kiṃ aññena diṭṭhena. Kiṃ tvaṃ evaṃvidhena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena mātugāmena saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne hutvā nikkhanto ti. N'atth' etaṃ āvuso mayhaṃ, n' âhaṃ evarūpaṃ mātugāmaṃ passāmî ti. Tassa yāva tatiyaṃ kathentassâ pi itaro thero[2] kathaṃ asaddahitvā attanā diṭṭhakāraṇaṃ yeva saddhātabbaṃ[10] katvā[10] gaṇhanto[10] tena saddhiṃ ekamaggena agantvā aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃ yeva gato. Itaro bhikkhu aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃ yeva gato. Paṭhamaṃ gatabhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ uposathagge disvā sañjānitvā: imasmiṃ uposathagge evarūpo pāpabhikkhu atthi, n' âhaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ karissāmî ti nikkhamitvā bahi aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhummadevatā: bhāriyaṃ kammaṃ mayā katan ti mahallakaupāsakavaṇṇena tassa santikaṃ gantvā: kasmā bhante ayyo imasmiṃ ṭhāne ṭhito ti āha. Upāsaka, imaṃ uposathaggaṃ eko pāpabhikkhu paviṭṭho, ahaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ na karomî ti bahi ṭhito 'mhî ti. Bhante, mā evaṃ gaṇhā,[11] parisuddhasīlo eso bhikkhu, tumhehi diṭṭhamātugāmo nāma na añño, aham eva, mayā hi[2] tumhākaṃ vīmaṃsanat-

(a) ThA. evaṃvidhabhāvaṃ.[12]

[1] S. aviduren' eva. [2] B. *omits*. [3] B. subhuñjamānā.
[4] S. nivāsiyamāna. [5] B. ekamantā ṭhitā. [6] S. bhummā°.
[7] S. °antassa. [8] S. gaṇha. [9] S. °maggena.
[10] S. saddahanto. [11] S. gaṇhatha. [12] *So in* S.

thāya: daḷhā nu kho imesaṃ therānaṃ metti, udāhu no ti bhijjanâbhijjanabhāvaṃ olokentena taṃ kammaṃ katan ti. Ko pana tvaṃ sappurisā ti. Ahaṃ ekā[1] bhummadevatā bhante ti. So kathento yeva dibbattabhāvena ṭhatvā therassa[2] pādamūle patitvā: mayhaṃ, bhante, khamatha, therassa eso doso n'atthi, uposathaṃ karothâ ti theraṃ yācitvā uposathaggaṃ pavesesi. So uposathaṃ tāva ekaṭṭhāne akāsi; mittasanthavavasena pana[3] tena saddhiṃ ekaṭṭhāne na[1] vasi. [4]Imassa therassa dosaṃ na kathesi. Aparabhāge thero vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Bhummadevatā pana tassa kammassa nissandena ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ apāyato na muñcittha,[(a)] sace pana kismiñ ci kāle manussattaṃ āgacchati aññena yena kenaci kato doso aparādho[1] tass' eva upari patati.[5] So amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppannakāle Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatto[6] Dhānakumāro[(b)] ti tassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā[(c)] mahallakakāle Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho sāsane pabbajitvā upasampanno ahosi. Tassa upasampannadivasato paṭṭhāya ekā alaṅkatapaṭiyattā itthī tasmiṃ gāmaṃ pavisante saddhiṃ yeva pavisati nikkhamante nikkhamati, vihāraṃ pavisante saddhiṃ pavisati, tiṭṭhante pi tiṭṭhati, evaṃ niccânubaddhā[7] paññāyati, thero taṃ na passati: tassa pana purimakammassa nissandena sā aññesaṃ upaṭṭhāsi.[8] Gāme yāguṃ bhikkhañ ca dadamānā itthiyo: bhante, ayaṃ eko koṭṭhāso[(d)] tumhākaṃ, eko imissā tumhākaṃ[(e)] sahāyikāyā ti parihāsaṃ karonti. Therassa mahatī vihesā hoti. Vihāraṃ gatam[9] pi sāmaṇerā c'eva daharabhikkhū ca parivāretvā: thero[(f)] kuṇḍo jāto ti parihāsaṃ kariṃsu. Ath' assa ten' eva kāraṇena Kuṇḍadhāno thero ti nāmaṃ jātaṃ. So uṭṭhāya[11] samuṭṭhāya tehi kayiramānaṃ[12] keḷiṃ sahituṃ asakkonto ummādakathaṃ kathento: tumhe koṇḍā, tumhākaṃ upajjhāyo koṇḍo, ācariyo koṇḍo ti vadati. Atha naṃ Satthu ārocesuṃ: Kuṇḍadhāno, bhante, daharasāmaṇere[13] evaṃ[13] pharusavādaṃ vadatî ti. Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Dhāna, daharasāmaṇere[13] pharusavācaṃ vadatî ti pucchi. Te saccaṃ Bhagavā ti vutte: kasmā evaṃ vadasî ti āha. Bhante, nibaddhaṃ vihesaṃ sahituṃ asakkonto evaṃ

(a) ThA. muccittha. (b) *ib.* °māṇavo. (c) *ib.* uggaṇhitvā.
(d) *ib.* yāgu uluṅko. (e) *ib.* amhākaṃ. (f) *ib.* dhāno.[10]

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. tassa. [3] S. na puna. [4] S. *has* sa *before* imassa.
[5] B. pati. [6] S. nibbatti. [7] B. °bandhā. [8] S. °āti.
[9] S. gatā. [10] *So in* S. [11] S. vuṭṭhāya [12] B. kariya°.
[13] S. °sāmaṇerehi saddhiṃ.

kathemî ti. Tvaṃ pubbe katakammaṃ yāva'jjadivasaṃ jirāpetuṃ na sakkosi, puna evaṃ pharusavācaṃ mā vadasî ti vatvā:

" Mā voca pharusaṃ kiñci vuttā paṭivadeyyuṃ[(a)] taṃ
dukkhā hi sārambhakathā paṭidaṇḍā phuseyyuṃ [(a)] taṃ
Sace neresi attānaṃ kaṃso upahato yathā
esa patto 'si nibbānaṃ sārambho te na vijjatî "* ti

āha.

Imañ ca pana tassa therassa mātugāmena saddhiṃ vicaraṇabhāvaṃ Kosalaraññо pi kathayiṃsu. Rājā: gacchatha bhaṇe naṃ vîmaṃsathā ti pesetvā sayam pi saparivāro therassa santikaṃ gantvā ekamante olokento aṭṭhāsi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe thero sūcikammaṃ karonto nisinno hoti, sā p'issa itthî avidūre ṭhitā viya paññāyati; rājā disvā: atthi taṃ kāraṇan ti tassā thitaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Sā tasmiṃ āgacchante therassa vasanapaṇṇasālaṃ paviṭṭhā viya ahosi. Rājā pi tāya saddhiṃ evaṃ paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā sabbattha olokento adisvā: n' âyaṃ mātugāmo, therassa kammavipāko ti saññaṃ katvā paṭhamaṃ therassa santikaṃ āgacchanto theraṃ avanditvā tassa kāraṇassa abhūtabhāvaṃ ñatvā paṇṇasālato nikkhamitvā theraṃ vanditvā ekamante nisinno: kacci bhante piṇḍakena na kilamathâ ti yucchi. Thero: vaṭṭati mahārājâ ti āha. Rājā:[1] jānāma 'haṃ[2] bhante evarūpen'-ūpakkilesena saddhiṃ carantānaṃ[3] tumhākaṃ ko nāma pasîdissati, ito paṭṭhāya vo katthaci gamanakiccaṃ n'atthi, ahaṃ catuhi[4] paccayehi upaṭṭhahissāmi, tumhe yoniso manasikāre mā pamajjathâ ti vatvā nibaddhabhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Thero rājānaṃ upatthambhaṃ labhitvā bhojanasappāyena ekaggacitto hutvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tato paṭṭhāya sā itthî na paññāyi.

Tadā Subhaddā[(b)] Ugganagare micchādiṭṭhikule[(c)] vasamānā Satthā maṃ anukampatū ti uposathaṅgaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nirāmagandhā hutvā uparipāsādatale ṭhitā: imāni pupphāni antare aṭhatvā Dasabalassa matthake vitānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhantu, Dasabalo imāya[5] pana saññāy' eva sve pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhatū ti saccakiriyaṃ katvā aṭṭhasumanapupphamuṭṭhiyo vissajjesi. Pupphāni gantvā dhammadesanavelāyaṃ Satthu matthake vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Satthā taṃ sumanapupphavitānaṃ disvā citten' eva Subhaddāya bhikkhaṃ adhivāsetvā punadivase aruṇe

* Dh. 133, 134.
(a) °eyyu (ThA. i. H., p. 64).
(b) ThA. Mahāsubhaddā.
(c) ib. °diṭṭhika°.

1 S. *omits*.
2 B. mahaṃ.
3 S. vicarantānaṃ.
4 B. *omits*.
5 B. imāni.

uggate Ānandattheraṃ āha: Ānanda, ajja mayaṃ dūre bhikkhācāraṃ gamissāma, puthujjanānaṃ salākaṃ adatvā ariyānaṃ yeva dehî ti. Thero bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi: āvuso ajja Satthā dūre bhikkhācaraṃ gamissati, puthujjanā mā gaṇhantu, ariyā va salākaṃ gaṇhantū ti. Kuṇḍadhānatthero āha: āvuso dehi me salākan ti paṭhamaṃ yeva salākaṃ gahetuṃ hatthaṃ pasāresi. Ānando tādisānaṃ salākānaṃ[1] na dāpesi,[2] ariyānaṃ yeva dāpesi[3] ti vitakkaṃ uppādetvā Satthu[3] ārocesi. Satthā: āharāpentassa salākaṃ dehî ti āha. Thero cintesi: sace Kuṇḍadhānassa salākaṃ dātuṃ na yuttaṃ atha Satthā paṭibāheyya bhavissati etaṃ kāraṇan ti Kuṇḍadhānassa salākaṃ dassāmî ti agamāsi.[a] Kuṇḍadhāno tassa purāgamanā[b] eva abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ[4] samāpajjitvā iddhiyā ākāse ṭhatvā: āhar' āvuso Ānanda, Satthā maṃ jānāti, mādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭhamaṃ salākaṃ gaṇhantaṃ na Satthā vāretî ti hatthaṃ pasāretvā salākaṃ gaṇhi. Satthā taṃ aṭṭh' uppattiṃ katvā theraṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne paṭhamaṃ salākaṃ gaṇhantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Ayam[5] pana thero rājānaṃ upatthambhaṃ labhitvā sappāyâhārapaṭilābhena samāhitacitto vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto upanissayasampannatāya chaḷabhiñño ahosi.* Evaṃ bhūtassâ pi[5] imassa therassa guṇe ajānantā ye puthujjanā bhikkhū: ayaṃ paṭhamaṃ salākaṃ gaṇhāti,[6] kin nu kho etan ti vimatiṃ uppādenti, tesaṃ taṃ vimatividhamanatthaṃ thero ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā aññāpadesena aññaṃ byākaronto, "Pañca chinde"† ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Evaṃ so pūritapuññasambhārânurūpena arahā hutvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno[7] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sattâhaṃ paṭisallīnan" ti ādim āha. Tattha *sattâhaṃ* sattadivasaṃ nirodhasamāpattivihārena *paṭisallānaṃ* vivekabhūtan ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham[8] evā ti.

Kuṇḍadhānattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

32. "Sobhito nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sāgatattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa

(a) ThA. gamanaṃ abhinîhari. (b) ThA. pure°.
* ThA. *adds the Apadāna here.* † ThI. 15.

1 S. salākaṃ. 2 S. °eti. 3 S. gantvā.
4 S. abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ.
5 S. *omits* pi *and adds* yasmā *before* ayaṃ. 6 B. gaṇhî ti. 7 S. patto-.
8 S. vuttānatthaṃ.

Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatto sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto nāmena Sobhito nāma hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ[1] itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo. So ekadivasaṃ Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasiriyā sobhamānaṃ uyyānadvārena gacchantaṃ[2] disvā ativiyapasannamānaso[3] anekehi upāyehi anekehi guṇavaṇṇanehi thomanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa thomanaṃ sutvā anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane Sāgato nāma sāvako bhavissatī[4] ti byākaraṇaṃ adāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya puññāni karonto yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto tassa mātāpitaro somanassaṃ vaḍḍhetvā[5] sujāto āgato ti Sāgato ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu.

So sāsane pasīditvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ patto evaṃ puññasambhārânurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sobhito nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *tadā* puññasambhārassa paripūraṇasamaye[6] *nāmena Sobhito nāma brāhmaṇo ahosin* ti sambandho.

5. *Vipathā uddharitvānā* ti viruddhapathā kummaggā uppathā vā "uddharitvā" apanetvā, *pathaṃ ācikkhase* ti bhante sabbaññu *tuvaṃ*[7] "pathaṃ" sappurisamaggaṃ nibbānâdigamanūpāyaṃ "ācikkhase" kathesi desesi vibhaji uttānī akāsî ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sāgatattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

33. "Padumuttaranāthassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kaccāyanattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatimahāsālakulagehe nibbattitvā vuḍḍhippatto[8] ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthārā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne

---

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 483 ff.; *The Apadāna quoted is different. Cf. Commentary No. 528, where the same story and a large portion of the Apadāna as in the ThA. appear.*

---

1 S. sākkhara°. 2 S. *adds* bhagavantaṃ.
3 S. atīva°. 4 B. °issāmi. 5 S. vaḍḍhento.
6 B. aparī°. 7 S. *omits*. 8 S. vuddhi°.

ṭhapiyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento dānâdīni puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle vijjādharo hutvā ākāsena gacchanto Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ekasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphehi pūjetvā agamāsi. So tena puññakammena aparâparaṃ sugatisu yeva parivattetvā Kassapadasabalassa kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulaghare nibbattitvā parinibbute Bhagavati suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ karanaṭṭhānaṃ dasasahassagghanikāya suvaṇṇiṭṭhakāya[(a)] pūjaṃ katvā: imassa puññanissandena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne mayhaṃ sarīraṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tato yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeniyaṃ rañño Caṇḍappajjotassa purohitassa gehe nibbatto[1] tassa nāmaggahaṇadivase mātāpitaro: amhākaṃ putto suvaṇṇavaṇṇo va attano nāmaṃ gahetvā āgato ti Kaccānamāṇavo[2] tv-eva nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So vuḍḍhiṃ[3] anvāya tayo vede uggaṇhitvā pitu accayena purohitaṭṭhānaṃ labhi. Gottavasena Kaccāno[(b)] ti paññāyittha. Rājā Caṇḍappajjoto buddhuppādaṃ sutvā; ācariya tvaṃ tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ idh' ânehî ti pesesi. So att'aṭṭhamo Satthu santikaṃ upagato, tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi, desanāpariyosāne so sattahi janehi saddhiṃ sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahatte patiṭṭhāsi.* Atha Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hattham pasāresi. Te tāvad eva dvaṅgulamattakesamassukā iddhimayapattacīvaradharā saṭṭhivassikattherā viya ahesuṃ. Evaṃ thero sadatthaṃ nipphādetvā: bhante, rājā Pajjoto tumhākaṃ pāde vandi. So dhammañ ca sotuṃ icchatî ti Satthu ārocesi. Satthā tvaṃ yeva bhikkhu tattha gaccha, so pi rājā pasīdissatî ti āha. Thero att'aṭṭhamo tattha gantvā rājānaṃ pasādetvā Avantīsu sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā puna Satthu santikam eva gato.

1. Evaṃ so pattaarahattaphalo, "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saṅkhittena bhāsitatthassa[4] vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yad idaṃ Kaccāno" ti etadaggaṭṭhānaṃ[5] patvā[5] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaranāthassā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *padumaṃ nāma cetiyan* ti padumehi chāditattā vā padumākārehi katattā vā Bhagavato vasanagandhakuṭivihāro va pūjanīyabhāvena cetiyaṃ yathā Gotamakacetiyaṃ Āḷavakacetiyan ti vutte tesaṃ yakkhānaṃ nivāsanaṭṭhānaṃ

[(a)] ThA. °iṭṭhikāya.[6] [(b)] ThA. Kaccāyano.[6]

* ThA. *Apadāna here, but entirely different stanzas.*

[1] S. nibbatti. [2] S. Kañcana°. [3] S. vuddhim.
[4] S. bhāsitassa [5] S. °ṭhāne ṭhapito. [6] *So in S.*

pūjanīyaṭṭhānattā cetiyan ti vuccati. Evam idaṃ Bhagavato vasanaṭṭhānaṃ cetiyan ti vuccati, na dhātunidhānakacetiyan ti veditabbaṃ. Na hi aparinibbutassa Bhagavato sarīradhātūnaṃ abhāvā dhātucetiyaṃ karissati;[1] *sīhāsanaṃ*[2] *kārayitvā* ti tassā Padumanāmikāya gandhakuṭiyā pupphādhārattāya heṭṭhā phalikamayasīhāsanaṃ[2] kāretvā *suvaṇṇenâbhilepayin* ti taṃ sīhāsanaṃ[2] jambonadasuvaṇṇena " abhi " visesena " lepayiṃ " chādesin ti attho.

2. *Ratanamayaṃ*[3] sattahi ratanehi kataṃ chattaṃ *paggayha* muddhani dhāretvā *vālavījaniñ* ca setapavaracāmariñ[4] ca paggayha *Buddhassa abhiropayiṃ lokajeṭṭhassa tādino* ti sakalalokabandhusadisassa tādiguṇasamaṅgissa Buddhassa dhāresin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam evâ ti.

Mahākaccānattherassa[5] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

34. " Padumuttarassā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kāḷudāyittherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthārā kulappasādakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapiyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā tādisaṃ abhinīhāraṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaṃ patthesi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bodhisattassa mātukucchiyaṃ paṭisandhigahaṇadivase Kapilavatthusmiṃ yeva amaccagehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Bodhisattena saddhiṃ ekadivasaṃ yeva jāto ti taṃ divasaṃ yeva naṃ dukūlacumbaṭe nipajjāpetvā Bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ nayiṃsu. Bodhisattena hi saddhiṃ bodhirukkho Rāhulamātā cattāro nidhī Kanthako Ānando Channo[6] Kāḷudāyī ti[(a)] ime satta ekadivase jātattā sahajātā nāma ahesuṃ. Ath' assa nāmagahaṇadivase sakalanagarassa udaggacittadivase jātattā Udāyī tv-eva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Thokaṃ kāḷadhātukattā pana " Kāḷudāyī " ti paññāyittha. So Bodhisattena saddhiṃ kumārakīḷikaṃ[7(b)] kīḷanto vuddhiṃ agamāsi. Aparabhāge lokanāthe[8] mahâbhinikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā anukkamena sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke[9] Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veḷuvane viharante[10] Suddhodanamahārājā taṃ pavattiṃ

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 497-503. [(a)] ThA. bodhirukkho Rāhulamātā cattāro nidhī arohaniyahatthī Kanthako channo Kāludāyī ti. [(b)]=ThA°.

[1] S. akarī. [2] S. silāsanaṃ. [3] S. ratanāmayaṃ.
[4] S. °cāmaraṃ. [5] S. °kaccāyana°. [6] B. Chando.
[7] B. °kīḷitaṃ; S. kīḷam. [8] S. °nātho. [9] S. °cakko. [10] S. viharati.

sutvā purisasahassaparivāraṃ ekaṃ amaccaṃ: puttaṃ me idh' ânehî ti pesesi. So dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha ne[1] Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khaṇañ ñeva iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikattherā viya ahesuṃ. Arahattappattito paṭṭhāya pana ariyā majjhattā va honti. Tasmā taṃ raññā pahitasāsanaṃ Dasabalassa na kathesi. Rājā:[(a)] na sāsanaṃ suyyatî ti aparaṃ amaccaṃ purisasahassehi pesesi. Tasmiṃ pi tathā paṭipanne aparam[(b)] pi[(b)] pesesi;[(b)] evaṃ navahi[2] purisasahassehi saddhiṃ navaamacce pesesi. Sabbe arahattaṃ pattā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha rājā cintesi: ettakā janā mayi sinehâbhāvena Dasabalassa idhâgamanatthāya na kiñci kathayiṃsu. Ayaṃ kho Udāyī Dasabalena samavasso,[(c)3] sahapaṃsukīḷako,[4] mayi c' assa sineho,[(d)5] imaṃ pesessāmî ti taṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta, tvaṃ purisasahassaparivāro Rājagahaṃ gantvā Dasabalaṃ idh' ânehî ti vatvā pesesi. So: sac' âhaṃ deva pabbajituṃ labhissāmi evâ 'haṃ Bhagavantaṃ idh' ânessāmî ti vatvā: yaṃ kiñci katvā mama puttaṃ dassehî ti vutto[6] Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanāvelāyaṃ parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehibhikkhubhāvena upasampadaṃ labhi.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā: na tāvâ 'yaṃ Dasabalassa kulanagaraṃ gantukālo, vassante pana upagate pupphite[7] vanasaṇḍe haritatiṇasamatāya[(e)] bhūmiyā gamanakālo bhavissatî ti kālaṃ paṭimānento vassante[8] sampatte Satthu kulanagaraṃ gantuṃ gamanamaggavaṇṇanaṃ saṃvaṇṇento:

*" Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante
phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāya
te accimanto va pabhāsayanti
samayo Mahāvīra Bhagīrasānaṃ.[9]
Dumāni phullāni[10] manoramāni
samantato sabbadisā pavanti
pattaṃ pahāya phalaṃ āsamānā[11]
kālo ito parakkamanāya[12] vīra.

* See pp. 533-534.

(a) ThA. *adds* n' eva gatako āgacchati.[13] (b) ThA. aparan ti evaṃ.
(c) ThA. °vayo. (d) ThA. sinehavā. (e) ThA. °sañchannāya.[13]

1 S. te. 2 B. ti navahi; S. navati°. 3 S. °vayo.
4 S. °kiḷiko. 5 S. mayi ca sinehavā. 6 S. vutte.
7 S. supupphite. 8 S. vasante. 9 B. Bhāgī°.
10 S. pupphāni. 11 S. āsasānā. 12 S. nikkhamanāya. 13 *So also in* S.

N'ev' âtisītaṃ api[1] n' âtiuṇhaṃ[1]
sukhā utū addhaniyā bhadante
passantu taṃ Sākiya-Kolḷiyā[2] ca
pacchā mukhaṃ Rohiṇiyaṃ[3] tarantaṃ.[3]
Āsāya kasate khette[4] bījaṃ āsāya vappati
āsāya vāṇijā yanti samuddaṃ dhanahārakā,
yāya āsāya tiṭṭhâmi sā me āsā samijjhatu.
Nâtisītaṃ nâtiuṇhaṃ nâtidubbhikkhachātakaṃ:
saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmuni.
Punappunañ c'eva vapanti bījaṃ
punappunaṃ vassati devarājā
punappunaṃ khettaṃ kasanti kassakā
punappunaṃ dhaññaṃ pūrenti[(a)]koṭṭhaṃ.[5]
Punappunaṃ yācanakā caranti
punappunaṃ dānapatī dadanti
punappunaṃ dānapatī daditvā
punappunaṃ saggam upenti ṭhānaṃ.
Dhīro[(b)6] have sattayuttaṃ[11] pun'eti
yasmiṃ kule jāyati bhūripañño
maññam' haṃ sakkati devadevo
tayā hi[(c)] jāto muni saccagāmo.[(d)7]
Suddhodano nāma pitā mahesino
Buddhassa mātā pana Māyā nāmā[8]
Yā Bodhisattaṃ parihariya kucchinā
kāyassa bhedā Tidivam[(e)] okkamati.[(e)9]
Sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā
dibbehi kāmehi samaṅgibhūtā
sā modati kāmaguṇehi pañcahi
parivāritā devagaṇehi tehī "* ti,[10]

imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha "aṅgārino" ti aṅgārāni viyā ti aṅgārāni, rattapavāḷavaṇṇāni rukkhānaṃ pupphaphalāni, tāni etesaṃ

(a) ThI. upeti. (b) ThA. vīro. (c) ThA. i (H.), tayābhi°.
(d) ThI. saccanāmo. (e) ThI. tidivasmi modati.
* ThI. 527-535, and ThA. (H.) i, pp. 499-450.

---

1 S. na pan' āti uṇhaṃ. 2 S. Sākiyā-Koliyā. 3 S. Rohiṇiṃ tārayantaṃ.
4 S. khettaṃ. 5 S. upeti raṭṭhaṃ. 6 S. vīro.
7 S. tayābhijato muni saccanāmo. 8 S. Māyanāmā.
9 S. Tidivamhi modati. 10 S. te. 11 S. °yugaṃ.

santî ti aṅgārino. Abhilohitakusumakisalayehi aṅgāravuṭṭhisamparikiṇṇā viyā ti attho. "Idānî" ti imasmiṃ kāle, "dumā" ti rukkhā, "bhadante" ti bhaddaṃ anto[1] etassâ ti bhadanto[1] ti vattabbe ekassa dakārassa lopaṃ katvā "bhadanto"[1] ti vuttaṃ. Guṇavisesayuttānañ ca aggabhūto Satthā tasmā "bhadante" ti Satthu ālapanam eva. Paccatthavacanañ c' etaṃ ekārantaṃ. Sukate[2] paṭikkamme[3] sukhe dukkhe ceti[4] ādisu viya. Idha pana sambhodhanatthe[5] daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ: bhadante ti ālapanan ti. Bhaddasaddena samānatthaṃ padantaram ekan ti pi keci. Phalāni esantî ti "phalesino," acetanesu pi sacetanâkāraṃ[6] āha.

Evaṃ therena yācito Bhagavā tattha gamane bahūnaṃ[7] visesâdhigamanaṃ disvā vîsatisahassakhîṇâsavaparivuto Rājagahato aturitacārikāvasena Kapilavatthugāmîmaggaṃ paṭipajji. Thero iddhiyā Kapilavatthuṃ gantvā rañño purato ākāse ṭhito va[8] adiṭṭhapubbavesaṃ disvā raññā: ko si tvan ti pucchito:[(a)] amaccaputtaṃ[(b)] tayā Bhagavato santikaṃ pesitaṃ; kammaṃ[9] ajānanto[(c)] evaṃ jānāhî ti dassento:

"Buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino
aṅgîrasass'appaṭimassa tādino
pituppitā mayhaṃ tuvaṃ si Sakka
dhammena me Gotama ayyako sî"* ti

gātham āha.

Tattha "Buddhassa putto 'mhî" ti Sabbaññubuddhassa orasaputto amhi. "Asayhasāhino" ti abhisambodhito pubbe ṭhapetvā Mahābodhisattaṃ aññehi sahituṃ asakkuṇeyyattā asayhassa sakalassa bodhisambhārassa mahākaruṇâdhikārassa ca sahanato tato param pi aññehi sahituṃ abhibhavituṃ asakkuṇeyyattā asayhānaṃ pañcannaṃ mārānaṃ sahanato abhibhavanato āsayânusayacaritâdhimuttiādivibhāgabodhena[10] yathârahaṃ veneyyānaṃ diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi anusāsanîsaṅkhātassa aññehi asayhassa buddhakiccassa sahanato tattha tattha vā sādhukārîbhāvato ca asayhasāhino. "Aṅgîrassā" ti aṅgîkatasîlâdisampattikassa aṅgamaṅgehi niccharakaobhāsassā ti; apare keci pana Aṅgîraso Siddhattho ti dve nāmāni pitarā yeva gahitānî ti vadanti; "appaṭimassā" ti anūpamassa; iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu tādi-

(a) ThA. *adds* sace. (b) ThA. amaccaputtā. (c) *ib.* na jānāsi.
* Th. i, 536; ThA. (H. i), *p.* 502.

1 S. °ante. 2 S. sukaṭe. 3 B. °dhamme. 4 B. jîveti.
5 B. sambhāvanaṭṭhe. 6 S. sacetanakiriyaṃ. 7 S. bahunnaṃ.
8 S. *omits*. 9 S. pesitaṃ maṃ. 10 S. vibhāvabodhanena—ThA.

lakkhaṇasampattiyā "tādino"; "pitu-p-pitā mayhaṃ tuvaṃ sī" ti ariyajātivasena mayhaṃ pitu Sammāsambuddhassa lokavohārena tvaṃ pitā asi. "Sakkā" ti jātivasena rājānaṃ ālapati. "Dhammenā ti sabhāvena ariyajāti-lokiyajātīnaṃ[6] sabhāvasamodhānena[(a)]; "Gotamā" ti rājānaṃ gottena ālapati; "ayyako sī" ti pitāmaho asi. Ettha ca Buddhassa putto 'mhî ti ādiṃ vadanto thero aññabyākaraṇavasena attānaṃ jānāpetvā haṭṭhatuṭṭhena raññā mahārahe pallaṅke nisīdāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pattaṃ pūretvā dinne gamanâkāraṃ dassesi. Kasmā, bhante, gantukāmattha bhuñjathā ti ca vutte: Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmî ti. Kahaṃ pana Satthā ti. Vīsatisahassabhikkhuparivāro[1] tumhākaṃ dassanatthāya maggaṃ paṭipanno ti. Tumhe imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjatha, aññaṃ Bhagavato harissatha, yāva ca mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ sampāpuṇāti, tāva'ssa ito piṇḍapātaṃ harathā ti.[2] Thero bhattakiccaṃ katvā rañño parisāya ca dhammaṃ kathetvā Satthu āgamanato puretaram eva sakalarājanivesanaṃ Ratanattaye atipasannaṃ[(b)3] karonto Satthu āharitabbabhattapuṇṇapattaṃ ākāse vissajjetvā sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā piṇḍapātaṃ upanāmetvā Satthu hatthe ṭhapesi. Satthā taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñji. Evaṃ saṭṭhiyojanamagge divase divase yojanaṃ gacchantassa Bhagavato rājagehato yeva piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Atha naṃ Bhagavā: ayaṃ mayhaṃ pituno sakalanivesanaṃ pasādetī[4] ti, etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ kulappasādakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Kāḷudāyî ti kulappasādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1-2. Evaṃ so katapuññasambhārânurūpena arahattaṃ patvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Buddhassâ" ti ādim āha. *Addhānaṃ paṭipannassā* ti aparaṃ raṭṭhaṃ gamanatthāya dūramaggaṃ paṭipannassa,[7] *carato cārikaṃ tadā* ti antomaṇḍalaṃ majjhe maṇḍalaṃ bahi maṇḍalaṃ ti tīṇi maṇḍalāni "tadā cārikaṃ carato" carantassa *Padumuttarassa Bhagavato suphullaṃ* suṭṭhu phullaṃ pabodhitaṃ *paggayha*[5] paggahetvāna kevalam eva *padumaṃ uppalañ* ca phullitaṃ vikasitaṃ *ahaṃ* paggayha ubhohi hatthehi gahetvā pūjesin ti sambandho. *Paramannaṃ gahetvānā* ti paramaṃ uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ madhuraṃ sabbasupakkaṃ sāliodanaṃ gahetvā *Satthuno adāsiṃ* bhojesin ti attho.

(a) ThA. °samādānena. (b) ThA. abhi°.

1 S. *omits* °bhikkhu°. 2 S. *adds* vutte. 3 S. abhi°=ThA.
4 S. °esi. 5 S. gayha. 6 S. °lokiyajātī ti jātīnaṃ. 7 S. °pajjanassa.

10. *Sakyānaṃ nandijanano* ti Sakyarājakulānaṃ Bhagavato ñātīnaṃ[1] ārohapariṇāharūpayobbanavacanālapanasampattiyā "nandiṃ"[2] tuṭṭhiṃ "janento" uppādento *ñātibandhu bhavissatī* ti ñāto pākaṭo bhandhu bhavissati. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kāḷudāyittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

35. "Atthadassī tu Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mogharājattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa[(a)] Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ[3] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā tattha tattha bhave puññāni karonto Atthadassissa yeva[(b)] Bhagavato dharamānakāle[(c)] puna brāhmaṇakule nibbatitvā brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ Atthadassibhagavantaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivutaṃ rathiyaṃ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā: yāvatā rūpino sattā ti ādikāhi[(d)4] abhitthavitvā bhājanaṃ pūretvā madhuṃ upanesi.[(e)] Satthā taṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabhagavato[5] kāle Kaṭṭhavāhanassa[6] nāma rañño amacco hutvā nibbatto tena Satthu ānayanatthāya[7] pesito Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ katvā tato cuto ekabuddhantaraṃ sugatisu yeva parivattento imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbatitvā Mogharājā ti laddhanāmo Bāvāriyabrāhmaṇassa[8] santike uggahitasippo saṃvegajāto tāpasapabbjjaṃ pabbajitvā tāpasasahassaparivāro Ajitâdīhi[(f)] saddhiṃ[9] Satthu santikaṃ pesito tesaṃ paṇṇarasamo hutvā pañhe pucchitvā visajjanapariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā vatthalūkhaṃ[9] paṭalūkhaṃ[(g)10] rajana lūkhan ti savisesena[(h)] tividhena pi lūkhena samannāgataṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhāresi. Tena naṃ Satthā lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 328 ff.

(a) ThA. Padumuttarassa. (b) ThA. *omits*. (c) *ib.* Kāle.
(d) ThA. ādinā chahi gāthāhi. (e) ThA. upanāmesi. (f) ThA. *adds* saddhiṃ.
(g) ThA. sutta°; *v.l. as from Apa. A.* sibba°. (h) ThA. ādinā vasena.

1 S. ñātakānaṃ. 2 S. *omits*. 3 B. lūka°
4 S. ādīhi chahi gāthāhi. 5 S. Kassapassa. 6 B. Aṭṭha°. 7 B. āyana°.
8 S. Pāvāriya°. 9 B. *omits*. 10 S. sibbalūkhaṃ.

1. Evaṃ so paṇidhānânurūpena arahattaphalaṃ patvā attano pubbasambhāraṃ disvā pubbakammâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassī tu Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham eva.

10. *Puṭakaṃ*[1] *pūrayitvānā*[2] ti "puṭakaṃ" vuccati vārakaṃ ghaṭaṃ vā, *anelakaṃ* niddosaṃ makkhik'aṇḍavirahitaṃ. Khuddamadhunā ghaṭaṃ pūretvā taṃ ubhohi hatthehi *paggayha* pakārena gahetvā *Mahesino* Bhagavato *upanesiṃ* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Mogharājattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

36. "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Adhimuttattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassimhi lokanāthe parinibbute ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto Ratanattaye pasanno bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā ucchūhi maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā pariyosāne santipadaṃ paṇidhesi. So tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto sāsane pasīditvā saddhāya patiṭṭhitattā[3] Adhimuttatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi.[4] Evaṃ katasambhāravasena arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Adhimuttattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

37. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti[5] ādikaṃ[5] āyasmato Lasuṇadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. So[6] purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto[7] gharâvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantaṃ nissāya vane vasanto bahūni lasuṇāni ropetvā tad eva vanamūlaphalañ ca khādanto vā[8] vihāsi. So bahūni lasuṇāni kājenâdāya manussapathaṃ āharitvā pasanno dānaṃ datvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa bhesajjassatthāya[9] datvā gacchati. Evaṃ so yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā ten' eva puññabalena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiṃ[10] anubhavitvā kamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde uppanno paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipas-

---

[1] Svh. puṭaraṃ. [2] S. pūrayitvā. [3] S. pabbajitattā.
[4] B. *omits.* [5] S. °tyādikā. [6] S. eso p'āyasmā.
[7] S. patvā. [8] S. *omits.* [9] S. bhesajjatthāya. [10] S. °sampattiyo.

sanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto pubbakammavasena Lasuṇadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Himālayapabbatassa pariyosāne manussānaṃ sañcaraṇaṭṭhāne yadā Vipassi Bhagavā udapādi *tadā ahaṃ tāpaso* ahosin ti sambandho. *Lasuṇam upajīvāmī* ti rattalasuṇaṃ ropetvā tadeva gocaraṃ katvā jīvitaṃ kappemī ti attho. Tena vuttaṃ *lasuṇam mayhaṃ bhojanan* ti.[1]

2. *Khāriyo pūrayitvānā* ti tāpasabhājanāni lasuṇena pūrayitvā kājenâdāya *saṅghârāmaṃ* saṅghassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ, hemantādīsu tisu kālesu saṅghassa catuhi iriyāpathehi vasanavihāraṃ *āgañchiṃ* agamāsin ti attho. *Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittenâ* ti ahaṃ santuṭṭho somanassayuttacittena *saṅghassa lasuṇaṃ* padāsin[2] ti attho.

3. *Vipassissa . . . pe . . . niratass'ahan* ti narānaṃ aggassa seṭṭhassa assa[1] Vipassissa Bhagavato *sasāne* nirato nissaṃsena[3] rato[3] "ahan" ti sambandho. *Saṅghassa . . . pe . . . mod' ahan* ti ahaṃ saṅghassa lasuṇadānaṃ datvā saggamhi suṭṭhu aggasmiṃ devaloke āyukappaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavamāno "modiṃ" santuṭṭho bhavāmî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Lasuṇadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

38. "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Āyāgadāyakattherassa[3] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato parinibbutakāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto sāsane pasanno vaḍḍhakīnaṃ mūlaṃ datvā atimanoharaṃ dīghaṃ bhojanasālaṃ kārāpetvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā paṇītenâhārena bhojetvā mahādānaṃ datvā cittaṃ pasādesi. So yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu yeva saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā ghaṭento vāyamanto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhento[4] nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññavasena Āyāgatthero[3] ti pākaṭo.

1. Evaṃ so katapuññasambhāravasena arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakatakusalakammaṃ[5] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *nibbute*[1] ti[1] . . . *vadataṃ* mayaṃ Buddhā ti vadantānaṃ antare,

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. adāsin. [3] B. Āsabha°.
[4] S. vaḍḍhetvā. [5] S. pubbe°.

vare uttame *Sikhimhi* Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho. *Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittenâ* ti saddhatāya haṭṭhapahaṭṭho somanassayuttacittatāya pahaṭṭhena cittena *uttamaṃ thūpaṃ* seṭṭhaṃ cetiyaṃ *avandiṃ* paṇāmaṃ[1] akāsin[1] ti attho.

2. *Vaḍḍhakīhi kathāpetvā* ti bhojanasālāya pamāṇaṃ kittakan ti pamāṇaṃ kathāpetvā ti attho. *Mūlaṃ datvān' ahan tadā* ti tadā tasmiṃ kāle ahaṃ kammakaraṇatthāya tesaṃ vaḍḍhakīnaṃ mūlaṃ datvā *āyāgaṃ*[2] āsabhaṃ[2] āyātaṃ dīghaṃ bhojanasālaṃ ahaṃ santuṭṭho somanassacittena *kārayesiṃ*[3] kārāpesiṃ[3] ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

4. *Āyāgassa*[4] *idaṃ phalan* ti bhojanasālādānassa idaṃ vipākan ti attho.

Āyāgadāyakattherassa[5] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

39. " Siddhatthassa Bhagavato " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhammacakkadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto puttadārehi vaḍḍhito vibhavasampanno mahābhogo so Ratanattaye pasanno saddhājāto dhammasabhāyaṃ dhammâsanassa piṭṭhito ratanamayaṃ dhammacakkaṃ kāretvā pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu nibbattaṭṭhānesu[6] Sakkasampattiṃ cakkavattisampattiñ ca anubhavitvā kamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe uppanno vibhavasampanno sañjātasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbakatakusalanāmasadisanāmena Dhammacakkiyatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So puññasambhārânurūpena pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā jātasomanasso[7] pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Siddhatthassa Bhagavato " ti ādim āha. *Sīhāsanassa sammukhā* ti Sīhassa Bhagavato nisinnassa sammukhā buddhâsanassa abhimukhaṭṭhāne ti attho. *Dhammacakkaṃ me*[8] *ṭhapitan* ti mayā dhammacakkâkārena ubhato sīharūpaṃ dassetvā majjhe ādāsasadisaṃ kāretvā kataṃ dhammacakkaṃ " ṭhapitaṃ " pūjitaṃ.[9] Kim bhūtaṃ. " Viññūhi " medhāvīhi atīvasundaran ti *vaṇṇitaṃ* thomitaṃ[10] dhammacakkan ti sambandho.

2. *Cāruvaṇṇo va sobhāmî* ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇo iva " sobhāmî " ti

---

[1] S. paṇāmayiṃ. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. karāpes'ahaṃ.
[4] B. āsabhassaṃ. [5] B. Āsabhadāyaka°. [6] S. nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne.
[7] S. sañjāta°. [8] S. mayā. [9] S. *omits*.
[10] S. dhuvaṃ ṭhapitaṃ sukataṃ.

virocāmī ti attho. "Catuvaṇṇo[1] sobhāmī" ti pi pāṭho. Tassa khattiyabrāhmaṇavessasuddajātisaṅkhātehi catuhi vaṇṇehi "sobhāmi" virocāmī ti attho. *Sayoggabalavāhano* ti suvaṇṇasivikâdīhi yoggehi ca senāpati mahâmattâdīhi sevakehi balehi ca hatthiassarathasaṅkhātehi vāhanehi ca sahito ti attho. *Bahujjanā* bahavo manussā, *anuyuttā* mamaṃ[2] anuvattantā[2] *niccaṃ* niccakālaṃ maṃ *parivārentī* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Dhammacakkadāyakattherassa[3] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

40. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kapparukkhiyattherassa Apadānaṃ. Ayam pi[4] purimabuddhesu[4] katâdhikāro tesu tesu bhavesu nibbānâdhigamūpāyabhūtāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo Satthari pasanno sattahi ratanehi vicittaṃ suvaṇṇamayaṃ kapparukkhaṃ kāretvā Siddhatthassa Bhagavato cetiyassa sammukhe ṭhapetvā pūjesi. So evarūpaṃ puññaṃ katvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto kamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā Ratanattaye pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu ārādhetvā pabbajitvā[5] nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbe katakusalanāmena Kapparukkhiyatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. *Thūpaseṭṭhassa sammukhā* ti seṭṭhassa uttamassa dhātunihitathūpassa cetiyassa sammukhaṭṭhāne, *vicitadusse*[6] vicittarūpehi[7] anekavaṇṇehi visamena[8] visadisena[9] vicitte manohare Cīnapaṭṭa-Somārapaṭṭâdike dusse *laggetvā*[10] olaggetvā *kapparukkhaṃ ṭhapes' ahaṃ* ahaṃ patiṭṭhapesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Kapparukkhiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CATUTTHAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ

41. "Khīṇâsavasahassehī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upālittherassa bhāgineyya-Upālittherassa apadānaṃ. Eso hi[11] purimabuddhesu

---

[1] S. catuvaṇṇāya. [2] S. mamânu°. [3] S. Dhammacakkiya°.
[4] S. p'āyasmā purimajinavaresu. [5] S. pabbajito. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. visame. [9] S. visadise. [10] S. laṃghitvā. [11] S. pī.

katâdhikāro tasmiṃ tasmiṃ bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule[1] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattilābhī hutvā Himavante[2] vāsaṃ[2] kappesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmo Himavantaṃ pāvisi. Tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ puṇṇacandam iva virocamānaṃ vidūrato[3] va disvā pasannamānaso ajinacammaṃ aṃse katvā añjaliṃ paggayha vanditvā ṭhitako va dasanakhasamodhānañjaliṃ sirasi patiṭṭhāpetvā[4] anekāhi upamāhi anekehi thuthivacanehi Bhagavantaṃ thomesi. Taṃ sutva Bhagavā: ayaṃ tāpaso anāgate Gotamassa nāma Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā vinaye tîkhiṇapaññānaṃ aggo bhavissāti ti byākaraṇam adāsī. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā aparihīnajjhano brahmaloke nibbatti.[5] Tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Upālittherassa bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatti. So kamena vuddhippatto mātulassa Upālittherassa santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano ācariyassa samīpe vasitattā vinayapañhe tikhiṇañāṇo ahosi. Atha Bhagavā, "Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ vinayapañhe tikhiṇapaññānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yadidaṃ Bhāgineyyo Upālî ti taṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.

1. So evaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ[6] patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Khīṇâsavasahassehî" ti ādim āha. Tattha ā samantato yāva bhavaggā savanti pavantî ti āsavā; kāmâsavâdayo cattāro āsavā; te khīṇā sositā visositā[7] viddhaṃsitā yehi te hi[8] khīṇâsavā, khiṇâsavā yeva[8] sahassā khīṇâsavasahassā;[8] tehi *khīṇâsavasahassehi pareto* parivuto *lokanāyako* lokassa nibbānapāpanako *vivekaṃ anuyutto paṭisallīyituṃ*[9] ekībhavituṃ *gacchate*[10] ti sambandho.

2. *Ajinena nivatto 'han* ti ahaṃ ajinamigacammena paṭicchanno ajinacammavasano ti attho. *Tidaṇḍaparidhārako*[11] ti kuṇḍikaṭṭhapanatthāya tidaṇḍaṃ gahetvā dhārento ti attho. *Bhikkhusaṅghena paribbyūḷhaṃ*[12] parivāritaṃ *lokanāyakaṃ addasin*[13] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Bhāgineyyupālittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. kulagehe. [2] S. °vanta°. [3] S. dūrato. [4] S. patiṭṭha°. [5] S. nibbatto. [6] S. ṭhānaṃ. [7] B. virasāsitā ? [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. paṭisallituṃ. [10] S. gacchanto. [11] S. °carako [12] S. °būḷham. [13] A.S. addasaṃ.

42. "Anomadassissa munino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Koṭikaṇṇattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto puttadārehi vaḍḍhito vibhavasampanno sāsane pasanno Bhagavato caṅkamanatthāya sobhanaṃ caṅkamaṃ[1] kāretvā sudhāparikammaṃ[2] kāretvā;[2] ādāsatalam iva vijjotamānaṃ katvā dīpadhūmapupphâdīhi[3] sajjetvā Bhagavato niyyādetvā[4] buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ paṇītenâhārena pūjesi. So evaṃ yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devaloke nibbatto tattha pāḷiyā vuttanayena dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā antarā Okkākakulappasuto ti taṃ sabbaṃ pāḷiyā vuttânusārena veditabbaṃ. Pacchimabhave pana Koliyarājavaṃse jāto vayappatto koṭiagghanakassa kaṇṇapiḷandhanassa dhāritattā Koṭikaṇṇo ti ca pākaṭo ahosi. So Bhagavati pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento[5] "Anomadassissa munino" ti ādim āha. Tattha anomaṃ dassissāmî ti anomaṃ alāmakaṃ sundaraṃ dassanaṃ dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapaṭimaṇḍitattā byāmappabhāmaṇḍalopasobhitattā ārohapariṇāhanasamannāgatattā ca dassanīyaṃ sarīraṃ yassa Bhagavato so Anomadassi, tassa *Anomadassissa munino* ti attho. *Tādino* ti iṭṭhâniṭṭhesu akampiyasabhāvassa, *sudhāya lepanaṃ katvā* ti sudhāya avalittaṃ katvā dīpadhūmapupphadhajapaṭākâdīhi[3] ca alaṅkata*caṅkamaṃ kārayiṃ* akāsin ti attho. Sesagāthānaṃ attho pāḷiyânusārena suviññeyyo va.

11. Parivārasampattidhanasampattisaṅkhātaṃ yasaṃ dhāretî ti "Yasodharo," sabbe ete sattasattaticakkavattirājāno[6] Yasodharanāmena ekanāmakā ti sambandho.

27. *Aṅgīraso* ti aṅgato sarīrato niggatā rasmī yassa so aṅgīraso. Chandadosamohabhayâgatīhi vā pāpâcāravasena vā caturâpāyaṃ na gacchatî ti "nāgo"; mahanto pūjito ca so nāgo ceti *mahānāgo*. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Koṭikaṇṇattherassa[7] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

43. "Padumuttarasambuddhan" ti ādikā[8] āyasmato Bhaddiyassa Kāligodhaputtattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upaci-

[1] S. caṅkamanaṃ. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. °dhūpa°. [4] S. nīyātetvā.
[5] S. vibhāvento. [6] S. sattasatta°. [7] A. Koliyavessa°. [8] B. *omits*.

nanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto puttadārehi vaḍḍhito nagaravāsino puññāni karonte disvā sayam pi puññāni kātukāmo buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā thūlapaṭalikâdianekāni mahārahāni sayanāni paññāpetvā tattha nisinne Bhagavati saṅghe paṇītenâhārena bhojetvā mahādānaṃ adāsi. So evaṃ yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiṃ[1] anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kāḷigodhāya[2] nāma deviyā putto hutvā nibbatti. So viññutaṃ patto ārohapariṇāhahatthapādarūpasampattiyā bhaddattā ca Kāḷigodhāya deviyā puttattā ca Bhaddiyo Kāḷigodhāputto ti pākaṭo Satthari pasīditvā mātāpitaro ārocetvā[3] pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarasambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā[4] vuttattham eva. *Mettacittan* ti mijjati sinehati nandati sabbasatte ti "mettā," mettāya sahagataṃ cittaṃ "mettacittaṃ," taṃ yassa[5] Bhagavato atthî ti "mettacitto," taṃ mettacittaṃ. *Mahāmunin* ti sakalabhikkhūnaṃ mahantattā "mahāmuni," taṃ[4] *Padumuttaraṃ sambuddhan* ti sambandho. *Janatā sabbā* ti sabbe janakāyā sabbanagaravāsino ti attho. *Sabbalokagganāyakan* ti sakalalokassa aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, nibbānassa nayanato pāpuṇanato nāyakaṃ Padumuttarasambuddhaṃ *janatā upeti* samīpaṃ gacchatî ti sambandho.

2. *Sattukañ ca bhaddakañ câ* ti baddhasattuabaddhasattusaṅkhātaṃ[6] *āmisaṃ*, atha vā bhattapūvakhajjabhojjayāguādayo yāvakālikattā āmisaṃ *pānabhojanañ*[7] *ca*[7] gahetvā *puññakkhette anuttare Satthuno*[8] *dadantī* ti sambandho.

5. *Āsanaṃ Buddhayuttakaṃ*[4] Buddhayoggaṃ Buddhârahaṃ Buddhânucchavikaṃ sattaratanam ayaṃ āsanan ti attho. Sesaṃ nayânuyogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Bhaddiyassa-Kāḷigodhāputtattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

44. "Araññe kuṭikaṃ katvā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sanniṭṭhāpakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[4] puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharabandha-

---

[1] S. °sampattiyo. [2] S. °godhā. [3] S. ārādhetvā. [4] B. *omits*.
[5] S. assa. [6] B. baddhasattusaṅkhātaṃ. [7] S. bhesajjañ ca pānaṃ.
[8] S. Satthari.

nena baddho gharâvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā vatthukāmakilesakāme pahāya Himavantassa avidūre pabbatantare araññavāsaṃ kappesi.[1] Tasmiṃ kāle Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya taṃ ṭhānaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha so tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā nisīdanatthāya tiṇasantharaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Tattha nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ anekehi madhurehi tindukādiphalāphalehi santappesi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca aparâparaṃ saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhāsampanno pabbajito vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Khuragge arahattaphalasampattiyaṃ viya[2] nirussāhen' eva santipadasaṅkhāte nibbāne suṭṭhu[3] ṭhitattā[3] Sanniṭṭhāpakatthero ti pākaṭo.

Arahā pana hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Araññe kuṭikaṃ katvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *araññe* ti sīhabyagghâdīnaṃ bhayena manussā ettha na rajjanti na ramanti allīyantî ti "araññaṃ," tasmiṃ "araññe" *kuṭikan* ti tiṇacchadanakuṭikaṃ *katvā pabbantare vasāmi* vāsaṃ kappesin ti sambandho.[4] Lābhena ca alābhena ca *yasena* ca *ayasena ca santuṭṭho* vihāsin ti sambandho.

3. *Jalajuttamanāmakan* ti jale jātaṃ jalajaṃ paduman, jalajaṃ uttamaṃ jalajuttamaṃ, jalajuttamena samānaṃ nāmaṃ yassa so Jaladuttamanāmako, taṃ Padumuttaranāmakaṃ Buddhan[5] ti attho. Sesaṃ pāḷinayânuyogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sanniṭṭhāpakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

45. "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pañcahatthiyattherassa[6] apadānam. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Ratanattaye pasanno vihāsi. Tasmiṃ samaye pañcauppalahatthāni ānesuṃ. So tehi pañcauppalahatthehi vīthiyaṃ caramānaṃ Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Tāni gantvā ākāse vitānaṃ hutvā chāyaṃ kurumānāni[7] Tathāgaten' eva saddhiṃ gacchiṃsu. So taṃ disvā somanassajāto pītiyā puṭṭhasarīro[8] yāvajīvaṃ tadeva puññaṃ anussaritvā[9] tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparâparaṃ saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto

---

[1] B. kappeti. [2] B. vinayaṃ. [3] B. santuṭṭhitattā.
[4] S. attho. [5] S. sambuddhaṃ. [6] Svl. Paññattiya°.
[7] S. °mānā. [8] S. phuṭa°. [9] S. saritvā.

pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Katakusalanāmena Pañcahatthiyatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā paccakkhato paññāya diṭṭhaṃ pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Sumedho* ti sundarā medhā catusaccapaṭivedhapaṭisambhidâdayo paññā yassa so Bhagavā Sumedho *Sambuddho, antarāpaṇe* antaravīthiyaṃ *gacchatī* ti sambandho; *okkhittacakkhū*[1] ti adhokhittacakkhu, *mitabhāṇī* ti pamāṇaṃ ñatvā bhaṇanasīlo, pamāṇaṃ jānitvā dhammaṃ desesī ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Pañcahatthiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

46. "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumacchadaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katapuññasambhāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno parinibbutassa Vipassissa Bhagavato citakaṃ padumapupphehi pūjesi. So ten' eva[2] cittappasādena yāvatâyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbasampattiṃ[3] manussasampattiñ[3] câ ti dve sampattiyo anekakkhattuṃ anubhavitvā imassa amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā sāsane pabbajito ghaṭento vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Tassa rattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhānâdīsu tattha tattha viharantassa vihāro padumapupphehi chādīyati. Tena so Padumacchadaniyatthero[4] ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha *nibbute* ti khandhaparinibbānena parinibbute Satthari *Vipassimhi*[5] Sammāsambuddhe[5] tassa[5] sarīre citam āniyamāne *citake āropite suphullaṃ* padumakalāpaṃ *ahaṃ* gahetvā *citaṃ* citakaṃ *āropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesagāthāsu heṭṭhā vuttanayattā[6] uttānattham[6] evā ti.

Padumacchadaniyattherassa[7] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

47. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sayanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato

---

[1] B. khitta°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. °sampatti.
[4] B. °chādiya°. [5] S. Vipassissa sammāsambuddhassa.
[6] S. vuttattham. [7] B. °chādaniya°.

kāle aññatarasmiṃ kule[1] nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā hatthidantasuvaṇṇâdīhi sayanatthāya mañcaṃ kāretvā anagghehi vicittattharaṇehi attharitvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So Bhagavā tass' ānukampāya paṭiggahetvā anubhavi. So tena puññakammena dibbamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthusāsane pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Sayanadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo.[2] So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ pāḷinayânusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sayanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

48. "Atthadassissa munino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Caṅkamanadāyakattherassa[8] apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tesu tesu bhavesu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā uccavatthukaṃ sudhāparikammakataṃ rajatarāsisadisaṃ sobhamānaṃ caṅkamaṃ kārāpetvā muttātalasadisaṃ[3] setapuḷinaṃ attharitvā Bhagavato adāsi. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā caṅkamaṃ,[4] paṭiggahetvā ca pana sukhaṃ[5] kāyacittasamādhiṃ[6] appetvā ayaṃ[7] anāgate Gotamassa Bhagavato sāsane sāvako bhavissatī ti byākāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu aparâparaṃ saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā katapuññanāmena Caṅkamanadāyakatthero[8] ti pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So ekadivasaṃ attanā pubbakatapuññakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassissa munino" ti ādim āha. Tattha *Atthadassissā* ti atthaṃ payojanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ nibbānaṃ dakkhati passatī ti Atthadassi, atha vā atthaṃ nibbānaṃ dassanasīlo jānanasīlo ti Atthadassī. Tassa Atthadassissa; *munino* monena ñāṇena samannāgatassa[9] Bhagavato manoramaṃ manallīnaṃ bhāvaniyaṃ manasikātabbaṃ *caṅkamaṃ kāresin* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ vuttanayânusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Caṅkamanadāyakattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. kulagehe. [2] S. *adds* ahosi. [3] S. muttājāla°.
[4] S. caṅkamanaṃ. [5] S. sakaṃ. [6] S. cittaṃ samādhiṃ.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. Caṅkama°. [9] B. sampannā°.

49. "Padumuttaro lokavidū" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Subhaddatherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro[1] tattha tattha bhave nibbānâdhigamanatthāya[2] puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharabandhanena baddho Ratanattaye pasanno parinibbānamañce nippannaṃ Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā sannipatitā dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatāyo ca disvā pasannamānaso nigguṇḍiketakanīlakâsokāsitâdianekehi sugandhapupphehi pūjesi. So tena puññakammena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cavitvā Tusitâdīsu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā tato manussesu nibbattanibbattaṭṭhānesu ca sagandhehi[3] pupphehi[3] pūjito ahosi. Imasmiṃ pana buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatitvā[4] viññutaṃ patto kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā Padumuttarabuddhassa[5] Bhagavato parinibbānakāle tāva aladdhabuddhadassano amhākaṃ Bhagavato[5] parinibbānamañce nippannakāle yeva pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Subhaddo ti pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassavasena pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro lokavidū" ti ādim āha. Taṃ uttānattham eva.

5-14. *Suṇātha mama bhāsato* . . . pe . . . pari*nibbāyissat'*[6] *anāsavo* ti imaṃ parinibbānamañce nippanno va Padumuttaro Bhagavā byākāsi.

Pañcamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā samattā.

15. So attano paṭikammaṃ[7] dassento "Pubbakammena saṃyutto" ti ādim āha. *Ekaggo* ti ekaggacitto, *susamāhito*[8] ti suṭṭhu samāhito santakāyacitto[9] ti attho. *Buddhassa oraso putto* ti Buddhassa urasā hadayena niggataovādânusāsanāni sutvā pattaarahattaphalo ti attho. *Dhammajo 'mhi sunimmito* ti dhammato kammaṭṭhānadhammato jāto ariyāya[10] jātiyā[10] sunimmito suṭṭhu nipphāditasabbakicco amhi bhavāmī ti attho.

16. *Dhammarājaṃ upāgammā*[11] ti dhammena sabbasattānaṃ rājānaṃ issarabhūtaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upagantvā samīpaṃ gantvā ti attho. *Āpucchiṃ*[12] *pañham uttamaṃ* ti uttamaṃ khandāyatanadhātupaṭiccasamuppādâdipaṭisaṃyuttaṃ pañhaṃ āpucchin[12] ti attho.

---

[1] S. katapaṇidhāno. [2] S. °gamatthāya.
[3] S. sugandhapupphehi ca. [4] S. *adds* manussasampattiyo anubhavitvā.
[5-5] B. *text corrupt from* disvā . . . amhākaṃ Bhagavato.
[6] B. nibbāyissati. [7] S. paṭipattiṃ. [8] B. samāhito.
[9] S. santacitto. [10] S. ariya°. [11] B. upāgamā. [12] B. apucchiṃ.

Kathayanto ca me pañhan ti eso amhākaṃ Bhagavā "me" mayhaṃ pañhaṃ "kathayanto" byākaronto *dhammasotaṃ upānayī* ti anupādisesanibbānadhātusaṅkhātadhammasotaṃ[1] dhammapavāhaṃ "upānayī" pāvisī ti attho.

18. *Jalajuttaranāmako*[2] ti Padumuttaranāmako,[3] makārassa rakāraṃ katvā katavohāro;[4] *nibbāyi anupādāno* ti upādāne pañcakkhandhe agahetvā nibbāyi na paññāyi adassanaṃ agamāsi, manussalokâdīsu katthaci pi appatiṭṭhito ti attho. *Dīpo va telasaṅkhayā* ti telavaṭṭitelānaṃ[5] saṅkhayā abhāvā padīpo iva nibbāyī ti sambandho.

19. *Sattayojanikaṃ āsī* ti tassa parinibbutassa Padumuttarassa Bhagavato *ratanamayaṃ thūpaṃ* sattayojanubbedhaṃ "āsi" ahosī ti attho. *Dhajaṃ tattha apūjesin* ti "tattha" tasmiṃ cetiye *sabbabhaddaṃ* sabbato "bhaddaṃ" *manoramaṃ* dhajaṃ pūjesin ti attho.

20. *Kassapassa ca Buddhassâ* ti Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālato paṭṭhāya āgatassa devamanussesu saṃsarato, *me* mayhaṃ *oraso putto*[6] *Tisso nāma Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa aggasāvako Jinasāsane dāyādo āsi* ahosī ti sambandho.

21. "Tassa hīnena manasā" ti *tassa* mama puttassa Tissassa aggasāvakassa *hīnena* lāmakena *manasā* cittena *abhaddakaṃ* asundaraṃ ayuttakaṃ antako pacchimako ti *vācaṃ* vacanaṃ *abhāsiṃ* kathesin ti attho. *Tena kammavipākenā* ti tena arahantabbhakkhānasaṅkhātassa akusalakammassa vipākena, *pacchime addasaṃ Jinan* ti pacchime pariyosāne nibbānakāle Mallānaṃ Upavattane Sālavane parinibbānamañce nippannaṃ[7] "Jinaṃ" jitapañcamāraṃ[4] amhākaṃ Gotamasammāsambuddhaṃ[8] "*addasaṃ* ahan" ti attho. "Pacchā[9] me[9] āsi bhaddakan" ti pi pāṭho. Tassa *pacchā* tassa Bhagavato avasānakāle parinibbānâsannakāle *me* mayhaṃ *bhaddakaṃ* sundaraṃ catusaccapaṭivijjhanaṃ *āsi* ahosī ti attho.

22. *Pabbājesi mahāvīro* ti mahāviriyo sabbasattahito karuṇāyutto jitamāro *muni* Mallānaṃ *Upavattane Sālavane pacchime sayane* parinibbānamañce sayito[10] va maṃ *pabbājesī* ti sambandho.

23. *Ajj'eva dāni pabbajjā* ti ajja eva Bhagavato parinibbānadivase yeva mama pabbajjā, tathā *ajja eva upasampadā ajja eva* dvipaduttamassa[11] sammukhā parinibbānaṃ ahosī ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyaṃ evâ ti.

Subhaddattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °nibbānasaṅkhātaṃ°. [2] S. °nāyako. [3] B. Padumuttama°. [4] B. *omits*. [5] S. vaṭṭitelānaṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. nipannaṃ. [8] S. Gotamasambuddhaṃ. [9] S. pacchime. [10] B. sahito. [11] S. dipa°.

50. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Cundattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katapuññasambhāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthari pasīditvā sattaratanamayaṃ suvaṇṇagghiyaṃ[1] kāretvā sumanapupphehi chādetvā[2] Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāsam uggantvā[3] vitānâkārena aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha naṃ Bhagavā anāgate Gotamassa nāma Bhagavato sāsane Cundo nāma sāvako bhavissatī ti byākāsi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto Tusite[4] upapanno[5] kamena chasu kāmâvacaradevesu sukhaṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavatti-ādisampattiyo ca anubhavitvā[6] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule Rūpasāriyā putto Sāriputtattherassa kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti. Tassa viññutaṃ pattassa ārohapariṇāharūpavayānaṃ[7] sundaratāya sakārassa cakāraṃ katvā Cundo ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So vayappatto gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ pabbajjāya ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā bhātuttherassa santike pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So pattaarahattaphalo ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim aha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. "Agghiyan" ti ādayo pi uttānatthā yeva.

4. *Vitiṇṇakaṅkho Sambuddho* ti visesena maggâdhigamena vicikicchāya khepitattā vitiṇṇakaṅkho asaṃsayo Sambuddho. *Tiṇṇoghehi purakkhato* ti kāmoghâdīnaṃ catunnaṃ oghānaṃ tiṇṇattā atikkantattā oghatiṇṇehi khīṇâsavehi purakkhato parivārito ti attho. Byākaraṇagāthā uttānatthā yeva.

15. "Upaṭṭhahiṃ Mahāvīran"[8] ti uttamatthassa[9] nibbānappattiyā[9] pāpuṇanatthāya kappasatasahassâdhikesu caturâsaṅkheyyesu kappesu pāramiyo pūrentena katavīriyattā *Mahāvīraṃ* Buddhaṃ *upaṭṭhahiṃ* upaṭṭhānaṃ akāsin ti attho. "Aññe ca pesale bahū" ti na kevalam eva Buddhaṃ upaṭṭhahiṃ, *pesale* piyasīlavante[10] *aññe ca bahū* aggappatte sāvake, *me* mayhaṃ *bhātaraṃ* Sāriputtattherañ ca "upaṭṭhahin" ti sambandho.

16. *Bhātaraṃ me upaṭṭhahitvā*[11] ti mayhaṃ bhātaraṃ "upaṭṭhahitvā" vattapaṭipattiṃ[12] katvā tassa parinibbutakāle Bhagavato paṭhamaṃ parinibbutattā tassa dhātuyo gahetvā *pattamhi* okiritvā

---

[1] S. °ikaṃ. [2] S. °itvā. [3] S. samuggantvā.
[4] S. devaloke. [5] S. uppanno. [6] S. anubhavi tato.
[7] S. °rūpāvayavānaṃ. [8] B. °vīhāraṃ. [9] S. uttamatthāya nibbānassa.
[10] S. piyasīle sīlavante. [11] S. upaṭṭhitvā. [12] S. °vattaṃ.

lokajeṭṭhassa narānaṃ āsabhassa Buddhassa *upanāmesiṃ* adāsin ti attho.

17. *Ubho hatthehi paggayha* ti taṃ mayā dinnaṃ dhātuṃ so Bhagavā attano ubhohi hatthehi pakarena gahetvā *taṃ dhātuṃ saṃ* suṭṭhu *dassayanto aggasāvakaṃ* Sāriputtattheraṃ *kittayi* pakāsetī ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evâ ti.

Cundattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

PAÑCAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ

51. "Padumuttarassâ"[1] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vidhūpanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu pūritapuññasambhāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ gehe[2] nibbatto viññutaṃ patto vibhavasampanno saddhājāto Bhagavati pasanno gimhakāle suvaṇṇarajatamuttāmaṇimayaṃ vījaniṃ kāretvā[3] adāsi. So tena puññakammena devesu[4] manussesu[4] ca[4] saṃsaranto dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imassa[5] amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa uppannakāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharabandhanena bandhitvā gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ disvā pabbajjāya ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā[5] saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So[5] tena mayā puññakammena ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti attano pubbakammaṃ anussaranto taṃ paccakkhato ñatvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa[6] Buddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. *Vījanikā mayā dinnā* ti visesena santāpayantānaṃ[7] sattānaṃ[7] santāpaṃ nibbāpentī sītalaṃ vātaṃ janetī ti "vījani," vījani yeva vījanikā, sā sattaratanamayā vijjotamānā[5] vījanikā[5] mayā[5] kāretvā dinnā ti attho.

Vījanidāyakattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

52. "Ucciyaṃ selam āruyhā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sataraṃsikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Sakkatabyākaraṇe[9] Vedattaye ca pāraṃgato gharāvāsaṃ pahāya araññaṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vāsaṃ kappesi.

---

[1] S. Padumuttarabuddhassa. [2] S. kulagehe. [3] S. *adds* Bhagavato.
[4] S. devamanussesu. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. °uttara°.
[7] S. sattānaṃ tāpappattānaṃ. [8] S. Vidhūpanadāyaka°. [9] B. sakkaṭa.

Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya uccaṃ ekaṃ pabbataṃ āruyha jalamānaggikkhando viya nisīdi. Taṃ tathānisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tāpaso somanassajāto añjaliṃ paggayha anekehi kāraṇehi thomesi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto chasu kāmâvacaradevesu dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato manussaloke Sataraṃsināmacakkavattirājā hutvā nibbatti. Tam pi sampattiṃ anekakkhattuṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto pubbasambhāravasena ñāṇassa paripakkattā sattavassiko va pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So ahaṃ kena kammena sattavassiko va santipadaṃ anuppatto 'smî ti saramāno pubbakammaṃ ñāṇena paccakkhato disvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāsento " Ucciyaṃ selam āruyhā " ti ādim āha. Tattha *ucciyan* ti uccaṃ selamayaṃ pabbataṃ *āruyha nisīdi* Padumuttaro ti sambandho. *Pabbatassâvidūramhî* ti Bhagavato nisinnapabbatassa āsannaṭṭhāne ti attho. *Brāhmaṇo mantapāragū* ti mantasaṅkhātassa Vedattayassa pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ gato eko brāhmaṇo ti[1] aññaṃ[2] viya attānaṃ niddissati; ahaṃ[3] mantapāragū ti attho.[4]

2. *Upaviṭṭhaṃ mahāvīran* ti tasmiṃ pabbate nisinnaṃ vīravantaṃ jinaṃ; kiṃ[4] visiṭṭhaṃ: *devadevaṃ*, sakalachakāmâvacarabrahmadevānaṃ atidevaṃ. *Narâsabhaṃ* narānaṃ āsabhaṃ seṭṭhaṃ *lokanāyakaṃ* sakalasattalokaṃ nayantaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpentaṃ ahaṃ *añjaliṃ* dasanakhasamodhānaañjalipuṭaṃ sirasi muddhani " paggahetvā[5] " patiṭṭhapetvā *santhaviṃ*[6] suṭṭhu thomesin ti sambandho.

5-8. . . . *abhāsathâ* ti *yenâyaṃ añjali dinno* . . . pe . . . *arahā so bhavissatî* ti byākāsi. Sesaṃ uttānatthaṃ[7] evâti.

Sataraṃsikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

53. " Padumuttarabuddhassâ " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sayanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā sukhappatto[8] Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā Satthari pasanno dantasuvaṇṇarajatamuttāmaṇimayaṃ[9] mahārahaṃ mañcaṃ kārāpetvā Cīnapaṭṭakambalâdīni[10] attharitvā sayanatthāya Bhagavato adāsi. Bhagavā tassa anuggahaṃ karonto tattha

---

[1] S. *adds* attho. [2] S. añño. [3] S. ayaṃ. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. °tvāna. [6] S. satthaviṃ. [7] S. vuttāna°.
[8] S. sukham anubhavaṃ. [9] B. candaṃ suvaṇṇaratana°. [10] S. °ādīhi.

sayi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto tadanurūpaṃ ākāsagamanasukhaseyyâdisukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vipassanto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttatthaṃ eva.

2. *Sukhette bījasampadā* ti yathā tiṇakacavararahite kaddamâdisampanne sukhette vuttabījāni sādhuphalāni nipphādenti evam eva rāgadosâdidiyaḍḍhasahassakilesasaṅkhātatiṇakacavararahite suddhasantāne puññakkhette vuttadānâdiappakāni[1] pi samānāni mahapphalāni hontî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sayanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

54. "Padumuttarassā"[2] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhodakiyattherassa[3] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimamunivaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto parinibbute Bhagavati nagaravāsino pūjaṃ kurumāne disvā vicittaghaṭe[4] candanakappūrâgaruādimissakasugandhodakena pūretvā bodhirukkhaṃ abhisiñci. Tasmiṃ khaṇe devo maliādhārāhi pavassi.[5] So[6] tena puññakammena tato cuto Tussitâdīsu nibbato tattha tatth' eva[6] ṭhito: aho Buddhā[7] aho Dhammâ[8] ti ādi gāthāyo abhāsi. Evaṃ so devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbapariḷāhavippamutto[9] nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sītibhāvam upagato sukhito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ ārabhitvā vipassanto nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Pubbe katapuññanāmena Gandhodakiyatthero ti nāma[10] pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto taṃ pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassā"[2] ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. *Mahābodhimaho ahū* ti mahābodhirukkhassa pūjā ahosî ti attho. *Vicittaṃ ghaṭam ādāyā* ti anekehi cittakammasuvaṇṇakammehi vicittaṃ sobhamānaṃ gandhodakapuṇṇaṃ ghaṭaṃ gahetvā ti attho. *Gandhodakaṃ*[11] *adās' ahaṃ* ti gandhodakaṃ adāsiṃ, ahaṃ gandhodakena abhisiñcin ti attho.

---

[1] S. appāni. [2] S. Padumuttarabuddhassa. [3] Svl. Gandhodakadāyaka°. [4] S. vicitra°. [5] S. pāvassi. [6-6] S. tadā so asanivegena kālaṃkato ten' eva devaloke nibbatti tatth' eva. [7] S. Buddho. [8] S. dhammo. [9] S. °vimutto. [10] S. *omits.* [11] B. gandhaṃ.

2. *Nahānakāle ca bodhiyā* ti bodhiyā pūjākaraṇasamaye ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham eva.

Gandhodakiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

55. " Padumuttarabuddhassā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Opavuyhattherassa apādānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarajinâdicce loke pātubhūte ekasmiṃ vibhavasampannakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mahaddhano mahābhogo gharāvāsaṃ vasamāno sāsane pasanno Satthari pasādabahumāno ājānīyena sindhavena pūjaṃ akāsi. Pūjetvā ca pana buddhādīnaṃ samaṇānaṃ hatthiassâdayo na kappanti, kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ dassāmî ti cintetvā taṃ agghāpetvā tad agghanakena kahāpaṇena kappiyaṃ[1] kappāsikakambalakojavâdikaṃ[2] cīvaraṃ[2] kappūratakkolâdikaṃ bhesajjaparikkhārañ ca adāsi. So tena puññakammena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devesu ca manussesu ca hatthiassâdianekavāhanasampanno sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhāsampanno sāsane pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā[4] arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Pubbe katapuññasambhāravasena Opavuyhatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi.

1. So: kena nu kho kāraṇena imaṃ[3] mayā santipadaṃ adhigatan ti upadhārento pubbakammaṃ ñāṇena paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ udānavasena pakāsento " Padumuttarabuddhassâ " ti ādiṃ āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. " Ajānīyam adās' ahan " ti *ājānīyaṃ* uttamajātisindhavaṃ *ahaṃ adāsiṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

3. *Sapattabhāro* ti yassa[1] attano pattāni aṭṭhaparikkhārāni bhārani yassa so " sapattabhāro " aṭṭhaparikkhārayutto ti attho.

4. *Khamanīyam adās' ahan* ti khamanīyaṃ yoggaṃ cīvarâdikappiyaparikkhāran ti attho.

8. *Carimo* ti pariyosāno koṭippatto *bhāvo* ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Opavuyhattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

56. " Padumuttarabuddhassā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saparivāraasanattherassa[5] apadānaṃ. So pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °kāni cīvarāni. [3] S. idaṃ.
[4] S. °pāṭipāṭiyā. [5] S. Saparivārāsana°.

tattha tattha bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto sāsane pasanno dānaphalaṃ saddahanto nānaggarasabhojanena Bhagavato piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi. Datvā ca pana bhojanasālāyaṃ bhojanatthāya nisinnâsanaṃ jātisumanamallikādīhi alaṅkari. Bhagavā ca bhattânumodanam[1] akāsi. So tena puññakammena[2] devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekavidhasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho[3] pasanno[3] pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So evaṃ pattasantipado:[4] kena nu kho puññena idaṃ santipadaṃ anuppattan ti ñāṇena upadhārento pubbakammaṃ disvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. *Piṇḍapātam adās' ahan* ti tattha tattha laddhānaṃ piṇḍānaṃ kabalaṃ kabaḷaṃ katvā pātabbato khāditabbato āhāro piṇḍapāto. Taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ Bhagavato adāsiṃ, Bhagavantaṃ bhojesin ti attho.

2. *Akittayi piṇḍapātan* ti mayā dinnapiṇḍapātassa guṇaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesî ti attho.

6. *Saṃvuto pātimokkhasmin* ti pātimokkhasaṃvarena sīlena[5] saṃvuto[5] pihito paṭicchanno ti attho. *Indriyesu ca pañcasū* ti cakkhundriyâdīsu pañcasu indriyesu rūpâdīhi gopito. Indriyasaṃvarasīlañ ca gopito ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Saparivāraasanattherassa[6] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

57. "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādikaṃ Dīpikattherassa[7] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro uppannuppannabhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāse vasanto Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ patiṭṭhito saddhāpasanno mahājanehi bodhipūjā kariyamānaṃ disvā sayam pi bodhiṃ parivāretvā dīpaṃ jāletvā bodhiṃ pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā sabbatth' eva uppannabhave jalamāno jotisampannavimānādisu[8] vasitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Dīpapūjānissandena Dīpikatthero[9] ti pākaṭo.

---

[1] S. bhuttâ°. [2] S. puññena. [3] S. saddhâsampanno.
[4] S. patte santipade. [5] S. sīlasaṃvuto. [6] S. Saparivarâsana°.
[7] S. dīpaka°. [8] B. °vimānāsu. [9] S. Dīpaka°.

1. So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva. *Ujudiṭṭhi ahos' ahan* ti vaṅkamicchādiṭṭhiṃ chaḍḍetvā ujuavaṅkanibbānâbhimukhapāpuṇanasammādiṭṭhī[1] ahosin ti attho.

2. *Padīpadānaṃ pādāsin* ti ettha pakārena dibbati[2] jotatî ti padîpo, tassa dānaṃ padîpadānaṃ, taṃ adāsiṃ padîpapūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Dīpikattherassa[3] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

58. "Padumuttarassā"[4] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhajadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[5] puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā sundarehi anekehi vatthehi dhajaṃ kārāpetvā dhajapūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena uppannuppannabhave uccakule nibbatto pūjanīyo ahosi. Aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya puttadārehi vaḍḍhitvā mahābhogo yasavā saddhājāto Satthari pasanno gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So pattaarahattaphalo pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho pubbe vutto yeva. "Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittenâ" ti somanassasahagatacittayuttattā *haṭṭho* paripuṇṇarūpakāyo saddhāsampayuttacittatāya *haṭṭhena cittena* santuṭṭhena cittenā ti attho. "Dhajam āropayiṃ ahan" ti dhunāti kampati calatî ti dhajaṃ, taṃ *dhajaṃ āropayiṃ* veḷagge laggetvā pūjesin ti attho.

2. *Patapattāni*[6] *gaṇhitvā* ti patitāni[6] bodhipattāni gahetvā ahaṃ bahi chaḍḍesin ti attho. *Anto suddhaṃ bahi suddhan* ti anto cittasantānanāmakāyato ca bahi cakkhusotâdirūpakāyato ca suddhaṃ, *adhi* visesena *muttaṃ* kilesato vimuttaṃ *anāsavaṃ* sambuddhaṃ viya *sammukhā uttamaṃ bodhiṃ avandiṃ* paṇāmam akāsin ti attho. Sesam sabbattha uttānattham[7] evā ti.

Dhajadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

59. "Catusaccaṃ pakāsento" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro

---

[1] S. ayiṃ avaṅkaṃ. [2] S. dippati. [3] S. Dīpaka°. [4] S. Padumuttarabuddhassa. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. satta°, Svl. patitapattāni. [7] S. vuttāna°.

Padumuttaramuninā dhammapajjote jotamāne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā bhogasampanno ti pākaṭo. So Satthari pasīditvā mahājanena saddhiṃ dhammaṃ suṇanto dhajena[1] saha padumakalāpaṃ gahetvā aṭṭhāsi. [2]Sadhajaṃ taṃ padumakalāpaṃ ākāsam uggacchi.[2] Taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā ativiyasomanassajāto[3] ahosi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā jīvitapariyosāne sagge nibbatto dhajam iva chakāmâvacare pākaṭo pūjito ca[4] dibbasampattim anubhavitvā manussesu[5] cakkavattisampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne saddhāsampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pañcavassiko va pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā katapuññanāmena Padumatthero ti pākaṭo[6] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Catusaccaṃ pakāsento" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *saccan* ti tathaṃ avitathaṃ aviparītaṃ saccaṃ. Dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggavasena cattāri ca[7] tāni[7] saccāni c' eti[8] "catusaccaṃ" taṃ[9] catusaccaṃ.[9] *Pakāsento* loke pākaṭaṃ karonto ti[9] attho;[9] *varadhammacakkapavattako*[10] pakāsako[10] ti attho.[10] *Amataṃ vuṭṭhin* ti amatamahānibbānavuṭṭhidhāraṃ pavassanto paggharanto sadevakaṃ lokaṃ temento sabbakilesapariḷāhaṃ nibbāpento dhammavassaṃ vassatī ti attho.

2. *Sadhajaṃ*[11] *padumaṃ gayhā* ti dhajena saha ekato katvā "padumaṃ" padumakalāpaṃ gahetvā ti attho. *Aḍḍhakose*[12] *ṭhito*[12] *ahan* ti ubho ukkhipitvā ṭhito ahan ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Padumattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

60. "Jātiyā sattavasso 'han" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Asanabodhikattherassa[13] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto sukhappatto sāsane pasanno asanabodhito phalaṃ gahetvā tato uṭṭhitabodhitaruṇe[14] gahetvā bodhiṃ ropesi, yathā na vinassati tathā udakasiñcanâdikammena rakkhitvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto paripakka-

---

[1] S. mahājanena. [2-2] S. taṃ padumakalāpaṃ ākāsam ukkhipi.
[3] S. atīva°. [4] S. *omits*. [5] S. *adds* ca. [6] S. *adds* ahosi.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. samāhaṭānī ti. [9] B. *omits*.
[10] S. varadhammavassitako ti uttamadhammassa vassanako pakāsako ti attho, Svl. varadhammapavattako.
[11] Svl. sadaṇḍaṃ. [12] B. aḍḍhako seṭṭhiko.
[13] S. °bodhiya°. [14] S. bodhito pāruhe.

sambhārattā sattavassiko va samāno pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Purāṇakatapuññakammena[1] Asanabodhikatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So[2] puññasambhāram anussaritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Jātiyā sattavasso 'han" ti ādim āha. Tattha *jātiyā* ti mātugabbhato nikkhantakālato paṭṭhāyâ ti attho. *Sattavasso* paripuṇṇasarado[3] *ahaṃ lokanāyakaṃ* Tissabhagavantaṃ *addasan* ti sambandho. *Pasannacitto sumano* ti pakārena pasanna-anālulitaavikampitacitto, *sumano* sundaramano somanassasahagatacitto ti attho.

2. *Tissassâhaṃ Bhagavato* ti tikkhattuṃ jāto ti[4] Tisso,[4] mātugabbhato manussajātito pañcakkhandhato ca[2] mutto hutvā *jāto* nibbatto ti[2] Buddho jāto ti attho. Tassa Tissassa Bhagavato *tādino lokajeṭṭhassa* asana*bodhim uttamaṃ ropayin* ti sambandho.

3. *Asano nāmadheyyenā* ti nāmapaññattiyā nāmasaññāya asano nāma asanarukkho bodhi ahosî ti attho. *Dharaṇīruhapādapo* ti vasurukkhapabbatagaṅgāsāgarâdayo[5] dhāretî ti dharaṇī, kā sā paṭhavī; tasmiṃ[6] ruhati patiṭṭhahatî ti "dharaṇiruho," pādena pivatî ti "pādapo," pādasaṅkhātena mūlena siñcitodakaṃ pivatî āporasaṃ[7] sinehaṃ[8] dhāretî ti attho. Dharaṇīruho ca so pādapo câ ti "Dharaṇīruhapādapo." Taṃ *asanaṃ*[9] *uttamaṃ bodhiṃ*[10] *pañcavassāni paricarin* posesin ti attho.

4. *Pupphitaṃ pādapaṃ disvā* ti taṃ mayā positaṃ asanabodhirukkhaṃ pupphitaṃ[11] acchariyaṃ[7] accharāyoggabhūtapupphattā[12] *abbhutaṃ*[12] omahaṃsakāraṇaṃ[12] disvā *sakaṃ kammaṃ* attano kammaṃ *pakittento* pakārena kathayanto Buddhaseṭṭhassa santikaṃ agamāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbatthauttānattham evā ti.

Asanabodhiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CHAṬṬHAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ

61. "Pavanaṃ kānanaṃ disvā" ti āyasmato Sakacintaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa[13] Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya tassa Bhagavato āyupariyosāne

---

[1] S. purākata°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. °sampado. [4] S. so.
[5] S. vallirukkha°. [6] S. tassaṃ. [7] B. *omits*. [8] B. sasinehaṃ.
[9] S. *omits*. [10] S. asanabodhiṃ. [11] S. *adds* abbhutaṃ.
[12] S. accharāyoggaṃ lomahaṃsakaraṇaṃ. [13] S. Sikhissa.

uppanno[1] dharamānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ apāpuṇitvā[2] parinibbutakāle isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto vivekaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ ekaṃ vanaṃ patvā tatth' ev' ekāya kandarāya puḷinacetiyaṃ katvā Bhagavati saññaṃ katvā sadhātukasaññañ ca katvā vanapupphehi pūjetvā namassamāno paricari.[3] So[4] tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto dvīsu aggaṃ saggasampattiṃ aggañ ca cakkavattisampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampanno saddhāsampanno Satthari pasīditvā pabbajitvā arahā chaḷabhiñño ahosi.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pavanaṃ kānanaṃ disvā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pavanan* ti pakārena vanaṃ patthaṭaṃ vitthiṇṇaṃ gahaṇabhūtan ti "pavanaṃ"; **kānanaṃ*: avakucchitaṃ avasānaṃ sataṃ sīhabyagghayakkharakkhasamaṃ sahatthiassasupaṇṇagaruḷâdivihaṅgagaṇasaddakakuhakakakolāhalanivāsaṃ kānanaṃ.* Taṃ kānanasaṅkhātaṃ pavanaṃ, manussasaddavirahitattā *appasaddaṃ* nissaddan[4] ti attho. *Anāvilan* ti na āvilaṃ upaddavarahitan ti attho. *Isīnaṃ anuciṇṇan* ti buddhârahantakhīṇâsavasaṅkhātānaṃ[5] isīnaṃ anuciṇṇaṃ nisevitan ti attho. *Āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahan* ti āhunaṃ vuccati[4] pūjāsakkāraṃ paṭiggahaṃ[6] gehasadisan ti attho.

2. *Thūpaṃ katvāna veḷūnan* ti veḷupesikāhi cetiyaṃ katvā ti attho. *Nānāpupphaṃ samokirin* ti campakâdīhi anekehi pupphehi "samokiriṃ" pūjesin[7] ti attho. *Sammukhā viya Sambuddhan* ti sajīvamānassa[8] "Sambuddhassa[8] sammukhā iva" *nimmitaṃ* uppāditaṃ kāritaṃ[9] cetiyaṃ[10] *ahaṃ abhi*[4] visesena *vandiṃ* paṇāmam akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sakàcintaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

62. "Vihārā abhinikkhammā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Avopupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhāsampanno dhammaṃ sutvā somanassasa mpatto[11] nānāpupphāni ubhohi hatthehi gahetvā Buddhassa upari abbhokiri.[12] So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃ-

* * S. *omits this passage but has* avakucchitaṃ ānanaṃ avhanaṃ kānanaṃ.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. pāpuṇitvā. [3] S. parihari. [4] S. *omits.* [5] S. *adds* °paccekabuddha°. [6] S. °gahane. [7] S. sajjesiṃ. [8] S. jīvamānasambuddhassa. [9] B. *omits.* [10] S. nimittauppāditakāritac°. [11] S. °patto. [12] S. abbhukkiri.

saranto saggasampattiñ ca cakkavattisampattiñ ca anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto sāsane pasīditvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi:

1. Ā samantato kāsati dibbati[1] ti ākāso, tasmiṃ ākāse, pupphānaṃ[2] ākiritattā[2] Āvopupphiyo thero[2] ti pākaṭo. Evaṃ pattasantipado attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vihārā abhinikkhammā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *vihārā*[3] ti visesena harati catuhi iriyāpathehi apatantaṃ[4] attabhāvaṃ āharati pavattetī[5] etthā ti "vihāro." Tasmā[6] vihārā,[6] *abhi* visesena *nikkhamma* nikkhamitvā, "abbhuṭṭhāsiṃ'[7] ca[8] caṅkame" ti caṅkamanatthāya saṭṭhiratane *caṅkame abhi* visesena *uṭṭhāsiṃ*[7] abhirūhin[7] ti attho. "Catusaccaṃ pakāsento" ti tasmiṃ caṅkame caṅkamanto dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggasaccasaṅkhātaṃ catusaccaṃ *pakāsento*. pākaṭaṃ karonto *amataṃ padaṃ* nibbānaṃ *desento* vibhajento uttānīkaronto "tasmiṃ caṅkame" ti sambandho.

2. "Sikhissa giram aññāya Buddhaseṭṭhassa tādino" ti seṭṭhassa tādiguṇasamaṅgissa Sikhissa Buddhassa *giraṃ* saddaṃ ghosaṃ *aññāya* jānitvā "nānāpupphaṃ gahetvānā"[9] ti nāgapunnāgâdianekāni pupphāni *gahetvā* āharitvā *ākāsamhi samokiriṃ* ti caṅkamantassa Bhagavato muddhani ākāsaṃ "okiriṃ" pūjesiṃ.

3. *Tena kammena dvipadindā*[10] ti dvipadānaṃ[10] devamanussānaṃ "inda" padhānabhūta *narāsabha*[11] narānaṃ āsabhabhūta *patto 'mhi acalaṃ ṭhānan* ti tumhākaṃ santike pabbajitvā "acalaṃ ṭhānaṃ" nibbānaṃ patto amhi bhavāmi, *hitvā jayaparājayan* ti dibbamanussasampattisaṅkhātaṃ jayañ ca caturâpāyadukkhasaṅkhātaṃ parājayañ ca "hitvā" chaḍḍetvā nibbānaṃ patto 'smī ti attho. Sesaṃ[12] suviññeyyam evā[12] ti.[12]

Āvopupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

63. "Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Paccāgamanīyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Sindhuyā gaṅgāya samīpe cakkavākayoniyaṃ[13] nibbatto pubbasambhārayuttattā pāṇino akhādanto sevalam[14] eva bhakkhayanto carati. Tasmiṃ samaye Vipassī Bhagavā sattânuggahaṃ karonto tattha agamāsi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe so cakkavāko

---

[1] S. dippati. [2] S. pupphāni ākiri, tato avopupphiyatthero.
[3] S. vihāro. [4] S. atapantaṃ. [5] S. °atī. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] B. °si. [8] B. va. [9] S. gahetvā. [10] S. dipa°.
[11] B. *omits*. [12] S. *omits*. [13] B. °vakka°. [14] B. vilam ?

vijjotamānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tuṇḍena sālarukkhato sālapupphaṃ chinditvā āgamma pūjesi. So ten' eva cittappasādena tato cuto devaloke uppanno aparâparaṃ chakāmâvacarasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu[1] uppajjitvā cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbacaritavasena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Cakkavāko[2] hutvā Bhagavantaṃ disvā katthaci agantvā[3] puppham āharitvā pūjitattā pubbapuññanāmena[4] Paccāgamanīyatthero ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre" ti ādim āha.

1. "Sasati"[5] saddaṃ kurumānā dhunāti kampatî ti "Sindhu," nadati saddaṃ karonto[6] gacchatî ti nadī. "Cakkavāko ahaṃ tadā" ti cakkaṃ[7] sīghaṃ gacchantaṃ iva udake vā thale vā ākāse vā sīghaṃ vāti gacchatî ti "cakkavāko[2]"; *tadā* Vipassibhagavantaṃ dassanakāle *ahaṃ cakkavāko*[2] ahosin ti attho. *Suddhasevālabhakkho 'han* ti aññagocarena amissattā suddhasevālam eva khādanto ahaṃ vasāmi, *pāpesu ca susaññato* ti pubbavāsanāvasena pāpakaraṇe suṭṭhu saññato tīhi dvārehi saññato susikkhito.

2. "Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhan" ti rāgadosamohavirahitattā[8] *virajaṃ* nikkilesaṃ *Buddhaṃ addasaṃ* addakkhiṃ "gacchantaṃ anilañjase" ti *anilañjase* ākāsapathe *gacchantaṃ* Buddhaṃ *tuṇḍena* mayhaṃ mukhatuṇḍena *sālaṃ* sālapupphaṃ *paggayha* paggahetvā *Vipassissâbhiropayiṃ* Vipassissa Bhagavato pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ[9] suviññeyyam[9] evāti.[9]

Paccāgamaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

64. "Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīran" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Parappasādakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[9] puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇagehe nibbatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ paragū itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako veyyākaraṇo saniganḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ[9] lokāyatamahāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo nāmena Selabrāhmaṇo ti pākato Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā[9] dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ[10] asītianubyañjanarūpâtisayaṃ[11] sobhamānaṃ[11] disvā pasannamānaso anekehi kāraṇehi ane-

---

[1] S. manussaloke [2] B. °vakko. [3] S. gantvā.
[4] S. puññanāmena. [5] S. siti. [6] S. karont . [7] S. rathacakkaṃ.
[8] S. *omits* °moha°. [9] S. *omits.* [10] S. °lakkhaṇehi.
[11] S. °anubyañjanehi c' âtisayasobhamānaṃ.

kāhi upamāhi thomanaṃ pakāsesi.[1] So tena puññakammena[2] devaloke Sakkamâdayo[3] chakāmâvacarasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito[4] nacirass' eva catupaṭisambhidāchaḷabhiññappatto mahākhīṇâsavo ahosi. Buddhassa thutisutānaṃ[5] sabbesaṃ cittappasādakarattā[6] Parappasādikatthero ti pākaṭo ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīran " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *usabhan* ti vasabho nisabho visabho āsabho ti cattāro jeṭṭhapuṅgavā, tattha gavasatajeṭṭhako vasabho gavasahassajeṭṭhako nisabho gavasatasahassajeṭṭhako visabho gavakoṭisatasahassajeṭṭhako āsabho usabho ti ca. Yassa kassaci thutiṃ karonto brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā bahussutā attano attano paññāvasena thutiṃ karonti, Buddhānaṃ pana sabbâkārena thutiṃ kātuṃ samattho eko pi satto[7] n' atthi, appameyyā[8] hi Buddhā,[9] vuttaṃ h' etam:

Buddho pi Buddhassa bhaṇeyya vaṇṇaṃ
kappam pi ce aññam abhāsamāno
khīyetha kappo ciradīgham antare
vaṇṇo na khīyetha Tathāgatassā* ti

ādikaṃ. Ayaṃ pi brāhmaṇo mukhârūḷhavasena ekappasiddhivasena[10] āsabhan ti vattabbe " Usabhan " ti ādim[7] āha. Varitabbo patthetabbo ti " varo," anekesu kappasatasahassesu katavīriyattā[11] *vīro*, mahantaṃ sīlakkhandhādikaṃ esati gavesatî ti " mahesī," taṃ[7] *mahesiṃ*[7] Buddhaṃ,[7] visesena kilesakhandhamārâdayo māre jitavā ti " vijitāvī," taṃ *vijitāvinaṃ*[12] Sambuddhaṃ, suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo yassa[13] Buddhassa[13] so " suvaṇṇavaṇṇo," taṃ *suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ* Sambuddhaṃ *disvā ko* nāma satto[7] *na pasīdatī* ti.

Parappasādakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

65. " Vessabhū nāma nāmenâ " to ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhisadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle Himavantasmiṃ[14] hatthiyoniyaṃ nibbatto tasmiṃ paṭivasati. Tasmiṃ samaye Vessabhū Bhagavā vivekakāmo Himavantam agamāsi. Taṃ disvā so hatthināgo pasannamānaso bhisa-

* Sāratthamañjūsā, p. 10, Dharmapradīpikā, p 50.

1 S. akāsi. 2 S. puññena. 3 B. sakkarâmādayo. 4 S. °itvā. 5 S. thutiyā sattānaṃ. 6 S. °karaṇato. 7 S. *omits.* 8 S. °eyyo. 9 S. buddho. 10 S. etam pi siddhi°. 11 S. °viriyo assā ti. 12 B. vijitāviṃ. 13 S. iva vaṇṇo yassa sambuddhassa. 14 S. °amhi.

muḷālaṃ gahetvā Bhagavantaṃ bhojesi. So tena puññakammena hatthiyonito cuto devaloke uppajjitvā tattha chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussattam āgato manussesu cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde mahābhoge aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto pubbavāsanābalena[1] Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So pubbakatakusalanāmena[2] Bhisadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ dassento " Vessabhū nāma nāmenā " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *vessaṃ* bhunāti atikkamatî ti " Vessabhū," atha vā vessavāṇijjākamme vā kāmarāgâdike vā[3] kusalâdikamme vā vatthukāmakilesakāme vā[3] bhunāti abhibhavatî ti " Vessabhū," so nāmena Vessabhū nāma Bhagavā, " isīnaṃ tatiyo ahū " ti kusaladhamme[4] esati gavesatî ti " isi," Vipassī Sikhī Vessabhū ti vuttattā *tatiyo isi* tatiyo Bhagavā *ahu* ahosî ti attho.[10] " Kānanaṃ vanam oggayhā " ti kānanasaṅkhātaṃ *vanaṃ oggayha*[5] ogahetvā pāvisî[6] ti attho.

2. " Bhisaṃ muḷālaṃ[7] gaṇhitvā " ti dvipadacatuppadānaṃ[8] chātakaṃ bhisati vināseti[9] ti " bhiso," koso[10] padumakando, bhiso ca[10] muḷālo ca[10] kamalakando[11] ti " bisamuḷālo,"[10] taṃ[10] *bhisamuḷālaṃ* gaṇhitvā gahetvā[10] ti attho.

3. " Karena ca parâmaṭṭho " ti taṃ mayā dinnadānaṃ *Vessabhū varabuddhinā* uttamabuddhinā Vessabhunā *karena* hatthatalena *parāmaṭṭho* katasamphasso ahosi. *Sukhâhaṃ nâbhijānāmi samaṃ tena*[12] *kuto' ttarin*[13] ti tena sukhena samaṃ sukhaṃ nâbhijānāmi tato uttariṃ tato paraṃ tato adhikaṃ sukhaṃ kuto ti attho. Sesaṃ nayânusārena suviññeyyan ti.[10]

Bhisamuḷāladāyakattherassa[14] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

66. " Giriduggacaro āsin " ti ādikaṃ[15] āyasmato Sucintitattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantappadese nesādakule uppanno migasūkarâdayo vadhitvā khādanto viharati. Tadā lokanātho lokânuggahaṃ sattânuddayatañ[16] ca paṭicca Himavantam agamāsi. Tadā so nesādo Bhagavantaṃ disvā[10] pasannamānaso attano khādanatthāya ānītavaramadhuramaṃsaṃ[17] adāsi, paṭiggahesi Bhagavā tassānukampāya. So[10] taṃ bhuñjitvā[18] anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva

[1] S. °vasena. [2] S. purākata°. [3] S. viya. [4] S. °kamme.
[5] S. ogayha. [6] S. vasī. [7] B. bhisa°. [8] S. dipada°.
[9] S. nāseti. [10] S. *omits*. [11] S. mūlakando vā. [12] B. samantena.
[13] S. kut' uttariṃ. [14] S. Bhisadāyaka°. [15] S. tyādikā.
[16] S. °anuddayañ. [17] B. °madhu°. [18] S. paribhuñjitvā.

puññena ten' eva somanassena tato cuto sugatīsu saṃsaranto chakāmâvacarasampattiṃ[1] anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. Catupaṭisambhidāpañcâbhiññâdibhedaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Giriduggacaro āsin" ti ādim āha. Girî ti saddaṃ karotî ti "giri," kin taṃ; silāmayapabbato,[2] duṭṭhu dukkhena gamanīyaṃ "duggaṃ," girīhi duggaṃ "giriduggaṃ,"[3] duggamo[3] ti attho. Tasmiṃ giridugge pabbatantare *caro* caraṇasīlo *āsiṃ* ahosiṃ, "abhijāto va kesarî" ti *abhi* visesena *jāto* nibbatto *kesarī va* kesarasīho iva giriduggasmiṃ[4] carāmî ti[5] attho.[5]

5. *Giriduggaṃ pavīsahan* ti ahaṃ tadā tena maṃsadānena pītisomanassajāto pabbatantaraṃ pāvisiṃ. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sucintitattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

67. "Pakkhijāto tadā āsin" ti ādikaṃ[6] āyasmato Vatthadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle supaṇṇayoniyaṃ nibbatto Gandhamādanapabbataṃ gacchantaṃ Atthadassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso supaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ vijahitvā māṇavakavaṇṇaṃ nimminitvā mahagghaṃ dibbaṃ vatthaṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So pi Bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva somanassena vītināmetvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto tattha aparâparaṃ saṃsaranto puññāni anubhavitvā tato manussesu manussasampattî ti sabbattha vatthâbharaṇamahagghaṃ[7] aladdhaṃ;[11] tato uppannuppannabhave vatthacchāyāya gatagataṭṭhāne vasanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva chaḷabhiññappattakhīṇâsavo ahosi.

1. Pubbakatapuññanāmena[8] Vatthadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo[9] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pakkhijāto tadā āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pakkhijāto* ti pakkhandati uplavati[10] sakuṇo etenā ti pakkhaṃ pakkham assa atthî ti "pakkhī," "pakkhijāto" pakkhiyoniyaṃ nibbatto ti attho. *Supaṇṇo* ti sundaraṃ paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ yassa so "supaṇṇo," vātag-

---

[1] S. °sampattiyo. [2] S. silāpaṃsupabbato. [3] S. durāruho.
[4] S. °amhi. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. tyādikā.
[7] S. vatthābbharaṇaṃ. [8] S. purākatapuññakammena.
[9] S. *adds* so. [10] B. upalavati. [11] B. *omits*.

gāhaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ jalamānaṃ pattaṃ hāro[1] ti attho. *Garuḷâdhipo* ti nāge gaṇhanatthāya garuṃ bhāraṃ pāsāṇaṃ gilantî ti garuḷo,[2] garuḷānaṃ adhipo rājā ti "garuḷâdhipo," *virajaṃ Buddhaṃ addasan ahaṃ* ti sambandho.

Vatthadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

68. "Anomadassī Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ[3] āyasmato Ambadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle vānarayoniyaṃ nibbatto Himavante kapirājā hutvā paṭivasati. Tasmiṃ samaye Anomadassī Bhagavā tassânukampāya Himavantam agamāsi. Atha so kapirājā Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sumadhuraṃ ambaphalaṃ khuddamadhunā adāsi. Atha Bhagavā tassa passantass'[4] eva taṃ sabbaṃ paribhuñjitvā anumodanaṃ vatvā[5] pakkāmi. Atha so somanassasampaṇṇahadayo ten 'eva pītisomanassena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparâparaṃ tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiññappatto ahosi. Pubbapuññanāmena Ambadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo[6] aparabhāge attano katakusalabījaṃ disvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Anomadassī Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

1. "Mettāya apharī loke[7] appamāṇe[8] nirūpadhî" ti so Bhagavā sabba*loke appamāṇe*[9] satte[9] sukhī hontū ti ādinā *nirūpadhī* upadhirahitaṃ[10] katvā *mettāya* mettacittena *aphari* patthari vaḍḍhesî ti attho.

2. "Kapi ahaṃ tadā āsin" ti *tadā* tassa gamanakāle *kapi*rājā ahosin ti attho.

Ambadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

69. "Sumano nāma nāmena" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sumanattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle mālakārassa kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto Bhagavati pasannamānaso sumanamālāmuṭṭhiyo gahetvā

---

[1] S. mahābhāro. [2] S. garuḷā. [3] S. tyādikā. [4] B. passannassa.
[5] S. katvā. [6] S. *adds* ahosi. [7] S. lokaṃ.
[8] S. °māṇaṃ. [9] S. appamāṇasattā. [10] S. °virahitaṃ.

ubhohi hatthehi ādāya[1] pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu dve sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekakulagehe[2] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya puttadārehi ca[1] vaḍḍhetvā[3] Sumananāmena[4] pākaṭo Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumano nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha. Sundaraṃ manaṃ cittaṃ yassa so sumano, saddhāpasādabahumānena yutto[4] *nāmena Sumano nāma mālākāro tadā ahaṃ* ahosiṃ.

2. "Sikhino lokabandhuno" ti siddhā[5] muddhā khāyatî ti Sikhī, atha vā sampayuttasampayoge[6] khādati viddhaṃsatî ti Sikhī, kā sā; aggisikhī viya[7] sikhāya sadisattā[8] Sikhī, yathā aggisikhā jotati pākaṭā hoti Sikhī,[1] pattatiṇakaṭṭhapalāse[9] [[10]dahati, evam ayam pi Bhagavā nīlapītādīhi raṃsīhi jotati, sakalalokasannivāse pākaṭo hoti, sakasantānagatasabbakilese] soseti viddhaṃseti jhāpetî ti vohāranāma-nāmakammaṃ[11] nāmadheyyaṃ yassa[4] tassa Sikhino; sakalalokassa bandhu ñātako ti lokabandhu, tassa *Sikhino lokabandhuno* Bhagavato sumanapupphaṃ *abhiropesiṃ*[12] pūjesin ti attho.

Sumanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

70. "Abhītarūpaṃ sīhaṃ vā" ti ādikaṃ[13] āyasmato Pupphacaṅgoṭiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro katasambhāro[1] tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto mahāvibhavasampanno Satthari[14] pasīditvā pasannâkāraṃ dassento suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ anojapupphaṃ[15] mocayitvā[16] caṅgoṭakasmiṃ[17] pūretvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjitvā:[18] Bhagavā[13] imassa nissandena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne suvaṇṇavaṇṇo pūjanīyo hutvā nibbānaṃ pāpuṇeyyan ti patthanam akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu nibbatto sabbattha pūjito suvaṇṇavaṇṇo abhirūpo ahosi. So aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. ekasmiṃ kula°. [3] S. °itvā. [4] B. *omits*. [5] S. sikhā.
[6] B. sampayoge. [7] S. vi. [8] S. dippanato. [9] S. °palāsādike.
[10] B. *omits this passage* [ ]. [11] S. vohāraṃ nāmakammaṃ.
[12] B. °ropayiṃ, S. °ropasiṃ, A. *adopted*. [13] S. tyādikā. [14] S. Satthu.
[15] B. manoja°. [16] S. okaritvā. [17] S. caṅgoṭakaṃ. [18] S. °etvā.

1-2. So pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Abhītarūpaṃ sīhaṃ vā" ti ādim āha. Tattha *sīhan* ti dvipadacatuppadâdayo[1] satte abhibhavati ajjhottharatî ti sīho; abhītarūpo abhītasabhāvo taṃ *abhītarūpaṃ* sīhaṃ iva "nisinnaṃ" pūjesin ti sambandho. *Pakkhīnaṃ aggaṃ*[2] garuḷarājaṃ[2] iva *pavaraṃ* uttamaṃ[3] vyaggharājaṃ[3] iva[3] *abhi*[3] visesena[3] *jātaṃ*[3] sabbasīhānaṃ[3] visesaṃ[3] kesarasīhaṃ[4] iva tilokassa saraṇaṃ Sikhīsammāsambuddhaṃ; kiṃ bhūtaṃ; *anejaṃ* nikkilesaṃ khandhamārâdīhi *aparājitaṃ nisinnaṃ Sikhin* ti sambandho. *Māraṇānaggan*[5] ti sabbakilesānaṃ māraṇe sosane viddhaṃsane[6] aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ kilese mārentānaṃ paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakānaṃ vijjamānānaṃ pi tesaṃ aggan[6] ti attho. *Bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ*[7] parivāritaṃ parivāretvā nisinnaṃ Sikhin[8] ti sambandho.

3. *Caṅgoṭake ṭhapetvānā*[9] ti uttamaṃ anojapupphaṃ karaṇḍake pūretvā sikhīsam*buddhaseṭṭhaṃ samokirin* pūjesin ti attho.

Pupphacaṅgoṭiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SATTAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

71. "Āpāṭaliṃ[10] ahaṃ pupphan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nāgasamālattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[11] puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tathārūpasajjanasaṃsaggassa alābhena Satthari dharamānakāle dassanasavanapūjākammaṃ akaritvā parinibbutikāle[12] tassa Bhagavato sārīrikadhātuṃ[13] dahitvā[13] katacetiyaṃ[13] cittaṃ pasādetvā pāṭalipupphaṃ pūjitvā[14] somanassaṃ uppādetvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten' eva somanassena tato kālaṅkato[15] Tusitâdisu[16] chasu[17] devalokesu sukham anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu[11] manussasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nāgarukkhapallavakomalasadisasarīrattā Nāgasamālo ti mātāpitūhi katanāmadheyyo Bhagavati pasanno pabbajitvā nacīrass' eva arahā ahosi.

---

* *The story of Nāgasamāla in* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 378-380, *differs from this.*

---

[1] S. dipada°. [2] S. aggagaruḷarājā iva. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] S. uttamakesarasīho. [5] S. samaṇānaggaṃ.
[6] S. *omits* viddhaṃsane . . . aggaṃ *and has* aggabhūtānaṃ paccekabuddhabuddhasāvakānaṃ aggaṃ.
[7] B. °khitaṃ. [8] B. sīhaṃ. [9] S. gahetvāna. [10] S. apāṭaliṃ.
[11] S. *omits.* [12] S. °nibbuta°. [13] S. sārīrikadhātucetiyamhi.
[14] S. °etvā. [15] S. cuto. [16] S. Tusitapure. [17] S. dvīsu.

1. So pacchā attano[1] pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Āpāṭaliṃ[2] ahaṃ pupphan" ti ādim āha. Tattha *āpāṭalin*[2] ti "ā" samantato ādarena vā pāṭalipupphaṃ gahetvā *ahaṃ thūpamhi abhiropesiṃ* pūjesin ti attho. *Ujjhitaṃ sumahāpathe* ti sabbanagaravāsīnaṃ[3] vandanapūjanatthāya mahāpathe nagaramajjhe vīthiyaṃ[4] "ujjhitaṃ" uṭṭhāpitaṃ iṭṭhakakammasudhākammādīhi nipphāditan ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānatthattā[1] ca[1] suviññeyyam evā ti.

Nāgasamālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

72. "Akkantañ ca padaṃ disvā" ti ādikaṃ[5] āyasmato Padasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro uppannuppannabhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ saddhāsampanne upāsakagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno Bhagavati[1] atippasannamānaso[1] Bhagavatā[6] tassa[6] anukampāya dassitaṃ padacetiyaṃ[7] disvā pasanno[1] lomahaṭṭhajāto vandanapūjanâdibahumānam[8] akāsi. So ten' eva sukhette sukatena puññena tato cuto sagge nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu jāto manussasampattiṃ[9] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampannakule[10] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Purāṇapuññanāmena[11] Padasaññakatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So[1] ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Akkantañ ca padaṃ disvā" ti[12] ādim āha. Tattha *akkantan* ti akkamamānaṃ[13] dassitaṃ. Sabbabuddhānaṃ sabbadā caturaṅgulopari[14] yeva[14] gamanaṃ, ayaṃ[15] pana tassa padaṃ sampannaṃ katvā[15] eso imaṃ passatū ti padacetiyaṃ dassesi. Tasmā so tasmiṃ pasīditvā vandanapūjanâdisakkāram[16] akāsi ti attho. Sesaṃ[6] sabbattha[6] uttānattham[6] evā[6] ti[6].

Padasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakatha.

73. "Dumagge[17] paṃsukūlikan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. apāṭaliṃ. [3] S. °vāsino. [4] S. vīthiyā.
[5] S. tyādikā. [6] B. *omits*. [7] S. padaṃ. [8] S. °pūjādi°.
[9] S. *adds* sabbaṃ. [10] S. kulagehe. [11] S. purākata°. [12] S. ty°.
[13] S. akkamitaṃ. [14] S. caturaṅgulapadīpass' eva.
[15-15] ayaṃ . . . katvā, S. *has* ayaṃ pan' assa saddhāsampannataṃ ñatvā.
[16] S. °pūjādi°. [17] B. dummagge.

kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[1] saddhājāto dumagge laggitaṃ Bhagavato paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ disvā pasannamānaso arahaddhajan ti cintetvā vandanapūjanâdisakkāram akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussasampattiṃ[2] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. . . . Pattaarahatt'adhigamo[3] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Dumagge paṃsukūlikan" ti ādim āha. Tattha dhunāti[4] kampatī[4] ti[4] "dumo,"[4] dūhati pūreti ākāsatalan ti vā "dumo," dumassa aggaṃ[5] koṭin[6] ti "dumaggaṃ"[7] tasmiṃ *dumagge*; paṃsum[8] iva[8] paṭikūlabhāvaṃ[9] amanuññabhāvaṃ ulati gacchatī ti "paṃsukūlaṃ," paṃsukūlam eva *paṃsukūlikaṃ*. Satthuno paṃsukūlaṃ dumagge laggitaṃ disvā ahaṃ añjaliṃ paggahetvā taṃ paṃsukūlaṃ *avandiṃ* paṇāmam akāsin ti attho. *Tan* ti[10] nipātamattaṃ. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Saññakattherassa[11] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

74. "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā"[12] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhisāluvadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantassa samīpe araññavāse vasanto vanamūlaphalâhāro vivekavasenâgataṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañca bhisāluve adāsi. Bhagavā tassa cittaṃ pasādetuṃ[13] passantass' eva paribhuñji. So tena[4] cittappasādena kālaṅkatvā Tusitâdīsu sampattim anubhavitvā pacchā manussasampattiñ ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampattiṃ patto taṃ pahāya sāsane pabbajito nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. Tato attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā" ti[14] ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. *Vasāmi vivane*[15] *ahan* ti vivekavāso ahaṃ vasāmī ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Bhisāluvadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Chaṭṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā[16] samattā.[16]

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. °manussesu°. [3] S. arahattādhigato so. [4] S. *omits.* [5] S. aggo. [6] S. koṭī. [7] S. °aggo. [8] S. paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ. [9] S. paṭikkūla°. [10] Ś. *adds* hi. [11] Svi. Buddhasaññaka°. [12] B. ogg°. [13] S. °detvā. [14] S. ty°. [15] S. vipine. [16] S. aṭṭhama°, B. *has nothing.*

75. "Khaṇḍo nām' āsi nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno tassa Satthuno Khaṇḍaṃ[1] nāma[1] aggasāvakaṃ bhikkhāya caramānaṃ disvā saddahitvā piṇḍapātaṃ adāsi.[2] So tena puññena[3] devamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ piṇḍapātassa saññaṃ manasikaritvā[4] paṭiladdhavisesattā ekasaññakatthero ti pākaṭo aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ[5] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Khaṇḍo nām' āsi nāmenā" ti adim āha.

1. Tattha tassa aggasāvakattherassa kilesānaṃ khaṇḍitattā "Khaṇḍo" ti nāmaṃ. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evâ ti.

Ekasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

76. "Himavantassa avidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tiṇasanthārattherassa[6] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto buddhuppādato pageva uppannattā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre ekaṃ saraṃ nissāya paṭivasati. Tasmiṃ samaye Tisso Bhagavā tassânukampāya ākāsena agamāsi. Atha kho so tāpaso ākāsato oruyha ṭhitaṃ taṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tiṇaṃ lāyitvā tiṇasanthāraṃ[7] katvā nisīdāpetvā bahumānâdarena pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā paṭikūṭiko[8] hutvā[8] pakkāmi. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cavitvā[9] devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekavidhasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassa avidūre" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva. *Mahājātassaro ahū*[8] ti ettha pana[10] saranti ettha pānīyatthikā[11] dvipadacatuppadâdayo[12] sattā ti saro? Atha vā saṃsaranti[13] ettha nadīkandarâdayo ti "saro",[14]

---

[1] S. Khaṇḍanāmaṃ. [2] B. padāsi. [3] S. puññakammena.
[4] S. °katvā. [5] S. puññaṃ. [6] S. °santharadāyaka°.
[7] S. °santharaṃ. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. cuto. [10] S. pipāsitā.
[11] S. pivanatthikā. [12] S. dipada°. [13] S. saranti. [14] S. saraṃ.

mahanto ca so sayam eva jātattā saro ceti "mahājātassaro," Anotatta-Chaddantadahâdayo[1] viya apākaṭanāmattā mahājātassaro ti vutto ti daṭṭhabbo. *Satapattehi sañchanno* ti ekekasmiṃ pupphe satapattānaṃ[2] vasena satapatto,[3] satapattapadumehi[3] sañchanno gahanībhūto[4] ti attho. *Nānāsakuṇamālayo* ti anekehi haṃsakukkuṭakukkubhadeṇḍibhâdīhi[5] ekato kuṇanti saddaṃ karontî ti sakuṇâ ti laddhanāmānaṃ pakkhīnaṃ ālayo ādhārabhūto ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Tiṇasanthāratherassa[6] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

77. "Tiṃsakappasahassamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sūcidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu[7] puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Bhagavato cīvarakammaṃ katvā[8] pañca sūciyo adāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu puññaṃ anubhavitvā caranto[9] uppannuppannabhave tikkhapañño hutvā pākaṭo[10] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ[11] kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajanto tikkhapaññatāya khuragge yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

1. So aparabhāge puññaṃ paccavekkhanto taṃ disvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tiṃsakappasahassamhî" ti ādim āha. Antarantarā[12] suviññeyyam eva.

2. *Pañca sūci mayā dinnā* ti vatthaṃ[11] sudati[13] chiddaṃ karotî ti[14] vijjhatî ti "sucī," pañcamattā sūci "pañcasūci" mayā dinnā ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sūcidāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

78. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pāṭalipupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu[15] katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe seṭṭhiputto[14] hutvā[14] nibbatto vuddhippatto kusalâkusalaññū[16] Satthari pasīditvā pāṭalipupphaṃ gahetvā Satthu[17] pūjesi. So tena puññena bahudhā sukhasampattiyo anubhavanto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

---

1 S. Anotattadaha°. 2 S. satasata°.
3 S. satapattehi setapadumehi. 4 S. gahaṇa°.
5 S. haṃsakukkubhadeṇḍibhâdayo. 6 S. °santharadāyaka°.
7 S. bhave. 8 S. kātuṃ. 9 B. *omits*. 10 S. nibbatti.
11 S. *omits*. 12 S. antarantaraṃ pan' ettha. 13 S. sūcati.
14 S. *omits*. 15 S. °buddhesu. 16 S. kusalo° kusala. 17 S. Satthāraṃ.

1. Aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Tattha[1] *antarâpaṇe* ti ā samantato hiraññasuvaṇṇâdikaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ paṇenti vikkiṇanti pattharanti etthā ti "āpaṇaṃ," āpaṇassa antaraṃ[2] vīthî ti "antarâpaṇaṃ," tasmiṃ "antarâpaṇe"; *suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ kañcanagghiyasaṅkāsaṃ dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ* disvā pāṭalipupphaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evâ ti.

Pāṭalipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

79. "Migaluddho[3] pure āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ṭhitañjaliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tatth' uppannabhave[4] puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle purākatena ekena kammacchiddena nesādayoniyaṃ nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto migasūkarâdayo māretvā nesādakammena araññe vāsaṃ kappesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Tisso Bhagavā tassânukampāya Himavantam agamāsi. So taṃ dvattiṃsavaralakkhaṇehi asītânubbyañjanehi[5] byāmappabhāhi ca jalamānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā somanassajāto paṇāmaṃ katvā gantvā paṇṇasanthare nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe devo gajjanto asani pati. Tato maraṇasamaye Buddham anussaritvā puṭañjalim[6] akāsi. So tena puññena sukhette katakusalattā akusalavipākaṃ paribāhitvā[7] sagge nibbatto kāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā[1] manussesu manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya purākatavāsanāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So tato paraṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migaluddho[3] pure āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha *migaluddho*[3] ti migānaṃ maraṇam[8] upagacchatî ti "migaluddho",[9] miganti[9] vā sīghaṃ vātavegena gacchanti[9] dhāvantî[9] ti migā.[10] Tesaṃ migānaṃ māraṇe luddho[3] dāruṇo lobhî ti migaluddho.[3] So *ahaṃ pure* Bhagavato dassanasamaye migaluddho[3] *āsiṃ* ahosin ti attho. *Araññe kānane* ti arahati[11] gacchati sīho migarājā ti araññaṃ, tam padhānaṃ katvā sesahatthiādayo migā[11]; atha vā ā samantato rajjanti tattha vivekâbhiratā buddha-

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. antara°. [3] S. °luddo.* [4] °bhavesu. [5] S. asītyanu°. [6] S. punañjaliṃ. [7] S. paṭi°. [8] S. maraṇāya. [9] S. °ati. [10] S. migo.

[11] S. arati gacchati migasamūho etthā ti araññaṃ, *and omits the whole passage* arahati . . . migā.

* migaluddo *is perhaps the correct reading of the text, but the author of the Cy has adopted the form* °luddho *as is seen from the equation of* luddho *to* lobhî. *See also* No. 96 *and* 173 *below.*

paccekabuddhâdayo ca mahāsārappattā[1] sappurisā vā ti "araññaṃ." Kā[2] kucchitâkārena vā bhayānakâkārena vā nadanti saddaṃ karonti ānanti[3] "kānanaṃ." Tasmiṃ "araññe kānane." "Migaluddho[4] pure āsin" ti sambandho. "Tatth' addasāsiṃ[5] Sambuddhan" ti *tattha* tasmiṃ araññe upagataṃ Sambuddhaṃ *addasaṃ* addakkhin ti attho.

2-3. Dassanaṃ pure ahosi *avidūre*, tasmā manodvārânusārena cakkhuviññāṇaṃ puraccārikakāyaviññāṇasamaṅgī[6] pāpeti appetī[7] ti attho. *Tato me asanipāto* ti ā samantato sananto gacchanto patatī[8] ti "asani," asaniyā pāto "asanipāto." Devadaṇḍo ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Ṭhitañjaliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

80. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tīṇipadumiyattherassa[9] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatiyaṃ mālākārakulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[10] mālākārakammaṃ katvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ anekavidhāni jalajathalajapupphāni gahetvā rañño santikaṃ gantukāmo evaṃ cintesi. Rājā[10] imāni tāva pupphāni disvā pasanno sahassaṃ[11] vā[11] dhanaṃ[11] gāmâdikaṃ vā dadeyya. [12]Kiṃ me etena sundararatanena, Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā saggamokkhasampattiyo nipphādetuṃ vaṭṭatī[12] ti cintetvā vaṇṇavantaṃ[13] atîvarattapupphattayaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Tāni gantvā ākāsaṃ chādetvā pattharitvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Nagaravāsino acchariyapahutacittajātā[14] celukhepasahassāni pavattayiṃsu. Taṃ disvā Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto 'va. *Sabbadhammānaṃ*[15] *pāragū* ti sabbesaṃ navalokuttaradhammānaṃ pāraṃ nibbānaṃ gahetvā[16] paccakkhato[16] ti attho. *Danto dantehi parivuto* ti sayaṃ

---

[1] B. mahāra°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. ti vā. [4] S. °luddo. [5] S. addasā 'haṃ.
[6] S. kāyaviññāṇena samaṃ. [7] S. *omits*. [8] S. nipatati.
[9] S. Tipaduminiya°. [10] B. *omits*. [11] S. pasādavasena dhanaṃ vā.
[12-12] S. lokanāthaṃ pana pūjetvā nibbānâmatadhanaṃ labhāmi, kim me etesu sundaran ti tena . . .
[13] S. vaṇṇagandhasampannam. [14] S. acchariyabbhutacittā jātā.
[15] S. °dhammāna. [16] S. gato paccakkhaṃ kato.

kāyavācâdīhi danto etadagge[1] ṭhapitehi[1] sāvakehi parivuto ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha sambandhavasena[2] uttānam evâ ti.

Tiṇipadumiyattherassa[3] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

ATṬHAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ

81. "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Timirapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto kāmesu[13] ādīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Candabhāgāya nadiyā[13] samīpe vivekakāmatāya Himavantaṃ gantvā[4] nisinnaṃ[4] Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā vanditvā tassa guṇe[5] pasīditvā[6] timirapupphaṃ gahetvā[3] pūjesi. So tena puññena devesu ca manussesu ca sampattim anubhavanto[6] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va. *Anusotaṃ vajāmi' ahan* ti gaṅgāya āsanne vasanabhāvena sabbattha[7] rammabhāvena gaṅgāto heṭṭhā sotânusārena ahaṃ[7] "vajāmi" gacchāmi tattha tattha vassāmî ti attho. *Nisinnaṃ samaṇaṃ disvā* ti samitapāpattā sositapāpattā samaṇasaṅkhātaṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ disvā ti attho.

2-3. "Evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā" ti ayaṃ Bhagavā sayaṃ *tiṇṇo* sabbasatte *tārayissati* saṃsārato uttāreti sayaṃ kāyadvārâdihi damito ayaṃ Bhagavā paresaṃ[8] dameti, sayaṃ[9] *assattha* assāseti[10] sabbasatte,[10] kilesapariḷāhato *mutto* sabbasatte assāseti, santabhāvaṃ āpāpeti,[11] sayaṃ[9] *santo* santakāyacitto paresaṃ[8] santakāyacittaṃ pāpeti, sayaṃ *mutto* saṃsārato muñcito pare saṃsārato *mocayissati*,[12] so ayaṃ Bhagavā sayaṃ *nibbuto* kilesaggīhi nibbuto[13] paresaṃ[8] pi kilesaggīhi *nibbāpessatî* ti. Iti[13] ahaṃ tadā evaṃ cintesin ti attho.

4. *Gahetvā timiraṃ pupphan* ti sakalavanantaṃ nīlakāḷaraṃsīhi[14] andhakāraṃ viya kurumānaṃ khāyatî ti timiraṃ pupphaṃ; taṃ gahetvā kaṇṇikāvaṇṭaṃ allipupphaṃ[13] gahetvā[15] *matthake* sīsassa upari ākāse *okiriṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttanattham evā ti.

Timirapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. etaggadesitehi. [2] S. atthasambandha°. [3] S. Tipaduminiya°.
[4] S. gataṃ. [5] S. guṇaṃ saritvā. [6] S. *adds* saṃsaritvā.
[7] S. gaṅgātīre heṭṭhā vuttânusārena *in place of* sabbattha . . . ahaṃ.
[8] S. pare. [9] B. ayaṃ. [10] S. assāsampatto. [11] S. pāpeti.
[12] S. mocessati. [13] S. *omits*. [14] S. nīlākāra°. [15] B. saritvā.

82. "Jātiyā sattavassā 'han" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gatasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto purākatavāsanāvasena saddhājāto sattavassikakāle yeva pabbajito Bhagavato paṇāmakaraṇe va pākaṭo ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ atîvanīlamaṇippabhaṃ[1] naṅgalakasitaṭṭhāne[2] uṭṭhitasattapupphakaṇṇikāre[3] gahetvā[4] pūjesi. So yāvatâyukaṃ samaṇadhammaṃ katvā tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Jātiyā sattavasso 'han" ti ādim āha. Tattha *jātiyā* ti mātugabbhato nikkhantakālato paṭṭhāya paripuṇṇasattavassiko ti attho. *Pabbajiṃ anagāriyan* ti agārassa hitaṃ agāriyaṃ, kasivāṇijjâdikammaṃ, n'atthi agāriyan ti "anagāriyaṃ," Buddhasāsane pabbajiṃ *ahan* ti attho.

3. *Sugatânugataṃ*[5] *maggan* ti Buddhena gatamaggaṃ, athavā[6] Sugatena desitadhammânudhammapaṭipattipūraṇavasena *haṭṭhamānaso* tuṭṭhacitto *pūjesin*[7] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evâ ti.

Gatasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

83. "Rukkhamūle nisinno 'han" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nipannañjalikattherassa[8] apādānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pabbajito rukkhamūlikaṅgaṃ pūriyamāno araññe viharati. Tasmiṃ samaye kharo ābādho uppajji. Rogapīḷito paramakāruññappatto ahosi. Tadā Bhagavā tassa kāruññena tattha agamāsi. Atha so nipannako va uṭṭhahitum[9] asakkonto sirasi añjaliṃ katvā Bhagavato paṇāmaṃ akāsi. So tato cuto Tusitabhavane uppanno tattha sampattiṃ anubhavitvā[10] evaṃ[10] kāmâvacarasampattiyo[11] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Purākatapuññavasena Nipannañjalikatthero[8] ti pākaṭo aparabhāge attano[10] puññasampattiyo oloketvā

---

[1] S. °pabhāni. [2] S. °kasitaṅganato. [3] S. °sattapupphāni.
[4] S. *adds* ākāse. [5] S. sugatena gata°. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. pūjetvā. [8] S. °añjaliya°. [9] S. uṭṭhituṃ.
[10] S. *omits*. [11] S. chakāmâvacarasampattiyo ca.

somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Rukkhamūle nisinno 'han" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha rūhati patiṭṭhāti[1] uddhaṃ uddhaṃ ārohatī ti "rukkho." Tassa rukkhassa mūle samīpe ti attho. *Vyādhito paramen' ahan* ti paramena adhikena kharena kakkhaṭena[2] vyādhinā rogena "vyādhito" vyādhinā ahaṃ samannāgato[3] ti attho. *Paramakāruññappatto 'mhī* ti "paramaṃ" adhikaṃ *kāruññaṃ* dīnabhāvaṃ dukkhitabhāvaṃ patto 'mhi *araññe kānane* ti sambandho.

5. *Pañc' ev' āsuṃ Mahāsikhā* ti sirasi pilandhanaṭṭhena sikhā vuccati cūḷāmaṇī ti jotamānamakuṭaṃ tassa atthī ti Sikho, cakkavattino ekanāmakā pañc' eva cakkavattino "āsuṃ" ahesun ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānaṃ[4] evā ti.

Nipannañjalikattherassa[5] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

84. "Abhibhū nāma so bhikkhū" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Adhopupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā aparabhāge kāmesu ādinavaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattilābhī iddhīsu ca vasībhāvaṃ patvā Himavantasmiṃ paṭivasati. Tassa[6] Sikhissa Bhagavato Abhibhū nāma aggasāvako vivekâbhiratāya[7] Himavantam agamāsi. Atha[8] so tāpaso taṃ aggasāvakattheraṃ disvā therassa[9] ṭhitapabbatam āruhanto[10] pabbatassa[11] heṭṭhātalato sugandhāni vaṇṇasampannāni sattapupphāni gahetvā pūjesi. Atha so thero tassânumodanam akāsi. So pi tāpaso sak' assamaṃ agamāsi. Tattha ekena ajagarena pīḷito aparabhāge aparihīnajjhāno ten' eva upakkamena[12] brahmalokaparāyano hutvā[13] brahmasampattim[14] devaloke[15] chakāmâvacarasampattiñ ca[14] anubhavitvā manussesu sampattiyo ca khepetvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. Aparabhāge attano katapuññanāmena Adhopupphiyatthero ti pākaṭo ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Abhibhū nāma so bhikkhū" ti ādiṃ āha. Tattha sīlasamādhīhi apare[16] abhibhavatī ti Abhibhū.

---

[1] S. paṭirūhati. [2] S. kakkhaḷena. [3] S. sampanno. [4] S. uttānattham. [5] S. °añjaliya. [6] S. tato. [7] S. °abhirato. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. therena. [10] S. āruyha. [11] S. tassa. [12] S. upaddavena. [13] S. āsi. [14] S. *omits*. [15] B. *omits*. [16] S. pare.

Khandhamārâdimāre abhibhavati[1] ajjhottharatî ti vā Abhibhū. Sasantāna-para-santānagatakilese[2] abhibhavati viheseti[3] viddhaṃsatî[4] ti vā Abhibhū. Bhikkanasīlo yācanasīlo ti bhikkhu, bhinnachinnapaṭadharo ti vā bhikkhu: [Abhibhū ca so bhikkhu c'eti Abhibhūbhikkhu][5] Abhibhū[6] nāma[7] aggasāvako so bhikkhū[6] ti attho. Sikhissa Bhagavato aggasāvako ti sambandho.

6. "Ajagaro maṃ pīḷesî" ti tathārūpaṃ[8] sīlasampannaṃ[8] jhānasampannaṃ[7] tāpasaṃ pubbekatapāpena verena ca mahanto ajagarasappo[9] pīḷesi[10] so ten eva upakkamena[11] upadduto aparihīnajjhāno kālaṅkatvā brahmalokaparāyaṇo āsi. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam[12] evâ ti.

Adhopupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

85. "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Raṃsisaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tesu tesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharâvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā gharâvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā ajinacammadharo Himavantamhi vāsaṃ kappesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Vipassī Bhagavā Himavantam agamāsi. Atha so tāpaso tam upagataṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tassa Bhagavato sarīrato nikkhantasabbaṇṇabuddharasmīsu[13] pasīditvā, añjaliṃ paggayha pañcaṅgena namakkāram akāsi. So ten' eva puññena tato[14] cuto Tusitâdīsu dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharâvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tatth' ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *pabbate* ti pakārena brūhati vuḍḍhatî ti pabbato; himo ass' atthî ti Himavā, Himavanto ca so pabbato c'eti Himavantapabbato, "Himavantapabbate"[15] ti vattabbe gāthāvacanasukhattaṃ[16] "pabbate Himavantamhî" ti vuttaṃ. Tasmiṃ Himavantamhi pabbate *vāsaṃ kappesi pure ahan* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha nayânusārena uttānam[12] evâ ti.

Raṃsisaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °bhavi. [2] S. sakasantāna°. [3] S. *omits, but has* soseti visoseti.
[4] S. °seti. [5] [ ] S. *only*. [6-6] S. so aggasāvako nāma.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] B. tathārūpasampannaṃ. [9] S. ajagaro.
[10] S. pīḷiyī. [11] S. upaddavena. [12] S. uttānattham. [13] S. °raṃsīsu.
[14] B. ito. [15] S. Himavantamhi. [16] S. vacana°.

86. "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dutiyaraṃsisaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katakusalo uppannuppannabhavesu[1] puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tattha dosaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantapabbate[2] vasanto vākacīranivāsano vivekasukhena viharati. Tasmiṃ samaye so Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sampattaṃ disvā tassa sarīrato nikkhantā chabbaṇṇabuddharaṃsiyo ito c'ito vidhāvantiyo daṇḍadīpikānikkhantavipphurantaṃ[3] iva disvā tasmiṃ pasanno añjaliṃ paggahetvā vanditvā cittaṃ pasādetvā ten' eva pītisomanassena kālaṃ katvā Tusitâdīsu nibbatto tattha chakāmâvacarasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pubbavāsanāvasena pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ[4] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ[5] uttānattham evāti.

Dutiyaraṃsisaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

87. "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Phaladāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto sukhappatto[5] taṃ[5] sabbaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā kharâjinacammadhārī[6] hutvā[7] viharati, tasmiñ ca[5] samaye Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ tattha sampattaṃ disvā pasannamānaso madhurāni phalāni gahetvā bhojesi. So ten' eva kusalena devalokâdīsu puññasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ[7] kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajitvā[5] nacirass' eva[5] arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā[8] uttānattham evâ ti.

Phaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

88. "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saddasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro

---

[1] S. °bhave. [2] S. Himavantamhi°.
[3] S. daṇḍadīpikāhi karavippharantam. [4] S. °kusalaṃ. [5] S. *omits*.
[6] B. khurâ°. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. °nayena.

tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantamhi araññavāse[1] vasanto attano anukampāya upagatassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā dhammena[2] sucaritaṃ[2] pasādetvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā aparabhāge kālaṅkatvā Tusitâdīsu kāmâvacarasampattiyo ca manussesu manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhī" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Saddasaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

89. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bodhisiñcakattherassa[3] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekāsu[4] jātisu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto sāsane pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā sāsanaṃ sobhayanto mahājane bodhipūjaṃ kurumāne disvā anekāni pupphāni sugandhodakāni ca gāhāpetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devaloke nibbatto chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Arahā hutvā jhānaphalasukhena[5] vītināmetvā[5] pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassissa Bhagavato"[6] ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha visesaṃ[7] paramatthaṃ[7] nibbānaṃ passatī ti Vipassī, visesena sabbe[8] bhabbajane[8] passatī ti vā Vipassī, vipassanto catusaccaṃ passanasīlo[9] dakkhanasīlo[10] ti vā Vipassī, tassa *Vipassissa Bhagavato mahābodhimaho ahū* ti sambandho. Tatrâ pi "mahābodhī" ti bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ettha nisinno Bhagavā paṭivijjhatī[11] ti kaṇikārarukkho[12] bodhi-c-c' eva[12] vuccati; mahati[13] ca[13] sā[13] dibbabrahmanarâsurehi bodhi c' eti mahābodhi, mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato bodhi vā mahābodhi, sā mahābodhi, tassa mahāpūjā ahosī ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānatthaṃ evâ ti.

Bodhisiñcakattherassa[3] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °vāsaṃ. [2] S. dhammesu cittaṃ. [3] B. °saññaka°.
[4] S. anekesu. [5] S. sāsanaphalam anubhavanto.
[6] S. *adds* mahābodhimaho. [7] S. visesato paramaṃ.
[8] S. saddhâsaddhajane. [9] S. dassana°. [10] S. *omits*. [11] S. °vijjhi.
[12] S. kaṇikārapādaparukkho bodhī tveva. [13] S. mahato ca po.

90. "Pokkharavanaṃ paviṭṭho"[1] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha thatta bhave puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya padumasampannaṃ ekaṃ pokkharaṇiṃ pavisitvā bhisamulāle khādanto pokkharaṇiyā avidūre[2] gacchamānaṃ Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tato[3] padumāni ocinitvā ākāse okiritvā[4] Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu. So bhiyyosomattā[5] pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā[6] sampanno[6] samaṇadhammaṃ pūretvā tato cuto Tusitabhavanaṃ alaṅkaramāno[7] viya tattha uppajjitvā kamena chakāmâvacarasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pabbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pokkharavanaṃ paviṭṭho" ti ādim āha. Tattha pakārena nāḷadaṇḍapattâdīhi[8] kharantî ti pokkharā.[9] Pokkharānaṃ samuṭṭhitatthena[10] samūhan ti *pokkharavanaṃ*; padumagacchasaṇḍehi maṇḍitaṃ majjhaṃ *paviṭṭho ahan* ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam[11] evâ ti.

Padumapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

NAVAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

91. "Pūjârahe pūjayato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sudhāpiṇḍiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle Bhagavati dharamāne puññaṃ kātuṁ asakkonto parinibbute Bhagavati tassa dhātuṃ nidahitvā cetiye karīyamāne[12] sudhāpiṇḍaṃ adāsi. So tena puññena catunavutikappato paṭṭhāya etth' antare caturāpāyam adisvā devamanussasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā[13] Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito[14] nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Apapabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pūjârahe" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha *pūjârahā* nāma buddhapaccekabuddhaariyasāvakâcariyupajjhāyamātāpitugaruādayo.[15] Tesu pūjārahesu mālâdīpadhū-

[1] S. *adds* 'haṃ. [2] S. vidūre. [3] B. bhagavato. [4] S. ukkhipitvā.
[5] S. bhīyoso mattāya. [6] S. paṭipattisāro. [7] S. °kurumāno.
[8] S. daṇḍa°. [9] S. pokkharāni. [10] S. *omits*.
[11] S. uttānatthaṃ. [12] S. kayiramāne. [13] S. °patto.
[14] S. °itvā. [15] S. °paccekabuddhasāvaka°.

magandhábharaṇacatupaccayâdîhi[1] *pūjayato* pūjayantassa puggalassa puññakoṭṭhāsaṃ sahassasatasahassâdivasena saṅkhyaṅkātuṃ *kenaci* mahânubhāvenâ pi *na sakkā* ti attho. Na kevalam eva dharamānabuddhâdayo pūjayato parinibbutassâ pi Bhagavato cetiyapaṭimābodhiādîsu pi eso' va[2] nayo.[2]

3. Taṃ dīpetuṃ " Catunnaṃ pi ca dīpānan " ti ādim āha. Tattha *catunnaṃ dīpānan* ti JambudīpaAparagoyānaUttarakuruPubbavidehasaṅkhātānaṃ catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ tad anugataṃ[3] dvisahassaparittadīpānañ ca ekato katvā sakalacakkavāḷagabbhe *issaraṃ* cakkavattirajjaṃ kareyyā ti attho. *Ekissā pūjanāy' etan* ti dhātugabbhe cetiye ekasmiṃ[4] sudhāpiṇḍapūjanāya[4] etaṃ[5] sakalajambudīpe sattaratanâdikaṃ sakalaṃ dhanaṃ;[6] *kalaṃ n'āgghati soḷasin* ti cetiye katapūjāya[7] soḷasavāro[6] soḷasakkhattuṃ vibhattassa soḷasamakoṭṭhāsassa na agghatî ti attho.

4. " Siddhatthassa . . . pe . . . phalitantare " ti narānaṃ *aggassa* seṭṭhassa Siddhatthassa[6] Bhagavato cetiye dhātugabbhamhi sudhākamme kayiramāne[8] paricchedānaṃ ubhinnaṃ[9] antare vemajjhe, atha vā pupphadānaṭṭhānānaṃ[9] antare palanti[10] yo *mayā sudhāpiṇḍo dinno* makkhito[11] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānatthaṃ[12] evâ ti.

Sudhāpiṇḍiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

92. " Tissassa lokanāthassā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sucintitattherassa[13] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu nibbānâdhigamāya puññam upacinitvā Tissassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā Satthu nisīdanatthāya parisuddhaṃ siliṭṭhaṃ kaṭṭhamayam anagghapīṭham adāsi. So tena puññakammena sugatisu[14] sukham anubhavitvā[15] saṃsaranto[15] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Pattaarahattaphalo pubbakammaṃ[16] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Tissassa lokanāthassā " ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sucintitattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °dhūpavatthâbharaṇâdi°. [2] S. esevanayo. [3] S. °gatānaṃ.
[4] S. katāya ekissā pūjāya pūjanāya. [5] S. ekaṃ.
[6] S. *omits*. [7] S. °pūjā. [8] S. karīyamāne.
[9] B. pupphamānattā ṭhāvaṃ; Svl. pubbadānatthaṭṭhānaṃ. [10] S. yanti.
[11] S. pakkhitto. [12] S. pākaṭam. [13] B. °cintiya°. [14] S. sugati°.
[15] S. anubhavamāno, *and adds* tattha tattha saṃsaranto. [16] Svl. °caritaṃ.

93. "Tissassâhaṃ Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Aḍḍhacelakattherassa[1] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero[2] purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekenâkusalena kammena duggatakulageho nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso cīvaratthāya aḍḍhabhāgaṃ ekaṃ[2] dussam adāsi. So ten' eva pītisomanassena[3] kālaṃ katvā sagge nibbatto chakāmâvacarasampattim annbhavitvā tato cuto manussesu manussasampattīnaṃ aggabhūtaṃ cakkavattisampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ aḍḍhakule[4] nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tissassâhaṃ Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Tam sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Aḍḍhacelakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

94. "Kammāro 'haṃ pure āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sūcidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro antarantarā kusalabījāni pūrento Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle antarantarākatena ekena kammacchiddena kammārakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso cīvarasibbanatthāya sūcidānam adāsi. So tena puññena dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu uppanno cakkavattâdayo sampattiyo ca anubhavanto uppannuppannabhave tikkhapañño vajirañāṇo[5] ahosi. So kamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde nibbatto vuddhippatto[6] saddhājāto mahaddhano tikkhapañño ahosi. Ekadivasaṃ Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammānusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā nisinnâsane yeva arahā ahosi.

1. Atha so arahā samāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "kammāro 'haṃ pure āsin"[7] ti ādim āha. Tattha *kammāro* ti ayokammalohakammâdinā kammena jīvati rūhati vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ āpajjatī ti kammāro. Pubbe puññakaraṇakāle kammāro *āsiṃ* ahosin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evâ ti.

Sūcidāyakattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °celaka°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. somanassena.
[4] S. kulageho. [5] S. vajirapañño. [6] S. vuddhim anvāya.
[7] "S. Siddhatthassa Bhagavato." [8] B. Sūcipadāyaka°.

95. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhamāliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo ahosi. So Satthari pasīditvā candanâgarukappūrakassaturâdīni[1] anekāni sugandhāni vaḍḍhetvā Satthu thūpaṃ[2] kāresi. Tass' upari sumanapupphehi chādesi. Buddhañ ca[3] aṭṭhaṅgaṃ[3] namakkāraṃ[3] akāsi. So[4] tena puññakammena[5] devamanussesu[6] sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim[7] anvāya[7] Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbattha[8] uttānattham evâ ti.

Gandhamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

96. "Migaluddho[9] pure āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tipupphiyattherassa[10] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro antarā kenaci akusalacchiddena Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule nibbatto migaluddho[9] hutvā araññe viharati. Tadā Vipassissa Bhagavato pāṭalibodhi[11] chinnapattaṃ[11] hutvā[12] haritavaṇṇaṃ nīlokāsaṃ[13] manoramaṃ disvā tīhi pupphehi pūjitvā purāṇapaṇṇaṃ chaḍḍetvā Bhagavato sammukhā viya pāṭalimahābodhiṃ vandi. So tena puññena tato cuto devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasampattiṃ aparâparam[4] anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu jāto tattha cakkavattisampattiādayo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasomanassahadayo gehaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So evaṃ siddhippatto[14] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migaluddho[15] pure āsin" ti ādim āha. Tattha maraṇāya gacchati pāpuṇātī ti migo [16][atha vā magayamāno ihati pavattatī ti migo], migānaṃ māraṇe luddho[17] lobhī gedho[18] ti *migaluddho*.[15] *Pure* mayhaṃ puññakaraṇasamaye kānanasaṅkhāte mahāaraññe migaluddho[15] āsin ti sambandho. *Pāṭaliharitaṃ disvā* ti tattha pakārena talena[19] rattavaṇṇena bhavatī ti pāṭalī, pup-

---

[1] B. °ādayo. [2] Svl. gandhathūpaṃ. [3] S. vanditvā patthanaṃ.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. puññena. [6] S. °manussa°. [7] S. vuddhippatto.
[8] S. sabbaṃ. [9] S. °luddo. (*See Nos.* 79 *and* 173.) [10] S. Pupphiya°.
[11] S. °bodhiṃ sampuṇṇapattapallavaṃ. [12] S. *omits*.
[13] S. nīlobhāsaṃ. [14] S. suddhi°. [15] S. migaluddo.
[16] *Only in* S. [ ]. [17] S. luddo. [18] S. chedako. [19] S. pāleti.

phānaṃ rattavaṇṇatā[1] pāṭalî ti vohāro, pattānaṃ haritatāya nīlavaṇṇatā[1] haritaṃ nīlavaṇṇaṃ pāṭalibodhiṃ disvā ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānatthaṃ[2] evā ti.

Tipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

97. "Vivane kānane disvā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Madhupiṇḍikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle nesādayoniyaṃ nibbatto mahāaraññe paṭivasati. Tadā vivekâtiratam[3] sampattaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā samādhito vuṭṭhitassa tassa sumadhuraṃ madhum adāsi. Tattha[4] ca[4] pasannamānaso[4] vanditvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva puññena sampattiṃ anubhavanto devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[5] Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vivane kānane disvā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *vivane* ti visesena vanaṃ patthaṭaṃ vivanaṃ, hatthiassarathasaddehi bherisaddehi[6] ca vatthukāmakilesakāmehi ca vigataṃ vyāpagatan[7] ti attho. Kānanasaṅkhāte mahāaraññe vivane ti sambandho.

2. *Osadhī*[8] *va virocantan* ti abhivaḍḍhati jananaṃ[9] icchit' icchitaṃ nipphādetî ti osadhaṃ[10]; [11]ojānippattikāraṇaṃ paṭicca yasmā tāraṇāya uggatāya uddharanti gaṇhantî ti sā[11] osadhitārakā iva virocantî ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattaṃ "osadhîva virocantan" ti ca vuttaṃ. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam[12] evā ti.

Madhupiṇḍikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

98. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Senâsanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto Satthari pasīditvā attano vasanaṭṭhāne[13] vanantare[14] sampattassa Bhagavato paṇāmaṃ katvā paṇṇasantharaṃ santharitvā adāsi. Bhagavato nisinnaṭṭhānassa samantato bhittiparicchedaṃ katvā pupphapūjam akāsi. So tena

---

[1] S. °tāya. [2] S. nayânusārena suviññeyyaṃ. [3] S. °ratiyā.
[4] S. tasmiṃ vippasanna°. [5] S. *omits*. [6] B. *omits*.
[7] S. byāpakaṃ. [8] S. osadhiṃ. [9] S. jotanaṃ. [10] S. osadhī.
[11-11] S. *omits*. [12] S. uttānatthaṃ. [13] S. °ṭhānaṃ. [14] S. °raṃ.

puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[1] Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Senāsanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

99. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Veyyāvaccakarattherassa[2] apadānaṃ.* Tass' uppattiādayo heṭṭhā vuttaniyāmen' eva daṭṭhabbā.

Veyyāvaccakarattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

100. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ty-âdikā āyasmato Buddhuppaṭṭhākattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle saṅkhadhamakakule[3] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya attano sippe saṅkhadhamane cheko ahosi. So niccakālaṃ Bhagavato[4] saṅkhasadden' eva pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pākaṭo mahāghoso[5] mahānadī[5] madhurassaro[5] ahosi. Imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ pākaṭakule nibbatto vuddhippatto Madhurassaro ti pākaṭo Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge Madhurassaratthero ti pākaṭo ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭha vuttattham eva.

1. *Ahosiṃ saṅkhadhamako*[7] ti saṃ suṭṭhuṃ khananto gacchatī ti [6][saṅkho, samuddajalapariyante caramāno gacchati vicaratī ti attho. Taṃ] saṅkhaṃ dhamayati ghosaṃ karotī ti "saṅkhadhamako[7]," so 'haṃ saṅkhadhamako[8] ahosin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Buddhupaṭṭhākattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

DASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

---

* B. *The Cy. of* 99 *and the first sentence of* 100 *are missing. There is no lacuna in MS.*

[1] S. vuddhim anvāya.
[2] B. Veyyāvaccaka°.
[3] S. °dhamana°.
[4] S. *adds* saṅkhaṃ dhamayati.
[5] S. mahānigghoso madhurasaddo.
[6] S. *omits* [ ].
[7] B.S. °dhammako. *Reading in A adopted.*
[8] S. °dhammako.

101. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhikkhādāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu[1] katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya vibhavasampanno saddhājāto vihārato nikkhamitvā piṇḍāya caramānaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso āhāram adāsi. So Bhagavā taṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva kusalena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā āyupariyosāne devaloke nibbatto tattha[2] chakāmâvacarasampattiyo[3] anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā[4] nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ anussaritvā[5] somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan"[2] ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayam eva.

1. *Pavarā*[6] *abhinikkhantan* ti pakārena varetabbaṃ patthetabban ti pavaraṃ, rammabhūtato vivekabhūtato sakavihārato *abhi* visesena *nikkhantan*[7] ti attho. *Vānā nibbānam āgatan* ti vānaṃ vuccati taṇhā, tato nikkhantattā[8] nibbānaṃ[9] vā[9] nibbānaṃ[9] nāma;[9] taṇhaṃ padhānaṃ[10] katvā sabbakilese pahāya nibbānaṃ pattanti attho.

2. *Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ datvānā*[11] ti karatalena gahetvā[2] gahetabbā dabbī kaṭacchu, bhikkhati[12] āyācatî ti bhikkhā, "abhi" visesena khāditabbā ti vā bhikkhā, kaṭacchunā gahetabbā bhikkhā kaṭacchubhikkhā, dabbiyā bhattaṃ datvā ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Bhikkhādāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

102. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ñāṇasaññikattherassa apadānaṃ. Kā uppatti. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto saddhammasavane sādaro sālayo Bhagavato dhammadesanānusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā ghosappamāṇattā[13] Bhagavato ñāṇe pasanno pañcaṅga-aṭṭhaṅganamakkāravasena paṇāmaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tato cuto devalokesu uppanno tattha chakāmâvacare[14] dibbasampattim anubhavanto tato cavitvā manussalokėsu[15] jāto tatth' aggabhūtacakka-

[1] S. °buddhesu. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. °sampattiṃ. [4] S. °pabbajito.
[5] S. saritvā. [6] Svl. pavanā. [7] S. nikkhamantaṃ.
[8] S. nikkhantato. [9] S. vāna nāmaṃ. [10] S. nibbanaṃ.
[11] S. pādāsi. [12] S. bhikkhīyati. [13] S. °pamāṇakattā.
[14] S. °cara°. [15] S. °loke.

vattisampadādayo[1] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi.

1. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttaattham eva. *Nisabhâjāniyaṃ yathā* ti gavasatasahassajeṭṭho nisabho, nisabho ca so ājānīyo seṭṭho uttamo c' eti "nisabhâjānīyo", yathā[2] nisabhâjānīyo[2] tath' eva Bhagavā ti attho. Lokavisayasaññā taṃ paññattivasena evaṃ vuttaṃ. Anūpameyyā hi Bhagavā. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Ñāṇasaññikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

103. "Tivarāyaṃ nivāsī 'han[3]" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uppalahatthakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu[4] katakusalo tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle mālākārakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mālākārakammena[5] anekāni pupphāni vikkiṇanto jīvati. Ath' ekadivasaṃ pupphāni gahetvā caranto Bhagavantaṃ ratanagghikam iva caramānaṃ[6] disvā ratt' uppalakalāpena pūjesi. So tato cuto ten' eva puññena sugatisu puññam anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tivarāyaṃ nivāsī 'han[3]" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Tivarāti tīhi vārehi[7] kāritaṃ sañcaritaṃ[8] paṭicchannaṃ nagaraṃ. Tassaṃ Tivarāyaṃ nivāsī vasanasīlo nivāsanaṭṭhānagehe[9] vāsento[10] ahan ti attho. *Ahosiṃ māliko tadā* ti "tadā" nibbānatthāya yaññasambhārakaraṇasamaye "māliko" mālākāri[11] pupphāni kayavikkayaṃ[12] katvā[12] jīvanto[13] ahosin[13] ti attho.

2. *Pupphahatthaṃ adās' ahan* ti Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā uppalakalāpaṃ 'adāsiṃ' pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Uppalahatthakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakatha.

---

[1] S. °aṅgabhūta. [2] S. *omits.* [3] B. nivās' ahaṃ.
[4] S. °buddhesu [5] S. mālākāro hutvā. [6] S. jotamānaṃ.
[7] S. varāhehi. [8] S. *omits.*
[9] S. nivāsanaṭṭhena°. [10] S. vā vasanto. [11] S. mālākāro va.
[12] S. vikkayanto. [13] S. jīvikaṃ kappento vihāsiṃ.

104. "Siddhatthassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno sumanapupphena pādamūle pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sakkasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito[1] vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaphale patiṭṭhāsi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ti ādim āha.

1. *Jātipupphaṃ adās' ahan* ti jātisumanapupphaṃ adāsiṃ ahan ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattaṃ sumanasaddassa lopaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Tattha jātiyā nibbatto vikasamāno yeva sumanaṃ janānaṃ somanassaṃ karotī[2] ti sumanaṃ; pupphanaṭṭhena vikasanaṭṭhena[3] pupphaṃ, sumanañ ca taṃ pupphañ câ ti sumanapupphaṃ, tāni sumanapupphāni Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ahaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Padapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

105. "Sudassano ti[4] nāmenā"[4] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Muṭṭhipupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle mālākārakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippe nipphattiṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso jātisumanapupphāni ubhohi hatthehi Bhagavato pādamūle okiritvā pūjesi. So tena kusalasambhārena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubho sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pubbavāsanāvasena Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sudassano ti nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Sudassano ti ārohapariṇāharūpasaṇṭhānasobhanena[5] sundaro dassano ti Sudassano; nāmena Sudassano nāma mālākāro hutvā jātisumanapupphehi Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Muṭṭhipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °itvā. [2] S. kāreti. [3] B. *omits*.
[4] S. *omits*. [5] S. °rūpena saṇṭhānena yobbaññena.

106. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Udakapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu pūritakusalasañcayo tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto[1] paripūriyamāno Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya kusalâkusalaṃ jānanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ākāse gacchato nikkhantachabbaṇṇabuddharaṃsīsu pasanno ubhohi hatthehi udakaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Tena pūjitaṃ udakaṃ rajatabubbulaṃ[2] viya ākāse aṭṭhāsi. So abhippasanno ten' eva somanassena Tusitâdīsu nibbatto dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussasampattiyo ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Taṃ hetthā vuttam[3] eva. *Ghatāsanaṃ va jalitan* ti ghataṃ vuccati sappi, ghatassa āsanaṃ ādhāran ti ghatâsanaṃ, aggi, atha vā taṃ asati bhuñjatî ti ghatâsanaṃ[4] aggi yeva. Yathā ghate āsitte aggimhi sikhāhi[5] atîva jalati, evaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ iva jalamānaṃ Bhagavantan ti attho. *Ādittaṃ va hutāsanan* ti hutaṃ vuccati pūjāsakkāro, hutassa pūjāsakkārassa āsanan ti hutāsanaṃ; jalamānaṃ suriyam iva dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi[6] byāmappabhāsañcayehi[7] vijjotamānaṃ[8] suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ anilañjase ākāse gacchantaṃ addasan ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam[9] evā ti.

Udakapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

107. "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Naḷamāliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Eso pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni kusalakammāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā kāme ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto tatthâgataṃ[10] Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasanno vanditvā tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā[11] tattha nisinnassa Bhagavato naḷamālehi vījaniṃ katvā vījetvā adāsi. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā tassânukampāya anumodanañ ca akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto uppannuppannabhave pariḷāhasantāpavivajjito[12] kāyacittacetasikasukhappatto[13] anekasukham

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. °puppaṭaṃ. [3] S. °vuttattham. [4] S. °āsano.
[5] S. aggisikhā. [6] S. °varamahā°. [7] S. °maṇḍalehi.
[8] B. vijotagamanaṃ ? [9] S. uttanattham. [10] S. tathāgataṃ.
[11] S. santhari. [12] S. °vijjhito. [13] S. °cittasukhaṃ sampatto.

anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya pubbavāsanābalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

2. *Naḷamālaṃ gahetvānā* ti naḷaṃ[1] hi[1] assāro nissāro hutvā veḷuvaṃso[2] pi tanuko sallahuko jāto ti naḷo, naḷassa mālā pupphaṃ naḷamālaṃ, tena naḷamālena vījaniṃ kāresin ti sambandho. Vījissati[3] janissati[3] vāto anenā ti vījanī, taṃ vījaniṃ. *Buddhassa upaāmesiṃ* paṭiggahesin[4] ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Naḷamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Sattamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā Samattā

108. "Kānanaṃ vanaṃ ogayhā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Āsanūpaṭṭhāyakattherassa[5] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tattha dosaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto tattha sampattaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasanno sīhāsanaṃ adāsi. Tattha nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ mālākalāpaṃ gahetvā pūjetvā taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto nibbattanibbattabhave uccākulīno[6] vibhavasampanno ahosi. So kālantarena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So arahā samāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbattha[7] heṭṭhā vuttattham[8] evā ti.

Āsanūpaṭṭhāyakattherassa[9] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

109. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Biḷālidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tatthâdīna-

---

[1] S. naḷati. [2] S. °vaṃsato. [3] S. vījini visesena jino ti.
[4] S. °gahesi. [5] S. Āsanupaṭṭhāpaka°. [6] S. °kuliko.
[7] S. sabbaṃ. [8] S. vuttaṃ. [9] B. Āsanadāyaka°, S. Āsanūpaṭṭhāpaka°.

vaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto atîva appicchasantuṭṭho āḷūvâdîhi[1] yāpento vasati. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā tassânukampāya taṃ Himavantaṃ agamāsi. Taṃ disvā pasanno vanditvā biḷāliyo[2] gahetvā patte okiri. Taṃ Tathāgato tassânukampāya somanass' uppādayanto paribhuñji. So tena kammena tato cuto devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbattitvā vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano kusalakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassa[3] avidūre"[3] ti ādim āha. Tam sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānattham eva. Āḷuvakarambâdayo[4] tesaṃ tesaṃ kandajātînaṃ nāmān' evā ti.

Biḷālidāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

110. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Reṇupūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinaveresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno viññutaṃ[5] patto[5] aggikkhandhaṃ viya vijjotamānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso nāgapupphakesaraṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Atha Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhave sabbatthapūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbavāsanābalena Satthari pasanno sāsane[5] pabbajito nacirass' eva[6] arahā hutvā dibbacakkhunā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhan" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1-2. *Sataraṃsî va bhānuman* ti satamattā satappamāṇā raṃsipabhāyassa suriyassa[7] so "sataraṃsî"; gāthābandhasukhattaṃ saṭaraṃsî ti vuttaṃ, anekasahassa-anekasatasahassaraṃsî ti attho. Bhānu vuccati pabhā;[8] bhānupabhā yassa so "bhānumā," bhānumasaṅkhātaṃ[9] suriyaṃ iva Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā sakesaraṃ nāgapupphaṃ gahetvā *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam evâ ti.

Reṇupūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

EKĀDASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

---

1 S. ālukā°. 2 S. bilālayo. 3 S. 'Padumuttara Buddhassa.'
4 S. ālukalambâdayo. 5 S. *omits*. 6 S. *adds* arahā ahosi.
7 S. purisassa. 8 B. *omits*. 9 S. taṃ.

111. "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mahāparivārattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato uppannasamayasmiṃ[1] yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatto anekayakkhasatasahassaparivāro ekasmiṃ khuddakadīpe dibbaṃ sukham anubhavanto viharati. Tasmiñ ca[2] dīpe cetiyâbhisobhito[3] vihāro atthi. Tattha Bhagavā agamāsi. Atha so yakkhasenâdhipati taṃ Bhagavantaṃ tatthâgatabhāvaṃ[4] ñatvā[4] disvā dibbavatthāni gahetvā gantvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā dibbavatthāni[5] pūjesi. Saparivāro saraṇam agamāsi. So tena puññakammena tato cuto devaloke nibbattitvā tattha chakāmâvacarasukham anubhavitvā tato cuto manussesu aggacakkavattiādisukham[6] anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

1-2. Tattha visesaṃ paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ passatî ti Vipassī; vividhasatipaṭṭhānâdayo sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhamme passatî ti vā Vipassī, vividhe anekappakāre bodhaneyyasatte visuṃ visuṃ passatî ti vā Vipassī. So Vipassī Bhagavā 'dīpacetiyaṃ'[7] dīpe[7] pūjaniyaṭṭhānaṃ vihāram agamāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evâ ti.

Mahāparivārattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

112. "Atthadassī Jinavaro" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sumaṅgalattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa[(a)] Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ taḷākasamīpe rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. Tasmiṃ samaye Bhagavā vihārato nikkhamitvā nahāyitukāmo tassa taḷākassa tīraṃ gantvā tattha nahātvā ekacīvaro jalamāno[8] Brahmā viya suriyo viya suvaṇṇabimbiko viya aṭṭhāsi. Atha so devaputto somanassajāto pañjaliko[9] thomanam[10] akāsi. Attano dibbagītaturi-

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 111-112.

(a) ThA. Siddhatthassa. *The story is given in greater detail in ThA., and it differs considerably from this text.*

[1] S. kāle. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. cetiyādi°. [4] S. tattha gataṃ.
[5] S. °vatthehi. [6] S. cakkavatti°. [7] S. tasmiṃ dīpe cetiyaṃ.
[8] S. °māna°. [9] S. añjaliṃ katvā. [10] S. thomam.

yehi upahārañ ca akāsi. So tena puññakammena[1] devamanussesu sampattiyo anubhavitvā aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppâde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito[2] nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So pacchā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajâto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassī Jinavaro" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ dakkhati passatī ti "Atthadassī," atha vā sabbasattānaṃ caturâriyasaccasaṅkhātaṃ[3] atthaṃ payojanaṃ dassanasīlo ti "Atthadassī"; kilese ajini jināti jinissatī ti "jino," varitabbo patthetabbo sabbasattehī ti varo; Atthadassī jino ca so varo câ ti *Atthadassī jinavaro, lokajeṭṭho* ti lujjati palujjatī ti loko, lokīyati passīyati[4] buddhâdīhi pārappatto ti vā "loko,"[5] loko ca loko ca loko câ ti "loko," ekasesasamāsavasena lokā ti vattabbe loko ti vutto, lokassa jettho lokajeṭṭho, so lokajeṭṭho *narāsabho* ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Sumaṅgalattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

113. "Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saraṇagamiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro uppannuppannabhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttare Bhagavati uppanne ayaṃ Himavante devarājā hutvā nibbatto tasmiṃ aparena[6] yakkhadevaraññā saddhiṃ saṅgām'atthāya upaṭṭhito dveanekayakkhasahassaparivārā phalakâvudhâdihatthā saṅgām' atthāya[7] samūpabyūḷhā[8] ahesuṃ. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā tesu sattesu kāruññaṃ uppādetvā ākāsena tattha gantvā saparivārānaṃ dvinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Tadā te sabbe[9] phalakâvudhāni chaḍḍetvā Bhagavantaṃ gāravabahumānena vanditvā saraṇam agamaṃsu. Tesaṃ[10] ayaṃ[10] paṭhamaṃ saraṇaṃ agamāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yathā[7] Suciloma-Kharaloma-Āḷāvaka-Kumbhīra-Kuverâdayo[11] viya nāmagottena apākaṭā dve yakkharājāno aññāpadesena dassento *ubhinnaṃ devarājūnan* ti ādim āha. *Saṅgāmo supatiṭṭhito*[12]

---

[1] S. kammena. [2] S. °jitvā. [3] S. catusacca°. [4] S. patiṭṭhīyati.
[5] S. *after this* S. *has*: lokassa jeṭṭho narâsabho ti attho.
[6] S. āsanne. [7] S. *omits*. [8] S. samupabbuḷhā. [9] S. sabbāni.
[10] S. ayaṃ tesaṃ. [11] S. -Ālavaka- [12] S. samupaṭṭhito; Svl. paccupaṭṭhito.

ti saṃ saṭṭhu gāmo kalahatthāya upagamanan ti saṅgāmo, so saṅgāmo saṃ suṭṭhu ekaṭṭhāne[1] upagantvā[1] ṭhito ti attho. *Ahosi samupabyūḷho*[2] ti "saṃ" suṭṭhu "upa" samīpe rāsibhuto ti attho.

2. *Saṃvejesi mahājanan* ti tesaṃ rāsibhūtānaṃ yakkhānaṃ ākāse nisinno Bhagavā catusaccadhammadesanāya "saṃ" suṭṭhu "vejesi" ādīnavadassanena gaṇhāpesi viññāpesi bodhesî ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha[3] uttānattham evā ti.

Saraṇagamaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

114. "Varuṇo nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa[4] Bhagavato kāle Varuṇo nāma devarājā hutvā nibbatti. So Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso gandhamālâdīhi gītavāditehi ca upaṭṭhiyamāno saparivāro pūjesi. Tato aparabhāge Bhagavati parinibbute tassa mahābodhirukkhaṃ buddhadassanaṃ viya sabbaturiyatāḷāvacarehi saparivāro upahāram akāsi. So tena puññena tato kālaṅkatvā nimmāṇaratidevaloke[5] uppajji. Evaṃ chadevalokasampattim[6] anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussabhūtañ[7] cakkavattim[8] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthusāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So[9] pacchā sakakammaṃ saritvā taṃ[9] tathato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Varuṇo nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yadā ahaṃ sambodhanatthāya[10] buddhabodhiñ ca pūjesiṃ, 'tadā Varuṇo nāma devarājā ahosin' ti sambandho.

2. *Dharaṇīruhapādapan* ti tattha rukkhalatāpabbatasattaratanâdayo dhāretî ti dharaṇî. Tasmiṃ[11] ruhati patiṭṭhahatî ti "dharaṇîruho," pādena pivatî ti "pādapo," siñcitasiñcitodakaṃ pādena mūlena pivati khandasākhāviṭapehi[12] āporasaṃ pattharīyatî ti attho. Taṃ dharaṇiruhaṃ pādapaṃ bodhirukkhan ti sambandho.

5. *Sakakammâbhiraddho*[13] ti attano kusalakammena abhiraddho pasanno uttamabodhimhi pasanno ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

115. "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Suvaṇṇa-

Ekāsaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. upaṭṭhito upagantvāna. [2] S. samupabbūḷho. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. Atthadassī°. [5] B. nibbāna°. S. °dibba°. [6] S. devasampattiṃ.
[7] S. °bhūto. [8] S. cakkavattisampattiṃ. [9] B. *omits*. [10] S. sammodana°.
[11] S. tasmiṃ. [12] S. rukkhakkhandha°. [13] S. °randho.

pupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ ṭhāne bhūmaṭṭhakadevaputto hutvā nibbatto, tassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso catūhi[1] suvaṇṇapupphehi[1] pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse suvaṇṇavitānaṃ hutvā chādesuṃ. Suvaṇṇappabhā ca Buddhassa sarīrapabhā[2] ca ekato hutvā mahā obhāso ahosi. So atirekataraṃ pasanno sakabhavanaṃ gato[3] viharati[3] yeva. So tena puññakammena Tusitabhavanâdīsu[4] yeva saṃsaranto dibbasampattim anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto attano pabbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vipassī nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vattam eva.

5. *Pāmojjaṃ janayitvānâ* ti *balavatiṃ uppādetvā āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaguṃ pāmojjaṃ attamanatā cittassâ ti ādīsu viya attamanatā sakamanabhāvaṃ* uppādetvā ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Suvaṇṇapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

116. "Vasāmi Rājāyatane" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Citakapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tato paraṃ uppannuppannabhave puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle Rājāyatanarukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatto antarantarā devatāhi saddhiṃ dhammaṃ sutvā pasanno Bhagavati[5] parinibbute[5] saparivāro gandhadīpadhūmapupphādīhi[6] āḷahanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā[7] pūjetvā anekehi turiyehi anekehi vāditehi[8] pūjesi. Tato paṭṭhāya sakabhavane[9] upaviṭṭho[9] pi Bhagavantaṃ eva pasādetvā[10] sammukhā viya vandati. So ten' eva puññena cittappasādena ca Rājāyatanato kālaṅkato Tusitâdīsu[11] nibbatto dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato manussesu manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati uppannacittappasādo Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vasāmi Rājāyatane" ti ādim āha.

... S. balavantaṃ pītiṃ u° modanā p° h° p° pīti pamodo pāmojjaṃ ... viya attamanasabhāvaṃ.

[1] S. cattāri °pupphāni. [2] S. sirasi°. [3] S. gato pi sarati. [4] S. °ādisugatīsu.
[5] S. *omits*. [6] S. °dhūpapupphabheriādīni gāhāpetvā Bhagavato.
[7] S. *adds* dīpâdīni. [8] S. *adds* taṃ.
[9] S. °bhavanaṃ paviṭṭho. [10] S. saritvā. [11] S. Tusite.

1. *Rājāyatane* ti devarājūnaṃ āyatanaṃ "Rājāyatanaṃ," tassa rukkhassa nāmadheyyo vā. *Parinibbute Bhagavatī* ti pari samantato kiñci anavasesetvā khandaparinibbānakāle parinibbānaparinibbute[1] Bhagavati[1] Sikhino lokabandhuno ti sambandho.

2. *Citakaṃ agamās' ahan* ti candanâgarudevadārukappūratakkolâdīsugandhadāruhi[2] citaṃ rāsīkatan ti citaṃ, citam eva citakaṃ, buddhagāravena citakapūjanatthāya citakassa samīpaṃ ahaṃ agamāsin ti attho. Tattha gantvā katakiccaṃ dassento 'turiyaṃ tattha vādetvā' ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Citakapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

117. "Yadā Vipassī lokaggo" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Buddhasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ bhummaṭṭhakavimāne devaputto hutvā nibbatti. Tadā Vipassī Bhagavā āyusaṅkhāraṃ vossajji. Atha sakaladasasahassīlokadhātusasāgarapabbatā pakampittha. Tadā tassa devaputtassa bhavanam[3] pi[3] kampittha. Tadā[4] so devaputto saṃsayajāto kin nu kho paṭhavikampāya nipphattī ti cintetvā Buddhassa āyusaṅkhāravossajjabhāvaṃ[5] ñatvā mahāsokaṃ domanassaṃ[6] uppādesi. Tadā Vessavaṇo mahārājā āgantvā mā cintayitthā ti assāsesi. So[7] devaputto tato[7] cuto[7] tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Yadā Vipassī lokaggo" ti ādim āha.

1. *Āyusaṅkhāram ossaji*[8] ti ā samantato yunoti pāleti satte ti "āyu"; āyussa saṅkhāro rāsibhāvo āyusaṅkhāro, *tesaṃ vosajjanaṃ pariccajanaṃ āyusaṅkhāravosajjanaṃ*; tasmiṃ āyusaṅkhāravosajje;[9] *jalamekhalā* sāgarodakamekhalā sahitā sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷapaṭhavī pakampitthā ti sambandho.

2. *Otataṃ vitataṃ*[10] *mayhan* ti[11] vañcekaṃ (?)[11] nāma[11] mayhaṃ bhavanaṃ otataṃ[12] vitataṃ cittaṃ vicittaṃ[11] sucisuparisuddhaṃ[13] ane-

- *Instead* S. *reads*: taṃ āyusaṅkhāraṃ ossaji, pariccaji, jahāsī ti attho.

[1] S. parinibbānasamaye parinibbānappattassa.
[2] B. candanâgarukappūra°; S. °ādisu gandhaṃ. [3] S. pi bhavanaṃ.
[4] S. tasmiṃ khaṇe. [5] S. °vissaṭṭhabhāvaṃ. [6] S. saṃvegaṃ. [7] B. *omits*.
[8] B. ossajji. [9] S. °ossajane. [10] S. vitthataṃ; Svl. ottakaṃ citakaṃ.
[11] S. *omits*. [12] S. otatataṃ. [13] S. suparisuddhaṃ.

kehi sattahi ratanehi cittaṃ vicittaṃ[1] sobhamānaṃ *pakampittha* pakārena kampitthā ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Buddhasaññakattherassa[2] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

118. "Padumuttarabuddhassā"[3] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Maggasaññakattherassa[2] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tato oraṃ tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavante devaputto hutvā nibbatto araññaṃ gantvā maggamūḷhānaṃ maggaṃ[1] gavesantānaṃ tassa[1] sāvakānaṃ[1] bhojetvā maggaṃ ācikkhi. So tena puññena devamanussesu sampattim anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhave sabbattha amūḷho saññavā[1] ahosi. Atha imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāse anallīno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ sarivā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarabuddhassā" ti ādim āha.

1. *Sāvakā vanacārino* ti Bhagavato[4] vuttavacanaṃ sammā ādarena suṇantî ti sāvakā, atha vā Bhagavato desanânusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā saddhammaṃ suṇantî ti sāvakā; vanacārino vane vicaraṇakā sāvakā *vippanaṭṭhā* maggamūḷhā mahāaraññe[5] *andhā va* cakkhuvirahitā va *anusuyyare*[6] vicarantî ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam[7] evā ti.

Māggasaññakattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

119. "Atthadassimhi Sugate" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Paccupaṭṭhānasaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro katapuññasañcayasambhāro[8] tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatto Bhagavati dharamāne dassanassa aladdhattā pacchā parinibbuto[9] mahāsokappatto vihāsi. Tadā hi 'ssa Bhagavato[8] Sāgato nāma aggasāvako anusāsanaṃ[10] vatvā:[10] Bhagavato *sārīrikapūjā Bhagavatā (?)-sadisan ti vatvā thūpakaraṇe niyojito thūpaṃ kāretvā thūpaṃ* pūjetvā tato cuto devamanussesu Sakkacakkavattisampattim[11] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ekakulagehe[12] nibbatto

- S. *reads*: sārīrikadhātupūjā Bhagavati dharamāne katapūjā viya cittappasādavasā mahapphalā bhavatî ti vatvā thūpaṃ karohî ti niyojito thūpaṃ kāresi, taṃ . . .

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. °saññika°. [3] S. *adds* sāvakā. [4] S. °vatā.
[5] S. brahāraññe. [6] S. anusūre. [7] S. uttānatthaṃ. [8] S. *omits*.
[9] S. °nibbute. [10] S. anusāsanto. [11] S. sampattiṃ. [12] S. ekasmiṃ°.

viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasīditvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano puññakammaṃ[1] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassimhi Sugate" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

1. *Yakkhayonim upapajjin* ti ettha pana[2] attano sakāsaṃ[3] sampattasampatte khādantā[4] yanti[5] gacchantī[6] ti yakkhā,[7] yakkhānaṃ yoni jātī ti yakkhayoni, yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti attho.

2. *Dulladdhā*[8] *vata me āsī* ti me mayā laddhajātisampattiṃ[9] dulladdhā[8] buddhapūjāya[10] akattattā[11] virādhetvā laddhā[12] ti attho. *Duppabhātan* ti duṭṭhu pabhātaṃ rattiyā pabhātakāraṇaṃ, mayhaṃ na[13] suṭṭhu[13] pabhātan ti attho. *Duruṭṭhitan*[14] ti du uṭṭhitaṃ, suriyassa uggamanaṃ du uggamanan ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Paccupaṭṭhānasaññakattherassa[15] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

120. "Jāyantassa Vipassissā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Jātipūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nakkhattapāṭhakehi Vipassibodhisattassa[16] vuttalakkhaṇanimittaṃ sutvā: ayaṃ kira kumāro Buddho hutvā sakalalokattaye[17] aggo seṭṭho hutvā sabbasatte saṃsārato uddharissatī ti sutvā taṃ Bhagavantaṃ kumārakāle yeva Buddhassa viya mahāpūjam[18] akāsi.[18] Pacchā kamena kumārakāle[19] yeva[19] rājakumāraṃ[19] rajjakālan ti kālattayam atikkamma Buddhe jāte pi mahāpūjaṃ katvā tato cuto Tusitâdīsu nibbatto dibbasukham anubhavitvā pacchā manussesu cakkavattâdimanussasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto sattaṭṭhavassakāle yeva Bhagavati pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Jāyantassa Vipassissā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttaattham eva.

3. *Nemittānaṃ suṇitvānā* ti ettha nimittaṃ kāraṇaṃ sukhadukkhuppattihetuṃ jānantī ti nemittā, tesaṃ nemittānaṃ nakkhattapā-

---

[1] S. pubba°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. pakāse. [4] S. °anto.
[5] S. yāti. [6] S. °ati. [7] S. yakkho. [8] S. °laddhaṃ.
[9] S.lad dhayasaṃ. [10] S. buddhabhūtassa satthuno sakkāraṃ.
[11] B. akattā. [12] S. laddhaṃ. [13] S. ati duṭṭhu.
[14] S. duru°. [15] B. °paṭṭhāpa°. [16] S. Vipassissa°.
[17] S. °lokassa. [18] S. *omits*. [19] S. kumārakālauparājakāla.

ṭhakānaṃ vacanaṃ suṇitvā ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Jātipūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

DVĀDASAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[1]

121. "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sereyyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tato paresu attabhāvasatasahassesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃ gantvā itihāsâdisakalabrāhmaṇadhammesu koṭippatto ekasmiṃ divase abbhokāse saparivāro[2] ṭhito[2] Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sereyyapupphaṃ[3] gahetvā ākāse khipanto pūjesi. Tāni pupphāni ākāse vitānaṃ hutvā sattāhaṃ ṭhatvā pacchā antaradhāyiṃsu. So tam acchariyaṃ disvā ativiyapasannamānaso[4] ten' eva pītisomanassena kālaṃ katvā Tusitâdīsu nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā tato manussasukham anubhavitvā[5] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ pāpuṇi.[6] Pubbavāsanābalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge purākatakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

3. *Sereyyakaṃ gahetvānā* ti sirīse[7] bhavaṃ jātipupphaṃ sereyyaṃ, sereyyam[8] eva[8] sereyyakaṃ[8] taṃ.[8] "Sereyyakaṃ gahetvānā" ti sambandho. Bhagavati pasanno jātisumanamakuṭacampakâdīni[9] pupphāni patiṭṭhapituṃ kālaṃ n' atthitāya tattha sampattaṃ taṃ sereyyakaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvā[10] pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Sereyyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

122. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pupphathūpiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassibuddhassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sakasippe nipphattiṃ patto tattha sāraṃ apassanto gehaṃ pahāya Himavantaṃ pavisitvā attano[11] sahagatehi pañcasissasahassehi saddhiṃ pañcâbhiññā-

---

[1] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā. [2] S. ṭhitaṃ saparivāraṃ. [3] S. sirīsa°.
[4] S. abhippasanna°. [5] S. anubhavi tato. [6] S. pāpuṇitvā.
[7] S. sirīsaṃ. [8] B. *omits*. [9] S. °vakulacampaka°.
[10] B. katvā. [11] S. attanā.

aṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā Kukkhuraṃ[1] nāma[1] pabbatasamīpe paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā paṭivasati. Tadā buddhuppādabhāvaṃ sutvā sissehi saha Buddhassa santikaṃ gantukāmo kenaci byādhinā pīḷito paṇṇasālaṃ pavisetvā sissasantikā Buddhassânubhāvaṃ[2] lakkhaṇañ ca sutvā pasannamānaso Himavantato campakâsokatilakaketakākhyâneke[3] pupphe āharāpetvā thūpaṃ katvā Buddhaṃ viya pūjetvā kālaṃ katvā brahmalokūpago ahosi. Atha te sissā tassa āḷāhanaṃ katvā Buddhasantikaṃ gantvā taṃ pavattiṃ[4] ārocesuṃ. Atha Bhagavā buddhacakkhunā oloketvā anāgataṃsañāṇena pākaṭīkaraṇaṃ akāsi. So aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pubbavāsanābalena Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Atha attano pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Kukkuro nāma pabbato* ti pabbatassa sikharaṃ kukkurâkārena sunakhâkārena saṇṭhitattā Kukkurapabbato ti saṅkhyaṃ[5] gato, tassa samīpe paṇṇasālaṃ katvā pañcatāpasasahassehi saha vasamāno ti attho. Nayânusārena[6] sesaṃ sabbaṃ[7] uttānaṃ evā ti.

Pupphathūpiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

123. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo[8] Sambuddho"[8] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pāyāsadāyakattherassa Apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ vibhavasampanne kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto hatthiassadhanadhaññâdisattaratanâdivibhavasampanno[9] saddhāya[10] sampanno kammaphalaṃ saddahitvā sahassamattā suvaṇṇapātiyo kāretvā tasmiṃ khīrapāyāsassa[11] pūretvā taṃ sabbaṃ gāhāpetvā Sippalivanaṃ agamāsi. Tasmiṃ samaye Vipassī Bhagavā chabbaṇṇā[12] raṃsiyo vissajjetvā ākāse[13] caṅkamaṃ[13] māpetvā[13] caṅkamati. So pana seṭṭhī taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā atīva[14] pasanno pātiyo ṭhapetvā vanditvā ārocesi[15] paṭiggahaṇāya. Atha Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya paṭiggahesi. Paṭiggahetvā ca pana tassa[16] somanassuppādanatthaṃ sahassamattehi bhikkhusaṅghehi[17] saddhiṃ paribhuñji. Tad avasesaṃ anekasahassabhikkhū paribhuñjiṃsu. So tena puññena sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ

---

[1] S. Kukkura°. [2] B. buddhânubhāva°. [3] S. °asokatittakatilaketakâdyaneke.
[4] S. *adds* Satthu. [5] S. saṅkhaṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. sabbattha.
[8] S. °vaṇṇam °buddhaṃ=A. [9] S. °dhaññasatta°. [10] S. saddhā°.
[11] S. °pāyasasahassaṃ. [12] S. °baṇṇa°. [13] S. tattha.
[14] S. ativiya. [15] S. ārādhesi. [16] S. assa. [17] S. bhikkhūhi.

buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano kusalaṃ paccavekkhamāno taṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo[1] Sambuddho"[1] ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva.

[2][3. *Caṅkamaṃ susamârūḷho* ti cadinanto(?) padavikkhepaṃ karonto kamati gacchatī ti caṅkamaṃ, caṅkamassa padavikkhepassa ādhārabhūtapaṭhavippadeso caṅkamaṃ nāmā ti attho. Etaṃ][2] *caṅkamaṃ* suvisesena *ārūḷho* ti sambandho. *Ambare anilāyane* ti varīyati chādīyati anenā[3] ti paraṃ, na[4] bharanti[4] ambaraṃ,[4] setavatthasadisaṃ[5] ākāsan[5] ti attho. N'atthi nilīyanaṃ gopanaṃ etthā ti alīnaṃ,[6] ā samantato yanti[7] āgacchanti[8] anena iddhimanto[9] ti āyanaṃ, anilañ ca taṃ āyanañ c'eti anilāyanaṃ, [10]tasmiṃ ambare anilāyane caṅkamaṃ māpayin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Pāyāsadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

124. "Nisajja pāsādavare" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhodakiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave nibbānūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle seṭṭhikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā mahaddhano mahābhogo dibbasukham anubhavanto[11] viya[12] manussasukham anubhavanto ekasmiṃ divase pāsadavare nisinno hoti. Tadā Bhagavā Suvaṇṇamahāmeru viya vīthiyā vicarati. Taṃ vicaramānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso gantvā vanditvā sugandhodakena Bhagavantaṃ osiñcamāno pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsena[13] anallīno Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nisajja pāsādavare" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha "pāsādo" ti pasādaṃ somanassaṃ janeti uppādetī ti pāsādo, mālākammacittakammasuvaṇṇakammādianekavicittaṃ[14] disvā[14] tattha[14] paviṭṭhānaṃ[15] janānaṃ pasādaṃ[16] janayatī ti attho.

---

[1] S. °vaṇṇaṃ sambuddhaṃ—A. [2] [ ] *not found in* B. [3] S. anto.
[4] B. *omits.* [5] S. °sadiso ākāso. [6] S. anilaṃ. [7] S. yāti.
[8] S. °ati. [9] S. *omits.* [10] S. iddhimanto *before* tasmiṃ.
[11] S. *omits.* [12] S. iva. [13] S. °vāse. [14] S. °kammâdīhi tattha.
[15] S. paviṭṭha°. [16] B. pāsādaṃ.

Pāsādo ca so patthetabbaṭṭhena varo câti[1] pāsādavaro, tasmiṃ *pāsādavare, nisajja* nisīditvā Vipassijinavaraṃ *addasan* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Gandhodakiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

125. "Jāyamāne Vipassimhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sammukhāthavikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto sattavassikakāle yeva sakasippe nipphattiṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Vipassimhi[2] bodhisatte uppanne *[sabbabuddhānaṃ lakkhaṇāni Vedattaye dissamānāni tāni rājapamukhassa janakāyassa Vipassibodhisattassa lakkhaṇañ ca buddhabhāvañ ca byākaritvā janānaṃ mānānaṃ nibbapesi anekāni ca thutivacanāni nivedesi]* so tena kusalakammena chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca cakkavattisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. Katakusalanāmena Sammukhāthavikatthero ti pākaṭo.

1. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Jāyamāne Vipassimhī" ti ādim āha. *Vipassimhi* Sammāsambuddhe *jāyamāne* uppajjamāne mātukucchito nikkhante[3] *ahaṃ*[4] *nimittaṃ* kāraṇaṃ buddhabhāvassa hetuṃ[5] *vyākariṃ* kathesiṃ; anekāni acchariyāni pākaṭāni akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ vuttanayânusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sammukhāthavikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

126. "Nagare Dhaññavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kusumāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto mahaddhano mahābhogo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃgato brāhmaṇasippesu koṭippatto sakaparasamayakusalo mātāpitaro pūjetukāmo pañcauppalakalāpe attano samīpe ṭhapetvā nisinno bhikkhusaṅghaparivutaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā nīlapītâdighanabuddha-

- *This passage is somewhat corrupt.* S. *reads instead* [. . . pātubhūtāni lakkhaṇāni disvā vedattaye dissamānaniyāmena tāni lakkhaṇāni sabbajanakāyassa vitthārento nissaṃsayena ayaṃ loke buddho bhavissatī ti vyākaritvā janānaṃ manasi tasmiṃ pasādaṃ janayittha].

[1] S. ceti. [2] S. Vipassī°. [3] S. nikkhamante. [4] S. pābubhūtaṃ. [5] S. hetū ti.

raṃsiyo ca disvā pasannamānaso āsanaṃ paññāpetvā tattha tāni pupphāni santharetvā[1] Bhagavantaṃ tattha nisīdāpetvā sakaghare mātu[2] atthāya[2] paṭiyattāni[3] sabbāni khādaniyabhojanīyāni gahetvā saparivāraṃ Bhagavantaṃ sahatthena santapetvā[4] bhojesi. Bhojanâvasāne ekaṃ uppalahatthaṃ adāsi; tena[2] somanassajāto patthanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā pi anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu[5] dve[5] sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto bhogayasehi vaḍḍhito kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajito nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge pubbe katakusalaṃ pubbenivāsañāṇena saritvā somanassappatto[6] pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Dhaññavatiyā" ti ādim āha.

1. Dhaññānaṃ puññavantānaṃ khattiyabrāhmaṇagahapatimahāsālānaṃ anekesaṃ kulānaṃ ākarattā Dhaññavatī, atha vā muttāmaṇiādisattaratanānaṃ sattavidhadhaññâdiupabhogaparibhogānaṃ[7] ākarattā Dhaññavatī, atha vā dhaññānaṃ buddhapaccekabuddhakhīṇâsavānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ ārāmavihārâdīnaṃ ākarattā Dhaññavatī, tassā *Dhaññavatiyā*, nagaran ti *patthenti ettha upabhogaparibhogatthikā janā ti nagaraṃ, na gacchatī ti vā nagaṃ,* rājayuvarājamahāmattâdīnaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ, nagaṃ[8] rāti[8] ādadāti[8] gaṇhātī ti nagaraṃ, rājâdīnaṃ vasanaṭṭhānasamūhabhūtaṃ pākāraparikhâdīhi[9] parikkhittaṃ paricchannaṭṭhānaṃ[10] nagaraṃ nāmā ti attho. Tasmiṃ *nagare* yadā ahaṃ Vipassissa Bhagavato santike vyākaraṇaṃ alabhi, *tadā* tasmiṃ Dhaññavatiyā nagare brāhmaṇo ahosin[11] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Kusumāsaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

127. "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Phaladāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu[12] katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Vedattayâdisakalasippesu[13] pāramippatto[14] anekesaṃ brāhmaṇasahassānaṃ pāmokkho ācariyo sakasippānaṃ[15] pariyosānaṃ[15] adisvā tattha ca pāraṃ[16] apas-

... S. omits.

[1] S. °itvā. [2] B. *omits*. [3] S. paṭiyāditāni.
[4] S. santappento. [5] S. devamanussa°. [6] S. °jāto.
[7] S. °dhaññānaṃ upabhogaparibhogasampattīnaṃ. [8] S. nagarāti āññāti.
[9] S. °parikkhepâdīhi. [10] S. paṭi°. [11] S. āsiṃ.
[12] S. purimesu munikuñjaresu. [13] S. °sakasippesu. [14] S. pārappatto.
[15] B. *omits and has only* °sanaṃ. [16] S. sāraṃ.

santo gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre assamaṃ kāretvā sahasissehi vāsaṃ kappesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā bhikkhāya caramāno tassânukampāya taṃ padesaṃ sampāpuṇi. Tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso attano atthāya puṭake nikkhipitvā rukkhagge laggitaṃ[1] madhuraphalaṃ[2] padumabhisamadhunā[3] saha adāsi. Bhagavā tassa somanassuppādanatthaṃ passantass' eva paribhuñjitvā ākāse ṭhito phaladānânisaṃsaṃ kethetvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto sattavassiko yeva arahattaṃ patvā[3] pubbe katakusaladhammaṃ[4] saritvā somanassiko[5] pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *ajjhāyako*[6] ti[6] cintetî ti ajjhāyī, ajjhāyī yeva ajjhāyako; ettha hi akāro,

paṭisedhe[7] vuddhi-tabbhāve . . . pe . . . akāro virahappake*

ti evaṃ vuttesu dasasu[8] atthesu tabbhāve vattati; sissānaṃ savaṇadhāraṇâdivasena[9] ajjheti cinteti ajjhāyaṃ karotî ti "ajjhāyako" cintako ti attho. Ācariyassa santike uggahitaṃ sabbamantaṃ manena[10] dhāreti pavattetî ti "mantadharo"; *tiṇṇaṃ vedāna-*[11] *pāragū* ti vedaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, vedena veditabbā bujjhitabbā ti vedā, Irubbeda-Yajubbeda-Sāmabbedasaṅkhātā[12] tayo ganthā,[13] tesaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ gato patto ti pāragū. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Phaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

128. "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ñāṇathomanattherassa[14] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tasmiṃ tasmiṃ uppannuppannabhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre pabbatantare[15]

---

* *Cf.* Ekakkharakosa, 13.

---

1 S. laggitāni madhurāni padumaphalāni. 2 S. madhunā.
3 B. katvā. 4 S. °kammaṃ. 5 S. somanassajāto. 6 S. ajjheti.
7 S. paṭisedha°. 8 S. *omits.* 9 B. vasana°.
10 B. manasā. 11 S. vedānaṃ. 12 S. °sāmaveda°.
13 S. gandhā. 14 S. Ñāṇasaññaka°. 15 S. *omits.*

paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ parisuddhaṃ paṇḍaraṃ puḷinatalaṃ disvā īdisā[1] parisuddhā[1] īdisaṃ[2] parisuddhaṃ buddhañāṇan ti Buddhañ[3] ca[3] tassa[3] ñāṇañ[3] ca[3] anussari thomesi ca. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto pubbe katapuññaṃ anussaritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādim āha.

1. *Puḷinaṃ sobhanaṃ disvā* ti paripuṇṇakakataṃ viya puṭâkārena[4] parisodhitâkārena pavattaṃ ṭhitan ti puḷinaṃ, sobhanaṃ vāḷukaṃ disvā seṭṭhaṃ Buddhaṃ anussarin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Ñānathomanattherassa[5] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

129. "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Gandhapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu katapuññasañcayo Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto upabhogaparibhogehi anūno ekadivasaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ sagaṇaṃ[6] disvā pasannamānaso lājapañcamehi[7] pupphehi pūjesi, so ten' eva[8] cittappasādena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato devaloke nibbatto dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā aparabhāge manussesu manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So ekadivasaṃ pubbe katapuññaṃ saritvā somanassajāto iminā kusalenâhaṃ nibbānaṃ patto 'smi[9] ti pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Gandhapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

130. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Padumapupphapūjakattherassa[10] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sakasippe nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto buddhuppattito

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. Idisaṃ va. [3] S. Buddhassa ñāṇaṃ.
[4] S. vipulâkārena sadiso . . . [5] S. Ñāṇasaññaka°. [6] S. sasāvakaṃ.
[7] S. lājā°. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. *omits*. [10] S. Padumapūjaka°.

puretaraṃ uppannattā ovādânusāsanaṃ alabhitvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa avidūre Gotamakaṃ nāma pabbataṃ nissāya assamaṃ kāretvā pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattiyo nibbattetvā jhānasukhen' eva vihāsi. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā Buddho hutvā satte saṃsārato uddharanto[1] *tassânukampāya Himavantaṃ agamāsi. Tāpaso Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sakasisse samādapetvā[2] tehi padumapupphāni āharāpetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddho pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano puññakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Himavantassâvidūre " ti ādim āha.

1. *Gotamo nāma pabbato* ti anekesaṃ yakkhadevatānaṃ āvāsabhāvena adhiṭṭhānavasena Gotamassa bhavanattā Gotamoti pākaṭo hutvā[3] vahati[4] pavattatî[5] ti pabbato; *nānārukkhehi sañchanno* ti rūhati tiṭṭhatî[6] ti rukkho, atha vā paṭhaviṃ khaṇanto uddhaṃ ruhatî ti rukkho, nānā anekappakārā campakakappūranāgaagarucandanâdayo rukkhā ti nānārukkhā, tehi nānārukkhehi[4] " sañchanno " parikkiṇṇo[7] Gotamo pabbato ti sambandho. *Mahābhūtagaṇâlayo* ti bhavanti jāyanti uppajjanti vaḍḍhanti cā[4] ti bhūtā mahantā ca te bhūtā cā 'ti[8] mahābhūtā, mahābhūtānaṃ gaṇo samūho ti mahābhūtagaṇo, mahābhūtagaṇassa ālayo patiṭṭhā[4] ti[4] " mahābhūtagaṇâlayo."

2. *Vemajjhamhi ca tass' āsî* ti tassa Gotamassa pabbatassa vemajjhe abbhantare *assamo abhinimmito* nipphādito kato ti attho.

Padumapupphapūjakattherassa[9] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

TERASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[10]

131. " Padumuttaro nāma Jino " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sobhitattherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule[11] nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā

---

† ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 288-292. *Sobhita's story here is different, though similar in some points. Apadāna quoted too is different.*

---

* S. *adds* viharati, atha.
[1] uttaranto ?
[2] S. samānetvā.
[3] S. ahosi.
[4] S. *omits.*
[5] S. *adds* tiṭṭhati.
[6] S. patiṭṭhāti.
[7] S. parikiṇṇo.
[8] S. ceti.
[9] S. Padumapūjaka°.
[10] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā.
[11] S. kulagehe.

ekadivasaṃ Satthārā dhamme[1] desiyamāne somanassena[2] pasannamānaso nānāpakārehi[3] thomesi. So ten' eva somanassena kālaṃ katvā devesu nibbatto tattha dibbasukham anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto sattavassiko va pabbajitvā nacirass' eva chaḷabhiñño arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sobhitattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

132. "Vinatāya[4] nādiyā tīre[4]" ti ādikāṃ āyasmato Sudassanattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave katapuññūpacayo[5] Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvasaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Vitthatāya* nāma gaṅgāya samīpe pilakkhuphalaṃ[6] pariyesento tassa tīre nisinnaṃ[7] jalamānaṃ[7] aggisikhaṃ[7] iva[7] Sikhisammāsambuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ketakapupphaṃ vaṇṭen' eva chinditvā pūjento evam āha: bhante yena ñāṇena tvaṃ evaṃ mahânubhāvo sabbaññubuddho jāto taṃ ñāṇaṃ ahaṃ pūjemî ti. Atha Bhagavā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu jāto ubhayasampattiyo anūno[8] bhavitvā[8] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano katakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vinatāya[9] nadiyā"[9] ti ādim āha. Tattha vitthatāyā ti vittharati pattharati vitthiṇṇā hontî[10] ti vitthatā; nadanti saddaṃ karonti itā gatā pavattā ti nadī, nadī[11] tarantā[11] etaṃ patvā tiṇṇā nāma hontî ti tīraṃ, tassā *Vinatāya*[11] *nadiyā tīre*[11] tīrasamīpe ti attho.

2. *Ketakaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti icchitâkārena[12] gaṇhantānaṃ hatthaṃ kaṇṭhako chindati vijjhatî ti ketakaṃ,[13] taṃ[13] ketakaṃ pupphaṃ disvā[14] vaṇṭaṃ chinditvā ti sambandho. *Sikhino lokabandhuno* ti sikhī vuccati aggi, sikhī sadisā nīlapītâdibhedā jalamānā chabbaṇṇaghanaraṃsiyo yassa so "Sikhī"; tassa[15] lokassa sakalalokattayassa bandhu ñātako ti "lokabandhu," tassa Sikhino lokabandhuno ketakaṃ[16]

[1] S. dhammaṃ. [2] S. tasmiṃ. [3] S. °pakārehi.
[4] A. Vinatāya = Svl. S. Vitthatāya, B. Vitthatā.
[5] S. °puññasañcayo. [6] S. pilakkhuṃ° phalitaṃ°.
[7] S. jalamānaṃ aggi viya nisinnaṃ. [8] S. anubhavitvā.
[9] S. Vitthatāya nadītīre. [10] S. hoti. [11] B. Vitthatāya. S. *omits*.
[12] S. kucchita°. [13] S. ketaṃ, *adds* ketassa idaṃ.
[14] S. taṃ disvā. [15] B. *omits*. [16] S. ketakī.
**so in both* B. and S. *Should be* Vinatāya.

pupphaṃ vaṇṭena chinditvā pūjesin ti sambandho. Sesaṃ uttānam[1] evā ti.

Sudassanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

133. "Candabhāgānadītire" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Candanapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavante Candabhāgānadiyā samīpe kinnarayoniyaṃ nibbatto pupphabhakkho pupphasayano[2] candanâgaruhatthavaṇṇaādīsugandhavibhūsito[3] Himavante bhummadevatā viya uyyānakīḷajalakiḷâdianekasukhaṃ[4] anubhavanto vāsaṃ kappesi. Tadā Atthadassī Bhagavā tassânukampāya Himavantaṃ gantvā ākāsato oruyha saṅghāṭiṃ paññāpetvā nisīdi. So kinnaro taṃ Bhagavantaṃ vijjotamānaṃ tattha nisinnaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sugandhacandanena pūjesi. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena tena somanassena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto aparâparaṃ chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattirajjapadesarajjasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha chandaṃ[5] manaṃ ruciṃ ajjhāsayaṃ sutvā[6] viya jāto ti cando, candamaṇḍalena[7] pasannanimmalodakena ubhosu passesu muttādalasadis'antaradhavaḷapulinatalāya[8] ca samannāgatattā candena bhāgā[9] sadisā[9] ti Candabhāgā, tassā[10] Candabhāgāya[10] nadiyā *tīre* samīpe ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Candanapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

Aṭṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā samattā.

134. "Sunando nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pupphachadaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa[11] Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patto mahābhogo mahāyaso dānâbhirato ahosi. *Ekadivasaṃ so: ime nāma sakalajambudīpe yācakā,* 'ahaṃ dānaṃ na laddho 'smi

- S. Ekadivasaṃ sakalajambudīpe ime yācakā nāma.

[1] S. uttānattham. [2] S. °nivasano. [3] S. candanaagaruādi°.
[4] S. uyyānajalakīḷâdi°. [5] S. candaṃ. [6] S. ñatvā.
[7] B. °maṇḍalo. [8] S. muttādalasadisena dhavalapulinatalena.
[9] S. sadisā bhāgā assa. [10] S. tāya. [11] B. Padumuttara°.

ti vattuṃ mā labhantū ti mahādānaṃ sajjesi. Tadā Padumuttaro Bhagavā saparivāro ākāsena gacchati. Brāhmaṇo taṃ disvā pasannacitto sakasisse pakkosāpetvā pupphāni āharāpetvā ākāse ukkhipitvā pūjesi. Tāni sakalanagaraṃ chādetvā sattadivasāni aṭṭhaṃsu. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto saddhājāto pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sunando nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā suviññeyyam evā ti.

Pupphachadaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

135. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rahosaññakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto ekasmiṃ buddhasuññe kāle Majjhimadese brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto kevalaṃ udaraṃ pūretvā kodhamadamānâdayo akusale yeva[1] disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya Himavantaṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā anekatāpasasataparivāro Vasabhapabbatasamīpe assamaṃ māpetvā tīṇi vassasahassāni Himavante yeva vasamāno ahaṃ ettakānaṃ sissānaṃ ācariyo ti sammato garuṭhānīyo garukātabbo vandanīyo ācariyo me n' atthî ti domanassappatto te sabbe sisse sannipātetvā buddhānaṃ abhāve nibbānâdhigamâbhāvaṃ pakāsetvā sayaṃ ekako raho vivekaṭṭhāne va nisinno Buddhassa sammukhā nisinno viya Buddhasaññaṃ manasikaritvā buddhârammaṇaṃ[2] pītiṃ uppādetvā sālāyaṃ pallaṅkam ābhujitvā nisinno kālaṃ katvā brahmaloke nibbatti. So[3] evaṃ[3] tattha jhānasukhena ciraṃ vasitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto kāmesu anallīno sattavassiko pabbajitvā khuragge yeva arahattaṃ patvā chaḷabhiñño hutvā pubbenivāsañāṇena attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha.

1. *Vasabho nāma pabbato* ti Himavantapabbataṃ vinā sesapabbatānaṃ uccatarabhāvena seṭṭhatarabhāvena "Vasabho" ti saṅkhaṃ gato pabbato ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham[4] evā ti.

Rahosaññakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. *adds* tap-phalam iva.
[2] S. °rammaṇe.
[3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. uttānaṃ.

136. "Kaṇikāraṃ va jotantan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Campakapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhippatto[1] sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vanantare vasanto Vessabhuṃ Bhagavantaṃ uddissa sissehi ānītehi[2] campakapupphehi[2] pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So ten' eva kusalena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ pāpuṇitvā pubbavāsanābalena gharâvāse anallīno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kaṇikāraṃ va jotantan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *kaṇikāran* ti sakalapattapalāsāni paribajja[3] pātetvā[3] pupphagahaṇasamaye[4] kaṇṇipupphamakulānaṃ[5] gahaṇato[5] kaṇṇikâkāren' eva kato[6] ti kaṇṇikāro[7] ti vattabbe niruttinayena ekassa pubbaṇakārassa[8] lopaṃ katvā kaṇikāran[9] ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pupphitaṃ kaṇikārarukkhaṃ iva *jotantaṃ* Buddhaṃ addasan ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Campakapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

137. "Visālamāḷe[14] āsīno" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Atthasandassakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu attabhāvesu katapuññūpacayo Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patto taṭṭha sāraṃ apassanto gehaṃ pahāya Himavantaṃ gantvā ramaṇīye ṭhāne paṇṇasālaṃ katvā paṭivasanto[10] sattânukampāya Himavantam āgataṃ[11] Padumuttaraṃ[11] Bhagavantaṃ[11] disvā pasannamānaso pañcaṅgasamannāgato kāyo[12] vanditvā thutivacanehi thomesi. So tena puññena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā kālaṅkatvā brahmalokūpago ahosi. So aparabhāge imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.[13] So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Visālamāḷe[14] āsīno" ti ādim āha.

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. ānītāni °pupphāni. [3] S. pariguccchiya. [4] S. pupphānaṃ.
[5] S. kaṇṇikābandho hutvā pupphamakulānaṃ gaṇhanato.
[6] S. jāto. [7] S. kaṇikāro kaṇṇikākāro.
[8] S. akkharalopaṃ. [9] S. °kāro.
[10] S. paṭivasati tadā. [11] S. agamāsi Padumuttaro Bhagavā taṃ.
[12] S. *omits*. [13] S. *adds* tato. [14] S. °māle.

Tattha *visālamāḷe* ti *visālaṃ patthaṭaṃ vitthiṇṇaṃ mahantaṃ māḷaṃ* visālamāḷaṃ, tasmiṃ visālamāḷe *āsīno* nisinno ahaṃ *lokanāyakaṃ addasan* ti sambandho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Atthasandassakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

138. "Nārado iti me nāman" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekapadāsaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu katakusalo Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto Kesavo[1] ti[1] pākaṭo[1] hutvā[1] viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthu[1] dhammadesanaṃ[1] sutvā pasannamānaso añjaliṃ paggayha ativiya pītisomanassajāto pācīnâbhimukho[1] pakkāmi.[2] So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten' eva somanassena kālaṃ katvā devesu nibbatto tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu uppanno tattha sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde aññatarasmiṃ[1] kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[1] Satthari pasīditvā pabbajito[3] nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attanā[4] katakusalakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nārado iti me nāman" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Nārado* ti jātivasena suddhasarīrattā[5] n' atthi rajo dhūli malaṃ etassā ti Nārado, jakārassa dakāraṃ[6] katvā[6] Nārado ti kuladattikaṃ nāmaṃ. *Kesavo* ti Kisavacchagotte jātattā Kesavo, Nārada-Kesavo *iti mam* janā *vidū* jānantî ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Ekapadāsaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

139. "Migarājā tadā āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sālapupphadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave katakusalasañcayo kenaci kammacchiddena Himavante sīhayoniyaṃ nibbatto anekasīhaparivāro vihāsi. Tadā Sikhī Bhagavā tassânukampāya Himavantaṃ agamāsi. Sīho taṃ upagataṃ disvā pasannamānaso sākhābhaṅgena[7] sakaṇṇikaṃ[7] sālapupphaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ ākāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā[8] arahattaṃ patto attano

---

- S. visālā patthaṭā vitthiṇṇā mahantī mālā yasmiṃ taṃ.

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. agamāsi. [3] S. °itvā.
[4] S. attano. [5] S. °sarīro. [6] S. dakārâdeso.
[7] S. sālasākhaṃ bhañjitvā saketaṃ. [8] S. pabbajito.

pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migarājā tadā āsin" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha maraṇaṃ gacchantī ti "migā," atha vā ghāsaṃ maganti gavesantī ti migā, migānaṃ rājā *migarājā* sakalacatuppadānaṃ rājabhāve sati pi gāthābandhasukhattaṃ mige ādiṃ katvā "migarājā" ti vuttaṃ. Yadā[1] Bhagavantaṃ disvā sapupphasālasākhaṃ acchitvā[2] pūjesi. "Tadā ahaṃ migarājā ahosin" ti attho.

3. *Sakeṭaṃ puppham āharin* ti sakaṇṇikaṃ[3] sālapupphaṃ āhariṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sālapupphadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

140. "Parodhako[4] tadā āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Piyālaphaladāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissāyāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule nibbatto Himavante ekasmiṃ pabbhāre mige vadhitvā jīvitaṃ kappetvā[5] vasanto[6] tattha gataṃ[7] Sikhībhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sāyaṃ pātaṃ[8] namassamāno kiñcideyadhammaṃ[9] apassanto madhurāni piyālaphalāni[10] uccinitvā adāsi. Bhagavā tāni paribhuñji. So nesādo buddhârammaṇāya pītiyā nirantaraṃ phuṭṭhasarīro[11] pāpakamme virattacitto mūlaphalâhāro[12] nacirass'[13] eva kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatti. So tattha dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu[14] ca[14] anekavidhasampattiyo[14] anubhavitvā[14] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tattha anabhirato gehaṃ pahāya Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto attano kataphaladānaṃ kammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Parodhako tadā āsin" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha yadā[1] ahaṃ piyālaphalaṃ datvā cittaṃ pasādesiṃ *tadā* ahaṃ[14] *Parodhako*[15] *āsin* ti sambandho. "Parodhako"[4] ti parasattarodhako vihesako pararodhako ti vattabbe pubbarakārassa[16] lopaṃ katvā parodhako ti vuttaṃ.

4. *Pavāritaṃ*[17] *vināyakan* ti taṃ nibbāṇapāpakaṃ Satthāraṃ

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. bhañjitvā. [3] S. sakantikaṃ. [4] Svl. pārāvato.
[5] S. °ento. [6] S. vasati tasmiṃ kāle. [7] S. samāgataṃ.
[8] S. pāto. [9] S. kañci°. [10] B. yāla°. [11] S. phuṭa°.
[12] S. *adds* hutvāna. [13] S. cirass'. [14] S. *omits.*
[15] S. pārāvato. [16] S. pubbassa°. [17] S. parivāriṃ.

bhante imaṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjathā ti '*pavāriṃ*' nimantesiṃ ārādhesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Piyālaphaladāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CUDDASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[1]

141. "Parinibbute Bhagavatî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Chattâdhichattiyattherassa[2] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto dharamānassa Bhagavato adiṭṭhā[3](?) parinibbutakāle: aho mama parihānî ti cintetvā mama jātiṃ saphalaṃ karissāmî ti katasanniṭṭhāno chatâdhichattaṃ[4] kāretvā[5] tassa Bhagavato sarîradhātuṃ nihitadhātugabbhaṃ pūjesi. Aparabhāge chattaṃ[6] kāretvā tam[7] eva[7] dhātugabbaṃ[7] pūjesi. So ten' eva puññena[8] devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde gahapatikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Parinibbute Bhagavatî" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *chattâdhichattan* ti chādiyati saṃvarîyati ātapâdin[9] ti chattaṃ, chattassa adhichattaṃ chattassa[10] upari[10] katachattaṃ[10] chattâdhichattaṃ, chattassa[11] uparūpari[11] chattan[11] ti attho. Thūpamhi abhiropayin ti thūpayati[12] rāsîkarîyatî ti thūpo, atha vā thūpati thirabhāvena vuddhiṃ virūḷhaṃ[13] vepullaṃ āpajjamāno patiṭṭhātî ti thūpo, tasmiṃ *thūpamhi* mayā kāritaṃ chattaṃ uparūpari ṭhapanavasena *abhi* visesena *āropayiṃ*[14] pūjesin ti attho

2. *Pupphacchadanaṃ karitvānā*[15] ti vikasitehi sugandhehi anekehi pupphehi chadanaṃ chatt'ūpari vitānaṃ katvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha[10] uttānam evā ti.

Chattâdhichattiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

142. "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Thambhâropakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Dhammadassissa Bhaga-

[1] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā. [2] Svl. Adhichattiya°. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. chattaṃ. [5] S. kārāpetvā. [6] S. pupphachattaṃ.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. chattâdhittadāna°. [9] S. ātapādinaṃ.
[10] B. *omits*. [11] S. *omits*. [12] S. thūpîyati.
[13] S. virūḷhiṃ. [14] S. āropesiṃ. [15] S. katvāna.

vato kāle kulagehe nibbatto saddho passanno parinibbute Bhagavati tassa Bhagavato dhātugabbhamāḷake thambhaṃ[1] nikhanitvā[1] dhajaṃ āropesi. Bahūni jātisumanapupphāni ganthitvā nisseṇiyā ārohitvā[2] pūjesi. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā kālaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto daharakālato pabhuti pūjanīyo sāsane baddhasaddho[3] pabbajitvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patto[4] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhî" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha[5] nibbute[5] lokanāthamhi[5] ti sakalalokassa nāthe padhānabhūte[5] paṭisaraṇe[6] ca[5] Satthari khandhaparinibbānena *nibbute*[7] nibbutadīpasikhā viya adassanaṃ gate ti attho. *Dhammadassinarâsabhe* ti catusaccadhammaṃ passatî ti Dhammadassî, atha vā satipaṭṭhānâdike sattiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhamme[8] dassanasīlo passanasīlo[3] ti Dhammadassī, narānaṃ āsabho pavaro uttamo ti narāsabho. Dhammadassī ca so narâsabho ceti Dhammadassinarāsabho, tasmiṃ Dhammadassīnarāsabhe; *āropesiṃ dhajatthambhan* ti cetiyamāḷake thambhaṃ nikhaṇitvā tattha dhajaṃ "āropesiṃ" bandhitvā ṭhapesin ti attho.

2. *Nisseṇiṃ māpayitvānā* ti nissāya taṃ iṇanti[9] gacchanti ārohanti uparî[5] ti nisseṇi, taṃ nisseṇiṃ māpayitvā kāretvā bandhitvā[5] *thūpaseṭṭhaṃ samāruhin*[10] ti[11] sambandho. *Jātipupphaṃ gahetvānā* ti jāyamānam eva janānaṃ sundaraṃ manaṃ karotī ti jātisumanaṃ, jātisumanam eva pupphaṃ jātisumanapupphan ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ sumanasaddassa lopaṃ katvā jātipupphan ti vuttaṃ, taṃ jātisumanapupphaṃ gahetvā ganthitvā[2] *thūpamhi āropayiṃ* āropetvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Thambhāropakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

143. "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Muttavedikattherassa[12] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā[13] nibbute Satthari pasanno tassa cetiye valayaṃ kāresi, sattahi ratanehi paripūretvā mahāpūjaṃ kāresi.

---

[1] S. dhajatthambhaṃ āropetvā tattha. [2] S. gantvā thūpamhi.
[3] B. *omits.* [4] S. pāpuṇi ath' āparabhāge. [5] S. *omits.*
[6] S. paṭisaraṇabhūte. [7] S. parinibbute. [8] S. bodhipakkhiya°.
[9] S. inanti. [10] S. samāruhan. [11] S. *adds* iti.
[12] S. Muddha°; Svl. vedikāraka°. [13] S. ṭhapetvā.

So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekesu jātisatasahassesu pūjaniyo mahaddhano mahābhogo ubhayasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vibhavasampanno pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ attano[1] pubbakatakusalaṃ[1] saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Piyadassi-naruttame* ti piyaṃ somanassâkāraṃ dassanaṃ yassa so "Piyadassī," ārohapariṇāhadvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇaasītânubyañjanabyāmappabhāmaṇḍalehi[2] *sañchanno pasādaso(†) pasādassa nānākāradassano* ti attho. Narānaṃ uttamo ti naruttamo, Piyadassi ca so naruttamo c'eti Piyadassinaruttamo, tasmiṃ Piyadassinaruttame nibbute dhātugabbhamhi *muttavedhiṃ ahaṃ akāsin* ti sambandho. Pupphâdharattāya[3] pariyosāne vedikāvalayam akāsin ti attho.

2. *Maṇīhi parivāretvā* ti maṇati[4] jotati pabhāsatī[5] ti maṇi, atha vā janānaṃ manaṃ pūrento somanassaṃ karonto ito gato pavatto ti maṇi, jātiraṅgamaṇivedimaṇiādīhi[6] anekehi maṇīhi katavedikāvalayaṃ parivāretvā uttamaṃ mahāpūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānaṃ[7] evā ti.

Muttavedikattherassa[8] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

144. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saparivāriyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhānaṃ santike katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto mahaddhano mahābhogo ahosi. Atha[9] Padumuttaro Bhagavati parinibbute mahājano tassa dhātuṃ nidahitvā mahantaṃ cetiyaṃ kāretvā pūjesi. Tasmiṃ kāle ayaṃ upāsako tass'upari candanasārena cetiyagharaṃ kāretvā mahāpūjaṃ akāsi. So ten' eva puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ[10] kule[10] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya kusalaṃ katvā saddhāya sāsane pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim aha.

---

* S. sādhu mahājanappasādaṃ janayanâkāradassano. † pasādako?

[1] S. katakusalaṃ. [2] S. °asītyanu°. [3] S. pupphapūjanatthāya.
[4] S. mināti. [5] S. pabhāhi. [6] S. °veḷuriyamaṇi°.
[7] S. uttānattham. [8] S. Muddha°—Svl. Vedikāraka°.
[9] B. tattha. [10] S. kulagehe.

4. Tattha *omattan* ti lāmakabhāvaṃ nīcabhāvaṃ dukkhitabhāvaṃ[1] vā na passāmi na jānāmi na diṭṭhapubbo mayā nīcabhāvo[2] ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Saparivāriyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

145. "Nibbute lokamahite"[3] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ummāpupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissāyāni puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto nibbutassa Bhagavato cetiyamahe vattamāne indanīlamaṇivaṇṇaṃ ummāpupphaṃ gahetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbamānussasampattiyo[4] anubhavitvā uppannuppannabhave bahulaṃ nīlavaṇṇo jātisampanno vibhavasampanno[5] ahosi. So[6] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kulagehe[7] nibbatto viññutaṃ patto[8] saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritpâadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokamahite" ti ādiṃ vuttaṃ.[9]

1. Tattha *lokamahite* ti lokehi mahito pūjito ti lokamahito, tasmiṃ lokamahite *Siddhatthamhi Bhagavati* parinibbute ti sambandho. *Āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahe* ti āhutino vuccanti pūjāsakkārā, tesaṃ āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ[5] arahatî[5] ti[5] āhutīnaṃ[5] paṭiggaho, aluttakitantasamāso, tasmiṃ āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahe Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho.

2. *Ummāpupphan* ti uddham uddhaṃ nīlappabhaṃ[10] muñcamānaṃ pupphati vikasatî ti ummāpupphaṃ, taṃ ummāpupphaṃ[6] gahetvā cetiye pūjaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānaṃ[11] evā ti.

Ummāpupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

146. "Anomadassi-munino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Anulepadāyakattherassa[12] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo tassa Bhagavato bodhirukkhassa vedikāvalayaṃ kāretvā sudhākammañ ca kāretvā vālikāsantharaṇaṃ daddalamānarajatavimānam iva kāresi. So tena puññena sabbattha sukhappatto uppannuppannabhave rajatavimā-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] B. mahānīca°. [3] Svl. lokanāthamhi.
[4] S. °manussa°. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. kule.
[8] S. patvā. [9] S. āha. [10] S. °pabhā°.
[11] S. uttānattham°. [12] A. Anuloma°, B. Anuloka° (*also below*).

narajatageharajatapāsādesu[1] sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā[2] Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ[3] anuyutto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge; kin nu kho kusalaṃ katvā mayā ayaṃ viseso adhigato ti pubbenivāsânussatiñāṇena paṭipāṭiyā anussaritvā pubbe katakusalaṃ jānitvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Anomadassimunino" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha[4] anomaṃ[5] alāmakaṃ dassanaṃ dassanīyasarīraṃ yassa so "Anomadassī." Dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇassītânubyañjanabyāmappabhāsamujjalavirājitasarīratā[6] sundaradassano ti attho. *Sudhāya piṇḍaṃ datvānā* ti bodhighare vedikāvalayaṃ kāretvā sakale[7] bodhighare sudhâlepanaṃ katvā ti attho. *Pāṇikammaṃ*[8] *akas' ahan* ti sārakaṭṭhena phalakapāṇiyo[9] katvā pāṇīhi maṭṭhaṃ kammaṃ akāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Anulepadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

147. "Uttaritvāna nadikan" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Maggadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu nibbānâdhigamanatthāya puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle lokasammate kule[10] nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ ekaṃ nadiṃ uttaritvā vanantaraṃ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso idāni mayā Bhagavato maggaṃ samaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā kuddālañ[11] ca piṭakañ ca ādāya Bhagavato gamanamaggaṃ samaṃ katvā vālukāya[12] okiritvā Bhagavato pāde vanditvā: bhante iminā maggâlaṅkārakaraṇena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne pūjaniyo bhaveyyaṃ nibbānañ ca pāpuṇeyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā yathâdhippāyaṃ samijjhatū ti anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito ahosi. Imasmiṃ pana buddhuppāde pākaṭe ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto Satthari pasanno pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Uttaritvāna nadikan" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha nadati saddaṃ karontī[13] gacchatī[14] ti nadī, nadī yeva nadikā, taṃ *nadikaṃ* "uttaritvā" atikkamitvā ti attho.

---

[1] S. °pāsādādisu. [2] S. °patto. [3] S. vipassanā. [4] S. *omits.*
[5] S. anomakaṃ. [6] S. °asītyanu° . . . °samujjalitasarīrattā°.
[7] S. sakala°. [8] S. phāti°. [9] S. °phātiyo.
[10] S. kulagehe. [11] B. kudālaṃ. [12] S. vālukaṃ. [13] S. karoti.

2. *Kuddālapiṭakaṃ ādāyā* ti ku vuccati paṭhavī, taṃ vidālane chindane[1] alan ti kuddālaṃ, piṭakaṃ vuccati paṃsuvālukâdivāhakaṃ tālapaṇṇavettalatâdīhi katabhājanaṃ, kuddālañ[2] ca piṭakañ[2] ca[2] kuddālapiṭakaṃ.[2] Taṃ[3] ādāya gahetvā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Maggadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

148. " Yānakāro pure āsin " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Phalakadāyakattherassa[4] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu attabhāvesu katapuññasambhāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle vaḍḍhakīkule nibbatto Ratanattaye pasanno candanena ālambanaphalakaṃ katvā Bhagavato adāsi. Bhagavā tassânumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha kālo[2] cittasukhapīṇito ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā[5] Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā sañjātapasādo pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Yānakāro pure āsin " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *yānakāro* ti yanti etena icchit' icchitaṭṭhānan ti yānaṃ. Taṃ karotī ti yānakāro; *pure buddhadassanasamaye ahaṃ yānakāro *āsin* ahosin ti attho,* *candanaphalakaṃ katvā* ti cajati pariḷāhaṃ vūpasametī ti candanaṃ, atha vā candanan[6] ti[6] sugandhavāsanatthaṃ[6] sarīraṃ vilimpanti etenā ti candanaṃ; taṃ[7] ālambanaphalakaṃ katvā, *lokabandhuno* ti sakalalokassa bandhu ñātibhūto ti lokabandhu, tassa lokabandhuno ti[2] Satthussa *adāsin* ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Phalakadāyakattherassa[4] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

149. "Sumedho nāma nāmenā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vaṭaṃsakiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tattha ādīnavaṃ disvā gehaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahāvane vihāsi. Tasmiṃ samaye Sumedho Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya taṃ vanaṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha kho[2] tāpaso Bhaga-

---

* *Not in* B.

[1] S. padālane, phandane. [2] B. kudāla° *amended to* kuddāla°. S. *omits.*[2]
[3] S. taṃpiṭakaṃ. [4] B. Phala°. [5] S. patto. [6] S. candanasugandha.°
[7] S. tena.

vantam disvā pasannamānaso vikasitaṃ saḷalapupphaṃ gahetvā vaṭaṃsakâkārena ganthetvā Bhagavato pādamūle ṭhapetvā pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādatthāya anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule jāto vuddhim anvāya saddho pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So[1] aparabhāge[2] pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumedho nāma nāmenā" ti ādi vuttaṃ.

1. *Vivekam anubrūhanto* ti janâkiṇṇataṃ[3] pahāya janavivekaṃ[4] cittavivekaṃ[4] "anubrūhanto" vaḍḍhento bahulīkaronto *mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhi*[5] pāvisî ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Vaṭaṃsakiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

150. "Sumedhassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pallaṅkadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu nibbānâdhigamanatthāya katapuññūpacayo[6] Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mahābhogasampanno Satthari pasīditvā dhammaṃ sutvā tassa Satthuno sattaratanamayapallaṅkaṃ kāretvā mahantaṃ pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito ahosi. So anukkamena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ sanṭhapetvā Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā pubbe katapuññanāmena Pallaṅkadāyakatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi. Heṭṭhā pi[7] upari pi pubbe katapuññanāmena therānaṃ[8] nāmāni evam evaṃ veditabbāni. So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumedhassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. *Pallaṅko hi mayā dinno* ti pallaṅkaṃ ūrubaddhâsanaṃ katvā yattha upavisanti nisīdanti so pallaṅko ti vuccati; so pallaṅko sattaratanamayo mayā dinno pūjito ti attho. *Sauttarasapacchado*[9] ti sahauttaracchadena[10] saha pacchadena[11] sauttarapacchado[12] upari vitānaṃ bandhitvā āsanaṃ uttamavatthehi avacchādetvā ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Pallaṅkadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

PAṆṆARASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[13]

---

[1] S. atha. [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. janâkiṇṇavihāraṃ.
[4] S. vivekacittaṃ. [5] S. °gahi. [6] S. °sañcayo. [7] S. viya.
[8] S. thera°. [9] Svl. sauttaracchado. [10] S. sahupattara°.
[11] S. pacchādanena. [12] S. sauttarisapacchado. [13] S. *adds* samattā.

151. " Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhan " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bandhujīvakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p'āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Sikhissa Bhagavato rūpakāyasampattiṃ disvā pasannamānaso bandhujīvakapupphāni gahetvā Bhagavato pādamūle pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa cittapasādavaḍḍhanatthāya anumodanam akāsi. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā ten' eva puññena devaloke nibbatto chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā[1] manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imassa[2] amhākaṃ Sammāsambuddhassa uppannakāle gahapatikule nibbatto rūpaggayasaggappatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto gehaṃ pahāya pabbajito arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbenivāsañāṇena pubbe[3] katakusalakammaṃ anussaritvā[4] somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhan " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *candaṃ va vimalaṃ suddhan* ti abbhāmahikādhūmorajorāhū[5] ti imehi upakkilesamalehi vimuttaṃ candaṃ iva diyaḍḍhasahass' upakkilesamalānaṃ pahīnattā vimalaṃ nikkilesattā suddhaṃ pasannaṃ Sikhisambuddhan ti sambandho. Kilesakaddamānaṃ abhāvena *anāvilaṃ*, nandibhavāsaṅkhātāya balavasena[6] " pari " samantato khīṇattā nandibhavaparikkhīṇaṃ; *tiṇṇaṃ loke* ti lokattayato tiṇṇaṃ uttiṇṇaṃ atikkantaṃ, *visattikan* ti visattikaṃ[7] vuccati taṇhā, nittaṇhan ti attho.

2. *Nibbāpayantaṃ janatan* ti dhammavassaṃ vassanto " janataṃ " janasamūhaṃ kilesapariḷāhā[8] vā[8] " nibbāpayantaṃ " vūpasamentaṃ, sayaṃ saṃsārato *tiṇṇaṃ* sabbasatte saṃsārato sādhu[9] *tārayantaṃ* atikkamentaṃ, catunnaṃ saccānaṃ munanato *muniṃ* Sikhi-sambuddhan ti sambandho ti. *Vanasmiṃ jhāyantan*[10] ti ārammaṇūpanijjhānalakkhaṇūpanijjhānehi jhāyantaṃ cintentaṃ cittena[9] bhāvantaṃ,[9] vanamajjhe ti attho. *Ekaggaṃ* ekaggacittaṃ *susamāhitaṃ* suṭṭhu ārammaṇe āhitaṃ ṭhapitacittaṃ Sikhimuniṃ disvā ti sambandho.

3. *Bandhujīvakapupphānī* ti bandhūnaṃ ñātīnaṃ jīvakaṃ[11] jīvitanissayaṃ hadayamaṃsalohitaṃ *samānavaṇṇaṃ pubbabandhujīvakapupphaṃ gahetvā* *Sikhino lokabandhuno* pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Bandhujīvakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

- S. bandhujīvitaṃ hadayaṃ, tam iva vaṇṇavantaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvā.
[1] S. ca. [2] S. imasmiṃ. [3] S. *omits*. [4] S. anubhavitvā.
[5] S. abbhamahikādhūma°. [6] S. phalavisesāya. [7] S. visattikā.
[8] S. °abhāvena. [9] S. *omits*. [10] S. jhāyamānaṃ. [11] S. jīvitaṃ.

152. "Parakammāyane yutto" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tambapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi āyasmā purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle kenaci purekatena* akusalakammena duggate kule nibbatto vuddhippatto paresaṃ kammaṃ katvā bhatiyā jīvikaṃ kappesi. So evaṃ dukkhena vasanto paresaṃ aparādhaṃ katvā maraṇabhayena[1] palāyitvā vanaṃ pāvisi. Tattha gataṭṭhane pāṭalibodhiṃ disvā vanditvā sammajjitvā ekasmiṃ rukkhe tambavaṇṇaṃ pupphaṃ disvā taṃ sabbaṃ kaṇṇike[2] ocinitvā bodhipūjaṃ akāsi. Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā vanditvā pallaṅkam ābhuñjitvā nisīdi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe te manussā padānupadikaṃ anubandhitvā tattha āgamaṃsu.[3] So te disvā bodhiṃ āvajjanto ca[4] palāyitvā bhayānake giriduggapapāte patitvā mari.[5] So bodhipūjāya anussaritattā ten' eva pītisomanassena Tāvatiṃsâdīsu upapanno chakāmâvacarasampattiṃ[6] anubhavitvā[7] manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiṃ[8] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne kule[9] nibbatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano[7] pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Parakammāyane yutto" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha paresaṃ kammāni parakammāni, parakammānaṃ *āyane*[10] karaṇe[11] vāhane[7] dhāraṇe[7] *yutto* yojito ahosin ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Tambapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

153. "Udentaṃ sataraṃsîvā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vīthisammajjakattherassā apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu[12] jātisatesu[12] katapuññasañcayo Sikhissa[7] Bhagavato[7] kāle[7] kulagehe[7] nibbatto[7] gharāvāsaṃ vasanto nagaravāsīhi[13] vīthiṃ sajjetvā nīyamānaṃ[7] Bhagavantaṃ pasannamānaso vīthiṃ samaṃ katvā dhajaṃ tattha ussāpesi. So ten' eva puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ[7] kulagehe[7] nibbatto[7] viññutaṃ[7] patvā[7] Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho bahumānahadayo pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ anussaranto paccakkhato jānitvā pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Udentaṃ sataraṃsîvā" ti ādim āha.

---

[1] B. phalakāraṇaṃ adhuṇabhayena(?). [2] S. kaṇṇake. [3] S. agamaṃsu.
[4] S. va. [5] S. mato. [6] S. °sampattiyo ca. [7] S. *omits*.
[8] S. manussasukhañ ca. [9] S. kulagehe. [10] S. ayane.
[11] S. *adds* vā. [12] S. anekāsu jātisu. [13] S. *adds* saddhiṃ. * ? S. purā°.

1. Tattha *udentaṃ* uggacchantaṃ[1] *sataraṃsi*[2] sataṃ[2] pabhaṃ, sataraṃsî ti desanāsīsamattaṃ, anekasatasahassapabhaṃ suriyaṃ ivā ti attho. *Vītaraṃsi*[3] *va bhāṇuman* ti vītaraṃsiṃ kucitapabhaṃ[4] bhāṇumaṃ pabhāvantaṃ candamaṇḍalaṃ iva Sambuddhaṃ disvā ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vīthisamajjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

154. "Devaputto ahaṃ santo" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kakkārupupphapūjakattherassa[5] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro bhavesu katapuññasañcayo Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle bhūmaṭṭhakadevaputto hutvā nibbatto Sikhi-sammāsambuddhaṃ disvā dibbakakkārupupphaṃ[6] gahetvā pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ekattiṃsakappabbhantare ubhayasukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya Satthu[7] pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Devaputto ahaṃ santo" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha dibbanti kīḷanti pañcahi dibbehi[8] kāmaguṇehî ti devā, devānaṃ putto devo eva vā putto ahaṃ[9] *devaputto santo* vijjamāno[8] dibbaṃ *kakkārupupphaṃ*[10] *paggayha* pakārena gahetvā Sikhissa Bhagavato *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Kakkārupupphapūjakattherassa[5] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

155. "Devaputto ahaṃ santo[11] ti ādikaṃ" āyasmato Mandāravapupphapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi[12] purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle bhūmaṭṭhakadevaputto[13] hutvā nibbatto Sikhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso dibbamandāravapupphehi pūjesi. "So tena puññenâ" ti ādikaṃ sabbaṃ anantarattherassa apadānavaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabban ti.

Mandāravapupphapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

156. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kadambapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto sammāsambuddhasuññe loke

---

[1] S. uggacchantaṃ. [2] S. °raṃsiṃ sata°. [3] S. sītaraṃsī°.
[4] S. saṃkucita°. [5] A. Kakkārupūjaka°; B. Kakkarupupphapūjaka°.
[6] S. °kakkāru°. [7] S. Satthari. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. *omits*. [10] B. °kakkaru°.
[11] S. ādikā. [12] S. *adds* thero. [13] S. bhummaṭṭhaka°.

ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ vasanto tattha ādīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ[1] pabbajitvā Himavantasamīpe Kukkuṭo nāma pabbate assamaṃ katvā vihāsi. So tattha sattapaccekabuddhe disvā pasannamānaso pupphitaṃ kadambapupphaṃ ocinitvā te paccekabuddhe pūjesi. Te pi "Icchitaṃ patthitan*" ti ādinā[2] anumodanaṃ akaṃsu. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim[3] anvāya[3] Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha. Taṃ vuttattham eva.

1. *Kukkuṭo nāma pabbato* ti tassa ubhosu passesu kukkuṭacūḷâkārena pabbatakūṭānaṃ vijjamānattā Kukkuṭo ti saṅkhaṅgato, pakārena tiro hutvā patiṭṭhahatî ti pabbato, *tamhi pabbatapādamhî* ti tasmiṃ pabbatasamīpe, *sattabuddhā vasantî* ti sattapaccekabuddhā tasmiṃ Kukkuṭapabbatapāde paṇṇasālāyaṃ vasantî ti attho.

2. *Dīparājaṃ va uggatan* ti dīpānaṃ rājā ti dīparājā sabbesaṃ vā dīpānam jalamānānaṃ tārakānaṃ rājā cando ti attho. Atha[3] vā[3] sabbesu Jambudīpa-Pubbavideha-Aparagoyāna-Uttarakurusaṅkhātesu catusu dvisahassaparittadīpesu[4] rājā[4] ālokapharaṇato cando dīparājā ti vuccati. Taṃ nabhe uggataṃ candaṃ iva supupphitaṃ[5] kadambarukkhaṃ disvā tato pupphaṃ ocinitvā ubhohi hatthehi *paggayha* pakārena gahetvā sattapaccekabuddhe *samokirim* suṭṭhu okiriṃ ādarena pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Kadambapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

157. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tiṇasūlakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimajinavaresu katapuññasambhāro uppannuppannabhave kusalāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tassa dosaṃ disvā taṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vasanto Himavantasamīpe Bhūtagaṇo[6] nāma pabbate vasantaṃ ekakaṃ vivekam anubrūhantaṃ Sikhisambuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tiṇasūlapupphaṃ gahetvā pādamūle pūjesi. Buddho pi tassa anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasam-

*See p. 162.

[1] S. isipabbajjaṃ. [2] S. ādikaṃ. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] S. dīpesu ca. [5] S. phullitaṃ. [6] S. °gaṇa°.

panne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sāsane pasanno pabbajitvā upanissayasampannattā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassappatto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Himavantassâvidūre " ti ādim āha.

1. *Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato* ti bhūtagaṇānaṃ devayakkhasamūhānaṃ[1] āvāsabhūtattā bhavanasadisattā ca avirūḷhabhāvena[2] pavattattā ca Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato tasmiṃ *eko* adutiyo *Jino* jitamāro Buddho *vasate* dibbabrahmaariyairiyāpathavihārehi viharatî ti attho.

2. *Ekūnasatasahassakappānaṃ na*[3] *vinipātako* ti tena tiṇasūlapupphapūjākaraṇaphalena nirantaraṃ ekūnasatasahassakappānaṃ avinipātako caturāpāyavinimmutto sattasampattibhavam[4] eva upapanno ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Tiṇasūlakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

158. " Suvaccho nāma nāmenā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nāgapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimajinanisabhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhavesu[5] puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarabhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto vuddhippatto Vedattayâdīsu sakasippesu nipphattiṃ patvā tattha sāraṃ adisvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānasamāpattisukhena vītināmesi. Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro[6] Bhagavā tassânukampāya tattha agamāsi. So tāpaso taṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā lakkhaṇasatthesu[7] chekattā Bhagavato lakkhaṇarūpasampattiyā[8] pasanno vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Ākāsato anotiṇṇattā pūjāsakkāre akate yeva ākāsen' eva pakkāmi. Atha so tāpaso sasisso nāgapupphaṃ ocinitvā tena pupphena Bhagavato gatadisābhāgamaggaṃ pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavanto sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhāsampanno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā sāsanaṃ sobhayamāno nacirass' eva arahā hutvā; kena nu kho kusalakammena mayā ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti atītakammaṃ saranto pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Suvaccho nāma nāmenā " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Vacchagotte jātattā Vaccho,[6] sundaro ca so Vaccho c' eti Suvaccho,[6] *nāmena*[9] *Suvaccho*[9] *nāma brāhmaṇo mantapāragū*

---

[1] S. devayakkhānaṃ. [2] S. abhi°. [3] B. *omits*. [4] S. sampatti°.
[5] S. bhave. [6] S. *adds* nāma. [7] S. °satthe.
[8] S. sampattiyo disvā. [9] S. *omits*.

vedattayâdisakalamantasatthe koṭippatto ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā[1] uttānattham evā ti.

Nāgapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

159. "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Punnāgapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Phussassa[2] Bhagavato kāle nesādakule nibbatto mahāvanaṃ paviṭṭho tattha supupphitapunnāgapupphaṃ disvā hetusampannattā buddhârammaṇapītivasena Bhagavantaṃ saritvā taṃ pupphaṃ[3] sakaṇṇikāhi[3] ocinitvā vālukāhi cetiyaṃ katvā pūjesi. So tena puññena dvenavutikappe nirantaraṃ devamanussasampattiyo yeva[4] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya pubbavāsanābalena sāsane pasanno pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbe katakusalaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Kānanaṃ vanam ogayhā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttattā uttānattham evā ti.

Punnāgapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

160. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kumudadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavantassa āsanne mahante jātassare kukudho[5] nāma pakkhī hutvā nibbatto kiñcâ pi akusalena pakkhī samāno pi[4] pubbe katasambhārena pana[1] buddhisampanno puññâpuññesu[6] cheko sīlavā pāṇagocarato paṭivirato ahosi. Tasmiṃ samaye Padumuttaro Bhagavā ākāsena gantvā[7] tassa samīpe caṅkamati. Atha so sakuṇo Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto kumudapupphaṃ ḍaṃsitvā Bhagavato pādamūle pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa somanassuppādanatthaṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanam akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu ubhayasampattisukhaṃ[8] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya mahaddhano mahābhogo Ratanattaye pasanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ paccakkhato ñatvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha.

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. Phussa°. [3] S. pupphaṃsakāni. [4] B. *omits.*
[5] B. kukuṭo. [6] S. puññesu. [7] S. āgantvā. [8] S. ubhayasukhaṃ.

1. *Padumapupphasañchanno*[1] ti ettha satapattehi sampuṇṇo setapadumo ca tīṇi[2] nīlarattaset' uppalāni ca padumı' uppalāni tehi *sañchanno* gahaṇībhūto sampuṇṇo *mahājātassaro ahū* ti sambandho. *Puṇḍarīkasamotthaṭo*[3] ti puṇḍarīkehi rattapadumehi okiṇṇo[4] sampuṇṇo ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kumudadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SOḶASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.[5]

161. "Padumo nāma nāmenā" ti ādikaṃ[6] āyasmato Supāricariyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimamunipuṅgavesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave paññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatto Himavati yakkhasamāgamaṃ gato Bhagavato devayakkhagandhabbanāgānaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso ubho hatthe ābhujitvā[7] apphoṭesi namassi ca. So tena puññena tato cuto uparidevaloke uppanno tattha dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā manussesu[8] ca[8] cakkavattiādisampattiyo[8] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatikule[9] nibbatto aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo Ratanattaye pasanno Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So ekadivasaṃ attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumo nāma nāmenā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Padumo* ti yassa pādanikkhepasamaye paṭhaviṃ[10] bhinditvā padumaṃ uggantvā pādatalaṃ sampaṭicchati, tena saññānena so Bhagavā Padumo ti saṅkhaṃ gato; idha Padumuttaro Bhagavā adhippeto. So Bhagavā *vipinā*[11] vasanavihārā *abhinikkhamma* vanamajjhaṃ pavisitvā *dhammaṃ desesī* ti sambandho.

2. *Yakkhānaṃ samayo* ti devānaṃ samāgamo *āsi* ahosī ti attho. *Ajjhāpekkhiṃsu tāvade* ti tasmiṃ desanākāle adhipekkhiṃsu;[12] visesena dassanasīlā[13] ahesun ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Supāricariyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

162. "Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kaṇaverapupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto vuddhim

---

[1] S. padumuppalasañchanno = A. [2] S. *omits*. [3] B. °samotato.
[4] B. otato. [5] B. *omits*. [6] S. °tyādikā. [7] S. ākuñcitvā.
[8] S. manussasampattiyo ca. [9] S. kulagehe. [10] S. paṭhaviṃ.
[11] S. pavanā = A. [12] S. adhiapekkhiṃsu. [13] B. passana°.

anvāya rañño[1] antepurapālako[2] ahosi. Tasmiṃ samaye Siddhattho Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto rājavīthiṃ paṭipajji. Atha so antepurapālako[2] caramānaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso hutva kaṇaverapupphena Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. So tena puññena sugatisampattiyo yeva anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbattitvā vuddhippatto[3] Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So pattaaggaphalo pubbekatakusalaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ vuttatthā[4] uttānattham evā ti.

Kaṇaverapupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

163. "Tissassa kho Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Khajjakadāyakattherassa[5] apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ambajambuādianekamadhuraphalâphalaṃ nāḷikeraṃ pūvakhajjakañ ca ādasi. Bhagavā tassa pasādavaḍḍhanatthāya passantass' eva paribhuñji. So tena puññena sugatisampattiyo yeva anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā sañjātasaddho pasādabahumāno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā sāsanaṃ sobhanto[6] sīlâlaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍito nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So pubbakammaṃ saranto pubbe mayā sukhette kusalaṃ[7] kataṃ[7] sundaran ti somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tissassa kho Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha tisso[8] pi[8] bhavasampattiyo[8] dadamāno jāto ti mātāpituhi katanāmavasena Tisso, atha vā tīhi saraṇagamanehi assāsento ovadento hetusampannapuggale saggamokkhadvaye patiṭṭhāpetvā[9] Buddho[10] jāto ti Tisso; samāpattiguṇâdīhi bhagehi yutto ti Bhagavā, tassa *Tissassa Bhagavato pubbe ahaṃ phalaṃ adāsin* ti sambandho.[11] *Nāḷikerañ ca pādāsin*[12] ti nāḷakākārena[13] pavattaṃ kāritaṃ[10] phalaṃ nāḷikeraṃ, tañ ca phalaṃ adāsin ti attho. *Khajjakaṃ abhisammatan* ti khāditabbaṃ "khajjakaṃ," "abhi" visesena madhusakkarâdīhi[14]

[1] B. raññe. [2] S. antopura°. [3] S. vuddhiṃ patvā. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] B. Khajja°. [6] S. °ento. [7] S. katakusalaṃ.
[8] S. Tisso ti Bhagavā sampattiyo. [9] S. °ento. [10] S. *omits*.
[11] S. attho. [12] S. adāsiṃ. [13] S. nālikā°. [14] S. °ādīni.

samnissaṃ katvā nipphāditaṃ sundaraṃ[1] madhuran[1] ti sammataṃ ñātaṃ[2] "abhisammatan" khajjam[3] adāsin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Khajjakadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

164. "Atthadassī tu Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Desapūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero[4] purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Atthaassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho[5] pasanno[6] buddhamāmako[6] dhammamāmako[6] saṅghamāmako[6] ahosi. Tadā Atthadassī Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto cando viya suriyo viya ca ākāsena gacchati; so upāsako Bhagavato gatadisābhāge[7] gandhamālâdīhi pūjento añjaliṃ paggayha namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. So tena puññena devaloke nibbatto saggasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu ca manussasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto upabhogaparibhogasampanno Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso gharāvāse anallīno pabbajitvā vattasampanno nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Atthadassī tu Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

1. *Anilañjase* ti maggo pantho patho pajjo[8] añjasaṃ; vaṭumâyanan ti pariyāyassa vuttattā anilassa vātassa añjasaṃ gamanamaggo ti anilañjasaṃ, tasmiṃ anilañjase, ākāse ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Desapūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

165. "Vessabhū nāma Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kaṇikāracchadaniyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto saddhāsampanno ahosi. Tasmiṃ samaye Vessabhū Bhagavā vivekakāmo mahāvanaṃ pavisitvā nisīdi. Atha so pi upāsako kenaci-d-eva karaṇīyena tattha gantvā Bhagavantaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ viya jalamānaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphaṃ ocinitvā chattaṃ katvā Bhagavato nisinnaṭṭhāne vitānaṃ katvā pūjesi. Taṃ Bhagavato ānubhāvena sattâhaṃ amilātaṃ hutvā tatth' eva aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavâ pi phalasamāpattiñ ca nirodhasamāpattiñ ca samāpajjitvā

---

[1] S. madhuraṃ sundaraṃ. [2] B. jātaṃ. [3] S. khajjakaṃ.
[4] B. *omits.* [5] S. saddhāsampanno. [6] S. ratanattayamāmako.
[7] S. °bhāgaṃ. [8] S. *omits.*

vihāsi. So taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā somanassajāto Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā samāpattito vuṭṭhahitvā vihāram eva agamāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu[1] sampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddhāsampanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā gharāvāse anallīno pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā jinasāsanaṃ sobhento nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Vessabhū nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Vessabhū* ti vesse[2] vessajane bhunāti[3] abhibhavatī ti Vessabhū, atha vā vesse[4] pañcavidhamāre abhibhunāti ajjhottharatī ti Vessabhū, sāmaṃ yeva bhujjhitā[5] saccānī ti Sambuddho, nāmena Vessabhū nāma Sambuddho ti attho. *Divāvihārāya muni* ti dibbati pakāseti taṃ taṃ vatthuṃ pākaṭaṃ karotī ti divā, suriyuggamanato paṭṭhāya yāva atthaṅgamo tāva paricchannakālo, vihārāni[6] catuhi iriyāpathehi pavattanaṃ vihāro, divāya vihāro divāvihāro, tassa catuhi[7] divāvihārāya, *lokajeṭṭho narāsabho* Buddha*munī mahāvanaṃ ogāhitvā* pavisitvā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam evā ti.

Kaṇikāracchadaniyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

166. "Phusso nāmâtha[8] Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sappidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro anekesu[9] bhavesu[9] puññāni upacinanto Phussassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto ahosi. Tadā Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto vīthiyaṃ caramāno tassa upāsakagehadvāraṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha so upāsako Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā pattapūraṃ sappitelaṃ adāsi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā[10] pakkāmi. So ten' eva somanassena yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto tena puññena devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā manussesu ca nibbatto uppannuppannabhave sappitelamadhuphāṇitâdimadhurâhārasamaṅgisukhaṃ[11] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhippatto saddho[12] pasanno[12] buddhisampanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vattasampanno nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā jātasomanasso[13] pubbacaritāpadānaṃ pakāsento "Phusso nāmâtha[14] Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

---

[1] S. °manussa°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. bhūti. [4] B. vise.
[5] B. bhuñjitvā. [6] S. viharaṇaṃ. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. nāma.
[9] S. tattha tattha bhave. [10] S. vatvā. [11] S. °madhuraâhārasukhaṃ.
[12] S. saddhāsampanno. [13] S. somanassajāto. [14] S. nāma.

1. Tattha "Phusso" ti phussanakkhattayogena jātattā mātāpitūhi katanāmadheyyena[1] Phusso, atha vā nibbānaṃ phusi[2] passi sacchiakāsi[3] ti phusso, atha vā samatiṃsapāramitā sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhamme sakale ca tepiṭake pariyattidhamme[4] phusi[2] passi aññāsi ti Phusso; "Bhagavā" bhāgyayutto[5] ti ādipuññakoṭṭhāsasamaṅgitāya[6] Bhagavā; *āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho* ti āhutino vuccanti[7] pūjāsakkārā, tesaṃ āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahetuṃ arahatî ti āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho *mahājanaṃ nibbāpento vīro Phusso nāma Bhagavā vīthiyā*[8] *atha* tadā *gacchate*[9] ti sambandho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Sappidāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

167. "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Yūthikāpupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimamunindesu katâdhikāro anekesu jātisatesu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Phussass' eva Bhagavato kāle suddakule nibbatto Candabhāgānadiyā[10] tīre kenaci-d-eva karaṇīyena anusotaṃ caramāno Phussaṃ Bhagavantaṃ nahāyitukāmaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ viya jalamānaṃ disvā somanassajāto tattha jātaṃ yūthikāpupphaṃ ocinitvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tattha 'nena[11] puññakoṭṭhāsena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto[12] Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vattapaṭipattiyā sāsanaṃ sobhento nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Candabhāgānadītīre" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Yūthikāpupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

168. "Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dussadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle rājakule nibbatto vuddhippattakāle yuvarājabhāvaṃ patvā pākaṭo ekaṃ[13] janapadaṃ labhitvā tatrâdhipatibhūto sakalajanapadavāsino dānapiyavacanaatthacariyāsamānattatāsaṅkhātehi catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi saṅgaṇhāti. Tasmiṃ samaye Siddhattho[14] Bhagavā taṃ janapadaṃ sampāpuṇi. Atha so yuvarājā paṇṇākā-

---

[1] S. °dheyena. [2] B. phussi. [3] B. °katâsi. [4] S. paṭipatti°.
[5] B. bhagū vā° ? [6] S. puññakoṭṭhāsa°. [7] B. vuccati.
[8] S. *adds* gacchati. [9] S. gacchato Bhagavato. [10] S. °bhāgāya°.
[11] S. tena. [12] S. *omits*. [13] S. evaṃ. [14] S. *adds* nāma.

raṃ labhitvā tattha sukhumavatthena Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Bhagavā taṃ vatthaṃ[1] hatthena parāmasitvā ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Tam pi vatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ anubandhi. Atha so yuvarājā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā atīva pasanno añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavato sampattasampattaṭṭhāne sabbe janā taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā acchariyabbhutacittajātā[2] añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhaṃsu. Bhagavā vihāram eva agamāsi. Yuvarājā ten' eva kusalakammena tato cuto devaloke uppanno tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā Ratanttaye pasanno Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vāyamanto nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tivarâyaṃ pure ramme" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha Tivaranāmake[3] nagare ramaṇīye ahaṃ rājaputto hutvā Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ vatthena pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Dussadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

169. "Bandhumatiyā[4] nagare"[4] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Samādapakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhānaṃ santike katakusalasambhāro anekesu bhavesu puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā puññāni karonto vasamāno saddho pasanno bahū upāsake sannipātetvā gaṇajeṭṭhako hutvā māḷakaṃ[5] karissāmā ti te sabbe samādapetvā ekaṃ māḷakaṃ[5] samaṃ kāretvā paṇḍarapuḷinaṃ okiritvā Bhagavato niyyātesi. So tena puññena devaloke uppanno chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati pasanno dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso saddhājāto pabbajitvā sīlasampanno te [ja] sampanno[6] nacirass' eva arahattaṃ papūṇi. So aparabhāge attano[7] katakusalaṃ[8] saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Bandhumatiyā[9] nagare"[9] ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha bandhun[10] ti ñātigottâdivasena ekasambandhā honti; sakalanagare[11] vāsino ti bandhu; bandhū etasmiṃ[12] vajjantī ti

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °cittā. [3] S. Tivarā°. [4] S. nagare B°.
[5] S. mālaṃ. [6] S. *omits*. [7] S. attanā. [8] S. °kusalakammaṃ.
[9] S. nagare B°. [10] S. bandhan. [11] S. °nagara°. [12] B. ekasmiṃ.

Bandhumatiyā nāma[1] *nagare mahāpūgagaṇo* upāsakasamūho ahosin' ti attho.

2. *Māḷaṃ*[2] *kassāma saṅghassā* ti ettha māti bandhati sampattasampattajanānaṃ cittan ti māḷaṃ,[2] atha vā sampattayatigaṇānaṃ cittassa vivekakaraṇe alan ti māḷaṃ, māḷam[2] eva māḷakaṃ,[3] bhikkhusaṅghassa phāsuvihāratthāya māḷakaṃ[3] karissāmā ti attho. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Samādapakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

170. "Tisso nāmā 'si Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pañcaṅguliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vibhavasampanno saddho[4] pasanno[4] vīthito vihārapaṭipannaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā jātisumanâdianekāni sugandhapupphāni candanādīni ca vilepanāni gāhāpetvā vihāraṃ gato pupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā vilepanehi Bhagavato sarīre pañcaṅgulikaṃ katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbattetvā[5] vuddhim anvāya Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saranto paccakkhato ñatvā imaṃ nāma kusalakammaṃ katvā īdisaṃ lokuttarasampattippatto 'mhî ti pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Tisso nāmā 'si Bhagavā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttanattham evā ti.

Pañcaṅguliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

SATTARASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.[6]

171. "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kumudamāliyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Himavantapabbatasamīpe mahājātassarassa[7] āsanne rakkhaso hutvā nibbatto Atthadassibhagavantaṃ tattha upagataṃ disvā pasannamānaso kumudapupphāni ocinitvā Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena tato cavitvā devalokaṃ[8] upapanno[8] chakāmâvacara-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. mālaṃ. [3] S. °l°. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. nibbatto. [6] B. *omits*. [7] B. °sarassa°. [8] S. °loke uppanno.

sampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu ca[1] cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto[2] vuddhippato Ratanattaye pasanno pabbajitvā vāyamanto brahmacariyapariyosāṇaṃ arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Pabbate Himavantamhî" ti ādim āha.

1. *Tatthajo rakkhaso āsin* ti tasmiṃ jātassarasamīpe jāto nibbatto "rakkhaso" pararudhiramaṃsakhādako niddayo ghorarūpo bhayānakasabhāvo mahābalo mahāthāmo kakkhaḷo yakkho "āsin" āhosin ti attho.

2. *Kumudaṃ pupphate tatthā* ti tasmiṃ mahāsare suriyaraṃsiyā abhāve sati sāyaṇhe mukuḷitaṃ kucchitâkārena nippabhaṃ avaṇṇaṃ hotî ti kumudan ti laddhanāmaṃ pupphaṃ "pupphate" vikasatî ti attho. *Cakkamattāni jāyare* ti tāni pupphāni rathacakkappamānāni[3] hutvā jāyantî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Kumudamāliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

172. "Koṇḍaññassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nisseṇidāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu[4] katâdhikāro anekāsu jātisu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Koṇḍaññassa Bhagavato kāle vaḍḍhakikule nibbatto saddho pasanno Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ[5] sutvā pasannamānaso Bhagavato vasanapāsādassārohanatthāya[6] sārakaṭṭhamayaṃ nisseṇim katvā ussāpetvā ṭhapesi. Bhagavā tassa pasādasaṃvaḍḍhanatthāya[7] passantass' eva uparipāsādaṃ āruhi.[8] So atîva pasanno ten' eva pītisomanassena kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatto tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā manussesu jāyamāno nisseṇidānanissandena uccakule[9] nibbatto manussasukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ uccakule[10] nibbatto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto[11] pabbajito[12] nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Koṇḍaññassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *Koṇḍaññassā* ti kuṇḍito[13] hutvā ḍeti pavattatî ti Koṇḍo, lāmakasatto koṇḍato añño ti Koṇḍañño, alāmako uttamapuriso ti attho. Atha vā brahmagottesu[14] Koṇḍaññagotte uppannattā

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. nibbattā. [3] S. °cakkamattāni. [4] S. °jinavaresu.
[5] S. dhammaṃ. [6] S. pāsādassa°. [7] S. pasādavaḍḍhanatthāya.
[8] S. abhirūhi. [9] S. uccā°. [10] S. kule.
[11] S. *omits.* [12] S. °jitvā. [13] S. kucchito. [14] S. brāhmaṇa°.

Koṇḍañño ti gottavasena tassa nāmaṃ, tassa Koṇḍaññassa. Sesaṃ pākaṭam evā ti.

Nisseṇidāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

173. "Migaluddho* pure āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rattipupphiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni[1] puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule uppanno Migadāye araññe vicaramāno[2] tassa kāruññena araññe caramānaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pupphitaṃ rattikaṃ nāma pupphaṃ kuṭajapupphañ ca sahavaṇṭena ocinitvā somanassacittena[3] pūjesi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So ten' eva puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiṃ[4] anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā nesādabhūtena[5] mayā katakusalaṃ sundaran ti somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migaluddho pure āsin" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha migānaṃ luddho sāhasiko mārako ti *migaluddho*, migesu vā luddho lobhî ti "migaluddho." Nesādo *āsin pure* ti attho.

2. *Rattikaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti padumapupphādīni anekānipupphāni suriyaraṃsisampassena divā pupphanti rattiyaṃ mukulitāni honti, jātisumanamallikâdīni anekāni pupphāni pana rattiyaṃ pupphanti, no divā, tasmā rattiyaṃ pupphanato rattipupphanāmakāni anekāni sugandhapupphāni ca *kuṭaja*pupphāni ca gahetvā pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Rattipupphiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

174. "Vipassissa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Udapānadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimamunivaresu katâdhikāro anekesu bhavesu katapuññasañcayo Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto pāniyadānaṃ mayā dātabbaṃ. Tañ ca cirataraṃ[6] katvā pavattetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā ekaṃ kūpaṃ khaṇāpetvā udakasampattakāle[7] iṭṭhakāhi cināpetvā tiraṃ[8] katvā[8] tattha uṭṭhitena udakena puṇṇaṃ taṃ udapānaṃ Vipassissa Bhagavato niyyātesi.[9] Bhagavā pānīyadānânisaṃsadīpakaṃ anumodanaṃ

*See Nos. 79 and 96.

[1] B. *omits*. [2] vicarati tadā. [3] S. somanassena. [4] S. °sampattiyo. [5] S. nesādakule jātena. [6] S. nirantaraṃ. [7] S. °sampanna°. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. nīyādesi.

akāsi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne pokkharaṇiṃ[1] udapānapāniyâdisampannaṃ[1] sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya saddho pasanno pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Vipassissa Bhagavato " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *udapāno kato mayā* ti udakaṃ pivanti etthā ti "udapāno," kūpapokkharaṇitaḷākānam etaṃ adhivacanaṃ; so udapāno kūpo Vipassissa Bhagavato atthāya " kato " khaṇito ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam evā ti.

Udapānadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

175. " Nibbute lokanāthamhî " ti ādikam āyasmato Sīhāsanadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave nibbānâdhigamanatthāya[2] katapuññūpacayo[3] Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā Ratanattaye pasanno tasmiṃ Bhagavati parinibbute sattahi ratanehi khacitaṃ sīhāsanaṃ kārāpetvā bodhirukkhaṃ pūjesi. Bahūhi mālāgandhadhūmehi[4] ca pūjesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā sabbattha pūjito imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto vuddhippatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamanāso ñātivaggaṃ pahāya pabbajito[5] nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbūpacitakusalasambhāraṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Nibbute lokanāthamhî " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *sīhāsanam adās' ahan* ti sīharūpahiraññasuvaṇṇaratanehi khacitaṃ āsanaṃ sīhâsanaṃ, sīhassa vā abhîtassa[6] Bhagavato nisinnârahaṃ[7] sīhaṃ vā seṭṭhaṃ uttamaṃ āsanan ti sīhāsanaṃ, taṃ ahaṃ adāsi, bodhirukkhaṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sīhāsanadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

176. " Anomadassī Bhagavā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Maggadattikattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto

---

[1] S. pokkharaṇi° . . . °sampanno. [2] S. °gamatthāya.
[3] S. °puññapaccayo. [4] S. °dhūpehi. [5] S. °jitvā.
[6] S. abbhutassa. [7] S. nisīdanā°.

Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vuddhim anvāya gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto Anomadassibhagavantaṃ ākāse caṅkamantaṃ pāduddhāre[1] pāduddhāre[1] caṅkamanaṭṭhāne pupphānaṃ vikiraṇaṃ acchariyañ ca disvā pasannamānaso pupphāni ākāse ukkhipi. Tāni vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu. So tena puññena sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito sukhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto kamena yobbaññaṃ pāpuṇitva saddhājāto pabbajitvā vattasampanno nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto caṅkamanassa pūjitattā Maggadattikatthero ti pākaṭo[2] pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Anomadassī Bhagavā " ti ādim āha.

1. *Diṭṭhadhammasukhatthāyā* ti imasmiṃ attabhāve caṅkamanena sarīrasallahukâdisukhaṃ paṭiccā ti attho. " Abbhokāsamhi caṅkamiṃ " ti *abbhokāse*[3] aṅgaṇaṭṭhāne[3] *caṅkamiṃ* padavikkhepaṃ padasañcāraṃ akāsî ti attho.

2. " Uddhaṭe pāde pupphānî " ti caṅkamantena *pāde uddhaṭe* padumuppalâdīni *pupphāni* paṭhavito uggantvā caṅkame vikiriṃsū ti attho. *Sobhaṃ muddhani tiṭṭhare* ti Buddhassa muddhani sīse sobhamānā tāni tiṭṭhantî ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Maggadattikattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

177. " Padumuttarassa munino " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Ekadīpiyattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinaseṭṭhesu katakusalasambhāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhippatto saddho[4] pasanno[4] Bhagavato salaḷamahābodhimhi[5] ekadīpaṃ pūjesi. Thāvaraṃ katvā niccam ekapadīpapūjanatthāya telavatthaṃ[6] paṭṭhapesi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha jalamāno pasannacakkhuko ubhayasukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Ratanattaye pasanno[7] pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ patto dīpapūjāya laddhavisesādhigamattā[8] Ekadīpiyatthero ti pākaṭo aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Padumuttarassa munino " ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Ekadīpiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

[1] S. °uddhāre ca. [2] S. *adds* āsi so. [3] S. abbhokāsaṭṭho.
[4] S. saddhāsampanno. [5] S. salala°. [6] S. °vaṭṭaṃ.
[7] S. *adds* pabbaji. [8] B. °visesanāmattā.

178. "Orena Himavantassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Maṇipūjakattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kulagehe nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ saṇṭhapetvā tatthâdīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa orabhāge ekissā nadiyā samīpe paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā vasanto vivekakāmaṃ tassānukampāya ca tattha upagataṃ Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso maṇipallaṅkaṃ Bhagavato pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa pasādavaḍḍhanatthāya tattha nisīdi. So bhiyyosomattāya pasanno nibbānâdhigamanatthāya patthanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññena devamanussesu saṃsaranto sabbattha pūjito sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ attanā katakusalaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Orena Himavantassā" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *orenā* ti Himavantassa aparabhāgaṃ vihāya orena, bhummatthe karaṇavacanaṃ, orasmiṃ disābhāge ti attho. *Nad' ekā sampavattathā* ti apākaṭanāmdheyyā ekā nadī "saṃ" suṭṭhu pavattanaṃ[1] vahanaṃ[1] sandamānā ahosī ti attho. *Tassā cânūpakhettamhi*[2] ti tassā nadiyā "anūpakhettamhi"[2] tīrasamīpe ti attho. *Sayambhū vasate tadā* ti yadā ahaṃ maṇipallaṅkaṃ pūjesi tadā anācariyako hutvā sayam eva buddhabhūto Bhagavā "vasate" viharatī ti attho.

2. *Maṇiṃ paggayha pallaṅkan* ti maṇati[3] cittaṃ ārādheti somanassaṃ karotī ti "maṇi," atha vā māti[4] pamāṇaṃ[4] karothā[4] ti ābharaṇan ti "maṇi," atha[4] vā[4] marantā pi rājayuvarājâdayo[5] taṃ na pariccajanti tadatthāya saṅgāmaṃ karontī ti "maṇi," taṃ maṇiṃ maṇimayaṃ[6] pallaṅkaṃ manoramaṃ *sādhucittaṃ*[7] "paggayha" gahetvā Buddhaseṭṭhassa āropayiṃ pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Maṇipūjakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

179. "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tikicchakattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam p' āyasmā purimajinavaresu katâdhi-

* ThA (H. i), *pp.* 440. Tekicchakānittherassa gāthā; *same story given in greater detail.*

[1] S. pavattati vahati. [2] S. anupa°. [3] S. manati. [4] S. *omits.* [5] S. rājādayo. [6] B. ayaṃ. [7] S. *adds* suṭṭhu vicittaṃ.

kāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare vejjakule nibbatto bahussuto susikkhito vejjakamme cheko bahurogino tikicchanto Vipassissa Bhagavato upaṭṭhākassa Asokanāmattherassa[1] rogaṃ tikicchi. So tena puññena devamanussesu aparâparaṃ sukhaṃ anubhavanto nibbattanibbattabhave ārogo dīghāyuko suvaṇṇavaṇṇasarīro ahosi. So[2] imasmiṃ pana[2] buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhim anvāya sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto ārogo sukhito vibhavasampanno Ratanattaye[3] pasanno[3] Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nagare Bandhumatiyā" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttanattham evā ti.

Tikicchakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

180. "Vessabhumhi Bhagavatî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Saṅghupaṭṭhākattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katakusalasambhāro anekesu bhavesu vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle tassârāmikassa putto hutvā nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā saddho pasanno vihāresu ārāmikakammaṃ karonto sakkaccaṃ saṅghaṃ upaṭṭhāsi. So ten' eva kusalakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatto vuddhippatto vibhavasampanno sukhappatto pākaṭo Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā sāsane[2] pasanno pabbajitvā vattasampanno sāsanaṃ sobhayamāno vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā nacirass' eva sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patto chaḷabhiñño pubbe katakusalakammavasena Saṅghupaṭṭhākatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ: pubbe mayā kiṃ nāma kammaṃ katvā ayaṃ lokuttarasampatti laddhā ti attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā paccakkhato jānitvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pākaṭaṃ karonto "Vessbhumhi Bhagavatî" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *ahos' ārāmiko ahan* ti ahaṃ Vessabhussa Bhagavato sāsane ārāmiko ahosin ti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānattham[4] ca[2] suviññeyyam[2] evā ti.

Saṅghupaṭṭhākattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

AṬṬHĀRASAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.[2]

---

[1] S. Asokassa°. [2] S. omits. [3] B. omits. [4] S. °atthā.

181-190. Ito parasmiṃ ekūnavīsatimavagge āgatānaṃ imesaṃ Kuṭajapupphiyattherâdīnaṃ dasannaṃ therānaṃ apubbaṃ n' atthi. Tesaṃ hi therānaṃ purimabuddhānaṃ santike katapuññasambhārānaṃ vasena pākaṭanāmāni c' eva nivāsanagarâdīni ca heṭṭhāvuttanayen' eva veditabbānî ti taṃ[1] sabbaṃ apadānaṃ[2] suviññeyyam evā ti.

EKŪNAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.[1]

191. Vīsatime vagge paṭhamattherâpadānaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

192, 1. Dutiyattherāpadāne *taṃ*[3] *dāyavāsiko isî* ti isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vane vasanabhāvena "Dāyavāsiko isî" ti saṅkhaṅgato attano anukampāya taṃ vanaṃ upagatassa Siddhatthassa *satthuno* vasanamaṇḍapacchādanatthāya[4] yaṃ *tiṇaṃ taṃ*[1] *lāyati* chindatî ti attho.

3. *Taṃ daṇḍaṃ*[5] *chadanaṃ* katvā ti anekehi khuddakadaṇḍakehi maṇḍapaṃ katvā taṃ tena tiṇena chādetvā Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ahaṃ[2] adāsaṃ pūjesin ti attho. *Satthâhaṃ dhārayuṃ tatthâ*[6] ti taṃ maṇḍapaṃ tattha ṭhitā devamanussā sattâhaṃ nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisinnassa[1] Siddhatthassa[2] Satthuno *dhārayiṃsu* dhāresun ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Tiṇasantharadāyakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

193. Tatiyattherassa apadāne Khaṇḍaphulliyatthero ti ettha khaṇḍanti kaṭṭhānaṃ jiṇṇattā[7] chinnabhinnaṭṭhaṃ,[8] phullanti kaṭṭhānaṃ jiṇṇaṭṭhāne[7] kaṇṇakitamahicchattakâdipupphanaṃ, khaṇḍañ ca phullañ ca khaṇḍaphullāni, khaṇḍaphullānaṃ paṭisaṅkharaṇaṃ nāma punappunaṃ thirakaraṇan ti khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharaṇaṃ;[9] imassa pana therassa sambhārapūraṇakāle Phussassa Bhagavato cetiye chinnabhinnaṭṭhāne sudhāpiṇḍaṃ makkhetvā thirakaraṇaṃ khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharakaṃ[9] nāma tasmā so khaṇḍaphulliyatthero ti pākaṭo ahosi.

Tatiyaṃ.[10]

194, 1. Catutthattherassa apadāne *rañño paṭṭhacaro*[11] *āsin* ti rañño paricārako kammakārako[12] ahosin ti attho.

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. yaṃ. [4] S. °chadana°.
[5] A. taṃ tiṇaṃ; S. dabba°. [6] S. tassa. [7] S. chinna°. [8] S. °ṭṭhānaṃ.
[9] S. °khāraṇaṃ. [10] S. Khaṇḍaphulliyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.
[11] S. °baddha°. [12] S. kammañ ca°.

3. *Jalajuttamanāmino* ti jale udake jātaṃ jalajaṃ, kin taṃ, padumaṃ, padumena samānanāmattā Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ti attho-Uttamapadumanāmanāmassa Bhagavato ti vā attho.

Catutthaṃ.

195. Pañcamaṃ uttānam evā ti.

196, 1. Chaṭṭhe *nagare Dvāravatiyā* ti mahādvāravātapānakavāṭaphalakāhi[1] ca vatipākāraṭṭālagopurakaddamodakaparikhāhi[2] ca sampannaṃ nagaran ti Dvāravatīnagaraṃ, Dvāravatiñ ca padhānaṃ katvā nagarassa upalakkhitattā Dvāravatīnagaran ti voharanti; "nagare Dvāravatiyā" ti vuttaṃ.[3] *Mālāgaccho*[4] pupphârāmo *mama ahū* ahosî ti attho.
4. *Te kisalayā ti*[5] te asokapallavā.[6]

Chaṭṭhaṃ.[7]

197-199. Sattam'aṭṭhamanavamāni uttānān'[8] eva.

200. Dasame pi apubbaṃ n' atthî ti.

VĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

201-230. . . . Ito paraṃ sabbattha anuttānapadavaṇṇanaṃ karissāma. Ekavīsatime bāvīsatime tevīsatime ca vagge sabbesaṃ therānaṃ sakatena puññena laddhanāmānaṃ katapuññānañ ca nānattaṃ, tesaṃ byākaraṇadāyakānaṃ buddhānaṃ nāmāni vasitanagarāni ca heṭṭhāvuttanayattā sabbāni pi uttānān' eva. Apadānagāthānam attho ca nayânuyogena[9] suviññeyyo[10] yeva.[10]

231-232. *Catuvīsatimavagge paṭhamadutiyâpadānāni uttanān' eva.*

233, 1. Tatiyâpadāne *Aruṇavatiyā nagare* ti ā samantato ālokaṃ karonto uṇati[11] uggacchatî ti aruṇo, so tasmiṃ vijjatî ti Aruṇavatī, tasmiṃ nagare ālokaṃ karonto suriyo uggacchatî ti attho. Sesanagaresu pi suriyuggamane vijjamāne pi visesavacanaṃ sabbacatuppa-

- S. *omits*.

1 S. kavāṭakāhi. 2 S. °pākāraggala°. 3 S. nagaram uttamaṃ. 4 S. °vaccho. 5 B. hi. 6 B. asoka°. 7 S. chaṭṭha. . . . navamāni. 8 S. uttanatthāni. 9 S. anusārena. 10 S. daṭṭhabbo. 11 S. udeti.

dānaṃ mahiyaṃ sayane[1] pi[1] sati[1] mahiyaṃ sayatî ti mahîso ti vacanaṃ viya rūḷhivasena vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Atha vā pākārapāsādahammiyâdisuvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttâdisattaratanappabhāhi aruṇuggamanaṃ viya pabhāvantī[2] ti Aruṇavati,[3] tasmiṃ Aruṇavatiyā[4] nagare; *pūviko*[5] pūvavikkayena jīvikaṃ kappento *ahosin* ti attho.

234, 1. Catutthâpadāne *Tivarāyaṃ pure ramme* ti tīhi pākārehi parivāritā parikkhittā ti Tivarā; khajjabhojjâdiupabhogavatthābharaṇâdinaccagītâdīhi ramaṇīyan[6] ti rammaṃ, tasmiṃ Tivarāyaṃ *pure* nagare *ramme* ahaṃ[7] *naḷakāro ahaṃ* ahosin ti sambandho.

235. Pañcamâpadānaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

236, 1. Chaṭṭhâpadāne *vaṇṇakāro ahaṃ tadā* ti nīlapītarattâdivaṇṇavasena vattāni karoti rañjetî ti vaṇṇakāro; vattharajako[8] hutvā cetiyaṃ[9] vatthehi acchādanasamaye nānāvaṇṇehi dussāni[10] rañjesin ti attho.

237, 1. Sattamâpadāne *Piyālaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā* ti supupphitaṃ piyālarukkhaṃ disvā, *gatamagge khipiṃ ahan* ti aham migaluddho[11] nesādo[12] piyālapupphaṃ ocinitvā Buddhassa gatamagge "khipiṃ" pūjesin ti attho.

238, 1. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *sake sippe appatthaddho*[13] ti attano takkabyākaraṇâdisippasmiṃ appatthaddho[13] patiṭṭhito cheko *kānanaṃ*[14] *ahaṃ*[14] *gami*[15] gato; *Sambuddhaṃ yantaṃ disvānā* ti vanantare gacchantaṃ Vipassisambuddhaṃ passitvā *ambayāgaṃ adas' ahan* ti ahaṃ ambadānaṃ ādasin ti attho.

239, 1. Navamâpadāne *jagatī kāritā mayhan* ti Atthadassissa Bhagavato sarīradhātunidhāpitacetiye "jagati" chinnabhinnaāḷindā[16] pupphadānatthāya[16] saṅkhātā[16] jagati mayā "kāritā" kārāpitā ti attho.

240. Dasamâpadānaṃ uttānattham eva.

CATUVĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[17]

---

[1] S. vasati. [2] S. pabhāvatī. [3] S. *adds* nāma. [4] S. °vatī.
[5] S. pūpiko, *and adds* ahaṃ. [6] S. ramaṇiyaṃ. [7] B. *omits.*
[8] S. tattha°. [9] B. cetiyo. [10] S. dussehi. [11] S. luddo.
[12] S. *adds* hutvā. [13] S. apatthaddho. [14] S. ahaṃ kānanaṃ.
[15] S. agamaṃ. [16] ? S. °ālindapupphadānaṭṭhānasaṅkhātā°.
[17] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā.

241, 1. Pañcavīsatime vagge paṭhamâpadāne *bharitvā tuvaraṃ*[1] *ādāyā* ti "tuvaramuṭṭhiṃ[2] muggakalasasadisaṃ[3] tuvaraṭṭhiṃ[4] bharitvā[5] pūretvā[5] bhājanena *ādāya saṅghassa* vanaṃ[6] ajjhogāhakassa[6] *adadiṃ* adāsin ti attho.

242, 1-2. Dutiyâpadāne *dhanuṃ arajjhaṃ*[7] *katvānā* ti migâdīnaṃ māraṇatthāya sanniyhitvā caramāno *kesaraṃ osaṭaṃ disvā*[8] ti supupphitaṃ khuddakasaraṃ[9] disvā; *Buddhassa abhiropesin* ti ayaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā vanaṃ sampattassa Tissassa Bhagavato "abhiropesin" pūjesin ti attho.

243, 1-2. Tatiyâpadāne *jalakukkuṭo* ti jātassare caramānakukkuṭo; *tuṇḍena kesariṃ gayhā* ti padumapupphaṃ mukhatuṇḍena daṃsitvā[10] ākāsena gacchantassa Tissassa Bhagavato "abhiropayiṃ" pūjesin ti attho.

244, 1. Catutthâpadāne *viravapuppham ādāyā*[11] ti vividhaṃ ravati saddaṃ karotî ti viravaṃ, saddakaraṇavelāyaṃ vikasanato[12] viravan ti laddhanāmaṃ pupphasamūhaṃ "ādāya" gahetvā Siddhatthassa Buddhassa "abhiropayiṃ" pūjesin ti attho.

245, 1. Pañcamâpadāne *kuṭigopako* ti senāsanapālako; *kālena kālaṃ dhūpesin* ti sampattasampattakālânukāle[13] dhūpesiṃ dhūmena sugandhaṃ ākāsin ti attho. Siddhatthassa Bhagavato gandhakuṭikânusāridhūmena[14] "dhūpesin" vāsesin[15] ti attho.

246-247. Chaṭṭhasattamāpadānāni uttānattham[16] eva.

248, 1-2. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *satta pattaḷipupphānî*[17] ti pattaḷisaṅkhātāni[17] sattapupphāni sīsenâdāya Vessabhussa Bhagavato *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

249, 2. Navamâpadāne *bimbajālikapupphānî*[18] ti rattaṅkuravakapupphāni[19] Siddhatthassa Bhagavato pūjesin ti attho.

250, 2. Dasamâpadāne *uddālakaṃ gahetvā* ti abhijātassare vihaṅgasobbhe jātaṃ uddālakapupphaṃ ocinitvā Kakusandhassa Bhagavato pūjesin ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

PAÑCAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[20]

---

[1] B. duvariṃ. [2] S. tuvaraṭṭhiṃ°. [3] S. °kaḷaya°. [4] B. kuva°.
[5] S. bhajjitvā pupphetvā. [6] S. vanamajjhe gāhakassa. [7] S. advejjhaṃ.
[8] B. *omits*. [9] B. °sarīraṃ. [10] S. ḍasitvā. [11] S. paggayha.
[12] S. vikasantaṃ. [13] S. °kālena. [14] S. °kutiṃ kālânu°.
[15] S. *omits*. [16] S. uttānāni. [17] S. sattali°.
[18] S. bimbi°. [19] S. rattāni°. [20] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā.

251. Chabbīsatime vagge paṭhamâpadānaṃ uttānam eva.

252, 1-2. Dutiyâpadāne *vijahitvā devavaṇṇan* ti devatāsarīraṃ vijahitvā chaḍḍetvā manussasarīraṃ nimmitvā ti attho. *Adhikāraṃ kattukāmo* ti adhikakiriyaṃ puññasambhāraṃ *kattukāmo, Devaro nāma* ahaṃ devarājā[1] bhariyāya[1] saha Buddhaseṭṭhassa sāsane[2] sādaratāya *idha* imasmiṃ manussaloke *āgamiṃ* āgato ti attho. "Tassa bhikkhā mayā dinnā" ti Padumuttarassa Bhagavato yo nāmena Devaro nāma sāvako ahosi, *tassa* sāvakassa *mayā vippasannena cetasā bhikkhā dinnā* piṇḍapāto dinno ti attho.

253, 1. Tatiyâpadāne *Ānando nāma Sambuddho* ti ānandaṃ tuṭṭhiṃ jananato Ānando nāma paccekabuddho ti attho. *Amanussamhi kānane* ti amanussapariggahe kānane mahāaraññe *parinibbāyi* anupādisesanibbānadhātuyā antaradhāyi adassanaṃ agamāsî ti attho.

2. *Sarīraṃ tattha jhāpesin* ti ahaṃ devalokā idhâgantvā tassa Bhagavato sarīraṃ tattha araññe "jhāpesin" dahanaṃ akāsin ti attho.

254-255. Catutthapañcamâpadānāni uttānān' eva.

256. Chaṭṭhâpadāne ahosi *Candano nāmā* ti nāmena paṇṇattivasena[3] Candano nāma, *Sambuddhassa atarajo* ti paccekasambuddhabhūtato pubbe tassa "atrajo" putto ahaṃ; *ek' upāhano*[4] *mayā dinno* ti ekaṃ upāhanayugaṃ mayā dinnaṃ, *bodhiṃ sampajja me tuvan* ti tena[5] upāhanayugena[5] "me" mayhaṃ sāvakabodhiṃ tuvaṃ sampajja nippādehî[6] ti attho.

257, 1. Sattamâpadāne *mañjarikaṃ karitvānā* ti mañjeṭṭhipupphaṃ[7] haritacaṅgoṭakaṃ gahetvā *rathiyaṃ* vīthiyā *paṭipajjiṃ ahaṃ*; tathā paṭipanno va *bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ,* parivutaṃ,[2] *samaṇânaggaṃ*[2] samanānaṃ[8] bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ addasin ti sambandho.

2. *Buddhassa abhiropayin* ti disvā ca pana taṃ pupphaṃ ubhohi hatthehi paggayha ukkhipitvā "Buddhassa" Phussassa Bhagavato "abhiropayiṃ" pūjesin ti attho.

258. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *aloṇapaṇṇabhakkho 'mhî* ti khīrapaṇṇâdîni uñchācariyāya āharitvā loṇavirahitāni paṇṇāni pacitvā bhakkhāmi,

---

[1] S. Devara°. [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. paññatti. [4] S. ekopāhano.
[5] S. bho upāhanayuga. [6] S. uppādehi. [7] B. mañjaṭi°. [8] S. *omits.*

aloṇapaṇṇabhakkho "amhi" bhāvamî ti attho. *Niyamesu ca saṃvuto* ti niyamasaññitesu pāṇātipātāveramaṇiādisu[1] pañcasu niccasîlesu "saṃvuto" pihito ti attho.

2. *Pātarāse anūpatte** ti purebhattakāle anuppatte, *Siddhattho upagacchi*[2] *man* ti mama samîpaṃ Siddhattho Bhagavā upagacchi sampāpuṇi; *tâhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsin* ti ahaṃ taṃ aloṇapaṇṇaṃ tassa Buddhassa adāsin ti attho.

259. Navamâpadānaṃ uttānam eva.

260, 1. Dasamâpadāne *Sikhīnaṃ sikhinaṃ yathā* ti sarîrato nikkhantachabbaṇṇaraṃsîhi obhāsayantaṃ jalantaṃ "Sikhînaṃ" sikhībhagavantaṃ "sikhinaṃ[3] yathā"[3] jalamānaṃ aggikkhandhaṃ viya.

2. *Aggajaṃ puppham ādāyā* ti aggajanāmakaṃ pupphaṃ gahetvā *Buddhassa Sikhissa* Bhagavato *abhiropayiṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

CHABBÎSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[4]

261, 1-2. Sattavîsatime[5] vagge paṭhamâpadāne *jalajagge duve gayhā* ti jale udake jāte agge uppalādayo dve[6] pupphe gahetvā Buddhassa samīpaṃ gantvā *ekaṃ pupphaṃ pādesu nikkhipiṃ* pūjesiṃ *ekaṃ pupphaṃ ākāse khipin* ti attho.

262. Dutiyâpadānaṃ pākaṭam eva.

263. Tatiyâpadāne *bodhiyā pādaputtame*[7] ti uttame bodhipādape, *aḍḍhacandaṃ mayā dinnan* ti tasmiṃ bodhimūle aḍḍhacandâkārena mayā anekapupphāni pūjitānî ti attho. *Dharaṇīruhapādape* ti rukkhapabbataratanâdayo dhāretî ti dharaṇî paṭhavî, dharaṇiyā ruhati patiṭṭhahatî ti dhaṇîruho, pādasaṅkhātena mūlena udakaṃ pivati khandhaviṭapâdîsu pattharîyatî ti pādapo, dharaṇîruho ca so pādapo c'eti dharaṇiruhapādapo, tasmiṃ dharaṇiruhapādape pupphaṃ mayā pūjitan ti attho.

264. Catutthâpadānaṃ uttānattham[8] eva.

265, 1-2. Pañcamâpadāne "Himavantassâvidūre" ti Himavantassa āsanne, *Romaso nāma pabbato* ti rukkhalatāgumbâbhāvā[9] kevalaṃ dabbatiṇâdisañchannattā Romaso nāma pabbato ahosi; *tamhi*[10]

**So in* B. A, S, ST. *has* anup°.

[1] S. sikkhāādisu°. [2] S. °gañchi, *printed* gañji. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] S. *adds* samattā. [5] S. vîsatime. [6] S. duve. [7] A. B. pāda-m-uttame.
[8] S. uttānam. [9] S. °latāgabbhehi vā. [10] S. tasmiṃ.

pabbatapādamhî ti tasmiṃ pabbatapariyante, *samaṇo bhāvit' indriyo* ti samathapāpo vūpasantakileso samaṇo vaḍḍhitaindriyo rakkhitacakkhundriyâdiindriyo ti attho. Atha vā vaḍḍhitaindriyo vaḍḍhitasaddhindriyâdiindriyo ti attho. Tassa samaṇassa ahaṃ *biḷāliāḷavaṃ*[1] gahetvā adāsin ti attho.

266-270. Chaṭṭhasattamaaṭṭhamanavamadasamâpadānāni uttānatthāni[2] eva.

SATTAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

271. Aṭṭhavīsatime vagge paṭhamâpadānaṃ uttānaṃ eva.

272, 1. Dutiyâpadāne *manomayena kāyenā* ti yathācittavasena pavatthakāyenā[3] ti attho.

273, 1. Tatiyâpadāne *mahāsamuddaṃ nissāyā* ti mahāsāgarâsanne ṭhitassa *pabbatassa antare* pabbatalene ti attho. Siddhattho Bhagavā vivekakāmatāya *vasati*[4] paṭivasatî ti attho. *Paccuggantvān' ākās' ahan*[5] ti ahaṃ tassa Bhagavato paṭiuggantvā samīpaṃ gantvā vandanâdipuññaṃ akāsin ti attho. *Caṅgoṭakam adās' ahan* ti Siddhatthassa Bhagavato ahaṃ pupphabharitaṃ " caṅgoṭakaṃ " kadambaṃ " adāsin " pūjesin ti attho.

274, 1. Catutthâpadāne *akakkasacittassâthā*[6] ti apharusacittassa. " Atha " saddo padapūraṇe.

275, 1. Pañcamâpadāne *udumbare vasantassā* ti udumbararukkhamūle rukkhacchāyāya vasantassa Tissassa Bhagavato *niyate paṇṇasanthare* ti niyāmite paṭibaddhe " paṇṇasanthare " sākhābhaṅgâsane nisinnassa, *vuttokāso*[7] *mayā dinno* ti vivitto kāle maṇḍapadvārâdīhi pihitokāso " mayā dinno " sampādito ti attho.

276, 1. Chaṭṭhamâpadāne *potthadānaṃ mayā dinnan* ti potthavaṭṭiṃ[8] potthajalliṃ[8] tāḷetvā katasāṭakaṃ samaṃ[9] gohanukena[9] ghaṃsitvā nimittaṃ suttaṃ gahetvā kantitvā tena suttena nisīdanatthāya vā bhūmattharaṇatthāya[10] vā sāṭakaṃ vāyāpetvā taṃ sāṭakaṃ mayā Ratanattayassa dinnan ti attho.

277, 1. Sattamâpadāne *Candabhāgānadītīre* ti Candabhāgāya nāma nadiyā tīrato, nissagge[11] bhummavacanaṃ; *anusotan* ti sotassa[12] anu

---

[1] S. °āluve. [2] S. uttānāni. [3] S. °kāyo. [4] B. vasi.
[5] S. Kāsāhaṃ; Svl. katvāna. [6] S. °cittassa. [7] S. vuttho°.
[8] S. potthapaṭṭapotthajalī. [9] S. visamagophāsukena.
[10] S. bhumma°. [11] S. nissakke. [12] S. so tattha.

heṭṭhā gaṅgaṃ *vajāmi* gacchāmi *ahan* ti attho. *Satta māluvapupphāni citakâropayiṃ*[1] *ahan* ti ahaṃ māluvapupphāni sattapattāni gahetvā citake vālukārāsimhi vālukāhi thūpaṃ katvā pūjesin ti attho.

278. 1-2. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *Mahāsindhu sudassanā* ti sundaradassana-sundarodaka-vaṭapuḷinopasobhitattā[2] suṭṭhu manoharamahā Sindhu nāma vārī nadī ahosi, *tattha* tassaṃ Sindhuvārīnadiyaṃ *sappabhāsaṃ* pabhāsahitaṃ,[3] *sudassanaṃ* sundararūpaṃ *paramopasame yuttaṃ* uttame upasame yuttaṃ samaṅgibhūtaṃ *vītarāgaṃ* ahaṃ *addasin* ti attho. *Disvā taṃ*[4] *vimhitāsayo*[5] ti evarūpaṃ bhayānakaṃ mahimavantaṃ[6] kathaṃ sampatto ti vimhitaajjhāsayo acchariyabbhutacitto ti attho. *Āluvaṃ tassa pādāsin* ti tassa arahato ahaṃ pasannamānaso āluvakhaṇḍaṃ "pādāsiṃ"[7] ādarena adāsin ti attho.

279-280. Navamadasamâpadānāni uttānān' evā ti.

AṬṬHAVĪSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

281, 1-2. Ekūnatiṃsatime vagge paṭhamâpadāne *paṇṇabhojanabhojino* ti khīrapaṇṇâdibhojanassa bhuñjanatthāya *paṇṇasālāya nisinno 'mhi* bhavāmī ti attho. *Upaviṭṭhañ ca maṃ santan* ti paṇṇasālāyaṃ[8] upaviṭṭhaṃ "maṃ santaṃ" vijjamānaṃ maṃ *upagañchi mahāisī*[9] ti mahante sīlâdikkhandhe esanato mahā isi *lokapajjoto* lokappadīpo *Siddhattho* Bhagavā "upagañchi" mama samīpaṃ agamāsī[10] ti attho. *Nisinnassa*[11] *paṇṇasanthare* ti upagantvā paṇṇasanthāre nisinnassa khādanatthāya seditaṃ paṇṇaṃ mayā dinnan ti attho.[12]

282, 1. Dutiyâpadāne *Sinerusamasanto*[13] *so*[13] *dharaṇidharasādiso*[13] Siddhattho Bhagavā ti sambandho. *Vuṭṭhahitvā samādhimhā* ti nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhahitvā[14] visuṃ hutvā ti attho. *Bhikkhāya maṃ upaṭṭhito* ti bhikkhācāravelāya ajja mama yo koci kiñci dānaṃ dadāti tassa mahapphalan ti cintetvā mama santikaṃ samīpaṃ upaṭṭhito samīpam āgato ti attho.

2. *Harītakaṃ* . . . pe . . . *phārusakaphalāni cā* ti evaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ phalaṃ sabbalokânukampino tassa Siddhatthassa mahesissa mayā vippasannacetasā[15] dinnan ti attho.

---

[1] S. citakam°. [2] S. °dhavalapulina°. [3] S. pabhāya°. [4] S. 'haṃ. [5] S. vimhitamānaso. [6] S. Himavantaṃ. [7] S. *omits*. [8] S. °sālaṃ. [9] S. °muni. [10] S. āgamī. [11] S. nisinnaṃ; Svl. nissinnaṃ ssa. [12] S. sambandho. [13] B. Sinerusadisodharaṇisadiso. [14] S. uṭṭhahitvā. [15] S. vippasannena°.

283, 1-2. Tatiyâpadāne *sīhaṃ yathā vanacaran* ti vane caramānaṃ sīharājaṃ iva caramānaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantan ti attho.[1] *Nisabhājāniyaṃ yathā* ti usabho vasabho *nisabho āsabho ti cattāro gavajeṭṭhakā, tesu gavasatassa jeṭṭhako usabho, gavasahassassa jeṭṭhako vasabho, gavasatasahassassa jeṭṭhako nisabho, gavakoṭisahassassa jeṭṭhako āsabho, idha pana āsabho ti vutto,* ājānīyaṃ abhītaṃ niccalaṃ usabharājaṃ ivā ti attho. *Kakudhaṃ vilasantaṃ vā* ti pupphapallavehi sobhamānaṃ kakudharukkhaṃ iva *narâsabhaṃ* narānaṃ uttamaṃ *āgacchantaṃ Siddhattha*-bhagavantaṃ disvā saddhāya sampayuttattā vippasannena cetasā paccuggamanaṃ akāsin ti attho.

284-290. †Catutthâpadānādīni dasamâvasānāni suviññeyyan' evā ti.†

EKŪNATIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

291, 1. Tiṃsatime vagge paṭhamâpadāne *āhutiṃ yiṭṭhukāmo 'han* ti pūjāsakkāraṃ kāretukāmo ahaṃ, *nānāpupphaṃ samānayin* ti "nānā" anekavidhaṃ campakasalaḷâdipupphaṃ "saṃ" suṭṭhu "ānayiṃ" rāsīakāsin ti attho.

2. *Sikhino lokabandhuno* ti sakalalokattaye bandhussa ñātakassa Sikhissa Bhagavato parinibbutassa *citakaṃ* āḷahanacitakaṃ[2] dārurāsiṃ *jalantaṃ* ādittaṃ *disvā*[3] *tañ*[3] *ca* mayā rāsīkatapupphaṃ *okiriṃ* pūjesin ti attho.

292, 1. Dutiyâpadāne *ajinuttaravāsano* ti ajinamigacammaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ katvā nivāsino acchādano ti attho. *Abhiññā pañca nibbattā* ti iddhividhâdayo pañcaabhiññāyo pañcañāṇā[4] "nibbattā" uppāditā, *candassa parimajjako* ti candamaṇḍalassa samantato majjako puṭṭho ahosin ti attho.

2. *Vipassiṃ lokapajjotan* ti sakalalokattaye padīpasadisaṃ Vipassibhagavantaṃ mama santikaṃ *abhigataṃ* visesena sampattaṃ āgataṃ *disvā pāricchattakapupphānī* ti chadevalokato[5] pāricchattakapupphāni āharitvā Vipassissa *Satthuno* matthake chattâkārena *ahaṃ dhāresin*[6] ti attho.

293, 1. Tatiyâpadāne *putto mama pabbajito* ti mayhaṃ putto saddhāya pabbajito, *kāsāyavasano tadā* ti tasmiṃ pabbajitakāle

- S. *omits, but has* tesaṃ *before* ājānīyaṃ. †-† S. *omits.*
[1] S. sambandho. [2] S. ādāhana°. [3] S. *omits.*
[4] S. °ñāṇāni. [5] S. devalokato. [6] S. adāsiṃ.

kāsāyanivattho, na[1] bāhiyapabbajjāya[1] pabbajito ti attho. *So ca buddhattaṃ sampatto* ti so mayhaṃ putto catusu buddhesu sāvakabuddhabhāvaṃ "saṃ" suṭṭhu "patto" arahattaṃ patto ti attho *Nibbuto lokapūjito* ti sakalalokehi katasakkāro khandhaparinibbānena parinibbuto ti attho.

2. *Vicinanto sakaṃ puttan* ti ahaṃ tassa gataṃ[2] desaṃ pucchitvā sakaṃ puttaṃ vicinanto *pacchato āgamaṃ*[3] anugato asmī ti attho. *Nibbutassa mahantassā* ti mahantehi sīlakkhandhādīhi yuttattā mahantassa tassa mama puttassa arahato ādāhanaṭṭhāne[4] *citakaṃ*[5] citakaṭṭhānaṃ ahaṃ agamāsin ti attho.

3. *Paggayha añjaliṃ tatthâ* ti tasmiṃ ādāhanaṭṭhāne "añjaliṃ" dasaṅgulisamodhānaṃ paggahetvā sirasikatvā *ahaṃ citakaṃ* dahanadārurāsiṃ *vanditvā* paṇāmaṃ katvā *setacchattañ ca paggayhā* ti na kevalam eva vanditvā veḷacchattaṃ[6] ca "paggayha" ukkhipitvā *ahaṃ āropesiṃ* patiṭṭhāpesin[7] ti attho.

294, 1. Catutthâpadāne *anuggatamhi ādicce* ti suriye anuggate[8] anuṭṭhite paccūsakāle ti attho. *Pasādo vipulo ahū* ti rogapīḷitassa mayaṃ cittappasādo vipulo atireko Buddhânussarena "ahū" ahosi, *mahesino Buddhaseṭṭhassa lokamhi pātubhavo* pākaṭabhāvo ahosī[9] ti sambandho.

2. *Ghosam*[10] *assos' ahaṃ tatthā*[11] ti tasmiṃ pātubhāve sati ahaṃ gilāno Buddho uppanno ti ghosaṃ assosiṃ, *na ca passāmi taṃ Jinan* ti taṃ jitapañcamāraṃ Sammāsambuddhaṃ na passāmi, bāḷhagilānattā gantvā passituṃ na sakkomī ti attho. *Maraṇañ ca anuppatto* ti maraṇâsannakālaṃ anuppatto, āsannamaraṇo hutvā ti attho. *Buddhasaññam anussarin* ti Buddho ti nāmaṃ anusariṃ, Buddhârammaṇaṃ manasiakāsin ti attho.

295, 1-2. Pañcamâpadāne *ārāmadvārā nikkhammā* ti ārāmadvārato saṅghassa nikkhamanadvāramagge ti attho. *Gosīsaṃ santhataṃ*[12] *mayā* ti tasmiṃ nikkhamanadvāramagge Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pādā mā kaddamaṃ akkamantū ti akkamanatthāya gosīsaṭṭhi mayā santharitan ti attho. *Anubhomi sakaṃ*[13] *kamman*[13] ti attano gosīsaattharaṇakammassa[14] phalena *ājāniyā vātajavā sindhavā sīghavāhanā* ti[15] ādīni vipākaphalāni *anubhomī* ti attho.

---

[1] ? S. bāhirakapabbajjāya. [2] S. gata°. [3] S. agamaṃ.
[4] S. °ṭhānaṃ. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. dhavala°.
[7] S. °ṭhapesiṃ. [8] B. anugate. [9] S. ahosuṃ.
[10] S. saddaṃ. [11] S. tassa. [12] B. santanthaṃ.
[13] B sakammaṃ. [14] S. kammassa. [15] S. *omits*.

3. *Aho kāraṃ paramaṃ*[1] *kāran* ti *sukhette* saṅghe *mayā* suṭṭhu *kataṃ* kāraṃ appakam pi kiccaṃ mahapphaladānato paramakāraṃ uttamakiccaṃ "aho"[2] vimhayan ti attho. Yathā tiṇadosâdivirahite sukhette vāpitaṃ sālibījaṃ mahapphalaṃ deti evam eva rāgadosâdidosarahite parisuddhakāyavacīsamācāre saṅghakkhette kataṃ gosīsantharaṇaṃ kammaṃ[3] mayā kataṃ idaṃ mahapphalaṃ detî ti vuttaṃ hoti, *na aññaṃ kalaṃ*[4] *agghatî* ti aññaṃ bāhirasāsane kataṃ kammaṃ saṅghe katassa kārassa pūjāsakkārassa "kalaṃ" soḷasaṃ kalaṃ koṭṭhāsaṃ na agghatî ti sambandho.

296-300. Chaṭṭhasattamaaṭṭhamanavamadasamâpadānāni uttānān' evā ti.

TIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

301, 1. Ekatiṃsatime vagge paṭhamâpadāne *isisaṅghe ahaṃ pubbe* ti ahaṃ pubbe bodhisambhārapūraṇakāle "isisaṅghe" paccekabuddhaisisamūhe tesaṃ samīpe Himavantapabbate *mātaṅgahatthikule vāraṇo* caṇḍahatthī ahosin ti sambandho.[5] Manussâdayo vāretî[6] ti vāraṇo, atha vā vācāya ravati kuñcanādaṃ[7] nadatî ti vāraṇo; *mahesīnaṃ pasādenā* ti paccekabuddhamahesīnaṃ pasādena *paccekabuddhajinaseṭṭhesu*[8] *dhutarāgesu tādīsū* ti lokadhammehi niccalesu paccekabuddhesu *padakesaraṃ* padumareṇuṃ *okiriṃ* avasiñcin ti sambandho.

302-303. Dutiyatatiyâpadânâni uttānāni.[9]

304, 1. Catutthâpadāne *mahābodhimaho*[10] *ahū* ti Vipassissa Bhagavato catumaggañāṇâdhārabhāvato bodhî ti laddhanāmassa rukkhassa pūjā ahosî ti attho. *Rukkhaṭṭh'*[11] *ass'*[11] *eva*[11] *Sambuddho*[11] ti assa bodhipūjāsamaye sannipatitassa mahājanassa *Sambuddho lokajeṭṭho narâsabho* "rukkhaṭṭho iva" rukkhe ṭhito viya sañjāyatî[12] ti attho.

2. *Bhagavā tamhi samaye* ti tasmiṃ samaye bodhipūjākaraṇakāle Bhagavā *bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato* parivuto *vācāsabhiñ* ca mudusiliṭṭhamadhurauttamaghosaṃ *udīrayaṃ* kathento[13] nicchārento *catusaccaṃ pakāsesi* desesî ti attho.

3. *Saṅkhittena ca desento* ti vinayapuggalajjhāsayânurūpena[14] desento saṅkhittena ca vitthārena ca desayî[15] ti attho. *Vivaṭacchado* ti

---

[1] S. parama°. [2] S. ahosi. [3] S. nāmakammaṃ.
[4] B. kataṃ. [5] S. attho. [6] Svl. māreti.
[7] S. koñca°. [8] S. paccekajina°. [9] S. *adds* ti. [10] B. °mahī.
[11] S. rukkhaṭṭho iva°, Svl. rukkhaṭṭhe yeva sambuddhe.
[12] S. paññāyati. [13] S. kathayanto. [14] S. veneyya°. [15] S. deseti.

rāgo chadanaṃ doso chadanaṃ moho chadanaṃ sabbakilesā chadanā ti evaṃ vuttā chadanā vivaṭā ugghāṭitā viddhaṃsitā anenā[1] ti[1] "vivaṭacchado,"[2] taṃ *mahājanaṃ* desanāvasena[3] *nibbāpesi* pariḷāhaṃ vūpasamesî ti attho.

4. *Tassâhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvānā* ti tassa Bhagavato desentassa dhammaṃ sutvā. . . .

305, 1. Pañcamâpadāne *phalahattho apekkhavā*[4] ti Vipassi-bhagavantaṃ disvā madhurāni phalāni gahetvā apekkhavā[4] aturito santikaṃ *assamaṃ gañchin*[5] ti attho.

306-307. Chaṭṭhasattamâpadānāni uttānan' eva.

308, 2. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *niṭṭhite navakamme câ* ti sīmāya navakamme niṭṭhaṃ gate sati, *anulepam adās' ahan* ti "anu" pacchā sudhālepaṃ[6] ādāsi,[6] sudhāya[6] lepāpesin[6] ti attho.

309-310. Navamadasamâpadānāni uttānāni yeva.

EKATIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

311-313. Dvattiṃsatimavagge paṭhamadutiyatatiyâpadānāni suviññeyyān' eva.

314, 3. Catutthâpadāne *jalajaggehi okirin* ti jalajehi uttamehī[7] uppalapadumâdīhi "okiriṃ" pūjesin ti attho.

315. Pañcamâpadānaṃ uttānam eva.

316, 1. Chaṭṭhâpadāne *cetiyaṃ Uttamaṃ nāma Sikhinolokabandhuno* ti sakalalokattayassa bandhuno ñātakassa Sikhissa Bhagavato uttamaṃ cetiyaṃ *iriye*[8] janasañcāravirahate *vane*[9] manussānaṃ kolāhalavirahite[10] mahâraññe ahosî ti sambandho. *Andh' āhiṇḍām' ahaṃ tadā* ti tasmiṃ kāle vane maggamūḷhābhāvena 'andho' na cakkhunā andho, *ahaṃ āhiṇḍāmi* maggaṃ pariyesāmî ti attho.

2. *Pavanā nikkhamantenā*[11] ti mahāvanato nikkhamantena *mayā sīhāsanaṃ* uttamâsanaṃ sīhassa vā Bhagavato āsanaṃ diṭṭhan ti attho. *Ekaṃsaṃ añjaliṃ katvā* ti ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ katvā sirasi añjaliṃ ṭhapetvā ti attho. *Thomitaṃ*[12] *lokanāyakan* ti sakalaṃ lokattayaṃ nayantaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpentaṃ "thomitaṃ"[13] thutiṃ akāsin ti attho.

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. *adds* sambuddho. [3] S. °avasāne.
[4] S. apekhavā. [5] S. gacchani. [6] S. sudhālepāpesiṃ.
[7] B. *omits*. [8] S. irine. [9] S. vivane. [10] S. °rahite.
[11] Svl. nikkhamitvāna. [12] S. thomissaṃ, Svl. thavissā. [13] S. thomissaṃ.

317. 1. Sattamâpadāne *Sudassano Mahāvīro* ti sundaradassano dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇasampannasarīrattā[1] manoharadassano mahāviriyo Siddhattho Bhagavā ti sambandho. *Vasati ghara-m-uttame* ti uttame vihāre vasatî ti attho.

318-320. Aṭṭhamanavamadasamâpadānāni uttānan' eva.

DVATTIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

321-326. Tettiṃsatime vagge paṭhamadutiyatatiyacatutthapañcamachaṭṭhâpadānāni uttānāni yeva.

327, 17. Sattamâpadāne *samayaṃ agamās' ahan* ti samūhaṃ samāgamaṭṭhānaṃ ahaṃ agamāsin ti attho.

24. *Abbudanirabbudāni*[2] (*gatamhā*[3]) ti pakoṭisatasahassānaṃ[4] sataṃ abbudaṃ, abbudasatasahassānaṃ sataṃ nirabbudan ti vuttattā āyunā abbudanirabbudāni gatamahāāyuvantā[5] *manujâdhipā* cakkavattino *khattiyā aṭṭha aṭṭha* hutvā *kappānaṃ pañcavīsasahassamhi āsiṃsu*[6] ahesun ti attho.

328-330. Aṭṭhamanavamadasamâpadānāni pākaṭān' eva.

TETTIṂSATIMAVAGGAVAṆṆĀ.

331-380. Catutiṃsatimavagga-pañcatiṃsatimavagga-chattiṃsatimavaggasattiṃsatimavagga[7]-aṭṭhatiṃsatimavaggā uttānatthā yeva.

381-388. Ekūnacattālīsatimavagge[8] paṭhamâpadānādīni aṭṭhamâpadānantāni[9] uttānān' eva.

389. †Navamâpadāne pana "Vipassino pāvacane" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Soṇassa Koṭivīsattherassa[(a)][10] apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi thero purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa[(b)] Bhagavato kāle mahāvibhave saṭṭhikule nibbatto vuddhippatto seṭṭhī hutvā upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasanna-

---

(a) ThA. Koḷi°. (b) Anomadassissa.

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 544-551. *Same story, varying only in a few minor points, but a different Apadāna quoted.* †=386. *From here numbers differ in A; but they agree with ST.*

---

1 S. °varamahāpurisa°. 2 S. °abbudā. 3 S. *omits.*
4 S. koṭi°. 5 B. gatamhā°. 6 S. āsuṃ. 7 S. satta°.
8 S. cattāḷīsa° (*so everywhere*). 9 S. *omits.*
10 A. °koṭi°, *but corrected in the index to* Koḷi°, S. Soṇakoḷivīsa°.

mānaso Bhagavato caṅkamanaṭṭhāne sudhāya parikammaṃ kāretvā ekañ ca leṇaṃ[1] kāretvā nānāvirāgavatthehi leṇabhūmiyā[2] santharitvā uparivitānañ ca katvā catuddisassa[3] saṅghassa niyyādetvā sattāhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā[4] paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena kusalakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā ekasmiṃ[5] kāle[5] parinibbute Kassapadasabale anuppanne amhākaṃ Bhagavati Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatitvā viññutaṃ patvā[6] gaṅgātīre paṇṇasālaṃ kāretvā pasannaṃ[7] ekaṃ paccekabuddhaṃ temāsaṃ catuhi paccayehi sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahi. Paccekabuddho vutthavasso paripuṇṇaparikkhāro Gandhamādanam eva agamāsi. So pana kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ tattha puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Campāyanagare[(a)][8] [9][aggaseṭṭhissa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa paṭisandhigahaṇakālato paṭṭhāya seṭṭhissa mahābhogakkhandho ativaḍḍhi. Tassa mātukucchito nikkhamanadivase sakalanagare] mahālābhasakkārasamāno ahosi. Jātassa ca[10] pubbe paccekabuddhassa satasahassagghanikarattakambalapariccāgena sudhotasuvaṇṇavaṇṇo[11] attabhāvo ahosi. Ten' assa Soṇo ti nāmaṃ ahosi. [(b)]Pitā pan' assa koṭiagghanakaṃ suvaṇṇamayaṃ kaṇṇapiḷandhanaṃ kāresi. Tad upādāya aparabhāge Soṇo Koṭikaṇṇo ti nāmaṃ ahosi.[(b)] So mahatā parivārena abhivaḍḍhi; tassa hatthapādatalāni bandhujīvakapupphavaṇṇāni ahesuṃ. Tesaṃ satavāraṃ hatakappāsassa[12] viya samphasso[13] ahosi. Pādatalesu maṇikuṇḍalāvattavaṇṇalomāni[14] jāyiṃsu. Vayappattassa tiṇṇaṃ utūnaṃ anucchavikena[15] tayo pāsāde kārāpetvā nāṭakitthiyo upaṭṭhāpesi. So tattha mahatiṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanto devakumāro viya paṭivasati. Atha amhākaṃ Bhagavati[16] sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakke[17] Rājagahaṃ upanissāya viharante[18] Bimbisārarañña pakkosāpitehi[19] asītiyā gāmikasahassehi saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ āgato Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho mātāpitaro anujānāpetvā Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā jana-

---

(a) ThA. Campā°.

(b) ThA. *omits from* Pitā . . . ahosi. *Cf. 5th story of* Divyâvadāna.

---

1 S. °n°, *everywhere*. 2 S. bhūmiṃ. 3 S. cātu°. 4 S. pavattetvā.
5 S. *omits but reads* tato. 6 S. patto. 7 S. vasanto.
8 S. Campā. 9 B. *omits* [ ]. 10 S. *adds* assa.
11 S. sugandharattasuvaṇṇa°. 12 S. vihatakappāsaṃ. 13 S. mudusam°.
14 ThA., B. °āvaṇṇavaṇṇa°, S. kuṇḍalavaṇṇa°. 15 S. °ke.
16 S. Bhagavā. 17 S. °cakko. 18 S. °anto. 19 S. pakkosāpito tehi.

saṃsaggapariharaṇatthaṃ Sītavane vihāsi. So tattha vasanto: mama sarīraṃ sukhumālaṃ, na sakkā sukhen' eva[1] sukhaṃ adhigantuṃ, kāyaṃ kilametvā pi samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā ṭhānacaṅkamam eva adhiṭṭhāya padhānam anuyuñjanto pādatalesu poṭhesu uṭṭhitesu vedanaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā daḷhaṃ viriyaṃ karonto accāraddhaviriyatāya visesaṃ[2] nibbattetuṃ asakkonto: evaṃ ahaṃ vāyamanto pi maggaphalāni nibbattetuṃ na sakkomi, kim me pabbajjāya ti hīnāya[3] vattitvā[3] bhoge sukhaṃ[4] bhuñjāmi puññāni ca karissāmî ti cintesi. Atha Satthā tassa cittâcāraṃ ñatvā tattha gantvā vīṇopamovādena[(a)] ovaditvā viriyasamathāya[(b)] yojanavidhiṃ dassetvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ yojetvā Gijjhakūṭaṃ gato. Soṇo pi kho Satthu santikā ovādaṃ labhitvā viriyasamathaṃ[(c)] yojetvā vipassanaṃ ussukāpetvā[5] arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. So arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Vipassino pāvacane " ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha " Vipassī " ti visesena vividhaṃ[6] vā passatî ti Vipassī; pāvacanan[7] ti pakārena vuccatî ti pāvacanaṃ, piṭakattayaṃ, tassa *Vipassino* tasmiṃ *pāvacane* ti attho. " Leṇan " ti liṇante[8] nilaṃ[1] yante[1] sattā[9] etthâ ti leṇaṃ, vihāraṃ, " Bandhumā-rājaṭṭhāniyā "[10] ti bandhun[1] ti[1] kulaparaṃparāya[11] vasena aññamaññaṃ sampajjantî ti bandhū, ñātakā, te ettha paṭivasantî ti Bandhumā, bandhū assa atthi vā Bandhumā, rājūnaṃ vasanaṭṭhānan ti rājaṭṭhānī;[12] Bandhumā ca sā rājjṭṭhānî[12] c' eti Bandhumā-rājaṭṭhāni,[12] tassā[13] *Bandhumā*[14]*-rājaṭṭhāniyā*[14] *leṇam mayā katan* ti sambandho. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Soṇakoṭivisattherassa[15] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

390. 1. Dasamâpadāne *Anotattasarâsanne* ti pabbatakūṭehi paṭicchannattā candimasuriyānaṃ santāpehi otattaṃ uṇhaṃ udakaṃ ettha n' atthî ti Anotatto, saranti gacchanti pabhavanti sandanti etasmā mahānadiyo ti saro, sīhamukhâdīhi nikkhantā mahānadiyo tikkhattuṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā nikkhantanikkhantadisābhāgena saranti gacchantî ti attho. Anotatto ca so saro câ ti

---

(a) ThA. vīṇū°. (b) ThA. samatā°.[4] (c) ThA. °samataṃ.[4]

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. visesanaṃ. [3] S. hīnāyâvattitvā. [4] *So in* S.
[5] S. ussāhāpetvā. [6] S. vividhā. [7] S. pāvacane. [8] S. līyante.
[9] B. *omits.* [10] S. rājadhāniyā. [11] S. °paramparā°.
[12] S. rājadhānī. [13] S. tassaṃ. [14] S. *omits.* [15] S. °koḷi°.

Anotattasaro, tassa āsannaṃ samīpaṭṭhānan ti Anotattasarâsannaṃ, tasmiṃ Anotatattasarâsanne samīpe ti attho. *Ramaṇīye* ti devanāgagandhabbakinnarabuddhapaccekabuddhâdīhi[1] ramitabbaṃ atthiyitabban[2] ti ramaṇīyaṃ tasmiṃ ramaṇīye, *silātale* ti ekaghanapabbatasilātale ti attho. *Nānāratanapajjote* ti padumarāgaveḷuriyâdi-"nānā"[3] anekehi ratanehi "pajjote" pakārena jotamāne, *nānāgandhavanantare*[4] *ti*[4] nānappakārehi candanâgarukappūratamālatilakāsokanāgapunnāgaketakâdīhi[5] anekehi sugandhapupphehi gahaṇībhūtavanantare silātale[3] ti[3] sambandho.[3]

2. Guṇamahantatāya saṅkhyāmahantatāya ca *mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena pareto* parivuto *lokanāyako* lokattayasāmī sammāsambuddho *tattha* silâsane nisinno *attano* pubbāni[6] kammāni *vyākari* visesena pākaṭam akāsī ti attho. Sesam ettha heṭṭhā Buddhâpadāne vuttattā uttānatthattā[7] ca[7] suviññeyyam eva.

Buddhâpadāne antogatam[8] pi imâpadāne[9] kusalakammesu[10] ca[10] vaggasaṅgahavasena dhammasaṅgāhakattherā saṅgāyiṃsū ti.

Pubbakammapilotikassa nāma[3] Buddhâpadānassa[3] Aṭṭhakathā.

EKŪNACATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[11]

391. Cattālīsamavagge paṭhamâpadāne "Nagare Haṃsavatiyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Pilindavacchassa[(a)][12] apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatī nagare dovārikakule[(b)] nibbatto mahaddhano mahābhogo ahosi. So koṭisannicitadhanarāsiṃ oloketvā raho[13] nisinno imaṃ sabbadhanaṃ mayā samāgahetvā[14] gantuṃ vaṭṭatī ti cintetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbaparikkhāraṃ mahādānaṃ[15] dātuṃ vaṭṭatī[3] ti[3] sinniṭṭhānaṃ katvā chattasatasahassaṃ[3] ādiṃ katvā[3] sabbaparibhogaparikkhārāni pi[3] satasahassavasena katvā[16] Padumuttara-bhagavantaṃ nimantetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ sattâhaṃ dānaṃ detvā pariyosāne divase nibbānâdhigamaṃ[17] patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 51-53; *story similar but different Apadāna quoted.*
(a) ThA. Piḷindi°. (b) ThA. mahābhogakule.

1 S. devadānavagandhabbakinnaroraga°. 2 S. alliyi°. 3 S. *omits.*
4 B. °vanantarehi. 5 B. °tamāla°. 6 S. pubba°. 7 S. tath' eva.
8 S. antogadhā. 9 S. idha°. 10 S. kusalâkusalakammasūcakattā.
11 S. *adds* samattā. 12 S. Piḷindivacchattherassa. 13 S. rahogato.
14 S. sammā°. 15 B. *omits.* 16 S. kāretvā. 17 S. gamanaṃ.

katvā jīvitapariyosāne devaloke nibbatto chakāmâvacare dibbasampattiyo anubhavitvā manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbatto sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto gottavasena Pilindavaccho[1] ti pākaṭo ahosi. So ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā nacirass' eva arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto udānavasena taṃ pakāsento "Nagare Haṃsavatiyā" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va.

1. *Āsiṃ dovāriko ahan* ti ahaṃ Haṃsavatīnagare[2] rañño[3] gehadvāre[3] dvārapālako "āsiṃ" ahosin ti attho. *Akkhobhaṃ amitaṃ bhogan* ti raññena[4] vallabhattā aññehi khobhetuṃ cāletuṃ asakkuṇeyyaṃ "amitaṃ" aparimāṇaṃ "bhogaṃ" dhanaṃ *mama ghare sannicitaṃ* rāsīahosī[5] ti attho.

3. *Bahū me 'dhigatā bhogā* ti anekā[3] bhogā[3] "me" mayā "adhigatā" pattā paṭiladdhā ti attho.

Chattavāsiādīnaṃ parikkhārānaṃ nāmāni nayânuyogena suviññeyyāni. Parikkhāradānânisaṃsāni ca suviññeyyān' eva.

Pilindavacchattherassa[1] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

392-395. Dutiyatatiyacatutthapañcamâpadānāni uttānān' eva.

396. Chaṭṭhâpadāne "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bakkulattherassa[(a)] apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi[3] kira thero atīte ito kappasatasahassâdhikassa asaṅkheyyassa matthake Anomadassissa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto; samparāyikatthaṃ gavesissāmī ti isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pabbatapāde viharanto pañcâbhiññāaṭṭhasamāpattīnaṃ lābhī hutvā viharanto[3] buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhito Satthu vātâbādhe[(b)] uppanne araññato bhesajjāni ānetvā taṃ vūpasametvā[6] taṃ[3] puññaṃ[3] ārogyatāya[3] pariṇāmetvā[3] tato[7] cuto brahmaloke nibbatto[8] ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare ekasmiṃ kule[9] nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ

(a) Th.I. Bākula. (b) ThA. udarâbādhe *with v.l.* vātâ°.
* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 343-346.

1 S. Piḷindi°. 2 S. Haṃsavatīrañño. 3 S. *omits.*
4 S. rañño. 5 S. rāsīkataṃ ahosi. 6 S. °sametvā.
7 S. so tato. 8 S. nibbattitvā. 9 S. kulagehe.

sutvā Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ appābādhānaṃ[1] aggaṭṭhāne[1] ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayaṃ taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalakammaṃ upaciṇitvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Bandhumatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatto[2] sabbasippesu nipphattiṃ patto tattha sāraṃ apassanto isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānalābhī[(a)] hutvā pabbatapāde vasanto Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu patiṭṭhāya bhikkhūnaṃ tiṇapupphakaroge[3] uppanne taṃ vūpasametvā yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto brahmaloke nibbattitvā tato ekanavutikappe devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekaṃ jiṇṇaṃ vinassamānaṃ vihāraṃ disvā tattha uposathâgārâdikaṃ sabbaṃ āvasathaṃ kārāpetvā tattha bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbaṃ bhesajjaṃ paṭiyādetvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Kosambiyaṃ seṭṭhikule nibbatti. So mātukucchito nikkhamitvā dhātīhi arogabhāvāya Yamunāya[(b)4] nahāpiyamāno[5] tāsaṃ hatthato muñcitvā[6] macchena gilito ahosi. Kevaṭṭā taṃ macchaṃ jālā[7] gahetvā Bārāṇasiyaṃ[8] seṭṭhibhariyāya vikkiṇiṃsu. Sā taṃ gahetvā phālayamānâ pubbekatapuññabalena arogaṃ dārakaṃ disvā: putto me laddho ti gahetvā posesi. So janakehi mātāpitūhi taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā gantvā: ayaṃ amhākaṃ putto, detha no puttan ti anuyoge kate raññā: ubhayesaṃ sādhāraṇo hotū ti dvinnaṃ kulānaṃ dāyādabhāvena vinicchayaṃ katvā ṭhapitattā Bakkulo[9] ti laddhanāmo vayappatto mahāsampattiṃ anubhavanto dvīsu seṭṭhikulesu ek'ekasmiṃ chamāsaṃ chamāsaṃ vaḍḍhati.[10] Te attano vāre sampatte nāvāsaṅghāṭiṃ[11] bandhitvā tatr' ūpari[12] ratanamaṇḍapaṃ kāretvā pañcaṅgikaturiye nipphādetvā kumāraṃ tattha nisīdāpetvā ubhayanagaramajjhaṭṭhānaṃ[13] gaṅgāya āgacchanti. Aparaseṭṭhimanussâ pi evam eva sajjetvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā kumāraṃ tattha[14] āropetvā[15] gacchanti. So evaṃ vaḍḍhamāno asītiko[16] hutvā Ubhayaseṭṭhiputto ti pākaṭo Satthu santikaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā sattâhaṃ vāyamanto aṭṭhame divase sahapaṭisambhidāya[17] arahat-

---

(a) ThA. jhānâbhiññālābhī. (b) ThA. Mahāyamunāya.

---

1 B. appābādhaṭṭhāne. 2 S. nibbatti so. 3 B. titiṇapupphika°.
4 S. °yaṃ. 5 S. °paya°. 6 S. muñci tadā ekena. 7 S. jālena.
8 S. Bārāṇasī°. 9 B. Bandhulo. 10 S. vasati.
11 S. °saṅghāṭakaṃ. 12 S. tatropari. 13 S. °majjhe ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ.
14 S. tath' eva. 15 S. gahetvā. 16 S. āsītiko. 17 S. °sambhidāhi.

taṃ pāpuṇi. Arahā hutvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādim āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto va. Apadānapāḷiattho[1] pi[1] suviññayyo[1] va.[1] So[2] arahattaṃ patvā vimuttisukhena viharanto saṭṭhivassasatâyuko hutvā parinnibbāyî ti.

Bakkulattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

397. Sattamâpadāne "Bhariyā me kālaṅkatā"[3] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Girimânandattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto gharāvāsuṃ saṇṭhapetvā vasanto attano bhariyāya ca putte ca kālaṅkate[4] sokasallasamappito araññaṃ pavisitvā pavattaphalabhojano rukkhamūle vihāsi. Tadā Sumedho Bhagavā tassânukampāya tattha gantvā dhammaṃ desetvā sokasallaṃ abbuṭṭhesi.[5] So dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso sugandhapupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā abhitthavi. So tena puññena[6] devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayattha sukham anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārarañño purohitassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Girimānando t' assa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patvā Satthu Rājagahâgamane[7] buddhânubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonto katipayaṃ[8] kālaṃ[8] gāmakâvāse[9] vasitvā Satthāraṃ vandituṃ Rājagahaṃ agamāsi. Bimbisāramahārājā tassa āgamanaṃ sutvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā: idh' eva bhante vasatha, ahaṃ catuhi paccayehi upaṭṭhahāmî ti pavāretvā gato pi bahukiccattā na sari. Thero abbhokāse yeva vihāsi. Devatā therassa temanabhayena vassadhāraṃ vāresuṃ. Rājā avassanakāraṇaṃ upadhāretvā therassa kuṭikaṃ kārāpesi. Thero kuṭikāya vasanto senāsanasappāyalābhena cittasamādhānaṃ[10] labhitvā viriyasamathaṃ[11] yojetvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā (sāmana-?)[12] sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Bhariyā me kālaṅkatā"[3] ti ādim āha. Taṃ Bhagavato nivedanañ ca Bhagavatā katânusāsanañ ca maggaphalâdhigamâpādānañ ca pāṭhânusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Girimānandattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 409-411.

---

[1] S. sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva. [2] S. talo so. [3] S. kālakatā.
[4] S. kālakate. [5] S. abbūḷhesi. [6] S. puññakammena. [7] S. °gamane.
[8] S. katipayadivasaṃ. [9] S. °vasathe. [10] B. samādhānaṃ.
[11] S. °mahattaṃ. [12] S. *omits?*

398-400. Aṭṭhamanavamadasamâpadānāni uttānatthān' evā ti.

CATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[1]

401. Ekacattālīsamavagge paṭhamâpadāne "Pabbatakūṭaṃ[2] nissāyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Tissametteyyattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha[3] tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ajinacammaṃ nisīdanatthāya dinnaṃ[4] eva nānaṃ,[5] sesaṃ apadānaṃ[3] pāḷiyā[3] suviññeyyam eva.

402. Dutiyâpadāne "Pabbhārakūṭaṃ nissāyā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Puṇṇakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha Himavante yakkhasenāpatī hutvā parinibbutassa paccekabuddhassa[3] āḷāhanakaraṇam[6] eva nānattaṃ. Sesaṃ pāṭhânusārena suviññeyyam eva.

403. "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mettagūtherassa† apadānaṃ. Tattha[3] Himavantasamīpe Asokapabbate so tāpaso hutvā paṇṇasālāyaṃ vasanto Sumedhasambuddhaṃ disvā pattaṃ gahetvā sappipūraṇaṃ[7] viseso. Sesaṃ[8] puññaphalāni[8] ca suviññeyyān' eva. Apadānagāthānaṃ attho ca pākaṭo yeva.

404. Catutthâpadāne "Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī[9] nāmā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dhotakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tatrâ pi brāhmaṇo hutvā Bhāgīrasī-gaṅgāya[10] taramāne bhikkhū disvā pasannamānaso setuṃ kārāpetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyātitabhāvo[11] yeva viseso. Puññaphalaparidīpanagathānaṃ attho nayânusārena suviññeyyo eva.

405. Pañcamâpadāne "Himavantassâvidūre" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upasīvattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante Padumuttaraṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā tiṇasantharaṃ santharitvā tattha nisinnassa Bhagavato sālapupphapūjaṃ akāsî ti ayaṃ viseso. Sesaṃ uttānam eva.

406. Chaṭṭhâpadāne "Migaluddho[12] tadā[13] āsin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nandakattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhaga-

---

* **ThA. (H. i), *cf. pp.* 299-300. *The Apadāna quoted has only 4 stanzas, the first being identical with the corresponding verse of the Apadāna text; the story is different. Cp. also ib. pp.* 384-385. *The Apadāna here is different, but the story is the same.***

---

[1] S. *adds* samattā. [2] Svl. pabbhāra°. [3] S. *omits.* [4] S. dānaṃ.
[5] S. nānattaṃ. [6] S. ādāhana° [7] S. sappinā pūretvā adāsi, so va.
[8] S. puññaphalādiṃ sesaṃ. [9] S. Bhāgīrathī *with* °rasī *as v.l.*
[10] S. °rathī°. [11] S. °dita°. [12] S. °luddo (*see Introd.*). [13] S. pure.
† S.ST. Mettagutta°.

vato kāle [a][Haṃsavatīnagare mahāvibhavo Seṭṭhī hutvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ bhikkhuṇovādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā satasahassagghanikena vatthena Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā paṇidhānam akāsi. Satthu bodhirukkhe padīpapūjañ ca pavattesi. So tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle] karavīkasakuṇo hutvā madhurakūjitaṃ[1] karonto Satthāraṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi. Aparabhāge mayūro hutvā aññatarassa paccekabuddhassa vasanaguhādvāre pasannamānaso divase[2] divase[2] tikkhattuṃ madhurena vassitaṃ[3] vasi.[3] Evaṃ tattha tattha bhave puññāni katvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbatto Nandako ti nāmo Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ sutvā[4] somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Migaluddho[5] tadā[6] āsin" ti ādim āha. Tassa[7] paccekabuddhassa maṇḍapaṃ katvā padumapupphehi chādanam eva viseso.

407. Sattamâpadāne "Pabbhārakūṭam nissāya" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Hemakattherassa apadānaṃ. Tatthâ pi isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto Piyadassi-bhagavantaṃ upagataṃ disvā ratanamayaṃ pīṭhaṃ attharitvā adāsi. Tattha nisinnassa kumbhamattaṃ jambuphalaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādatthāya taṃ phalaṃ paribhuñjî ti[8] etthakam eva viseso.

408. Aṭṭhamâpadāne "Rājâ 'si Vijayo" nāmā ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Todeyyattherassa apadānaṃ.

1. Tattha *rājâ 'si Vijayo nāmā* ti daharakālato paṭṭhāya sabbasaṅgāmesu jinanato catuhi saṅgahavatthūhi janaṃ rañjanato alliyanato[9] Vijayo nāma rājā ahosî ti attho. *Ketumatipuruttame*[10] ti ketu vuccanti dhajapatākā, atha vā nagare[11] sobhanatthāya[11] nagaramajjhe ussāpitaratanatoraṇāni, te ketu niccaṃ ussāpitā sobhayamānā assā atthî ti Ketumatī. *Pure* ti dhanadhaññehi[12] sabbajanānaṃ mananti puraṃ; Ketumatiñ ca sā[8] purañ ca seṭṭhaṭṭhena uttamañ c'eti Ketumatīpuruttamaṃ, tasmiṃ Ketumati[8]-puruttame; *sūro vikkamasampanno* ti abhīto viriyasampanno Vijayo nāma rājā *ajjhāvasî* ti sambandho.

---

[a] *Passage with [ ] not in B. or S.; supplied from* ThA. (H. i), *p.* 384. *Possibly a scribe's omission.*

---

[1] kūjanaṃ. [2] S. divasassa. [3] vassanaṃ vassi. [4] S. saritvā. [5] S. °luddo. [6] S. pure. [7] S. tattha. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. alliyā pana. [10] S. °matī°. [11] S. nagarato sāsanatthāya. [12] S. °dhaññāhi.

Itthaṃbhūtaṃ purañ ca sabbavatthuvāhanañ ca chaḍḍetvā Himavantaṃ pavisitvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vasanto Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā somanassaṃ uppādetvā candanena[1] pūjākaraṇam eva viseso.

409. Navamâpadāne " Nagare Haṃsavatiyā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Jatukaṇṇattherassa[2] apadānaṃ. Tattha seṭṭhiputto hutvā suvaṇṇapāsāde *vasanabhāvo pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samaṅgī hutvā vasanabhāvo ca sabbadesavāsīnaṃ sabbasippaviññūnañ ca āgantvā sevanabhāvo ca viseso.*

410. Dasamâpadāne " Himavantassâvidūre "[3] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Udenattherassa apadānaṃ. Tattha Himavantasamīpe Padumapabbataṃ nissāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vasentena[4] Padumuttarassa Bhagavato Padumapupphaṃ gahetvā pūjitabhāvo va[4] viseso. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

EKACATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[5]

411-413. Dvicattālīsamavagge[6] paṭhamâpadānañ[7] ca[7] nayânusārena[8] suviññeyyam[9] eva.

414. Catutthâpadāne " Nagare Bandhumatiyā " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Madhumaṃsadāyakattherassa apadānaṃ.

1. Tattha *sūkariko* ti sūkaramaṃsaṃ vikkiṇitvā jīvitaṃ[10] kappento *ukkoṭakaṃ randhayitvā* ti pihakapapphāsamaṃsaṃ pacitvā *madhumaṃsamhi okiriṃ* pakkhipiṃ.

2. Tena maṃsena pattaṃ pūretvā bhikkhusaṅghassa datvā tena puññakammena imasmiṃ buddhuppāde arahattaṃ pāpuṇin ti attho.

415-420. Nāgapallavattherassa[11] pañcamâpadānam pi [8]Ekadīpiyattherassa chaṭṭhâpadānam pi Ucchaṅgapupphiyattherassa sattamâpadānam pi Yāgudāyakattherassa aṭṭhamâpadānam pi Patthodanadāyakattherassa navamâpadānam pi Mañcadāyakattherassa dasamâpadānam pi sabbaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

DVICATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[6]

- S. *omits but reads* vuttānān' eva.

[1] S. candana°. [2] S. Jatukaṇṇiya°. [3] S. °assa avidūre.
[4] B. *omits*. [5] S. *adds* samattā. [6] S. dvā°.
[7] S. °apadānâdīni. [8] S. *omits*. [9] S. °ñeyyāni. [10] S. jīvikaṃ.
[11] A.S. ST. °pallavaka°.

421-430. Tecattālīsamavagge[1] sabbatherâpadānāni uttānan' eva. Kevalaṃ therānaṃ nāma nānattaṃ puññanānattañ ca viseso.

431-440. Catucattālīsame[1] vagge pi sabbāni apadānāni pākaṭān' eva. Kevalaṃ puññanānattañ ca phalanānattañ ca viseso.

441. Pañcacattālīsame[1] vagge paṭhamâpadāne "Kakusandho Mahāvīro" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bījabījadāyakattherassa[2] apadānaṃ.
3. Tattha *bījabījam*[3] *adās' ahan* ti vibhītaṅkaphalāni[4] phāletvā bījāni miñjāni gahetvā madhusakkharāhi yojetvā Kakusandhassa Bhagavato adāsin ti attho.

442-450. Dutiyâpadānâdīni suviññeyyān' eva. Therānaṃ nāma nānattâdīni sabbāni[5] pākaṭânusārena veditabbāni.

451, 1. Chacattālīsame[1] vagge paṭhamâpadāne *jagatiṃ kārayiṃ*[6] *ahaṃ* taṃ uttamabodhirukkhassa samantato āḷindaṃ[7] ahaṃ kārayin ti attho.

452-460. Sesāni dutiyâpadānâdīni sabbāni pi uttānān' eva.

461-470. Sattacattālīsame[8] vagge paṭhamâpadānâdīni pāḷianusārena suviññeyyān' eva.

471-472. Aṭṭhacattālīsame[8] vagge paṭhamadutiyâpadānāni uttānān' eva.

473, 1. Tatiyâpadāne *Kosiyo*[9] *nāma Bhagavā* ti Kosiyagotte jātattā Kosiyo[9] nāma paccekabuddho ti attho. *Cittakūṭe* ti Cittakūṭa-Kelāsakūṭa-Sānukūṭâdīsu Anotattadahaṃ paricchādetvā[10] ṭhitapabbatakūṭesu nānāratanaosadhâdīhi vicitte Cittakūṭapabbate so paccekabuddho *vasī* ti attho.

474-475. Catuttha-pañcamâpadānān' uttānān' eva.

476, 1. Chaṭṭhâpadāne *kusaṭṭhakam adās' ahan* ti pakkhikabhattauposathikabhatta-dhurabhatta-salākabhattâdīsu kusapaṇṇavasena dātabbaṃ aṭṭhasalākabhattaṃ ahaṃ adāsin ti attho.

477. *Sattamâpadāne *Sobhito nāma Sambuddho* ti ārohapariṇāhadvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇabyāmappabhâdīhi sobhamānasarirattā Sobhito nāma Sammāsambuddho ti attho.

---

* R. *begins here.*

[1] S. °caṭṭālīsatima°. [2] A. S. Vibhīṭakamiñjiya°. [3] S. bījamiñjaṃ.
[4] S. vibhīṭaka°. [5] S. pi. [6] B. kārayaṃ. [7] S. ālindaṃ.
[8] S. °cattāḷīsatime. [9] A. kosiko. [10] S. pari°.

478. Aṭṭhamâpadāne *Takkarāyaṃ*[1] *vasī tadā* ti taṃ[2] dasapuññakiriyavatthuṃ karanto janā paṭivasanti etthā ti Takkarā rājaṭṭhānī,[3] tassaṃ Takkharāyaṃ tadā vasī ti attho.

479, 2. Navamâpadāne *pānadhiṃ sukataṃ gayhā* ti upāhanayugaṃ sundarâkārena nipphāditaṃ gahetvā ti attho.

480. Dasamâpadānaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

AṬṬHACATTĀLĪSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.

481. Ekūnapaññāsamavagge paṭhamâpadānaṃ suviññayyam eva.

482, 6. Dutiyâpadāne *Adhiccuppattikā Buddhā* ti adhiccena akāraṇena uppattikā sayambhūtā, aññehi devabrahmamārâdihi upadesayadāyakehi rahitā sayambhūñāṇena uppannā jātā pātubhūtā ti attho.

8. *Udumbarikapupphaṃ*[4] *vā* ti udumbararukkhe pupphaṃ dullabhaṃ dullabhuppattikaṃ iva. *Candamhi sasakaṃ yathā* ti candamaṇḍale sasalekhā[5] sasarūpaṃ[5] dullabhaṃ yathā;[6] *vāyasānaṃ yathā khīran* ti kākānaṃ niccaṃ rattindivaṃ khuddāpīḷitabhāvena khīraṃ dullabhaṃ yathā evaṃ *dullabhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ* caturāsaṅkheyya[7]-aṭṭhāsaṅkheyya[7]-soḷasāsaṅkheyya[7]-kappasatasahassaṃ pāramiyo pūretvā buddhabhāvato[8] dullabho[9] lokanāyako ti attho.

483, 4. Tatiyâpadāne *madhubhisehi*[10] *savatī*[10] ti pokkharamadhupadumakesarehi "savatī" ti paggharati; *khīrasappimuḷālibhī*[11] ti khīrañ ca sappighatañ ca padumamuḷālehi savati paggharati, tasmā tad ubhayaṃ mama santikaṃ[12] *Buddho paṭigaṇhātū* ti attho.

484-886. Catutthapañcamachaṭṭhâpadānāni uttānān' eva.

487, 9. Sattamâpadāne *cattālīsadijā*[13] *pi cā* ti dvikkhattuṃ jātā ti dijā;[14] kumāravaye uṭṭhitadantānaṃ patitattā puna uṭṭhitadantā dijā.[14] Ye[15] ca[15] dantā;[15] byākaraṇañ ca heṭṭhā nidānakathāyaṃ vuttam eva.

488. Aṭṭhamâpadānaṃ uttānam evā ti.

---

[1] A. °rāya. [2] R. *omits.* [3] S. rājadhānī.
[4] A. Odumbaraka; B. °baraka. [5] S. °lekhāya sarūpaṃ.
[6] S. *omits.* [7] S. asaṅkheyyaṃ vā. [8] S. laddha°.
[9] B. dullabhato. [10] S. madhuṃ°°, Svl. madhuṃ bhisehi sahitaṃ.
[11] S. khīraṃ, Svl. sapapiṃ mulāḷikaṃ. [12] S. santakaṃ.
[13] A. cattārīsaddījā, S. °dvijā. [14] S. dvijā. [15] S. te vadantā.

489, 8. Navamâpadāne *tadâhaṃ māṇavo āsin* ti yadā Sumedhapaṇḍito Dīpaṅkarabhagavato santikā byākaraṇaṃ labhi, tadā ahaṃ Megho nāma brāhmaṇamāṇavo hutvā Sumedhatāpasena saha isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā sikkhāpadesu[1] sikkhito[1] kenaci[2] pāpasahāyena saṃsaṭṭho samaggadosena[3] pāpavitakkâdivasaṃgato mātughātakakammavasena[4] narake aggijālâdidukkhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto samudde pi[5] timiṅgalamahāmacco hutvā nibbatto samuddamajjhe gacchantaṃ mahânāvaṃ gilitukāmo gato. Macchaṃ[6] disvā vāṇijā bhītā; aho Gotama[7] Bhagavā ti saddaṃ akaṃsu. Atha mahāmaccho pubbavāsanāvasena[8] Buddhagāravaṃ uppādetvā tato cuto Sāvatthiyaṃ vibhavasampanne brāhmaṇakule nibbatto saddhāpasanno[9] Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇitvā divasassa tikkhattuṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā saramāno vandati. Tadā Bhagavā: sarasi[10] maṃ[10] Dhammarucī[10] ti[11] āha.[11] Atha so thero "Suciraṃ satapuññalakkhaṇā"[12] ti ādīhi gāthāhi thomesi.

21. Bhante satapuññalakkhaṇadhara-Gotama, *patipubbe na visuddhapaccayā*[13] ti pubbe Dīpaṅkarapādamūle paripuṇṇapāramīpaccayasambhāra,[14] suṭṭhu ciraṃ kālaṃ mayā na diṭṭho asī ti attho. *Aham ajja supekkhaṇan* ti "ajja" imasmiṃ divase ahaṃ supekkhaṃ sundaradassanaṃ sundaradiṭṭhiṃ[15] vā *nirūpamaviggahaṃ*[16] upamārahitasarīraṃ Gotamaṃ *tava*[17] ekantena *passāmi* dakkhāmī ti attho.

22-23. *Suciraṃ vihatatamo mayā*[18] ti visesena hatamoho[19] viddhaṃsitamoho[20] tvaṃ mayā pi suṭṭhu ciraṃ thomito ti attho. *Surakkhena nadī visositā* ti esā taṇhānadī sundarakkhena[21] gopanena[22] visesena[22] sositā[23] abhabbuppattikatā[24] tayā ti attho. *Suciraṃ amalaṃ visodhitan* ti suṭṭhu ciraṃ dīghena addhunā amalaṃ nibbānaṃ visesena sodhitaṃ suṭṭhu kataṃ adhigataṃ tayā ti attho. *Nayanaṃ ñāṇamayaṃ Mahāmune cirakālaṃ samadhigato*[25] ti "Mahāmune" Mahāsamaṇa "ñāṇamayaṃ nayanaṃ[26] dibbacakkhuṃ cirakālaṃ "samadhigato" sampatto tvan[27] ti attho. *Tayā anivaṭṭho*[28] *punar antaran* ti ahaṃ punar[26] antaraṃ[26] antarabhave[26] majjhe[26] tayā pari-

---

[1] S. °pade susikkhito. [2] B. *omits.* [3] S. saṃsagga°. [4] S. °ghātakamma°. [5] B. R. *omits.* [6] S. maṃ. [7] S. Gotamo. [8] S. °balena. [9] S. °sampanno. [10] S. ciraṃ dhammarucī ti maṃ. [11] S. ādim āha. [12] A. S. °lakkhaṇaṃ. [13] A. °paccayaṃ; S. °pubbena°. [14] S. °sambhāro. [15] S. °diṭṭhi. [16] A. nirūpamaṃ°; nirūpam aggahaṃ. [17] S. vata. [18] B. tayā. [19] S. hatatamo. [20] B. R. *omit.* [21] S. surakkhena. [22] S. gopanavasena. [23] S. sobhitā; S. *omits.* [24] B. abbappatti°. [25] A. samāgato. [26] S. puna antarāvemajjhe. [27] B. R. *omit.* [28] A. na nivaṭṭho, S. na nivaṭṭho.

naṭṭho parihīno[1] ahosin ti attho. *Punar ajja samāgato tvayā*[2] ti "ajja" imasmiṃ kāle tayā saddhiṃ puna pi "samāgato" ekībhūto[3] saha vasamî ti attho. *Na hi nassanti*[4] *katāni Gotamā* ti Gotama Sabbaññubuddha tayā saddhiṃ katāni samāgamâdīni na hi nassanti[4] yāva khandhaparinibbānā na vinā bhavissantî ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānam eva.

Dhammarucittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

490. Dasamâpadānaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

EKŪNAPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ

491-530. [5]Paññāsamavagge ca ekapaññāsamavagge ca dve paññāsamavagge ca tepaññāsamavagge ca[5] sabbāni apadānāni uttānān' evā ti.

531. Catupaññāsamavagge[6] paṭhamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mahākaccāyanattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vuddhippatto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthārā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapiyamānaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ pattuṃ[7] paṇidhānaṃ katvā dānâdīni puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle[8] vijjādharo hutvā ākāsena gacchanto ekasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe nisinnaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññena[9] aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva parivattanto Kassapadasabalassa kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā parinibbute Bhagavati suvaṇṇacetiyakammaṭṭhāne satasahassagghanikāya suvaṇṇ'iṭṭhikāya cayaṃ[10] katvā imassa nissandena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarīraṃ me suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Tato yāvajīvaṃ kusalakammaṃ katvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeniyaṃ rañño Caṇḍappajjotassa[11] purohitagehe[12] nibbatti. Tassa nāmagahaṇadivase mātā:[13]

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 483-485. *Except for the first pāda of verse* 8, *verses* 8-27 *of the Apadāna No.* 528 *agree with verses* 10-29 *quoted in* ThA. *The rest have nothing in common. Cf. Commentary No.* 33, *where the same story occurs.*

[1] S. pariandho na. [2] A. S. tayā. [3] S. *adds* tava.
[4] R. na santi. [5-5] S. paññāsatimavaggâdisu catusu vaggesu.
[6] S. °paññāsatima°. [7] S. patthento. [8] B. R. kule: *corrected.*
[9] S. puññakammena. [10] S. nicayaṃ. [11] R. Pajjotassa.
[12] S. purohitassa°. [13] S. *omits.*

mayhaṃ putto suvaṇṇavaṇṇo attano nāmaṃ gahetvā āgato ti Kañcanamāṇavo tv-eva nāmaṃ akāsi. So vuddhiṃ anvāya tayo vede uggaṇhitvā pitu accayena purohitaṭṭhānaṃ labhi. So gottavasena Kaccāyano ti paññāyittha. Atha rājā Caṇḍappajjoto buddhuppādaṃ sutvā; ācariya[2] tumhe[1] tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ idh' ānethā[2] ti pesesi. So attasattamo[(a)] Satthu santikaṃ upagato;[3] tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne so[4] chahi[4(b)] janehi saddhiṃ sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. So evaṃ pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Padumuttaro nāma Jimo " ti ādim āha. Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

[5]Atha Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Te tāvad eva dvaṅgulamattakesamassu-iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikatherā viya ahesuṃ.[5] Evaṃ thero sadatthaṃ nipphādetvā: bhante rājā Pajjoto tumhākaṃ pāde vandituṃ dhammañ ca sotuṃ icchatî ti ārocesi. Satthā: tvaṃ yeva Kaccāna[(c)] tattha gaccha, tayi gate rājā pasīdissatî ti āha. Thero Satthu āṇāya attasattamo[(d)] tattha gantvā rājānaṃ pasādetvā Avantīsu sāsanaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā puna Satthu santikaṃ eva āgato [(e)]attano pubbapatthanāvasena Kaccāyanappakaraṇaṃ Mahāniruttippakaraṇaṃ[6] Nettippakaraṇan ti pakaraṇattayaṃ saṅghamajjhe byākāsi[(e)]. [(f)]Atha santuṭṭhena Bhagavatā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajantānaṃ yad idaṃ Kaccāno[7] ti etadaggaṭṭhane ṭhapito aggaphalasukhena vihāsî[(f)] ti.

Mahākaccāyanattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

532. Dutiyâpadāne " Ito satasahassamhî " ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vakkalittherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi thero purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthu santikaṃ gacchantehi[8] upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ

(a) ThA. attaṭṭhamo. (b) ThA. sattahi. *So in Cy. No.* 33.
(c) ThA. bhikkhu; *so in Cy. No.* 33. (d) ThA. *and Cy. No.* 33, °aṭṭhamo.
(e-e) *This statement is not found either in* ThA. *or Cy. No.* 33.
(f-f) *Not in* ThA.

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 419-424.

---

1 S. tvaṃ. 2 S. ānehi. 3 S. agamāsi. 4 S. sattahi.
5-5 S. *omits.* 6 R. niruttip°. 7 S. Kaccāyano. 8 S. gatehi.

bhikkhuṃ saddhâdhimuttānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapitaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthento sattâhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa anantarāyaṃ[1] disvā[2] byākari. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ[3] katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Tassa Vakkalī ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu.—[(a)]Tattha "kalī" ti aparādhatilakāḷakâdidosassa[4] adhivacanaṃ. Niddhantasuvaṇṇapiṇḍasadisatāya apagato byapagato[5] kalī doso assā ti va-kārâgamaṃ katvā Vakkalî ti vuccati.[(a)] So vuddhippatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gato Satthāraṃ disvā rūpakāyasampattidassanena[6] atitto Satthārā saddhiṃ yeva vicarati. Agāramajjhe vasanto: niccakālaṃ Satthu dassanaṃ na labhissāmî ti Satthu santike pabbajitvā ṭhapetvā bhojanakālaṃ sarīrakiccakālañ ca sesakāle yattha ṭhitena sakkā Dasabalaṃ passituṃ tattha ṭhito aññaṃ kiccaṃ pahāya Bhagavantaṃ olokento yeva viharati. Satthā tassa ñāṇapaṭipākaṃ āgamento bahukālaṃ tasmiṃ rūpadassan' eva vicarante kiñci avatvā pun' ekadivasaṃ: kin te Vakkali, iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo Vakkali dhammaṃ passati, dhammaṃ hi Vakkali passanto maṃ passatî ti āha. Satthari evaṃ vadante pi thero Satthu dassanaṃ pahāya aññattha gantuṃ na sakkoti. Tato Satthā; nâyaṃ bhikkhu saṃvegaṃ alabhitvā bujjhissatî ti vassūpanāyikadivase: apehi Vakkalî ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. So Satthārā paṇāmito[7] Satthu sammukhe ṭhātuṃ asakkonto: kiṃ mayhaṃ jīvitena, yo 'haṃ Satthāraṃ daṭṭhuṃ na labhāmî ti Gijjhakūṭapabbate papātaṭṭhānaṃ abhiruhi. Satthā taṃ pavattiṃ ñatvā; ayaṃ bhikkhu mama santikā assāsaṃ alabhanto maggaphalānaṃ upanissayaṃ nāsessatî[(b)] ti attānaṃ dassetuṃ[8] obhāsaṃ vissajjento:

"Pāmujjabahulo bhikkhu pasanno Buddhasāsane
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhan"* ti

gāthaṃ vatvā; ehi Vakkalî ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Thero: Dasabalo me diṭṭho, ehî ti[9] avhānam[(c)] pi laddhan ti balavapītisomanassaṃ uppādetvā: kuto āgacchāmî ti attanā[10] āgamanabhāvaṃ[10] ajānitvā[11] Satthu

(a-a) *Not in* ThA. (b) ThA. nāseyyā. (c) amhākaṃ.

* Dh. 381.

[1] B. anantaro.
[2] B. R. *omit.*
[3] S. *adds* upacinitvā tassa samijjhanabhāvaṃ.
[4] S. °kālaka°.
[5] S. *omits.*
[6] S. °dassane.
[7] S. *adds* ti.
[8] S. dassetvā.
[9] R. *omits.*
[10] S. attano āgamanaṭṭhānaṃ.
[11] S. *adds* va.

sammukhe ākāse pakkhandanto paṭhamena pādena pabbate ṭhito yeva Satthārā vuttagāthāyo āvajjanto[1] ākāse yeva pītim vikkhambhetvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇî ti Aṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ* Dhammapadavaṇṇanāyañ† ca āgataṃ. Idha pana evaṃ veditabbaṃ:

"Kin te Vakkalî" ti ādinā Satthārā ovadito Gijjhakūṭe viharanto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Tassa saddhāya balavabhāvato eva vipassanaṃ[2] vīthiṃ[2] na otarati: Bhagavā taṃ ñatvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā adāsi. So[3] puna vipassanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ n' âsakkhi[4] yeva. Ath' assa agāravekallena[5] vātâbādho uppajji. Taṃ vātâbādhena pīḷiyamānaṃ ñatvā Bhagavā tattha gantvā pucchanto:—

"Vātarogâbhinīto tvaṃ viharaṃ[6] kānane vane
paviṭṭhagocare[(a)] lūkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissatî "‡ ti.

āha. Taṃ sutvā thero:—

"Pītisukhena vipulena pharamāno samussayaṃ
lūkham pi abhisambhonto viharissāmi kānane.
Bhāvento Satipaṭṭhāne indriyāni balāni ca
bojjhaṅgāni va bhāvento viharissāmi kānane.
[7] Āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḷhaparakkame
samagge sahite disvā viharissāmi kānane.
Anussaranto Sambuddhaṃ aggaṃ[(b)] dantaṃ samāhitaṃ
akantiko[8(c)] rattiṃdivaṃ[9(d)] viharissāmi kānane§ ti

catasso gāthāyo abhāsi. Tāsaṃ attho Theragāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ vutto yeva.

1. Evaṃ thero vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ito satasahassamhî" ti ādim āha. Tattha *ito* ti Kakusandhâdīnaṃ uppannaBhaddakappato heṭṭhā kappasatasahassamatthake ti attho.

2. *Padumâkāravadano* ti supupphitapadumasassirīkamukho.

3. *Padumapattakkho* ti setapadumapupphapaṇṇasadisa-akkhî[10] ti attho. *Padumuttaragandho vā*[11] ti padumagandhamukho ti attho.

---

* AA. i. 140 ff. † DhA. iv. 118 ff. ‡ Th.I. 350. § Th.I. 351-354.
(a) Th. paviddha°. (b) Th. agga°. (c) Th. atandito. (d) Th. ratti°.

---

[1] S. °ento. [2] S. vipassanāvīthiṃ. [3] S. Tato so. [4] S. asakkhi.
[5] S. āhāra°. [6] B. R. vihāraṃ. [7] S. °viriyo °atto . . . °parakkamo.
[8] R. atantito, S. atandito. [9] R. rattidivaṃ. [10] S. °pupphapatta°. [11] S. ca.

4. *Andhānaṃ nayanūpamo* ti cakkhuvirahitānaṃ sattānaṃ nayanasadiso dhammadasenāya sabbasattānaṃ paññācakkhādicakkhudāyako ti attho. *Santaveso* ti santasabhāvo santairiyāpatho; *guṇanidhī* ti guṇānaṃ nidhi sabbaguṇagaṇānaṃ nidhānaṭṭhānabhūto[1] ti attho. *Karuṇāmatiākaro*[2] ti sādhūnaṃ cittakampanasaṅkhātāya karuṇāya ca atthânatthaminanaparicchinnamatiyā[3] ca ākaro ādhārabhūto.

5. *Brahmâsurasuraccito*[4] ti brahmehi ca asurehi ca devehi ca "accito" pūjito ti attho.

6. *Madhurena rutena cā* ti karavīkarutamadhurena saddena sakalaṃ janaṃ *rañjayan* ti[5] sambandho. *Santhavī sāvakaṃ sakan* ti attano sāvakaṃ madhuradhammadesanāya "santhavi" thutiṃ akāsî ti attho.

7. *Saddhâdhimutto* ti saddahanasaddhāya sāsane "adhimutto" patiṭṭhito ti attho. *Mama dassanalāluso* ti mayhaṃ dassane byāvaṭo tatparo.[6]

8. *Taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhirocayin*[7] ti taṃ saddhâdhimuttiṭhānantaraṃ[8] "abhirocayiṃ" icchiṃ patthesin ti attho.

13. *Pītamaṭṭhaṃ nivāsanan*[9] ti siliṭṭhasuvaṇṇavatthanivatthan[10] ti attho. *Hemayaññopavītaṅgan*[11] ti suvaṇṇapāmaṅgalaggitagattan[12] ti attho.

20. *Nonītasukhumālan man* ti navanītaṃ iva mudutaluṇahatthapādaṃ.[13] *Jātapallavakomaḷan* ti asokapallavapattakomaḷaṃ iva mudukan ti attho. *Pisācībhayatajjitā*[14] ti tadā evaṃ bhūtaṃ kumāraṃ maṃ aññā pisācī ekarakkhasī bhayena tajjesi hiṃsāpesî[15] ti attho.

21. Tadā *mahesissa* Sammāsambuddhassa *pādamūle* maṃ *sāyesuṃ*[16] nippajjāpesuṃ; *dīnamānasā* bhītacittā mama mātāpitaro *idaṃ*[17] dārakaṃ *te dadāma*, imassa *saraṇaṃ* patiṭṭhā *hotū*[18] *nātha*[15] nāyakā[15] ti[19] sambandho.

22. *Tadā paṭiggahī so man* ti so Bhagavā "tadā" tasmiṃ mama mātuyā dinnakāle[20] *jālinā* jālayuttena[21] *saṅkhālakena*[22] cakkalak-

---

[1] S. patiṭṭhānaṭṭhāna°. [2] A. Svl. °matisāgaro.
[3] S. suparisuddhāya matiyā. [4] A. brahmāmāra°. [5] R. S. °tī ti.
[6] S. parāyaṇo. [7] =Avl., A. °ropayiṃ. [8] S. °mutta°.
[9] A. S. pītāmaṭṭha°. [10] S. °suvaṇṇavaṇṇavatthe nivatthaṃ.
[11] B. R. °citaṅgaṃ. [12] S. °pāmaṅgaaṅgitagattaṃ.
[13] S. *adds* jātapadaṃ. [14] A. pisāca°, S. °cī. [15] S. *omits*.
[16] S. sayeyyuṃ. [17] S. imaṃ. [18] A. hohi.
[19] S. sayāpesun ti. [20] S. jiṇṇa°. [21] S. °suttena.
[22] A. S. saṅkhalaṅkena, Avl. satthikantena.

khaṇâdîhi lakkhitena[1] *mudukomaḷapāṇinā* mudukena visuddhena[2] hatthatalena maṃ aggahesî ti attho.

25. *Sabbapāramīsambhūtan* ti sabbehi dānapāramitādīhi "sambhūtaṃ" jātaṃ, *nīlakkhinayanaṃ*[3] *paraṃ*[4] puññasambhārajauttamanīlaakkhivantaṃ,[5] *sabbasubhâkiṇṇaṃ* sabbena subhena vaṇṇena saṇṭhānena "ākiṇṇaṃ" gahaṇabhūtaṃ[6] *rūpaṃ*[7] Bhagavato hatthapādasīsâdirūpaṃ disvā *atitto* ti[8] tittiṃ appatto *viharāmi*[9] *ahan* ti sambandho.

34. *Tadā maṃ caraṇantago*[10] ti tasmiṃ mayhaṃ arahattapattakāle sīlâdipaṇṇarasannaṃ caraṇadhammānaṃ "antago" pariyosānaṃ patto paripūrakārî ti attho. *Maraṇantago* ti pi pāṭho; tassa maraṇassa antaṃ nibbānaṃ patto ti attho. *Saddhâdhimuttānaṃ aggaṃ*[11] *paññāpesî* ti sambandho.

Atha Satthā bhikkhusaṅghamajjhe nisinno: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ saddhâdhimuttānaṃ yad idaṃ Vakkalî ti maṃ etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesî ti vuttaṃ hoti. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vakkalittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

533. "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kappinattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthu santike dhammadesanaṃ[12] suṇanto Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ ovādakānaṃ[13] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapitaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. So tattha[14] yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto† Bārāṇasito avidūre ekasmiṃ pesakāragāme[15] jeṭṭhassa[15] pesakāragehe nibbatto.[16] Tadā sahassamattā paccekabuddhā Himavante aṭṭhamāse vasitvā vassike cattāro māse janapade vasanti. Te ekavāraṃ Bārāṇasiyā avidure otaritvā: senāsanakaraṇatthāya hatthakammaṃ yācathā ti rañño santikaṃ aṭṭha paccekabuddhe pahiṇiṃsu. Tadā pana rañño vappamaṅgalaṃ ahosi. So: pacceka-

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 507-514; DhA. ii, *pp.* 112 ff. (Vagga VI, 4).
† *Cf.* DhA. *from here.*

[1] S. lakkhite. [2] S. visaṅgena. [3] S. lakkhinilayanaṃ.
[4] R. varaṃ. [5] S. °uttamaṃ lakkhivantaṃ. [6] S. gahaṇî°.
[7] S. *omits.* [8] R. S. *omits.* [9] = Avl. (2), A. pihayāmi, R. vaharāmi.
[10] A. maraṇa°, Avl. *caraṇa° and* maraṇa°, S. paṇṇarasantago, Svl. maraṇantago.
[11] S. aggaṭṭhānaṃ. [12] S. dhammaṃ. [13] S. bhikkhuovādakānaṃ.
[14] S. *omits.* [15] B. R. *omit.* [16] S. nibbatti.

buddhā kira āgatā ti sutvā nikkhamitvā āgatakāraṇaṃ pucchitvā: ajja bhante okāso n'atthi, sve amhākaṃ vappamaṅgalaṃ, tatiyadivase karissāmā ti vatvā paccekabuddhe animantetvā[1] 'va[1] pāvisi.[1] Paccekabuddhā: aññaṃ gāmaṃ pavisissāmā ti pakkamiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ khaṇe[2] jeṭṭhapesakārassa bhariyā kenacid eva karaṇīyena Bārāṇasiṃ gacchantī te paccekabuddhe disvā vanditvā: kiṃ bhante avelāya ayyā āgatā ti pucchi. Te ādito paṭṭhāya kathesuṃ. Taṃ sutvā saddhā pasannā[3] buddhisampannā itthī: sve bhante amhākaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantesi. Bahukā mayaṃ[4] bhaginī ti. Kittakā bhante ti, Sahassamattā bhaginî ti. Bhante imasmiṃ vo gāme sahassamattā vasimhā,[5] ek'eko ek'ekassa bhikkhaṃ dassati adhivāsetha, ahaṃ eva vo vasanaṭṭhānaṃ kārāpessāmî ti āha. Paccekabuddhā adhivāsesuṃ. So gāmaṃ pavisitvā ugghosesi: amma-tātā, ahaṃ sahassamatte paccekabuddhe disvā nimantesiṃ, ayyānaṃ nisīdanaṭṭhānaṃ saṃvidahatha, yāgubhattâdīni sampādethā ti. Gāmamajjhe maṇḍapaṃ kārāpetvā[6] āsanāni paññāpetvā punadivase paccekabuddhe nisīdāpetvā paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena parivisitvā bhattakiccapariyosāne tasmiṃ gāme sabbā itthiyo ādāya tāhi saddhiṃ paccekabuddhe vanditvā temāsaṃ vasanatthāya paṭiññaṃ gahetvā[7] puna gāme ugghosesi: ammatātā ek' ekakulato[8] ek'ekapuriso[8] vāsipharasuādiṃ[9] gahetvā araññaṃ pavisitvā sabbadabbasambhāre[10] āharitvā ayyānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ karotū ti. Gāmavāsino tassā naye ṭhatvā ek'eko ek'ekaṃ katvā saddhiṃ rattidivāṭhānehi[11] saddhiṃ[12] paṇṇasālāsahassaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā[13] attano paṇṇasālāyaṃ[14] upagataṃ paccekabuddhaṃ ahaṃ sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi, ahaṃ[15] sakkaccaṃ[15] upaṭṭhahissāmî[15] ti vatvā upaṭṭhahiṃsu. Sā vassavuṭṭhakāle:[16] attano attano paṇṇasālāya vassaṃ vutthānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ cīvarasāṭake sajjethā ti samādapetvā ek'ekassa sahassamūlaṃ cīvaraṃ dāpesi. Paccekabuddhā vutthavassā anumodanaṃ katvā pakkamiṃsu. Gāmavāsino pi idaṃ puññakammaṃ katvā tato cutā[17] Tāvatiṃsadevaloke nibbattitvā gaṇadevatā nāma ahesuṃ. Te tattha dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle kuṭumbiyagehesu[18] nibbattiṃsu. Pubbe jeṭṭhakapesakāro jeṭṭhakakuṭumbikassa putto ahosi. Bhariyā pi 'ssa ekassa jeṭṭhakakuṭumbikassa[19] dhītā ahosi. Sesānaṃ bhariyāyo sesakuṭumbi-

---

[1] S. avoca. [2] S. samaye. [3] S. °sampannā. [4] B. yaṃ.
[5] S. vasanti. [6] S. kāretvā. [7] S. gaṇhitvā.
[8] B. ek' ekakulapuriso. [9] S. °ādīni. [10] S. dabba°.
[11] S. rattiṭṭhānadivā°. [12] B. R. *omit.* [13] S. niṭṭha°. [14] S. °sālaṃ.
[15] R. *omits.* [16] S. vassaṃ vuttha°. [17] S. *omits.* [18] S. kuṭumbikagehe.
[19] B. °kuṭumbika°.

dhītaro[1] ahesuṃ. Tā sabbā pi vayappattā parakulaṃ gacchantiyo tesaṃ tesaṃ gehāni agamaṃsu.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ vihāre dhammasavanaṃ[2] saṅghuṭṭhaṃ.[2] Satthā dhammaṃ desessatî[3] ti sutvā te sabbe pi kuṭumbikā dhammaṃ sossāmā ti bhariyāhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ agamaṃsu. Tesaṃ vihāramajjhaṃ paviṭṭhakkhaṇe vassaṃ vassi.[4] Yesaṃ kulūpagā vā ñātakā vā sāmaṇerâdayo atthi tesaṃ[4] pariveṇâdīni pavisiṃsu. Te[5] pana tathārūpānaṃ n'atthitāya katthaci pavisituṃ avisahantā[6] vihāramajjhe yeva aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha jeṭṭhakakuṭumbiko āha: passatha, bho, amhākaṃ vippakāraṃ, kulaputtehi nāma ettakena lajjituṃ yuttan[7] ti. Ayya kiṃ karomā ti. Mayaṃ vissāsikaṭṭhānassa abhāvena imaṃ vippakāraṃ pattā, sabbe dhanaṃ saṃharitvā pariveṇaṃ karissāmā ti. Sādhu ayyā ti. Jeṭṭhako sahassaṃ adāsi. Sesā pañcapañcasatāni. Itthiyo aḍḍhatiyāni satānî[8] ti te dhanaṃ āharitvā sahassakūṭāgāraparivāraṃ Satthu vasanatthāya mahāpariveṇaṃ nāma[8] kārāpesuṃ. Navakammassa mahantatāya dhane appahonte pubbe dinnadhanato puna[9] upaḍḍhupaḍḍhaṃ adaṃsu. Niṭṭhite pariveṇe vihāramahaṃ karonto Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā vīsatiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ cīvarāni sajjayiṃsu. Jeṭṭhakuṭumbikassa[10] pana bhariyā attano paññāya ṭhitā: ahaṃ tehi samakaṃ[11] akatvā atirekataraṃ katvā Satthāraṃ pūjessāmî ti anojapupphavaṇṇena sahassamūlena sāṭakena saddhiṃ anojapupphacaṅgoṭakaṃ gahetvā Satthāraṃ anojapupphehi pūjetvā taṃ sāṭakaṃ Satthu pādamūle ṭhapetvā, bhante nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne anojapupphavaṇṇaṃ yeva me sarīraṃ hotu, Anojā tu-eva[12] ca me nāmaṃ hotū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā: evaṃ hotū ti anumodanaṃ akāsi.

Te sabbe pi yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cutā devaloke nibbattiṃsu. Tesu[13] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devalokā cavitvā Jeṭṭhako Kukkuṭavatīnagare rājakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto[14] Mahākappinarājā nāma ahosi. Sesā amaccakulesu[15] nibbattiṃsu. Jeṭṭhakassa bhariyā Maddaraṭṭhe[16] Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti. Anojapupphavaṇṇaṃ eva assā sarīraṃ, tena Anojā tv-eva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Sā vayappattā Kappinarañño gehaṃ gantvā Anojādevî ti pākaṭā ahosi. Ses' itthiyo pi amaccakulesu[15] nibbattitvā vayappattā tesaṃ yeva

---

[1] S. °kuṭumbikānaṃ°. [2] S. °savaṇe saṃghuṭṭhe. [3] S. deseti.
[4] S. sesajanā kulūpagānaṃ ñātakānaṃ sāmaṇerâdīnaṃ. [5] S. tesaṃ.
[6] B. visahantā. [7] S. yutto. [8] S. *omits*. [9] B. pana.
[10] S. jeṭṭhaka°. [11] S. samaṃ. [12] S. tv°. [13] S. te.
[14] S. patvā. [15] S. °kule. [16] S. Magadha°.

amaccaputtānaṃ gehāni agamaṃsu. Te sabbe pi rañño sampattisadisaṃ sampattiṃ anubhaviṃsu. Yadā hi rājā alaṅkārapaṭimaṇḍito[1] hatthiṃ abhiruhitvā vicarati tadā te pi[2] tath' eva vicaranti.[3] Tasmiṃ assena vā rathena vā vicarante[4] te pi tath' eva vicaranti. Evaṃ te ekato hutvā katānaṃ puññānaṃ phalena ekato' va sampattiṃ anubhaviṃsu. Rañño pana Vālo[5] Vālavāhano[5] Puppho Pupphavāhano Supatto ti pañc' eva assā honti. Tesu rājā Supattaṃ assaṃ[6] ārohati. Itare cattāro asse assārohanaṃ sāsanagahaṇatthāya adāsi. Rājā te pāto 'va bhojetvā: gacchatha bhaṇe dve vā tīṇi vā yojanāni āhiṇḍitvā Buddhassa vā dhammassa vā saṅghassa vā uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā mayhaṃ sukhasāsanaṃ ārocethā ti pesesi. Te catuhi dvārehi nikkhamitvā dve tīṇi yojanāni āhiṇḍitvā kiñci sāsanaṃ alabhitvā paccāgamiṃsu.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ rājā Supatt'assaṃ[7] āruhitvā[8] amaccasahassaparivāro uyyānaṃ gacchanto kilantarūpe pañcasatamatte vāṇijake nagaraṃ pavisante disvā: ime addhānakilantā addhā imesaṃ santikā ekaṃ bhaddasāsanaṃ sossāmā[9] ti te pakkosāpetvā: kuto āgat' atthā ti pucchi. Atthi deva, ito vīsatiyojanasatamattake[10] Sāvatthī nāma nagaraṃ, tato āgatamhā ti. Atthi pana, vo, dese kiñci sāsanaṃ uppannan ti. Atthi, deva, Buddho uppanno ti. Rājā tāvad eva balavapītiyā phuṭṭhasarīro[11] kiñci sallakkhetuṃ asakkonto muhuttaṃ vītināmetvā puna, tātā, kiṃ vadethā ti pucchi. Buddho, deva, uppanno ti. Rājā dutiyam pi tatiyam pi tath' eva vītināmetvā catutthavāre[12] kiṃ vadetha tātā ti pucchitvā Buddho uppanno ti vutte, tātā, sukhasāsanasavanāya satasahassaṃ vo dammī ti vatvā aparam pi kiñci sāsanaṃ atthi tātā ti pucchi. Atthi, deva, dhammo uppanno ti. Rājā tam pi sutvā purimanayen' eva tayo vāre vītināmetvā catutthavāre[12] dhammo uppanno ti vutte, idhâ pi vo satasahassaṃ dammī ti vatvā aparam pi kiñci sāsanaṃ atthi tātā ti pucchi. Atthi, deva, saṅgho uppanno ti. Rājā tam pi sutvā tath' eva tayo vāre vītināmetvā catutthavāre[12] saṅgho uppanno ti vutte idhâ pi vo satasahassaṃ dammī ti vatvā amaccasahassaṃ oloketvā tātā kiṃ karissāmā ti pucchi. Deva, tumhe kiṃ karissathā ti. Ahaṃ, tātā, Buddho uppanno, dhammo uppanno saṅgho uppanno ti[13] sutvā na nivattissāmi, Bhagavantaṃ uddissa gantvā tassa santike pabbajissāmī ti. Mayam pi deva tumhehi saddhiṃ pabbajissāmâ ti. Rājā

---

[1] S. opati°. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. caranti. [4] S. carante.
[5] S. °ḷ°. [6] S. hayaṃ. [7] S. Supattaṃ.
[8] S. abhiruhitvā. [9] S. sossāmi. [10] S. °matthake.
[11] S. phuṭa°. [12] S. catutthe°. [13] B. taṃ.

suvaṇṇapaṭṭe akkharāni likhāpetvā vāṇijānaṃ[1] datvā Anojāya nāma deviyā detha, sā tumhākaṃ tīṇi satasahassāni dassati. Evañ ca naṃ vadeyyātha: raññā kira te issariyaṃ vissaṭṭhaṃ, yathāsukhaṃ sampattiṃ paribhuñjathā[2] ti; sace pana vo rājā kahan ti pucchati, Satthāraṃ uddissa pabbajissāmî ti vatvā gato[3] ti āroceyyāthā ti āha. Amaccā pi attano attano bhariyānaṃ tath' eva sāsanaṃ pahiṇiṃsu. Rājā vāṇijake uyyojetvā amaccasahassaparivuto taṃ khaṇañ ñeva nikkhami.

Satthâ pi taṃ divasaṃ paccūsakāle lokaṃ volokento[4] Mahākappinarājānaṃ saparivāraṃ disvā: ayaṃ Mahākappino vāṇijakānaṃ santikā Tiṇṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ uppannabhāvaṃ sutvā tesaṃ vacanaṃ tīhi satasahassehi pūjetvā rajjaṃ pahāya amaccasahassaparivuto maṃ uddissa pabbajitukāmo sve[5] nikkhamissati; so saparivāro sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇissati, paccugamanan' assa karissāmî ti punadivase cakkavatti viya khuddakagāmabhojakaṃ rājānaṃ paccugacchanto sayam eva pattacīvaram ādāya vīsayojanasataṃ maggaṃ gantvā Candabhāgāya[6] nadiyātīre nigrodharukkhamūle chabbaṇṇabuddharasmiyo[7] vissajjetvā nisīdi. Rājâ pi āgacchanto ekaṃ nadiṃ patvā kā nāmâyan ti pucchi. Aparacchā[(a)8] nāma devā ti. Kim assā parimāṇaṃ tātā ti. Gambhīrato gāvutaṃ, puthulato dvegāvutāni devā ti. Atthi pan' ettha nāvā vā uḷumpaṃ vā ti. N'atthi devā ti. Nāvâdīni[9] olokente:[9] amhe jātijaraṃ[10] upaneti jarā maraṇaṃ. Ahaṃ nibbematiko hutvā Tīni Ratanāni uddissa nikkhanto tesaṃ ānubhāvena idaṃ udakaṃ udakaṃ viya mā hotū[(b)] ti Ratanattayassa guṇaṃ āvajjetvā: iti pi so Bhagavā arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho[(c)] ti buddhânussatiṃ[11] anussaranto sapariso assasahassena udakapiṭṭhe pakkhandi. Sindhavā piṭṭhipāsāṇe viya pakkhandiṃsu. Khurānaṃ aggaṭṭhān' eva temiṃsu. Sotaṃ uttaritvā purato gacchanto aparam pi nadiṃ disvā: ayaṃ kā nāmā ti pucchi. Nīlavāhā[(d)] nāma devā ti. Kim assa parimāṇan ti. Gambhīrato pi puthulato pi[12] aḍḍhayojanaṃ devā ti. Sesaṃ purimasadisam eva. Taṃ pana nadiṃ disvā: svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo ti dhammânussatiṃ anussaranto pakkhandi. Tam pi atikkamitvā gacchanto aparam pi nadiṃ disvā: ayaṃ kiṃ[13] nāmā ti pucchi. Can-

---

(a) DhA. Aravacchā, v.l. Aparājjā, Aparacchā. (b) DhA. ahosi.
(c) DhA. *adds* vijjācaraṇasampanno. (d) DhA °vāhanā, v.l. °vāhinī°.

---

1 S. vāṇijakānaṃ. 2 S. °bhuñjāhi. 3 S. gatā. 4 S. olo°.
5 S. yeva. 6 S. °bhāgā°. 7 S. °raṃsiyo.
8 S. Aravacchā. 9 S. rājā nadim olokento. 10 B. R. °jaraṃ.
11 S. buddhaguṇaṃ. 12 B. *omits*. 13 S. kā.

dabhāgā nāma devā ti. Kim assā parimāṇan ti. Gambhīrato pi puthulato pi yojanaṃ devā ti. Sesaṃ purimasadisam evā ti.[1] Taṃ pana nadiṃ disvā: suppaṭipanno[2] Bhagavato sāvakasaṅgho ti saṅghânussatiṃ anussaranto pakkhandi. Tam pi nadiṃ atikkamitvā gacchanto Satthu sarīrato nikkhantā chabbaṇṇabuddharasmiyo[3] nigrodharukkhassa sākhāviṭapapalāsāni obhāsayamānā disvā cintesi: Ayaṃ obhāso n'eva candassa na suriyassa na devamārabrahmasupaṇṇanāgānaṃ aññatarassa. Addhā ahaṃ Satthāraṃ uddissa āgacchanto Sammāsambuddhena diṭṭho bhavissatî ti tāvad eva assapiṭṭhito otaritvā onatasarīro rasmiṃ[4] anussarena[4] Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā manosilārase nimujjanto viya buddharasmīnaṃ[5] anto pīvisi. So Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi saddhiṃ amaccasahassena. Satthā tāsaṃ anupubbikathaṃ[6] kathesi. Desanāpariyosāne saparivāro rājā sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahi. Atha sabbe uṭṭhahitvā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu. Satthā: āgamissati nu kho imesaṃ kulaputtānaṃ iddhimayapattacīvaran ti upadhārento: ime kulaputtā paccekabuddhasahassānaṃ cīvarasahassaṃ adaṃsu. Kassapabuddhakāle vīsatiyā bhikkhusahassānaṃ vīsaticīvarasahassāni adaṃsu, anacchariyaṃ imesaṃ kulaputtānaṃ iddhimayapattacīvarâgamanan ti ñatvā dakkhiṇahatthaṃ pasāretvā: etha bhikkhave, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā ti āha. Te tāvad eva aṭṭhaparikkhāradharā vassasatikatherā viya hutvā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā paccorohitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Te pana vāṇijā[7] rājagehaṃ gantvā deviyā raññā pahitasāsanaṃ ārocetvā deviyā: āgacchantū ti vutte pavisitvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha ne devī pucchi: tāta kiṃ kāraṇā āgat' atthā ti. Mayaṃ raññā tumkāhaṃ santikaṃ[8] pesitā, kiṃ[9] kāraṇā[9] ti[9] tīṇi[10] kira[10] no[10] satasahassāni[10] dethā[(a)] ti.[10] Bahū, bhaṇe, bhaṇatha, kiṃ tumhehi rañño santike kataṃ, kismiṃ vo rājā pasanno ettakaṃ dhanaṃ dāpetî ti. Devī, na kiñci kataṃ, ekaṃ pana sāsanaṃ ārocayimhā ti. Sakkā pana tātā mayham pi taṃ[11] ārocetun ti. Sakkā devî ti, suvaṇṇabhiṅkārena mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā, devī, Buddho uppanno ti. Sâ pi sutvā pītiyā phuṭṭhasarīrā[12] tikkhattuṃ kiñci asallakkhetvā catutthavāre:[13] Buddho uppanno ti sutvā, kiṃ, tātā, imasmiṃ pade raññā

[(a)] DhA. adāsi.

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. supaṭi°. [3] R. chabbaṇṇarasmiyo.
[4] S. raṃsiyânusārena. [5] S. °raṃsīnaṃ. [6] S. ānu°.
[7] S. vāṇijakā. [8] B. R. santikā. [9] B. R. *omit*.
[10] S. tīṇi sahassaṃ dāpetha. [11] S. *omits*. [12] S. phuṭa°. [13] S. catutthe°.

dinnan ti. Satasahassaṃ devî ti. Tātā, ananucchavikaṃ[1] raññā[2] kataṃ, evarūpaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā tumhākaṃ satasahassaṃ dadamānena, ahaṃ vo mama duggatapaṇṇākāraṃ[3] tīṇi satasahassāni dammi, aparaṃ kiñci tumhehi ārocitan ti. Te idañ c' idañ cā ti itarāni dve sāsanāni ārocesuṃ. Devī[4] purimanayen' eva tayo[5] tayo[5] vāre[5] *sallakkhetvā catuttha-catutthavāre tīṇi tīṇi satasahassāni* adāsi. Evaṃ te sabbāni dvādasasahassāni labhiṃsu. Atha ne[6] devī pucchi: rājā kahaṃ tātā ti. Devī, rājā Satthāraṃ uddissa pabbajissāmî ti vatvā gato ti. Mayhaṃ tena[6] kiṃ sāsanaṃ dinnan ti. Sabbaṃ kira issariyaṃ tumhākaṃ vissaṭṭhaṃ, tumhe kira yathā sukhaṃ sampattiṃ anubhavathā ti. Amaccā pana kuhiṃ tātā ti. Te pi raññā saddhiṃ pabbajjissāmî ti gatā devî ti. Sā tesaṃ bhariyāyo pakkosāpetvā: ammā, tumhākaṃ sāmikā raññā saddhiṃ pabbajjissāmā ti gatā, tumhe kiṃ karissathā ti. Kiṃ pana tehi amhākaṃ sāsanaṃ pahitaṃ devî ti. Tehi[7] kira attano sampatti tumhākaṃ vissaṭṭhā, tumhehi[8] kira sampattiṃ yathāsukhaṃ paribhuñjathā ti. Tumhe pana devī kiṃ karissathā ti. Amhākaṃ[9] so tāva rājā maggo ṭhito 'va tīhi satasahassehi Tīṇi Ratanāni pūjetvā kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya sampattiṃ pahāya pabbajissāmî ti nikkhanto, mayā pi Tiṇṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā tāni navahi satasahassehi pūjitāni, na kho pan' esā sampatti nāma rañño yeva dukkhā, mayhaṃ[10] pi dukkhā eva, ko raññā chaḍḍitaṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ jaṇṇukehi bhūmiyaṃ[11] patiṭṭhahitvā mukhena gaṇhissati, na mayhaṃ[10] sampattiyā attho, Satthāraṃ[12] uddissa pabbajissāmî ti. Devī, mayaṃ[13] pi tumhehi saddhim pabbajissāmā ti.[6] Sace sakkotha[6] sādhū[6] ti.[6] Sakkoma devî ti. Tena hi ethā ti rathasahassaṃ yojāpetvā rathaṃ āruyha[14] tāhi saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā antarāmagge paṭhamaṃ nadiṃ disvā yathā raññā[15] paṭhamaṃ pucchitvā[16] tath' eva pucchitvā sabbaṃ pavattiṃ sutvā raññā gatamaggaṃ[17] olokethā ti vatvā sindhavānaṃ padavalañjaṃ na[18] passāmā ti vutte rājā: Tīṇi Ratanāni uddissa nikkhanto 'smî ti saccakiriyaṃ karitvā Tiṇṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ guṇe anussaritvā gato

---

- S. asallakkhetvā catutthe vāre tīṇisatasahassāni.

[1] R. anucchavikaṃ = B. *but corrected as above, with* dukkaṭa *in brackets.*

[2] S. *omits* raññā, *and reads* evarūpaṃ sāsanaṃ sutvā . . . dadamānena *before* kataṃ.

[3] B. dukkaṭa°. [4] B. deva. [5] S. tayo vāre. [6] S. *omits.*
[7] S. te. [8] S. tumhe. [9] S. ammā. [10] B. mayaṃ; R. mayā.
[11] B. R. *omit.* [12] B. *omits.* [13] R. mayā. [14] S. abhiruyha
[15] S. rājā. [16] S. pucchi. [17] S. *adds* ca. [18] B. R. *omit.*

bhavissati, aham pi Tīṇi Ratanāni uddissa nikkhantā, tesaṃ me ānubhāvena idaṃ udakaṃ udakaṃ viya mā hotū ti Tiṇṇaṃ Ratanānaṃ guṇe anussarantī rathasahassaṃ pesesi. Udakaṃ piṭṭhipāsānasadisaṃ ahosi. Cakkānaṃ aggaggān' eva temiṃsu. Eten' eva upāyena itarā dve pi nadiyo uttariṃsu.

Satthā tāsaṃ āgatabhāvaṃ ñatvā yathā tā attano santike nisinnā[1] sāmike bhikkhū na passanti tathā adhiṭṭhāsi. Devī pi āgacchantī[2] Satthu sarīrato nikkhantā rasmiyo disvā tath' eva cintetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ ṭhitā pucchi: bhante, Mahākappino rājā tumhe uddissa nikkhamitvā āgato, kahaṃ nu kho so, amhākaṃ taṃ dassethā ti. Nisīdatha, tāva idh' eva naṃ passissathā ti. Tā sabbā pi haṭṭhtuṭṭhā: idh' eva kira nisinnā[1] sāmike no passissāmā ti nisīdiṃsu. Satthā anupubbikathaṃ[3] kathesi. Anojādevī desanāpariyosāne tāhi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphalaṃ pāpuṇi. Mahākappino thero tāsaṃ desiyamānaṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā sapariso sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Satthā tāsaṃ te bhikkhū dassesi. Tāsaṃ hi āgatakkhaṇe yeva attano sāmike kāsāvadhare[4] muṇḍasīse[5] disvā cittaṃ ekaggaṃ na bhaveyyuṃ,[6] maggaphalaṃ nibbattetuṃ sakkā na bhaveyyuṃ,[6] tasmā acalasaddhāya patiṭṭhitakālato paṭṭhāya tāsaṃ te bhikkhū[7] arahattapatte dassesi. Tā pi te disvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā: bhante, tumhākaṃ pabbajjakiccaṃ[8] matthakaṃ pattan ti vatvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ ṭhatvā pabbajjaṃ yāciṃsu. Evaṃ vutte Satthā Uppalavaṇṇāya theriyā āgamanaṃ cintesi. Sā Satthu cintitakkhaṇe yeva ākāsen' āgantvā tā sabbā itthiyo gahetvā ākāsena bhikkhūnūpassayaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Tā sabbā na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Satthā bhikkhusahassaṃ ādāya ākāsen' eva Jetavanaṃ agamāsi. Tatra sudaṃ āyasmā Mahākappino rattiṭṭhānâdīsu: aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhan ti udānaṃ udānento vicarati. Bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ: bhante, Mahākappino: aho sukhaṃ, aho sukhan ti udānaṃ udānento vicarati, attano rajjasukhaṃ ārabbha udāneti maññe ti. Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Kappina kāmasukhaṃ ārabbha udānaṃ udānesî ti. Bhagavā me bhante taṃ ārabbha udānabhāvaṃ vā aññaṃ ārabbha udānabhāvaṃ vā jānātî[9] ti. Atha Satthā: na bhikkhave mama putto rajjasukhaṃ ārabbha udānaṃ udānesi, puttassa pana me dhammaṃ[10] carato[10] dhammapīti nāma[11] dhammasati[11] nāma[11] uppajjati. So amatamahā-

---

[1] S. nisinne. [2] S. gacchantī. [3] S. ānu°. [4] B. °khare.
[5] S. muddha°. [6] S. bhaveyya. [7] B. bhikkuṃ. [8] S. pabbajita°.
[9] S. pajānāti. [10] B. R. *omit.* [11] S. *omits.*

nibbānaṃ ārabbha evaṃ udānaṃ udānesi[1] ti anusandhiṃ ghaṭetvā dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gāthaṃ āha:

"Dhammapīti sukhaṃ seti vippasannena cetasā
ariyappavedite dhamme sadā ramati paṇḍito"* ti.

†Ath' ekadivasaṃ Satthā bhikkhū āmantesi: kacci bhikkhave Kappino bhikkhu[2] bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ desetî ti. Appossukko bhante diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram anuyutto viharati, ovādamattam pi na detî ti. Satthā theraṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Kappina, antevāsikānaṃ ovādamattam pi na desî ti. Saccaṃ Bhagavā ti. Brāhmaṇa, mā evaṃ akāsi,[a] ajja paṭṭhāya upagatānaṃ dhammaṃ desehî ti. Sādhu bhante ti thero Bhagavato vacanaṃ sirasā sampaṭicchitvā ekovāden' eva samaṇasahassaṃ arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. Tena naṃ Satthā paṭipāṭiyā attano sāvake ṭhānantare ṭhapento: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ ovādakānaṃ yad idaṃ Kappino ti etad agge ṭhapesi. Evaṃ thero pattaarahattaphalo attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

1. *Udito va jaṭâkāse*[3] ti sakalâkāse udito uṭṭhito[4] pākaṭabhūto, *saradambare* saradakāle ākāse,[5] *ravîva* suriyo ivā ti attho.

5. *Akkhadasso tadā āsin* ti tasmiṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle sāradassī hitadassī ācariyo ti pākaṭo ahosin ti attho. *Sāvakassa katāvino* ti tassa Bhagavato sāvakabhūtassa[5] *me manaṃ* mama cittaṃ guṇaṃ[5] saṃsantassa[5] *tappayantassa*[6] sāvakassa ‡ovādakassa *guṇaṃ pakāsayato*[7] aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentassa‡ katāvino sātaccakiccayuttassa vacanaṃ sutvā ti sambandho.

8. *Haṃsasamābhāgo*[8] ti haṃsasadisagāmī; *haṃsadudrabhinîvaco*[9] ti haṃsaravo dudrabhibherisaddasadisavacano, *etaṃ*[10] *mahāmattaṃ passatha* bhikkhavo ti āhā ti sambandho.

9. *Samuggatatanūruhan* ti suṭṭhu uggatalomaṃ uddhaggalomaṃ udagganayanaṃ[11] vā. *Jimuttavaṇṇan*[12] ti muttaphalasamānavaṇṇaṃ

---

* Dh. 79. † *Cf.* ThA. (H. i), *p.* 511; [a] ThA. kari.

---

[1] S. °eti. [2] B. S. *omit.* [3] A. jaladākāse, S. jagadākase.
[4] B. R. ṭhito. [5] B. R. *omit.*
[6] = Avl., A. vāsayantassa, S. tosayantassa. [7] A. °yantassa.
[8] B. °bhāvo, Svl. tadābhāsi mahābhogā.
[9] = Avl., A. °dundubhi°, Svl. dundhubhissaro. [10] S. evaṃ.
[11] S. uggamanaṃ. [12] S. muttavaṇṇaṃ, Svl. jīmūtavaṇṇaṃ.
‡-‡ S. *omits.*

sundarasarīrappabhan ti attho. *Pīnaṃsan* ti paripuṇṇaṃ aṃsam; *pasannanayanânanan* ti pasannaakkhiṃ pasannamukhan ti attho. *Katāvino* katâdhikārassa etadagge ṭhitassa[1] bhikkhuno *ṭhānaṃ*[2] *so*[3] *eso muditāya* pahaṭṭhacittatāya *patthetī*[3] ti sambandho.

16. *Sutaso anusāriyā*[4] ti dhammena samena vacanena kāraṇavasena anusāsitvā ti attho. *Bārāṇasiyaṃ*[5] *samāsanne*[6] ti Bārāṇasiyā samīpe pesakāragāme. *Jāto Keniyajātiyā*[7] ti tantavāyajātiyā pesakārakule jāto ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Mahākappinattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

534. Catutthâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Dabbamallaputtattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayaṁ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare Seṭṭhiputto hutvā jāto vibhavasampanno ahosi. Satthari pasanno Satthudhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ[8] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā pasannamānaso Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā sattâhaccayena Bhagavato pādamūle nipatitvā[9] taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthesi, Bhagavā pi 'ssa samijjanabhāvaṃ ñatvā byākāsi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā tato cuto[10] Tusitâdīsu devesu dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato Vipassissa[11] Bhagavato ekasmiṃ kule nibbatto asappurisasaṃsaggena tassa sāvakaṃ bhikkhuṃ arahā ti jānanto[12] pi[12] abhūtena abbhācikkhi. Tass 'eva sāvakānaṃ khīrasalākabhattaṃ[13] ca adāsi. So yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Kassapadasabalassa kāle kulagehe nibbatto osānakāle sāsane pabbajito parinibbute Bhagavati sakalaloke kolāhale jāte satta bhikkhavo paccantajanapade vanamajjhe ekaṃ pabbataṃ abhiruhitvā jīvite[14] sālayā[14] orohantu nirālayā nisīdantū ti[15] nisseṇiṃ pātesuṃ. Tesaṃ ovādadāyako jeṭṭhakatthero sattâhabbhantare arahā ahosi, tad anantaratthero anāgāmī, itare[16] pañca parisuddhasīlā. Tato cutā devaloke nibbattā. Tattha[17] ekaṃ[17] buddhantaraṃ[17] dibbasukhaṃ

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 40-45. Dabbattherassa gāthā. *The story is similar in some points. The Apadāna quoted is the same.*

[1] S. thapitassa. [2] S. ṭhānaso. [3] S. patthehi. [4] S. anusāsiya. [5] S. Bārāṇasī°. [6] A. R. āsanne. [7] B. keṇiya, S. jātiyaṃ. [8] S. Satthārā. [9] B. pati. [10] S. *omits.* [11] S. Vipassī. [12] S. jānantena. [13] B. virasalāka°; varasalāka° *below.* [14] S. jīvitāsā. [15] B. *omits.* [16] S. ime. [17] S. tad antaraṃ.

anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Pakkusāti Sabhiyo Bāhiyo Kumārakassapo ti ime cattāro tattha tattha[1] nibbattiṃsu. Ayam pana Mallaraṭṭhe rājagehe nibbatti. Tasmiṃ mātukucchito anikkhanto yeva mātā kālaṃ akāsi. Ath' eko tassā[2] sarīraṃ jhāpanatthāya citakasmiṃ āropetvā kumāraṃ dabbantare patitaṃ gahetvā paṭijaggāpesi.[3] Dabbe patittattā Dabbo Mallaputto ti pākaṭo ahosi. Aparabhāge pubbasambhāravasena pabbaji. So kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyutto na cirass' eva sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Atha naṃ Satthā majjhattabhāvena ānubhāvasampannabhāvena ca bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanaṃ paññāpane bhattuddesane ca niyojesi. *Sabbo ca bhikkhusaṅgho taṃ sammanesi.* Taṃ Vinayakhandhake† āgatam eva. Aparabhāge thero ekassa varasalākadāyakassa salākabhattaṃ mettiyabhūmajakānaṃ bhikkhūṇaṃ uddisi. Te haṭṭhatuṭṭhā sve mayaṃ muggaghatamadhumissakabhattaṃ[4] bhuñjissāmā ti ussāhajātā ahesuṃ. So pana upāsako tesaṃ vārapattabhāvaṃ sutvā dāsiṃ[5] āṇāpesi: ye[6] je bhikkhū sve āgamissanti[7] te kaṇâjakena bilaṅgadutiyena parivisāhî[8] ti. Sō[5] pi tath' eva te[9] bhikkhū[9] āgate[9] koṭṭhakapamukhe nisīdāpetvā bhojesi. Te bhikkhū anattamanā kopena taṭataṭāyantā there āghātaṃ[10] bandhitvā madhurabhattadāyakaṃ amhākaṃ amadhurabhattaṃ dāpetuṃ eso 'va niyojesî ti dukkhī dummanā nisīdiṃsu. Atha te Mettiyabhūmajakā[11] nāma bhikkhuṇī kiṃ[12] bhante dummanā ti pucchi. Te: bhaginī,[13] kiṃ amhe Dabbena Mallaputtena viheṭhiyamāne[14] ajjhupekkhasî ti āhaṃsu. Kim bhante mayā sakkā kātun ti. Tassa dosaṃ āropehî ti. Sā tattha tattha therassa abhūtâropanaṃ akāsi. Taṃ sutvā bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Atha Bhagavā Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ pakkosāpetvā: saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Dabba Mettiyāya bhikkhuniyā vippakāraṃ akāsî ti pucchi. Bhagavā, bhante, maṃ jānātî ti. Na kho, Dabba, dabbā(?)[15] evaṃ nibbedhenti,[16] kārakabhāvaṃ vā akārakabhāvaṃ vā vadehî ti. Akārako ahaṃ bhante ti. Bhagavā Mettiyaṃ bhikkhuniṃ nāsetvā te bhikkhū anuyuñjathā ti āha. Upālittherapa-

† Vin. iii, 124 ff.

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. tassa. [3] B. R. jaggāpesi.
[4] S. ghatamadhu°. [5] S. dāsī. [6] B. he; R. he *corrected to* ye.
[7] S. aga°. [8] S. parivisa. [9] S. tesu bhikkhusu āgatesu.
[10] B. R. āghātiṃ. [11] S. °bhumma°. [12] B. kaṃ.
[13] S. °ni. [14] B. vimodiya°, R. vihedhiya°.
[15] S. *omits*. [16] S. nibbeṭhehi.
. S. sabbe mettiyabhummajakabhikkhū tasmiṃ sapattāsuṃ.

mukhā bhikkhū taṃ bhikkhuniṃ uppabbājetvā Mettiyabhūmajake[1] bhikkhū anuyuñjitvā tehi amhehi niyojitā sā bhikkhunī ti vutte Bhagavato etam attham ārocesuṃ. Bhagavā Mettiyabhūmajakānaṃ[1] bhikkhūnaṃ amūlakasaṅghâdisesaṃ paññāpesi. Tena ca[2] samayena Dabbatthero[3] bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanaṃ paññāpento Veḷuvanavihārassa sāmantā aṭṭhārasa mahāvihāre sabhāge[4] bhikkhū[4] pesento rattibhāge andhakāre aṅguliyā padīpaṃ jāletvā ten' ev' ālokena aniddhimante[2] bhikkhū[2] pesesi. Evaṃ therassa senāsanapaññāpanabhattuddesanakicce pākaṭe jāte Satthā ariyagaṇamajjhe sabbe there ṭhānantare[5] ṭhapento: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ yad idaṃ Dabbo Mallaputto ti theraṃ etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttattham eva.

17. "Ito ekanavuti[6] kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako uppajjī" ti sambandho.

18. *Duṭṭhacitto* ti dussitacitto, asādhusaṅgamanena[7] appasannacitto ti attho. *Upavadim*[8] *sāvakaṃ tassā*[2] ti tassa Bhagavato khīṇâsavaṃ sāvakaṃ "upavadiṃ" upari abhūtavacanaṃ āropesiṃ, abbhakkhānaṃ akāsin ti attho.

25. *Dundubhiyo* ti dundu[9] iti saddāyanato[10] dundubhisaṅkhātā bheriyo *nādayiṃsū* ti saddaṃ kariṃsu. *Samantato asaniyo* ti sabbadisābhāgato asane vināsane niyutto ti asaniyo devadaṇḍā bhayâvahā patiṃsū ti sambandho.

26. *Ukkā patiṃsu nabhasā* ti ākāsato aggikkhandhā ca patiṃsū ti attho. *Dhūmaketu ca dissati*[11] ti dhūmarājisahito aggikkhandho ca[12] "dissati" paññāyatī ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Dabbamallaputtattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

535. Pañcamâpadāne "Ito satasahassamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kumārakassapattherassa apadānaṃ. *Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ cittakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ pat-

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 322-326; *also* DhA. iii, 144 ff.; Jā. i, 145 ff.

[1] B. S. °bhummajake. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. Mallatthero.
[4] B. R. *omit*. [5] S. °esu. [6] B. R. *repeat* ito.
[7] S. °saṅgameṇa. [8] A. °vadi. [9] S. dunduṃ.
[10] S. saddayanato. [11] S. dissatha. [12] S. va.

thento paṇidhānaṃ katvā tad anurūpāni puññāni karonto yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto tassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ katvā sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto dibbasukhaṃ mānusasukhañ[1] ca anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe ekissā seṭṭhidhītāya kucchimhi nibbatto.[2] Sā kira kumārikakāle[3] yeva pabbajitukāmā mātāpitaro yācitvā pabbajjaṃ alabhamānā patikulaṃ gantvā gabbhaṃ gaṇhitvā taṃ ajānitvā sāmikaṃ ārādhetvā[4] pabbajjaṃ anujānāpessāmî ti cintesi. Sā[5] sāmikaṃ ārādhentī ayyaputta:

" Sace imassa kāyassa anto bāhirako[6] siyā
daṇḍaṃ nūna gahetvāna kāke soṇe nivāraye "* ti

ādinā sarīrassa dosaṃ dassentī taṃ ārādhesi. Sā sāmikena anuññātā gabbhinībhāvaṃ ajānantī Devadattapakkhiyāsu[7] bhikkhunīsu pabbajji. Tassā gabbhinībhāvaṃ disvā bhikkhuniyo Devadattaṃ pucchiṃsu. So assamaṇî ti āha. Sā: nâhaṃ Devadattaṃ uddissa pabbajitā. Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitā ti Bhagavato santikaṃ gantvā Dasabalaṃ pucchi. Satthā Upālittheraṃ[8] paṭicchāpesi. Thero Sāvatthinagaravāsinīkulāni[9] ca[10] Visākhañ ca upāsikaṃ pakkosāpetvā sarājikāya parisāya taṃ vinicchinanto pure laddho gabbho arogā[11] pabbajjā ti āha. Taṃ sutvā Satthā: sādhu: suvinicchitaṃ Upālinā adhikaraṇan ti therassa sādhukāraṃ adāsi. Sā bhikkhunī suvaṇṇabimbasadisaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Taṃ rājā Pasenadī Kosalo dārakapariharaṇaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ paḷibodho ti dhātīnaṃ dāpetvā posāpesi.[6] Kassapo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ kariṃsu.[12] Aparabhāge alaṅkaritvā[6] Satthu santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Kumārakāle pabbajitattā pana Bhagavatā Kassapaṃ pakkosatha idaṃ phalaṃ vā khādaniyaṃ vā Kassapassa dethā ti vutte, Katara-Kassapassā ti, Kumārakassapassā ti evaṃ gahitanāmattā raññā posāpaniyaputtattā[13] ca vuddhakāle pi Kumārakassapo tv-eva paññāyittha. So pabbajitakālā[14] paṭṭhāya vipassanāya[15] kammaṃ karoti, Buddhavacanañ ca uggaṇhāti. Atha tena saddhiṃ pabbatamatthake samaṇadhammaṃ katvā anāgāmī hutvā Suddhâvāse nibbattamahābrahmā vipassanāya mukhaṃ das-

* Jā. i, 146, v. 8.

[1] S. manussa°. [2] S. nibbatti. [3] S. kumārikāle.
[4] S. ārocetvā. [5] S. *omits*. [6] S. bāhirato. [7] S. °ikāsu.
[8] S. °therassa. [9] S. °vāsīnaṃ°. [10] B. R. *omit*. [11] B. ago.
[12] S. *adds* taṃ alaṅkaritvā posāpesi. [13] B. gosāpaniya°, S. posāvaniya.
[14] S. °kālato. [15] S. vipassanā°.

setvā maggaphaluppattiyā upāyaṃ karissāmā ti pañcadasapañhe abhisaṅkharitvā Andhavane vasantassa therassa ime pañhe Satthāraṃ puccheyyāsî ti ācikkhi. Tato so te pañhe Bhagavantaṃ pucchi. Bhagavā pi 'ssa vissajjesi. Thero Bhagavatā kathitaniyāmena eva te uggaṇhitvā vipassanāgabbhaṃ[1] gāhāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ito satasahassamhî" ti ādim āha.

Tattha yaṃ heṭṭhā vutta-nayañ ca uttānatthañ ca taṃ sabbaṃ na vaṇṇayissāma. Anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

21. *Āsannagabbhā*[2] *me mātā* ti mayhaṃ mātā garugabbhā gabbhinipasutā[3] pasannagabbhā[3] ti attho.

25. *Vammikasadisaṃ kāyan* ti sarīraṃ nāma vammikasadisaṃ. Yathā vammiko ito c'ito ca chiddâvachiddo gharagolikaupacikâdīnaṃ āsayo. Evam eva ayaṃ kāyo nava chiddo dhuvassavo ti Buddhena Bhagavatā desitaṃ kāyaṃ[4] sutvā me cittaṃ āsave aggahetvā[5] asesetvā kilesato vimucci, arahatte patiṭṭhāsî ti attho.

Aparabhāge tattha tattha bhikkhūnaṃ vicittadhammakathikabhāvaṃ[6] sutvā Satthā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ[7] vicittadhammakathikānaṃ[6] yad idam Kumārakassapo ti etadagge ṭhapesî ti.

Kumārakassapattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

536. Chaṭṭhâpadāne "Ito satasahassamhî" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bāhiyassa Dārucīriyattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā vedaṅgesu anavayo ekadivasaṃ Satthu[8] santikaṃ[8] dhammaṃ suṇanto pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ khippâbhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ pattukāmo[9] sattâhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa[10] mahādānaṃ datvā sattâhassa accayena Bhagavato pādamūle nipatitvā:[11] Bhagavā bhante ito sattame divase yaṃ bhikkhuṃ khippâbhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi, so viya aham pi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane khippâbhiññānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ[12]

---

* *Cf.* DhA. ii, 209-217.

---

[1] S. vipassanaṃ°.
[2] A, S. āpanna°, Avl. āpannasattā.
[3] S. gabbhinī pasutâsannagabbhā.
[4] S. pakāsitaṃ tam (=kāyaṃ).
[5] S. agahetvā.
[6] R. vicita°.
[7] B. R. *omit.*
[8] B. Satthukaṃ.
[9] S. patthitu°.
[10] S. saṅghassa.
[11] S. nipanno.
[12] B. R. *omit.*

akāsi. Bhagavā anāgataṃsañāṇena oloketvā samijjhanabhāvaṃ[1] ñatvā:[1] anāgate Gotamassa[2] Bhagavato sāsane pabbajjitvā[1] khippābhiññānaṃ aggo bhavissatî ti byākāsi. So yāvatāyakaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto tattha chakāmâvacarasampattiyo anubhavitvā puna manussesu cakkavattiādisampattiyo anekakappakoṭisatesu anubhavitvā *Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle ekasmiṃ kule[3] nibbatto[4] Bhagavati parinibbute pabbajito[5] tadā sāsane osakkamāne sattabhikkhū catunnaṃ parisānaṃ ajjhācāraṃ disvā saṃvegappatto araññaṃ pavisitvā:* yāva sāsanassa antaradhānaṃ na hoti[6] tāva attano patiṭṭhaṃ karissāmā ti suvaṇṇacetiyaṃ vanditvā tattha araññe ekaṃ pabbataṃ disvā: jīvite sālayā nivattantu nirālayā imaṃ pabbataṃ abhirūhantū ti nisseṇiṃ bandhitvā sabbe taṃ pabbataṃ[7] abhiruyha nisseṇiṃ pātetvā samaṇadhammaṃ kariṃsu. Tesu saṅghatthero ekarattâtikkamena arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So Anotattadahe nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ khāditvā mukhaṃ dhovitvā Uttarakuruto piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā te bhikkhū āha: āvuso imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjathā ti. Te āhaṃsu: kiṃ bhante, amhehi evaṃ katikā katā, yo paṭhamaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇāti, tenâbhataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ †[āharitvā te bhikkhū āha; āvuso imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ] avasesā paribhuñjantū ti. No h' etaṃ āvuso ti. Tena hi sace mayam pi tumhe viya visesaṃ nibbattessāma, mayaṃ[8] āharitvā bhuñjissāmā ti na icchiṃsu. Dutiyadivase dutiyatthero anāgāmī hutvā tath' eva piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā itare nimantesi. Te evam āhaṃsu: kim panâvuso katikā katā, mahātherena ābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ abhuñjitvā anutherena ābhataṃ bhuñjissāmā ti. No h' etaṃ āvuso ti. Evaṃ sante tumhe viya mayam pi visesaṃ nibbattetvā attano[9] attano[9] purisakārena bhuñjituṃ sakkontā bhuñjissāmā ti na icchiṃsu. Tesu arahattapattatthero parinibbāyi. Dutiyo anāgāmī brahmaloke nibbattī. Itare pañca visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakkontā sussitvā sattame divase kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattiṃsu. Tattha dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā[10] imasmiṃ buddhuppāde tato cavitvā manussesu nibbattiṃsu. Tesu eko Gandhāraraṭṭhe[11] Takkasilāyaṃ[11] Pakkusātirājā ahosi, eko Kumārakassapo, eko Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo, eko Dabbo Mallaputto, eko Sabhiyo paribbājako ti.

- *Not in* R.

† *Not in* S. *and the words appear to be superfluous.*

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. *adds* Buddhassa. [3] S. kulagehe. [4] S. nibbatti.
[5] S. *adds* ahosi. [6] S. ahosi. [7] B. R. *omit.*
[8] B. R. sayaṃ. [9] S. anena. [10] S. anubhavitvā.
[11] S. *reads these two words with the next name,* Kumārakassapo.

Tesu ayaṃ Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo Suppādakapaṭṭane[1] vāṇijakule[2] nibbattiṃ gato mahaddhano mahābhogo. So[3] suvaṇṇabhūmiṃ gacchantehi vāṇijehi[4] saddhiṃ[5] nāvaṃ āruyha videsaṃ gacchanto katipâhaṃ gantvā bhinnāya nāvāya sesesu macchakacchapabhakkhesu jātesu eko yeva avasiṭṭho ekaṃ phalakaṃ gahetvā vāyamanto sattame divase Suppādakapaṭṭanatīraṃ[6] okkami. Tassa nivāsanapārupanaṃ n' atthi. So aññaṃ kiñci apassanto sukkhakaṭṭhadaṇḍake vākehi paliveṭṭhetvā[7] nivāsetvā pārupetvā[8] ca devakulato kapālakaṃ gahetvā Suppādakapaṭṭanaṃ[6] agamāsi. Manussā taṃ disvā yāgubhattâdīni[9] datvā: ayaṃ eko arahā ti sambhāvesuṃ. So vatthesu upanītesu: sac' āhaṃ nivāsemi pārupāmi[10] vā lābhasakkāro me parihāyissatî ti tāni paṭikkhipitvā dārucīrān' eva parihari. Ath' assa arahā ti bahūhi sambhāviyamānassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi: ye keci loke arahanto vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpannā, ahaṃ tesaṃ aññataro ti. So tena niyāmena kuhanakammena jīvitaṃ[11] kappeti. Kassapadasabalassa sāsane sattasu janesu pabbatam āruyha samaṇadhammaṃ karontesu eko anāgāmī hutvā Suddhâvāsabrahmaloke nibbattitvā[12] attano brahmasampattiṃ olokento āgataṭṭhānaṃ āvajjento pabbatam āruyha samaṇadhammakaraṇatthānaṃ disvā sesānaṃ nibbattanaṭṭhānaṃ āvajjanto[13] ekassa parinibbutabhāvaṃ itaresañ ca pañcannaṃ kāmâvacaradevaloke[14] nibbattabhāvaṃ ñatvā te kālânukālaṃ āvajjesi. Imasmiṃ pana kāle kahaṃ nu kho te ti āvajjanto Dārucīriyaṃ Suppādakapaṭṭanaṃ[15] nissāya kuhanakammena jīvitaṃ kappentaṃ disvā: naṭṭho vatâyaṃ bālo, pubbe samaṇadhammaṃ karonto atiukkaṭṭhabhāvena arahatā pi ābhataṃ piṇḍapātaṃ[16] aparibhuñjitvā idāni udarahetu anarahatā[17] va samāno arahattaṃ paṭijānitvā lokaṃ vañcento vicarati, Dasabalassa uppannabhāvaṃ na jānāti, gacchāmi, naṃ[18] saṃvejetvā buddhuppādaṃ jānāpessāmî ti khaṇen' eva brahmalokato otaritvā Suppādakapaṭṭane[19] rattibhāgasamanantare Dārucīriyassa sammukhe pātur ahosi. So attano vasanaṭṭhāne obhāsaṃ disvā bahi nikkhamitvā Mahābrahmānaṃ[20] disvā añjaliṃ paggayha: ke tumhe ti pucchi. Ahaṃ tumhākaṃ porāṇasahāyo, anāgāmiphalaṃ patvā brahmaloke nibbatto, amhākaṃ sabbajeṭṭhako arahā hutvā parinibbuto, tumhe pana pañca-

---

[1] S. Suppāra°. [2] B. vāṇijja°. [3] S. *omits*. [4] S. vāṇijakehi.
[5] B. R. *omit*. [6] S. Suppārapaṭṭanaṃ. [7] S. °veṭhetvā.
[8] S. °itvā. [9] S. °bhattāni. [10] B. pārupamhi. [11] S. jīvikaṃ.
[12] S. nibbatti so. [13] S. °ento. [14] S. °dibbaloke.
[15] S. Suppārapaṭṭanaṃ. [16] S. *omits*. [17] S. anarahā.
[18] S. taṃ. [19] S. Suppārapaṭṭane. [20] S. °brahmaṃ.

janā devaloke nibbattā, svâhaṃ 'dāni taṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne kuhanakammena jīvitaṃ kappentaṃ disvā dametuṃ āgato[1] ti vatvā idaṃ kāraṇaṃ āha: na kho tvaṃ, Bāhiya, arahā nâ[2] pi[2] arahattamaggaṃ samāpanno, sâ pi te paṭipadā n' atthi yāya tvaṃ arahā vā assa[3] arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno[4] ti. Ath' assa Satthu uppannabhāvaṃ Sāvatthiyaṃ vasanabhāvañ ca ācikkhitvā: Satthu santikaṃ gacchā ti uyyojetvā[5] brahmalokam[6] eva[6] agamāsi.[6]

Bāhiyo pana ākāse ṭhatvā kathentaṃ Mahābrahmāṇaṃ[7] oloketvā cintesi: bhāriyaṃ kammaṃ mayā[8] kataṃ,[8] anarahaṃ arahā[9] ahan ti cintesiṃ, ayañ ca maṃ na tvaṃ arahā,[9] na pi arahattamaggaṃ samāpanno ti vadati. *Atthi nu kho loke añño araho ti.* Atha naṃ pucchi: †atha ko carahi deva te loke arahā vā arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno ti.† Ath'assa devatā ācikkhi: atthi, Bāhiya, Uttaresu janapadesu Sāvatthī nāma nagaraṃ, tattha Bhagavā etarahi viharati arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho. So pi Bhagavā arahā c' eva, arahattatthāya[10] dhammaṃ desetî ti. Bāhiyo rattibhāge devatāya kathaṃ sutvā saṃviggamānaso taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Suppādakā[11] nikkhamitvā ekarattivāsena[12] Sāvatthiṃ agamāsi. Gacchanto ca pana devatânubhāvena Buddhânubhāvena ca vīsayojanasatikaṃ[13] maggaṃ atikkamitvā Sāvatthiṃ anuppatto. Tasmiṃ khaṇe Satthā Sāvatthiyaṃ[14] piṇḍāya paviṭṭho hoti. So Jetavanaṃ pavisitvā abbhokāse caṅkamante sambahule bhikkhū pucchi. Kuhiṃ etarahi Satthā ti. Bhikkhū Sāvatthiyaṃ[14] piṇḍāya paviṭṭho ti vatvā: tvaṃ pana kuto āgato 'sî ti pucchiṃsu. Suppādakā[11] āgato 'mhî ti. Kadā nikkhanto 'sî ti. Hiyyo sāyamāse[15] nikkhanto 'mhî ti. Dūrato pi[16] āgato, nisīda tāva, pāde dhovitvā telena makkhetvā thokaṃ vissamāhi,[17] āgatakāle Satthāraṃ dakkhissatî ti āhaṃsu. Ahaṃ bhante Satthu vā attano vā[18] jīvitantarāyaṃ na jānāmi, katthaci aṭhatvā anisīditvā ekaratten' eva vīsayojanasatikaṃ[19] maggaṃ āgato, Satthāraṃ passitvā vissamissāmî[20] ti āha. So evaṃ vatvā taramānarūpo Sāvatthiṃ pavisitvā Bhagavantaṃ anopamāya Buddhasiriyā carantaṃ disvā; cirassaṃ vata me, Gotama, Sammāsambuddho diṭṭho ti diṭṭhaṭṭhānato paṭ-

---

- *Not in* B. *or* R.

†-† S. ko etarahi deva ! loke araho ? vā arahattamaggaṃ ko samāpanno ti.

---

1 S. *adds* 'mhi. 2 S. na pi. 3 S. bhavissasi. 4 S. *adds* (a)si.
5 S. °ento. 6 S. ākāse aṭṭhāsi. 7 S. °brahmaṃ. 8 B. R. *omit.*
9 S. araho. 10 S. arahattāya ca. 11 S. Suppārakā. 12 S. °nivāsena.
13 S. vīsaṃ°. 14 S. Sāvatthiṃ. 15 S. sāyaṃhe. 16 S. 'si.
17 S. vissama. 18 B. *omits.* 19 S. vīsaṃ. 20 R. vissamāmi.

ṭhāya onatasarīro gantvā antaravīthiyaṃ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā gopphakesu daḷhaṃ gahetvā evam āha: desetu,[1] bhante, Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhammaṃ, yaṃ mam' assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā ti. Atha naṃ Satthā; akālo kho tāva, Bāhiya, antaragharaṃ paviṭṭh' amhā piṇḍāyā ti paṭikkhipi. Taṃ sutvā Bāhiyo: bhante saṃsāre saṃsarantena kabaḷikārâhāro[2] na aladdhapubbo,[3] tumhākaṃ vā mayhaṃ vā jīvitantarāyaṃ na jānāmi, desetu me, bhante, Bhagavā dhammaṃ, desetu Sugato dhamman ti puna yāci. Satthā dutiyam pi tath' eva paṭikkhipi. Evaṃ kir' assa ahosi: Imassa diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya sakalasarīraṃ pītiyā nirantaraṃ ajjhotthaṭaṃ hoti, balavā[4] pītivego dhammaṃ sutvâ pi na sakkhissasi paṭivijjhituṃ, majjhattupekkhāya tāva tiṭṭhatu, ekaratten' eva vīsayojanasatikaṃ[5] maggaṃ āgatassa pi c' assa daratho balavā, so pi tāva patippassambhetū[6] ti, tasmā dvikkhattuṃ paṭikkhipitvā tatiyaṃ yācito antaravīthiyaṃ ṭhito va: tasmā tîha te, Bāhiya, evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ, diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissatî ti ādinā nayena anekapariyāyena dhammaṃ desesi. So Satthudhammaṃ suṇanto yeva sabbâsave khepetvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattapattakkhaṇe yeva puññakammaṃ[7] saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ito satasahassamhî" ti ādim āha.

Taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham eva. Anuttānapadavaṇṇanam eva karissāma.[8]

4. *Hasanaṃ*[9] *paccavekkhanan* ti paripuṇṇasomanassajātaṃ paccavekkhanaṃ, komāravaṇṇaṃ[10] atikomalan[11] ti attho.

5. *Hemayaññopavītaṅgan*[12] ti suvaṇṇasuttayaññopavītasuttaavayavaṃ[12] sarīraṃ dehan ti attho. *Palambabimbatamboṭṭhan* ti olambitabimbaphalasadisaṃ rattavaṇṇaoṭṭhadvayasamnnāgatan[13] ti attho. *Sitatiṇhasamaṃ*[14] *dijan*[15] ti sunisitatikhiṇaayalohaghaṃsanena[16] ghaṃsitvā samaṃ[17] kataṃ viya samadantan ti attho.

6. *Pītisamphullitânanan* ti pītiya suṭṭhu phullitaṃ vikasitaṃ ānanaṃ mukhaṃ, ādāsatalasadisaṃ mukhavaṇṇanan ti attho.

7. *Khippâbhiññassa bhikkhuno* ti khippaṃ desanāya samugghāṭitakkhaṇe yeva "abhi"[18] visesena ñātuṃ samatthassa bhikkhuno ti attho.

---

[1] S. *adds* me. [2] S. kabaliṃ°. [3] B. R. laddha°. [4] S. balava°. [5] S. vīsaṃ°. [6] S. °bhatu. [7] S. pubba°. [8] S. °mi. [9] = Avl., A. aṃsaṃ, B. hanasaṃ, S. pīṇaṃsaṃ°, Svl. pasannanayanânanaṃ. [10] B. kāmāra°. [11] B. R. komalaṃ. [12] B. R. °pacita°. [13] B. R. °samāgataṃ. [14] A. sitatiṇhaṃ°, B. sitasikkhaṇa°. [15] S. °dvijaṃ. [16] R. sitatikhiṇa°. [17] B. samma°. [18] B. R. *omit.*

9. *Saggaṃ*[1] *agaṃ sabhavanaṃ yathā* ti attano gehaṃ viya saggaṃ lokaṃ agamāsî ti attho.

19. *Na tvaṃ upāyamaggaññū* ti nibbānâdhigamupāyabhūtamaggaññū nâhosî ti attho.

23. *Satthuno*[2] *sadā*[2] *jinan*[2] ti "sadā" sabbakālaṃ "jinaṃ" na[3] jinanto parājitako "Satthuno" Sammāsambuddhassa *amalânanaṃ*[4] ādāsatalasadisamukhaṃ *passāmi* passituṃ nikkhamitunâ[5] ti yojanā. *Dije apucchiṃ: kuhiṃ Lokanandano* ti kuhiṃ ṭhāne lokapasādakaro Satthā ti "dije" brāhmaṇe ahaṃ[1] bhikkhū apucchin ti attho.

24. *Saso*[6] *va*[6] *khippaṃ Munidassanussukko*[7] ti Munidassane Tathāgatadassane ussukko ussāhajāto saso iva khippaṃ pāpuṇātî ti attho.

25. *Tuvaṭaṃ*[8] *gantvā* ti sīghaṃ gantvā; *piṇḍatthaṃ apih' âgidhan* ti piṇḍapātaṃ paṭicca "apihaṃ" apagatapihaṃ "agidhaṃ" nitaṇhaṃ.

26. *Alolakkhan* ti ito c' ito ca anolokayamānaṃ uttame Sāvatthinagare piṇḍāya carantaṃ adakkhin ti attho. *Sirīnilayasaṅkāsan* ti siriyā lakkhaṇânubyañjanasobhāyanilayaṃ[9] saṅkāsaṃ jalamānatoraṇasadisaṃ; *raviditthiharânanan* ti vijjotamānasuriyamaṇḍalaṃ viya vijjotamānamukhamaṇḍalaṃ.

27. *Kupathe vippanaṭṭhassā* ti kucchitapathe sopaddavamagge mūḷhassa micchāpaṭipannassa me *saraṇaṃ hohi* patiṭṭhā hohi; *Gotamā* ti Bhagavantaṃ gottena ālapati.

41. *Na tattha sukkā jotantī* ti "sukkā" pabhāsampannā jotamānaosadhitārakâdayo na jotanti na bhāsanti.

Sesaṃ uttanattham eva.

So evaṃ pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsetvā tāvad eva ca Bhagavantaṃ pabbajjaṃ yāci. Paripuṇṇaṃ te pattacīvaran ti ca puṭṭho: na pripuṇṇan ti āha. Atha naṃ Satthā: tena hi pattacīvaraṃ pariyesāhî ti vatvā pakkāmi. So kira vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ karonto bhikkhunā nāma attano paccaye labhitvā aññaṃ anoloketvā sayam eva paribhuñjituṃ vaṭṭatî ti vatvā ekabhikkhussâ pi pattena vā cīvarena vā saṅgahaṃ nâkāsi. Na tena assa iddhimayapattacīvaraṃ uppajjissatî ti ñatvā Bhagavā ehibhikkhubhāvena pabbajjaṃ nâdāsi. Tam pi pattacīvaram pariyesamānam eva[1] saṅkāraṭṭhānato coḷakhaṇḍāni saṅkaḍḍhentaṃ[10] pubbaveriko amanusso ekissā taruṇavacchāya gāviyā sarīre adhimuccitvā[11] vāmaūrumhi[12]

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] Svl. satvaraṃ kadā jinaṃ. [3] B. R. *omits.*
[4] A., S. vimalâ°. [5] S. nikkhamāmî. [6] Svl. sace hi.
[7] A. °ussuko. [8] B. R. tuvaṭṭaṃ. [9] S. nilaya°.
[10] S. °antaṃ. [11] S. āviṭṭho. [12] S. ūrumhi.

paharitvā jīvatakkhayaṃ pāpesi. Satthā piṇḍāya caritvā katabhattakicco sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ nikkhamanto Bāhiyassa sarīraṃ saṅkāraṭṭhāne patitaṃ disvā: gaṇhatha bhikkhave etaṃ Bāhiyaṃ Dārucīriyan ti ekasmiṃ gehadvāre ṭhatvā mañcakaṃ āharāpetvā imaṃ sarīraṃ nagaradvārato nīharitvā jhāpetvā dhātuyo gahetvā thūpaṃ karothā ti bhikkhū āṇāpesi. Te bhikkhū cātummahāpathe[1] thūpaṃ kārāpetvā[2] Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā attano[3] katakammaṃ ārocesuṃ. Tato saṅghamajjhe kathā udapādi. Tathāgato: bhikkhusaṅghena sarīrajhāpanakiccaṃ kāresi, dhātuyo ca gāhāpetvā cetiyaṃ kārāpesi, kataramaggo nu kho tena samadhigato, sāmaṇero nu kho so bhikkhu nu kho no[4] ti. Satthā taṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā: patiṭṭhito bhikkhave Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo arahatte ti upari dhammadesanaṃ vaḍḍheti.[5] Tassa parinibbutabhāvañ ca ācikkhitvā: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ khippâbhiññānaṃ yad idaṃ Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo ti etadagge ṭhapesi. Atha naṃ bhikkhū pucchiṃsu: tumhe bhante Bāhiyo Dārucīriyo arahattaṃ patto ti vadatha, kadā so arahattaṃ patto ti. Mama dhammaṃ sutakāle bhikkhave ti. Kadā pan'assa tumhehi kathito ti. Bhikkhāya carantena antaravīthiyaṃ ṭhitenā ti. Appamattako bhante tumhehi antaravīthiyaṃ ṭhatvā desitadhammo, kathaṃ so tāvattakena[6] visesaṃ nibbattesî ti. Atha ne[7] Satthā: bhikkhave, mama dhammaṃ appan ti vā bahū[8] ti vā mā cintayittha, anekāni pi anatthapadasaṃhitāni gāthāsahassāni na seyyo, atthanissitaṃ pana ekam pi gāthāpadaṃ seyyo ti vatvā anusandhiṃ ghaṭṭetvā[9] dhammaṃ desento imaṃ gātham āha:

"Sahassam api ce gāthā anatthapadasaṃhitā
ekaṃ gāthāpadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvā upasammatî"* ti.

Desanāpariyosāne caturāsītiyā pāṇasahassānaṃ dhammâbhisamayo ahosî ti.

Bāhiyassa Dāvucīriyattherassa[10] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

537. Sattamâpadāne, "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa[11]† apadānaṃ. Kā uppatti. Ayam pi ‡purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato‡ kāle Haṃsavatī-nagare

---

* Dh. 101. † ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 29-33. Mahākoṭṭhita°.

---

[1] R. dhātummahā°. [2] S. kāretvā. [3] S. attanā. [4] B. R. *omit.*
[5] S. vaḍḍhento. [6] S. tāvatakena. [7] S. te. [8] S. bahuṃ.
[9] S. ghaṭetvā. [10] R. Dārucīriyassa therassa. [11] S. °koṭṭhita°.
‡-‡ S. Padumuttarabuddhassa kāle.

mahābhogakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto matāpitūnaṃ accayena kuṭumbaṃ saṇṭhapetvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Padumuttarassa Bhagavato dhammadesanākāle Haṃsavatīnagaravāsino gandhamālâdihatthe yena Buddho yena dhammo yena saṅgho tanninne tappone tappabbhāre gacchante disvā tehi saddhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthāraṃ[1] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā: ayaṃ imasmiṃ sāsane paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo, yaṃ nūnâham pi ekassa Buddhassa sāsane ayaṃ viya paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti cintetvā Satthudesanāpariyosāne vuṭṭhitāya parisāya Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā: bhante sve mayhaṃ gehe bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā ti nimantesi. Satthā adhivāsesi. So Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā sakanivesanaṃ gantvā sabbarattiṃ Buddhassa ca bhikkhusaṅghassa ca nisajjanaṭṭhānaṃ gandhamālâdīhi alaṅkaritvā khādaniyabhojaniyaṃ paṭiyādāpetvā tassā rattiyā accayena sakanivesane bhikkhusatasahassa parivāraṃ Satthāraṃ vividhayāgukhajjakaparivāraṃ sasūpabyañjanaṃ gandhasālibhojanaṃ bhojāpetvā bhattakiccapariyosāne cintesi: mahantaṃ kho ahaṃ[2] ṭhānantaram[2] patthesiṃ,[3] na pana yuttaṃ mayā ekadivasam eva dānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetuṃ, anupaṭipāṭiyā sattâhaṃ dānaṃ datvā patthessāmî ti. So ten' eva niyāmena sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā bhattakiccapariyosāne dussakoṭṭhāgāraṃ[4] vivarāpetvā uttamaṃ ticīvarappahonakaṃ sukhumavatthaṃ Buddhassa pādamūle ṭhapetvā bhikkhusatasahassa[5] ca[5] ticīvaraṃ[5] datvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā, bhante, yo so bhikkhu tumhehi ito sattame divasamatthake[6] paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, aham pi so bhikkhu viya anāgate uppajjanakassa Buddhassa sāsane pabbajitvā paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti Satthu pādamūle nipajjitvā patthanam akāsi. Satthā tassā[7] samijjhanabhāvaṃ ñatvā: anāgate ito kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma Buddho loke uppajjissati; tassa sāsane tava patthanā samijjhissatî ti byākasi.

So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devasampattiṃ[8] anubhavitvā aparâparaṃ devamanussesu paribbhami. Evaṃ so devamanussesu[9] saṃsaranto* tattha tattha bhave puññañāṇasambhāre* sambharanto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhma-

- S. *abbreviates to* puññāni.

[1] S. Satthārā. [2] R. ṭhānantaraṃ ahaṃ. [3] S. patthemi.
[4] S. assakoṭṭhāgārāni. [5] S. bhikkhūnaṃ satasahassacīvaraṃ.
[6] S. divase. [7] S. tassa. [8] S. dve sampattiyo. [9] S. *omits.*

ṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Koṭṭhiyo[a][1] ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Kasmā mātuyā vā ayyakapayyakâdīnaṃ[2] vā nāmaṃ agahetvā evaṃ nāmaṃ kariṃsū ti ce. Attano puññavantatāya vedaṅgesu satakkaparatakkesu sanighaṇḍukeṭubhesu sakkharappabhedesu[3] sakalabyākaraṇesu ca chekabhāvena ca diṭṭhe[4] diṭṭhe[4] jane mukhasattīhi koṭṭento[5] pakoṭṭento[6] vitudanto vicaratī[7] ti anvatthanāmaṃ kariṃsū ti veditabbaṃ. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā brāhmaṇasippe nipphattiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajjitvā upasampannakālato paṭṭhāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto *sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā paṭisambhidāsuciṇṇavasī* hutvā abhīto mahāthere upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanto pi Dasabalaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchanto pi paṭisambhidāsu yeva pañhaṃ pucchi. Evaṃ ayaṃ thero tattha katâdhikāratāya tattha ciṇṇavasībhāvena ca paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo jāto. Atha naṃ Satthā Mahāvedallasuttaṃ†[8] aṭṭhuppattiṃ[9] katvā paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākoṭṭhiko[10] ti. So[6] aparena samayena vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedento somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānattham eva. *Itthaṃ sudaṃ āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko* ti ettha "sudan" ti nidassane nipāto, "āyasmā" ti gāravâdhivacanaṃ, yathā taṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno ti.

Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa[11] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

538. Aṭṭhamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uruvelakassapattherassa‡ apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto vayappatto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā Satthāraṃ[12] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ mahāparivārānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthento mahādānaṃ datvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā c' assa

(a) ThA. Koṭṭhito.

† M. i, 292-298. ‡ ThA. (H. i), 434-439. *See also* Vin. I. § 15 ff.

1 S. Koṭṭhito. 2 B. R. °peyyaka°. 3 S. sākkhara°.
4 S. jeṭṭhaseṭṭhe. 5 B. R. koṭṭhento. 6 B. R. *omit*.
7 B. R. va carati. 8 R. Vedalla°. 9 B. paṭṭhup°.
10 R. °koṭṭhako. 11 S. °koṭṭhita°. 12 S. Satthārā.
- B. R. sahapaṭisambhidāhi suciṇṇavasī.

anantarāyaṃ disvā: anāgate Gotamabuddhassa sāsane mahāparivārānaṃ aggo bhavissatî ti byākāsi. So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvenavutikappamattake Phussassa Bhagavato vemātikakaniṭṭhabhātā hutvā nibbatto.[1] Aññe pi 'ssa dve kaniṭṭhabhātaro ahesuṃ. Te tayo[2] Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā paramāya pūjāya pūjetvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretaram eva Bārāṇasiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule tayo bhātaro hutvā nibbattā[3] gottavasena tayo pi Kassapā ti evaṃ nāmakā ahesuṃ. Te tayo[4] vayappattā tayo vede uggaṇhiṃsu. Tesaṃ jeṭṭhabhātikassa pañcamāṇavasatāni[5] parivārā, majjhimassa tīṇi, kaniṭṭhassa dve ti. Te attano ganthesu sāraṃ olokentā diṭṭhadhammikam eva atthaṃ[6] dassitvā[7] pabbajjaṃ rocesuṃ. Tesu jeṭṭhakabhātā[8] attano parivārena saddhiṃ isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Urūvelakassapo nāma jāto; majjhimo Gaṅgānadīvaṅke[9] pabbajito Nadīkassapo nāma jāto; kaniṭṭho Gayāsīse pabbajito Gayākassapo nāma jāto. Tesu isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā tattha tattha vasantesu bahūnaṃ[10] divasānaṃ accayena amhākaṃ Bodhisatto mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā paṭivedhasabbhaññutañāṇo[11] anukkamena dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā Pañcavaggiyatthere arahatte patiṭṭhapetvā[12] Yasakulaputtapamukhe pañcapaññāsajane[13] sahāyake vinetvā saṭṭhi arahante: caratha bhikkhave cārikan ti vissajjetvā tiṃsa Bhaddavaggiye vinetvā Uruveḷakassapassa[14] vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā vasanatthāya agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tattha katanāgadamanâdīhi aḍḍhuḍḍhasahassehi pāṭihāriyehi Uruveḷakassapaṃ[14] saparivāraṃ vinetvā pabbājesi. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānañ ca iddhipāṭihāriyakaraṇañ ca sabbaṃ Nadīkassapassa apadānaṭṭhakathāyaṃ āvībhavissati.* Tassa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā itare pi dve bhātaro saparisā āgantvā Satthu santike pabbajiṃsu. Sabbe ca te iddhimayapattacīvaradharā ehibhikkhukā ahesuṃ. Satthā taṃ samaṇasahassaṃ ādāya Gayāsīsaṃ gantvā piṭṭhipāsāṇe nisinno Ādittapariyāyadesanāya† te sabbe arahatte patiṭṭhāpesi. So evaṃ arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

* *See* Vagga 56, 2. † Vin. i. 34-35.

[1] S. nibbatti. [2] S. tato. [3] B. nibbatto. [4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. °māṇavaka°. [6] B. R. *omit*. [7] S. disvā. [8] B. S. jeṭṭha°.
[9] S. Gaṅgāya samīpe. [10] S. bahunnaṃ. [11] S. °viddha°.
[12] S. ṭhapetvā. [13] S. °paṇṇāsa°. [14] S. Urū°.

Taṃ[1] sabbaṃ[1] uttānattham[1] eva.[1] Anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

18. *Sa[2] ve[2] sabbatamaṃ hantvā* ti so Phusso[1] Bhagavā rāgadosamohâdikilesandhakāraṃ viddhaṃsetvā[3] vidhametvā,[4] *vijaṭetvā[1] mahājaṭan* ti taṇhāmānâdīhi diyaḍḍhasahassehi kilesagaṇehi[5] mahābyākulaṃ jaṭam "vijaṭetvā" padāletvā ti attho. *Sadevakaṃ* devalokasahitaṃ sakalalokasannivāsaṃ[6] *taṃ[3] tappayanto* santappayanto[3] pīṇento[3] *amataṃ vuṭṭhiṃ* mayā[7] nibbānavuṭṭhidhāraṃ *vassate* paggharāpetî ti yojanā.

19. *Tadā hi Bārāṇasiyan* ti bārasa manussā dvādasamanussā[3] ti ādīsu viya bārasa dvārasa[3] dvādasa rāsī hutvā purā Himavantato isayo ca paccekamunisaṅkhātā[8] isayo ca[9] Gandhamādanato ākāsen' āgantvā ettha gacchanti[10] otaranti pavisantî ti Bārāṇasī. Atha vā Sammāsambuddhasaṅkhātānaṃ[11] anekasatasahassānaṃ dhammacakkapavatthanatthāya otaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ nagaraṃ liṅgavipallāsaṃ katvā itthiliṅgavasena[12] Bārāṇasî ti vuccati. Tassaṃ[13] Bārāṇasiyaṃ.

23. *Nikkhittasatthaṃ paccantan* ti chaḍḍitasatthaṃ pātitaāvudhaṃ[14] *paccantaṃ* janapadaṃ nibbisevanaṃ katvā; *punar[15] upecca[15] tan* ti punar api taṃ nagaraṃ "upecca" upagamma sampatvā ti attho. Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Uruveḷakassapattherassa[16] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

539. Navamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Rādhattherassa apadānaṃ.* Taṃ sabbaṃ pāṭhânusārena nayânucintanena viññūhi suviññeyyam eva. Kevalaṃ puññanānattam evā ti.

Rādhattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

540. Dasamaṃ Mogharājattherassa† apadānaṃ. Taṃ[17] suviññeyyam evā ti.

CATUPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[18]

* *The Apadāna of Rādha quoted at* ThA. (H. i), *p.* 254. *is different.*

† *The Apadāna of Mogharāja quoted at* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 329-330, *is different. It is No.* 3 *of the Apadāna text.*

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. So va. [3] B. R. *omit.* [4] B. R. °itvā. [5] S. kilesaṅganehi. [6] S. °vāsasadisaṃ. [7] S. mahā°. [8] S. paccekabuddhamuni°. [9] S. ca *after the next word.* [10] S. āgacchanti. [11] S. sambuddha°. [12] B. natthi°. [13] B. R. tissaṃ. [14] S. bāhita°. [15] B. puna na pecca. [16] B. R. Urū°. [17] S. *omits.* [18] S. *adds* samattā.

541. Pañcapaññāsamavagge paṭhamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāmā Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyattherassa[1] apadānaṃ. *Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammaṃ suṇanto nisinno Satthāraṃ[2] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ mañjussarānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa sappisakkharâdimadhurarasâbhisammissaṃ[3] mahādānaṃ datvā: aham pi, bhante, anāgate ayaṃ bhikkhu viya ekassa Buddhassa sāsane mañjussarānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā tassa anantarāyaṃ disvā byākaritvā pakkāmi. So yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Phussassa Bhagavato kāle citrakokilo hutvā nibbatto rājuyyānato madhuraṃ ambaphalaṃ tuṇḍenâdāya gacchanto Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso dassāmi Buddhassā ti cittaṃ uppādesi. Satthā tassa cittâcāraṃ ñatvā pattaṃ gahetvā nisīdi. Kokilo Dasabalassa patte ambapakkaṃ[4] ṭhapesi. Satthā tassa somanassuppādanatthaṃ tassa passantass' eva paribhuñji. Atha so kokilo pasannamānaso ten' eva pītisukhena sattâhaṃ vītināmesi. Ten' eva puññakammena uppannuppannabhave mañjussaro ahosi. Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle vaḍḍhakikule nibbattitvā jeṭṭhakavaḍḍhakī hutvā pākaṭo ahosi. Parinibbute Bhagavati tassa sarīradhātuyo nidahituṃ[5] sattayojanappamāṇe thūpe āraddhe so āha: yojanâvaḍḍhaṃ[6] yojanubbedhaṃ karomā ti. Te sabbe tassa vacane aṭṭhaṃsu. Iti appamāṇassa Buddhassa orappamāṇaṃ[7] cetiyaṃ kāresi. Tena kammena nibbattanibbattaṭṭhānesu aññehi hīnappamāṇo ahosi.

So amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā atirassatāya ca suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya sundarasarīratāya ca Lakuṇṭakabhaddī[8] ti paññāyittha. Aparabhāge Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā bahussuto dhammakathiko hutvā madhurena sarena paresaṃ dhammaṃ kathesi. Ath' ekasmiṃ ussavadivase ekena brāhmaṇena saddhiṃ rathena gacchantī ekā gaṇikā theraṃ disvā dantavidaṃsakaṃ hasi. Thero tassā dantaṭṭhike nimittaṃ gahetvā jhānaṃ uppādetvā taṃ pādakaṃ[9] katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā anāgāmī ahosi. So abhiṇhaṃ kāyagatāya satiyā viharanto

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 469-474.

[1] B. R. Lakuṇḍaka°. [2] S. Satthārā. [3] B. R. *omit* sappi°, S. °rahesi°.
[4] S. °phalaṃ. [5] S. nidahite. [6] S. *omits*.
[7] S. yojanap°. [8] S. °bhaddiyo. [9] S. ādikaṃ.

ekadivasaṃ āyasmatā Dhammasenāpatinā ovadiyamāno anusāsiyamāno arahatte patiṭṭhahi. Ekacce bhikkhū ca sāmaṇerā ca tassa arahattappattabhāvaṃ ajānantā kaṇṇesu gahetvā kaḍḍhanti. Sīse[1] bāhāya hatthapādâdīsu vā[1] gahetvā cāletvā kīḷantā viheṭhesuṃ. Atha Bhagavā sutvā: mā bhikkhave mama puttaṃ viheṭhethā ti āha. Tato paṭṭhāya taṃ arahā ti jānitvā na viheṭhesuṃ. So arahā hutvā sañjātasomanasso attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

12. *Mañjunā 'bhinikūj' ahan*[2] ti madhurena pemanīyena sarena "abhinikūjiṃ"[3] saddaṃ nicchāresiṃ ahan ti attho.

Sesaṃ ettha suviññeyyam evā ti.

Lakuṇṭakabhaddiyattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

542. Dutiyâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kaṅkhārevatattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Taṃ sabbaṃ pāṭhânusārena suviññeyyam eva.

543. Tatiyâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sīvalittherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto heṭṭhā vuttanayena vihāraṃ gantvā parisāya pariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sunanto Satthāraṃ[4] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ lābhīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā mayā pi anāgate[1] evarūpena bhavituṃ vaṭṭatî ti Dasabalaṃ nimantetvā sattâhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa[1] bhikkhusaṅghassa[1] mahādānaṃ datvā, bhante, iminā adhikārakammena na aññaṃ sampattiṃ patthemi, anāgate pana ekassa Buddhassa sāsane aham pi tumhehi ito sattame divase etadagge ṭhapitabhikkhu viya lābhīnaṃ aggo bhaveyyan ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa anantarāyataṃ[5] disvā: ayaṃ te patthanā anāgate Gotamabuddhassa santike samijjhissatî ti byākaritvā pakkāmi. So kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā Vipassissa

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 33-37.
† ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 135-140. *Same story, but a different Apadāna quoted. Cf. also* DhA. iv, 192-194, *and* Jā i, 407-409. *Cf. also* DhA. ii, 188-195.

[1] S. *omits.*
[2] = Avl., A. abhikūj°, Svl. mañjunādena 'kūj' ahaṃ.
[3] S. °nikkūjiṃ.
[4] S. Satthārā.
[5] S. anantarāyaṃ.

Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagarato avidūre ekasmiṃ gāmake nibbatti.

Tasmiṃ samaye Bandhumatīnagaravāsino raññā saddhiṃ sākacchitvā[1] Dasabalassa dānaṃ adaṃsu. Ekadivasaṃ sabbe ekato hutvā dānaṃ dento: kin nu kho amhākaṃ dānagge n'atthî ti olokentā madhuñ ca guḷadadhiñ ca nâdassiṃsu.[2] Te: yato kuto ci āharissāmā ti janapadato nagarapavisanamaggesu[3] purise[4] ṭhapesuṃ. Tadā esa kulaputto attano gāmato guḷadadhivārakaṃ gahetvā kiñcid eva āharissāmā ti nagaraṃ gacchanto mukhaṃ dhovitvā dhotahatthapādo pavisissāmî[5] ti phāsukaṭṭhānaṃ olokento naṅgalasīsappamāṇaṃ nimmakkhikadaṇḍakamadhuṃ disvā puññena me idaṃ uppannan ti gahetvā nagaraṃ pāvisi. Nāgarehi ṭhapitapuriso taṃ disvā; mārisa, kassa imaṃ harasî ti pucchi. Na kassaci sāmi, vikkāyikaṃ me idan ti. Tena hi imaṃ kahāpaṇaṃ gahetvā etaṃ madhuñ ca guḷadadhiñ ca dehî ti. So cintesi: idaṃ me bahuṃ agghati, ayañ ca ekappahāren' eva bahuṃ deti, vīmaṃsissāmî ti tato naṃ āha: nâhaṃ ekakahāpaṇena demî ti. Yadi evaṃ dve kahāpaṇe[6] gahetvā dehî ti. Dvīhi pi na demî ti. Eten' upāyena vaḍḍhetvā yāva sahassaṃ pāpuṇi. So cintesi: atiañcituṃ na vaṭṭati, hotu tâva,iminā kattabbakammaṃ pucchissāmî ti. Atha naṃ āha; idaṃ na bahuṃ agghanakaṃ, tvaṃ pana bahuṃ desi, kena kammena idaṃ gaṇhāsî ti. Idha, bho, nagaravāsino raññā saddhiṃ paṭivijjhitvā[7] Vipassisammāsambuddhassa dānaṃ dentānaṃ[8] idaṃ dvayaṃ dānagge apassantā maṃ pariyesāpenti, sace idaṃ dvayaṃ nâlabhissa,[9] nāgarānaṃ parājayo abhavissā[10] (hi),[10] tasmā sahassaṃ datvā gaṇhāmî ti. Kim pana etaṃ nāgarānaṃ eva vaṭṭati, udāhu aññesam pi dātum vaṭṭatî ti. Yassa kassaci dātuṃ[11] avāritaṃ etan ti. Atthi pana koci nāgarānaṃ dāne ekadivasaṃ sahassaṃ dātā ti. N'atthi sammā ti. Imesaṃ me[11] dvinnaṃ sahassagghanikabhāvaṃ[12] jānāsî[13] ti. Āma, jānāmî ti. Tena hi gaccha, nāgarānaṃ ārocehi: eko puriso imāni dve mūlena na deti, amhehi saddhiṃ sahatthen' eva dātukāmo, tumhe imesaṃ dvinnaṃ kāraṇā nibbitakkā hothā ti. Tvaṃ imasmiṃ dāne jeṭṭhakabhāgassa[14] kāyasakkhī hohî ti vatvā gato. So pana kulaputto gāmato paribbayatthaṃ gahitakahāpaṇena pañcakuḷaṃ[(a)][15] gahetvā cuṇṇaṃ

[(a)] ThA. kaṭukaṃ.

[1] S. mantetvā. [2] S. nâddasaṃsu. [3] S. °magge. [4] S. purisaṃ.
[5] S. gamissāmi. [6] S. kahāpaṇāni. [7] S. °virujjhitvā.
[8] S. dentā. [9] S. nâlabhissanti. [10] R. abhavissati, S. bhavissati.
[11] S. *omits.* [12] S. °agghana°. [13] S. na jānāsi. [14] S. °bhāvassa.
[15] R. S. kaṭukaṃ. *Also in margin* (B). *Cf. Sinhalese* pas-kuḷu.

katvā madhupaṭalaṃ pīḷetvā kaṭukacuṇṇena yojetvā paduminīpatte pakkhipitvā taṃ[1] saṃvidahitvā ādāya Dasabalassa avidūre nisīdi. Mahājanehi[2] āhariyamānassa sakkārassa antare attano pattavāraṃ[3] olokento okāsaṃ ñatvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā; bhante, ayaṃ me duggatasakkāro, imaṃ me anukampaṃ paṭicca paṭigaṇhatū[4] ti. Satthā tassânukampaṃ paṭicca Catumahārājehi dattiyena[5] selamayapattena taṃ paṭiggahetvā yathā aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassassa dīyamānaṃ na khīyati, evaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi. So kulaputto niṭṭhitabhattakiccaṃ Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisinno āha: diṭṭho me, bhante, Bhagavā ajja Bandhumatīnagaravāsīhi tumhakaṃ sakkāro āhariyamāno, aham pi imassa nissandena nibbattanibbattabhave lābhaggayasaggappatto bhaveyyan ti. Satthā: evaṃ hotu kulaputtā ti vatvā, tassa ca nagaravāsīnañ ca bhattânumodanaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

So kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Suppavāsāya rājadhītāya kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa paṭisandhiggahaṇakālato paṭṭhāya satataṃ pañcapaṇṇākārasatāni Suppavāsāya upaniyyanti.[6] Ath' ssa sā puññavīmaṃsanatthaṃ hatthena bījapacchiṃ phusāpentī[7] aṭṭhāsi.[7] Ekabījato[7] salākasataṃ salākasahassam pi nigacchati. Ekakarīsakhettato[8] paṇṇāsam pi saṭṭhi pi sakaṭappamāṇāni uppajjanti.[9] Koṭṭhapūraṇakāle pi assā[10] koṭṭhadvāraṃ hatthena phusantiyā rājadhītāya puññena gaṇhantānaṃ gahitagahitaṃ puna pūrati.[11] Paripuṇṇabhattakumbhito pi rājadhītāya puññan ti vatvā yassa kassaci dentānaṃ yāva na uṭṭhahati[12] na tāva bhattaṃ khīyati. Dārake kucchigate yeva sattavassāni atikkamiṃsu. Gabbhe pana paripakkhe sattâhaṃ mahādukkhaṃ anubhoti.[13] Sā sāmikaṃ āmantetvā: pure maraṇā jīvamānā dānaṃ dassāmā[14] ti Satthu santikaṃ pesesi:[15] gaccha, sāmi imaṃ pavattiṃ Satthu ārocetvā Satthāraṃ nimantehi, yañ ca Satthu[16] vadati taṃ sādhukaṃ lakkhetvā[17] āgantvā mayhaṃ kathehî ti. So gantvā tassā sāsanaṃ Satthu ārocesi: Satthu, bhante, Koḷiyadhītā pāde vandatî ti. Satthā tassā anukampaṃ paṭicca: sukhinī hotu Suppavāsā[18] Koḷiyadhītā, sukhinī arogā arogaṃ puttaṃ vijāyatū ti āha. So taṃ sutvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā attano gāmâ-

---

[1] S. *omits*. [2] S. °janena. [3] S. hatthapāsaṃ. [4] S. °gaṇhatha.
[5] S. dinnena. [6] B. °niyanti, S. nī°. [7] S. phusāpenti, tato ekekabījato.
[8] S. ekekakarīsakhette. [9] S. nipphajjanti. [10] B. sā.
[11] S. pūreti. [12] S. vuṭṭhahati. [13] S. anubhosi..
[14] S. °mi. [15] S. pesentī. [16] S. Satthā.
[17] S. upalakkhetvā, Svl. upaparikkhitvā, sallakkhetvā. [18] S. Suppā°.

bhimukho pāyāsi. Tassa pure āgamanāy' eva Suppavāsāya kucchito dhammakarakato[1] udakaṃ viya gabbho nikkhami; parivāretvā nisinnajano assumukho *hasitum āraddho. Haṭṭhatuṭṭho 'va* mahājano tassā sāmikassa tuṭṭhisāsanaṃ ārocetuṃ agamāsi. So tesaṃ iṅgitaṃ disvā: Dasabalena kathitā kathā nipphannā bhavissati maññe[2] ti cintesi. So āgantvā Satthu kathaṃ rājadhītāya kathesi, Rājadhītā: tayā nimantitaṃ jīvabhattam eva maṅgalabhattaṃ bhavissati, gaccha sattâhaṃ Dasabalaṃ nimantehî ti. So tathā akāsi. Sattâhaṃ Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattayiṃsu. So dārako ñātīnaṃ santattaṃ cittaṃ nibbāpento sītalabhāvaṃ kurumāne jāto ti Sīvalī tv-eva nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So sattavassāni gabbhe vasitattā jātakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakammakkhamo ahosi. Dhammasenāpati-Sāriputtatthero sattame divase tena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpaṃ akāsi. Satthâ pi imaṃ gātham abhāsi:

" Yo imaṃ paḷipathaṃ dukkham[(a)3] saṃsāramoham ajjhagā[(b)4]
tiṇṇo pāraṃgato[5] jhāyī anejo akathaṅkathī
anupādāya nibbutto[6] tam aham brūmi brāhmaṇan "† ti.

Atha naṃ thero evam āha: kim pana tayā evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā pabbajituṃ na vaṭṭatî ti. Labhanto pabbajeyyaṃ, bhante, ti. Suppavāsā taṃ dārakaṃ[7] therena saddhiṃ kathentaṃ disvā, kim me putto Dhammasenāpatinā kathetî ti theraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchi: mayhaṃ putto tumhehi saddhiṃ kathesi, bhante, ti. Attanā anubhuttagabbhavāsadukkhaṃ[8] kathetvā tumhehi anuññāto pabbajissāmîti vadatî ti, Sādhu, bhante, pabbājetha nan ti. Thero taṃ vihāraṃ netvā tacapañcakakammaṭṭhānaṃ datvā pabbājento: Sīvali, tuyhaṃ aññena ovādena kammaṃ n' atthi, tayā sattavassāni anubhuttadukkham[9] eva paccavekkhāhî ti. Bhante, pabbajjā yeva tumhākaṃ bhāro, yaṃ pana mayā sakkā kātuṃ tam ahaṃ jānissāmî ti. So[7] pana[7] paṭhamakesavaṭṭiyā oropitakkhaṇe yeva sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi, dutiyāya oropitakkhaṇe sakadāgāmiphale, tatiyāya anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Sabbesaṃ yeva kesānaṃ oropanañ ca arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya[10] ca apure[11] apacchā ahosi.

† Dh. 414.

(a) Dh. duggaṃ. (b) Dh. accagā.

1 B. dhama°. 2 S. *omits*. 3 R. S. *also* duggaṃ *in brackets*.
4 B. ijjhagā, S. accagā. 5 S. pāragato. 6 R. B. nibbūtaṃ, S. nubbuto.
7 B. R. *omit*. 8 S. anubhūtaṃ. 9 S. anubhūta°.
10 S. °kiriyā. 11 R. apūre.

* S. roditum āraddho 'pi tena haṭṭhatuṭṭho.

Atha bhikkhusaṅghe kathā udapādi: aho evam puññavâ pi thero sattamāsâdhikāni sattasaṃvaccharāni mātugabbhe vasitvā sattadivasāni mūḷhagabbhe vasî[1] ti.

Satthā āgantvā: kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya sannisinnā ti pucchitvā: imāya nāmā ti vutte: na bhikkhave iminā kulaputtena imāya jātiyā katakamman ti vatvā atītaṃ[2] āharitvā:[2] atīte bhikkhave, buddhuppādato puretaram eva esa kulaputto Bārāṇasiyaṃ rājakule nibbatto pitu accayena rajje patiṭṭhāya vibhavasampanno pākaṭo ahosi. Tadā eko paccantarājā rajjaṃ gaṇhissāmî ti āgantvā nagaraṃ rumbhitvā[3] khandhāvāraṃ kāretvā vihāsi. Atha rājā mātuyā saddhiṃ samānacchando hutvā sattâhaṃ khandhāvāranagare catūsu disāsu dvāraṃ[4] pidhāpesi.[4] Nikkhamantānaṃ pavisantānañ ca mūḷhaṃ[5] ahosi. Atha Migadāyavihāre paccekabuddhā ugghosesuṃ. Rājā sutvā dvāraṃ vivarāpesi. Paccantarājâ pi palāyi. So tena kammavipākena narakādīsu dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde rājakule nibbatto pi mātuyā saddhiṃ idaṃ evarūpaṃ[6] dukkham anubhavi. Tassa[7] pana pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya bhikkhusaṅghassa cattāro paccayā yadicchakaṃ[8] uppajjanti. Evaṃ ettha vatthu samuṭṭhitaṃ.

Aparabhāge Satthā Sāvatthim agamāsi. Thero Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā, bhante, mayhaṃ puññaphalaṃ[9] vimaṃsissāmi, pañcabhikkhusatāni dehî[10] ti. Gaṇha, Sīvalî ti. So pañcasate bhikkhū gahetvā Himavantâbhimukhaṃ gacchanto aṭavimaggam[11] gacchati. Tassa paṭhamaṃ diṭṭhanigrodhe adhivatthadevatā sattadivasāni dānaṃ adāsi. Iti so:

" Nigrodhaṃ paṭhamaṃ passi dutiyaṃ Paṇḍavapabbataṃ
tatiyaṃ Aciravatiyaṃ catutthaṃ parasāgaraṃ.[12]
Pañcamaṃ Himavantaṃ so chaṭṭhaṃ Chaddant' upāgami.
sattamaṃ Gandhamādanaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ atha Revatan[13] ti

sabbaṭṭhānesu satta satta divasān' eva dānaṃ adaṃsu. Gandhamādanapabbate pana Nāgadattadevarājā sattasu divasesu ekadivasaṃ khīrapiṇḍapātaṃ adāsi, ekadivasaṃ sappipiṇḍapātaṃ[14] adāsi. Atha

---

[1] R. vasati. [2] B. R. *omit.* [3] S. rundhitvā. [4] S. dvārāni pidahesi.
[5] S. dvāramūḷhaṃ. [6] S. evaṃ. [7] S. assa. [8] S. yāvaticchakaṃ.
[9] S. °balaṃ. [10] S. detha. [11] *Both* B. *and* R. aṭṭavi°.
[12] S. vara°. [13] B. Khetavataṃ, R. Devataṃ. [14] B. sabba°.

naṃ bhikkhusaṅgho āha: tuyhaṃ[1] devarājā[1] n' eva dhenuyo duyhamānā paññāyanti, na dadhi[2] nimmathanaṃ[2] kuto te[3] devarāja[3] idaṃ uppajjatî ti. Bhante, Kassapadasabalassa kāle khîrasalākabhattadānass'[4] etaṃ phalan ti devarājā āha.

Aparabhāge Satthā Khadiravaniya-Revatattherassa paccuggamanaṃ *akāsi. Kathaṃ Āyasmā* Sāriputto Satthāram āha: bhante, mayhaṃ kira kaniṭṭhabhātā Revato pabbajito, so abhirameyya vā na vā, gantvā naṃ passissāmî ti. Bhagavā Revatassa āraddhavipassakabhāvaṃ ñatvā dve vāre paṭikkhipitvā tatiyavāre yācito arahattappattabhāvaṃ ñatvā: Sāriputta, aham pi gamissāmi, bhikkhūnaṃ ārocehî ti. Thero bhikkhū sannipātāpetvā: āvuso Satthā cārikaṃ caritukāmo, āgantukāmā āgacchantū ti sabbesaṃ yeva ārocesi. Dasabalassa cārikatthāya gamanakāle ohiyamānakabhikkhū nāma appakā honti. Satthu suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ sarîraṃ passāma, madhuradhammakathaṃ suṇissāmā ti pana yebhuyyena āgantukāmā[5] bahutarā 'va honti. Iti Satthā mahābhikkhusaṅghaparivāro Revataṃ passissāmî ti nikkhanto.

Ath' ekasmiṃ padese Ānandatthero dvedhāpathaṃ patvā Bhagavantaṃ pucchi: bhante,[6] imasmiṃ ṭhāne dvedhāpatho, kataramaggena bhikkhusaṅgho gacchatū ti. Kataramaggo Ānanda ujuko ti. Bhante, ujumaggo tiṃsayojaniko amanussapatho, parihāramaggo pana Saṭṭhiyojaniko khemo subhikkho ti. Ānanda, Sîvalî amhehi saddhiṃ āgato ti. Āma, bhante, āgato ti. Tena hi saṅgho ujumaggam eva gacchatu, Sîvalissa puññaṃ vîmaṃsissāmā ti. Satthā, bhikkhusaṅghaparivāro Sîvalittherassa puññavîmaṃsanatthaṃ aṭavimaggaṃ[7] abhiruhi. Maggassa abhiruhanaṭṭhānato paṭṭhāya devasaṅgho yojane yojane ṭhāne nagaraṃ māpetvā Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa vasanaṭṭhānavihāre[8] paṭiyādesi. Devaputtā raññā pesitakammakārā viya hutvā yāgukhajjakâdîni gahetvā: kahaṃ ayyo Sîvalî ti pucchantā[9] gacchanti. Thero sakkārasammānaṃ gāhāpetvā Satthu santikaṃ gacchati. Satthā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ paribhuñji. Iminā vā[6] niyāmena Satthā sakkāraṃ anubhavanto devasikaṃ yojanaparamaṃ gantvā tiṃsayojanikaṃ kantāraṃ atikkamma Khadiravaniya-Revatatthe-

---

- S. *reads instead:* aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā theraṃ attano sāsane lābhaggayasaggappattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi yasmā.

[1] S. îmassa devaraññно.

[2] R. *this reading in brackets with* dadhinaṃ mathanaṃ *in text.*

[3] B. R. *omit.* [4] B. R. °salākadānassa. [5] S. gantu°.

[6] S. *omits.* [7] R. aṭṭavi°, S. tiṃsayojana°. [8] S. vasanatthāya vihāre.

[9] S. vuccantā.

rassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ patto. Thero Satthu āgamanaṃ ñatvā attano vasanaṭṭhāne Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa pahonakavihāre Dasabalassa gandhakuṭirattiṭṭhānadivāṭhānāni ca iddhiyā māpetvā Tathāgatassa paccuggamanaṃ gato. Satthā alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha Tathāgate gandhakuṭiṃ paviṭṭhe bhikkhū vassaggena pattasenāsanāni[1] pavisiṃsu. Devatā akālo[2] āhārassā[3] ti[3] aṭṭhavidhaṃ pānakaṃ āhariṃsu. Satthā saṅghena saddhiṃ pānakaṃ pivi. Iminā niyāmen' eva Tathāgatassa sakkārasammānaṃ anubhavantass' eva aḍḍhamāso[4] atikkanto.

Ath' ekacce uddhatabhikkhū ekasmiṃ ṭhāne nisīditvā kathaṃ uppādayiṃsu: Dasabalo mayhaṃ aggasāvakassa kaniṭṭhabhātā ti vatvā evarūpaṃ navakammikaṃ bhikkhuṃ passituṃ āgato, imassa vihārassa santike Jetavanavihāro vā Veḷuvanâdayo vā kiṃ karissanti, ayaṃ pi bhikkhu evarūpassa navakammassa kārako, kiṃ nāma samaṇadhammaṃ karissatî ti. Atha Satthā cintesi: mayi idha ciraṃ vasante idaṃ ṭhānaṃ ākiṇṇaṃ bhavissati, āraññakā nāma bhikkhū pavivekatthikā[5] honti, Revatassa phāsuvihāro na bhavissatî ti. Tato therassa divāṭhānaṃ[6] gato. Thero pi ekako 'va caṅkamanakoṭiyaṃ ālambanaphalakaṃ nissāya pāsānaphalake nisinno Satthāraṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ disvā paccuggantvā vandi.[7] Atha naṃ Satthā pucchi: Revata, idha[8] vāḷamigānaṃ[8] ṭhānaṃ,[8] caṇḍānaṃ hatthiassâdīnaṃ[9] saddaṃ sutvā kiṃ karosî ti. Tesaṃ me bhante suṇato[10] araññapīti nāma uppannā ti. Satthā imasmiṃ ṭhāne ca[11] Revatattherassa pañcahi gāthāsatehi araññānisaṃsaṃ nāma kathetvā punadivase avidūraṭṭhāne piṇḍāya caritvā Revatattheraṃ āmantetvā yehi bhikkhūhi therassa avaṇṇo kathito, tesaṃ kattarayaṭṭhiupāhanatelanāḷichattānaṃ pamussanabhāvaṃ akāsi. Te attano parikkhāratthāya nivattā āgatamaggen' eva gacchantā pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ sallakkhetuṃ na sakkonti. Paṭhamaṃ hi te alaṅkatapaṭiyattena maggena gatā.[12] Taṃ divasaṃ pana visamamaggen' eva gacchantā tasmiṃ ṭhāne ukkuṭikaṃ nisīdantā jaṇṇukehi gacchanti. Te gumbe ca gacche ca kaṇṭake[13] ca maddantā attano[14] vasitasabhāgaṭṭhānaṃ[15] gantvā tasmiṃ tasmiṃ khadirakhāṇuke laggitaṃ attano chattaṃ sañjānanti, upānahaṃ[16] kattarayaṭṭhiṃ telanāḷiñ ca sañjāyanti. Ṭe[17] tasmiṃ samaye: iddhimā

---

[1] B. °senāsanā. [2] S. akale. [3] S. *omits*.
[4] B. saddhamāso, S. addha°. [5] S. pavivekā; [6] S. °ṭṭhā°.
[7] S. vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. [8] S. idaṃ vālamigaṭṭhānaṃ. [9] S. °assānaṃ.
[10] S. saddaṃ suṇante. [11] R. *omits*. [12] S. gatānaṃ.
[13] B. R. kaṇḍake. [14] S. attanā. [15] S. vasitabhāgā°.
[16] S. upāhaṇaṃ. [17] B. *omits*.

ayaṃ bhikkhū ti ñatvā attano parikkhāram ādāya Dasabalassa paṭiyattasakkāro nāma evarūpo hotî ti vadantā agamaṃsu. Purato[1] āgate bhikkhū Visākhā upāsikā attano gehe nisinnakāle pucchi: manāpaṃ[2] nu kho Revatassa vasanaṭṭhānan ti. Manāpaṃ, upāsike, Nandavana-Cittalatāvanapaṭibhāgaṃ taṃ senāsanan ti. Atha tesaṃ pacchato āgate bhikkhū pucchi: manāpaṃ, ayyā, Revatassa vasanaṭṭhānan ti. Mā puccha, upāsike, kathetuṃ ayuttaṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ, ujjaṅgalasakkharapāsāṇavisamakhadiravanam eva,[3] tattha so bhikkhu vasatî ti. Visākhā purimānaṃ[4] pacchimānañ ca bhikkhūnaṃ kathaṃ sutvā, kesaṃ nu kho kathā saccā[5] ti pacchābhattaṃ gandhamālam ādāya Dasabalassa upaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ nisinnā Satthāram pucchi: bhante, Revatattherassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ ekacce ayyā vaṇṇanti,[6] ekacce nindanti, kim etaṃ, bhante, ti. Visākhe, ramaṇīyaṃ vā hotu, mā vā, yasmiṃ ṭhāne ariyānaṃ cittaṃ ramati tad eva ṭhānaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ nāmā ti vatvā imaṃ gātham āha:

"Gāme vā yadi vā' raññe ninne vā yadi vā thale
yatthârahanto viharanti taṃ bhūmiṃ rāmaṇeyyakan"* ti.

Aparabhāge Bhagavā ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno theraṃ: etad aggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ lābhīnaṃ yad idiṃ Sīvalī ti etadaggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Athâyasmā Sīvalitthero arahattaṃ patvā pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

Anuttānatthapadavaṇṇanam eva[7] karissāma:

2. *Sīlaṃ tassa asaṅkheyyan* ti tassa Padumuttarassa Bhagavato sīlaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ.

"Navakoṭisatasahassāni[8] asītisatakotiyo
paññāsasatasahassāni[9] chattiṃsā[10] ca[11] punâpare
ete saṃvaravinayā Sambuddhena pakāsitā
peyyālamukhena niddiṭṭhā sikkhā vinayasaṃvare" ti

evaṃ vuttasikkhāpadāni bhikkhūnaṃ sāvakapaññattivasena vuttāni. Bhagavato pana sīlaṃ asaṅkheyyam eva, saṅkhātuṃ gaṇe-

* Dh. 98. † Vism. I, 46.

[1] R. pūrato. [2] B. mānāpi. [3] S. evaṃ. [4] R. pūri°.
[5] S. saccaṃ. [6] R. vaṇṇenti. [7] S. adds atra.
[8] S. navakoṭisahassāni. [9] S. paññāsaṃ. [10] R. °tiṃsa. [11] S. va.

tuṃ asakkuṇeyyan ti attho. *Samādhivajirūpamo* ti yathā vajiraṃ indanīlamaṇiveḷuriyamaṇiphalikamasāragallâdīni ratanāni vijjhati chiddāchiddaṃ[1] karoti evam eva Padumuttarassa Bhagavato lokuttaramaggasamādhipaṭipakkhapaccanīkadhamme vijjhati bhindati[2] samucchindatî ti attho. *Asaṅkheyyaṃ*[3] *ñāṇavaran* ti tassa Buddhassa ñāṇavaraṃ cattāri saccāni sattatiṃsabodhipakkhiyadhamme[4] saṅkhātâsaṅkhātadhamme[4] ca jānituṃ paṭivijjhituṃ samatthaṃ sayambhūñāṇasabbaññutañāṇâdiñāṇasamūhaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ, atītânāgatapaccuppannâdibhedena saṅkhāvirahitan ti attho. *Vimuttī ca anūpamā*[5] ti saṅkilesehi vimuttattā sotāpattiphalādikā catasso vimuttiyo "anūpamā" upamārahitā imā viya bhūtā ti upametuṃ na sakkā ti attho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Sīvalittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

544. Catutthâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vaṅgīsattherassa[6] apadānaṃ. *Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññānī upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle[7] Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatto vuddhippatto dhammaṃ sotuṃ gacchantehi nagaravāsīhi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ[8] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭibhāṇavantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā Satthu adhikārakammaṃ katvā: aham pi anāgate paṭibhānavantānaṃ aggo bhaveyyanti patthanaṃ katvā Satthārā byākato yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu ubhayasampattiyo anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā mātu paribbājikâbhāvena[9] aparabhāge paribbājako ti pākaṭo, Vaṅgīso ti ca laddhanāmo tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tato ācariyaṃ ārādhetvā chavasīsajānanamantaṃ[10] nāma sikkhitvā chavasīsaṃ nakhena ākoṭṭelvā[11]: ayaṃ satto asukayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti jānāti. Brāhmaṇā: ayaṃ amhākaṃ jīvikāya maggo ti Vaṅgīsaṃ gahetvā gāmanigamarājaṭṭhāniyo[12] vicariṃsu. Vaṅgīso tivassamatthake[13] matānam pi sīsaṃ āharāpetvā nakhena ākoṭṭetva:[11] ayaṃ satto asukayoniyaṃ nibbatto ti vatvā mahājanassa kaṅkhāchedanatthaṃ te te jane āharitvā attano attano gatiṃ kathāpeti. Tena tasmiṃ

* ThA. (H. ii), *pp.* 192-197. *Cf. also* DhA. iv, 226-228.

[1] S. chiddâvachiddaṃ. [2] S. chindati. [3] = Avl., A. asaṅkhiyaṃ. [4] S. °dhamma saṅkhātasaṅkhata°. [5] A. anopamā. [6] R. Vingīsa°. [7] B. *omits*. [8] S. Satthārā. [9] B. paribbākā°. [10] S. °sīsassa°. [11] S. ākāṭetvā. [12] S. °rājadhānisu. [13] S. tivassasata°.

mahājano abhippasīdi. So taṃ nissāya mahājanassa hatthato satam pi sahassam pi labhati. Brāhmaṇā Vaṅgīsaṃ ādāya yathārucim[1] vicariṃsu. Vaṅgīso Satthu guṇe sutvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitukāmo ahosi. Brāhmaṇā samaṇo Gotamo māyāya taṃ āvaṭṭessatî ti paṭikkhipiṃsu. Vaṅgīso tesaṃ vacanaṃ anādiyitvā Satthu santikaṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā taṃ pucchi: Vaṅgīsa, kiñci sippaṃ jānāsî ti. Āma, bho, Gotama, chavasīsamantaṃ nām' ekaṃ jānāmi, tena tivassamatthake[2] matānam pi sīsaṃ nakhena ākoṭṭetvā[3] nibbattitaṭṭhānaṃ[4] jānāmî ti.

Atha Satthā tassa ekaṃ niraye[5] nibbattassa sīsaṃ, ekaṃ manussesu,[6] ekaṃ devalokesu,[7] ekaṃ parinibbutassa sīsaṃ āharāpetvā dassesi. So paṭhamasīsaṃ ākoṭṭetvā;[3] bho Gotama, ayaṃ satto niraye[5] nibbatto ti āha. Sādhu, Vaṅgīsa, suṭṭhu tayā diṭṭhaṃ, ayaṃ satto kuhiṃ nibbatto ti pucchi. Manussaloke ti. Ayaṃ kuhin ti. Devaloke ti tiṇṇannam[8] pi nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ kathesi. Parinibbutassa pana sīsaṃ nakhena ākoṭṭento[9] n' eva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passi. Atha naṃ Satthā: na sakkosi Vaṅgīsā ti pucchi. Passatha[10], bho[10] Gotama,[10] upaparikkhāmi tāvā ti punappunaṃ parivattetvā pi bāhiramantena khīṇâsavassa sīsaṃ jānituṃ na sakkoti. Ath' assa matthakato sedo muñci.[11] So lajjitvā tuṇhī ahosi. Atha naṃ Satthā: kilamasi Vaṅgīsā ti āha. Āma, bho, Gotama, imassa nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ jānituṃ na sakkomi, sace tumhe jānātha, kathethā ti. Vaṅgīsa, ahaṃ etam pi jānāmi, ito uttarim pi jānāmî ti vatvā:

" Cutiṃ yo vedi sattānaṃ uppattiñ ca sabbaso
asattaṃ[12] sugataṃ Buddhaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ
Yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gandhabbamānusā
khīṇāsavaṃ arahantaṃ tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇan "* ti

imā dve gāthāyo abhāsi. So tena hi, bho Gotama, vijjaṃ me dethā ti apacitiṃ dassetvā[13] Satthu santike nisīdi. Satthā: amhehi samānaliṅgassa demā ti āha. Vaṅgīso yaṃ kiñci katvā mayā imaṃ mantaṃ gahetuṃ vaṭṭatî ti brāhmaṇe upagantvā āha: tumhe[14] mayi[15] pabbajante mā cintayittha, ahaṃ mantaṃ uggaṇhitvā sakalajambudīpe jeṭṭhako bhavissāmi, tumhākam pi tena bhaddam eva bhavissatî

* Dh. 419-420.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] S. tivassasata°. [3] S. ākoṭetvā. [4] S. nibbatta°. [5] R. niriye. [6] S. manusse. [7] S. devesu. [8] R. tiṇṇaṃ. [9] S. ākoṭento. [10] B. R. *omit.* [11] S. mucci. [12] S. asantaṃ. [13] S. desetvā. [14] B. tumhehi. [15] B. *omits.*

ti so mantatthāya Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Tadā ca thero Nigrodhakappo Bhagavato santike ṭhito hoti. Taṃ Bhagavā āṇāpesi: Nigrodhakappa, imaṃ pabbājehī ti. Thero Satthu āṇāya taṃ pabbājetvā mantaparivāraṃ[1] tāva uggaṇhāhī ti dvattiṃsâkārakammaṭṭhānaṃ vipassanākammaṭṭhānañ ca ācikkhi. So dvattimsâkārakammaṭṭhānaṃ sajjhāyanto 'va[2] vipassanāya[3] kammaṭṭhānaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Brāhmaṇā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā: bho, Vaṅgīsa, samaṇassa Gotamassa santike sippaṃ[4] uggahitan[5] ti pucchiṃsu. *Kiṃ sippasikkhanena.* Gacchatha tumhe, na mayhaṃ tumhehi kattabbakiccan[6] ti. Brāhmaṇā: tvam[7] pi[7] 'dāni samaṇassa Gotamassa vasaṃ āpanno, māyāya āvaṭṭito, kiṃ mayaṃ tava santike karissāmā ti āgatamaggen' eva pakkamiṃsu. Vaṅgīso vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchâkāsi. Evaṃ thero arahattaṃ patto[8] attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

Anuttānattham eva vaṇṇayissamā:

4. *Pabhāhi anurañjanto* ti so Padumuttaro Bhagavā nīlapītâdichabbaṇṇappabhāhi raṃsīhi "anurañjanto" jalanto sobhamāno ti attho. *Veneyyapadumāni so* ti Padumuttarasuriyo attano vacanasaṅkhātena suriyaraṃsinā[9] veneyyajanasaṅkhātapadumāni visesena bodhento arahattamaggâdhigamena phullitāni karotī ti attho.

5. *Vesārajjehi sampanno* ti

"Antarāye ca[10] niyyāne[10] nibbāne āsavakkhaye
etesu catusu ṭhānesu Buddho suṭṭhu visārado "† ti

evaṃ vuttacatuvesārajjañāṇehi sampanno samaṅgibhūto samannāgato ti attho.

10. *Vāgīso*[11] *vādisūdano* ti vādīnaṃ paṇḍitajanānaṃ "īso" padhāno vādīso ti vattabbe dakārassa ga-kāraṃ katvā evaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Sakatthaparatthavādaṃ[12] sūdati paggharāpeti pākaṭaṃ karotī ti vādisūdano.

15. *Māramasano*[13] ti khandhamārâdayo pañcamāre masati parāmasati viddhaṃsetī ti māramasano. *Diṭṭhisūdana*[14] ti vohārapara-

† *This stanza is given as prose in* S.

[1] S. °vāsaṃ. [2] S. *omits.* [3] S. vipassanā°. [4] B. sabbaṃ.
[5] S. uggaṇhatha. [6] S. kātabba°. [7] S. taṃ pana. [8] S. patvā.
[9] S. °raṃsiyā. [10] S. va nīyyāne ti. [11] Svl. Vaṅgīso.
[12] R. °vādī. [13] =Avl., A. °mathana. [14] R. °sūdana.
- S. āma sikkhitaṃ, Tena hi ehi gamissāmā ti.

matthasaṅkhātaṃ "diṭṭhi" dassanaṃ sūdati paggharati dīpetī ti diṭṭhisūdano.

16. *Vissāmabhūmisantānan*[1] ti sakalasaṃsārasāgare[2] sattānaṃ[3] kilamantānaṃ[3] sotâpattimaggâdiadhigamāpanena[3] "vissāmabhūmi" vissāmanaṭṭhānaṃ[3] vūpasamanaṭṭhānan ti attho.

36. *Tato 'haṃ vihatârambho*[4] ti tato[5] paccekabuddhassa sarīradassanena[6], ahaṃ "vihatârambho" vinaṭṭhasārambho[7] vinaṭṭhamāno nimmado hutvā *pabbajjaṃ* "saṃ"[14] suṭṭhu "yāci" *saṃyāci*[9] ārādhesin ti attho.

Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evâ ti.

Vaṅgīsattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

545. Pañcamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nandakattherassa* apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu [10]katâdhikāro[10] ti ādi[11] sabbaṃ pāṭhânusārena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Nandakattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

546. Chaṭṭhâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kāḷudāyittherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulugehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto Satthudhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ[12] ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ kulappasādakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā tajjaṃ[13] abhinīhārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Satthâ pi[14] byākāsi. So yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bodhisattassa mātukucchiyaṃ paṭisandhigahaṇadivase devalokato cavitvā Kapilavatthusmiṃ yeva amaccakule paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Bodhisattena saha ekadivase yeva jāto. Taṃ divasaṃ yeva naṃ dukūlacumbaṭakena nippajjāpetvā Bodhisattassa upaṭṭhānaṃ nayiṃsu. Bodhisattena hi[14] saddhiṃ bodhirukkho, Rāhulamātā, cattāro

* *There are two theras by the name of* Nandaka *in* ThA. (H. i), *one at pp.* 299-300 *and the other at pp.* 384-385. *Both Apadānas quoted in the* ThA. *are different from the one commented on here.*

† *Cf. No.* 34. *Also* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 497 *ff. Apadāna No.* 543 *is not quoted in* ThA.

[1] A. vissāna°. [2] B. R. *omit.* [3] S. visamaṭṭhānaṃ.
[4] =Avl., A. vigatā°, R. vihahātā°. [5] S. naṃ tānato.
[6] S. sirodassanena. [7] S. naṭṭha°. [8] S. °gamāpane. [9] A. samayāci.
[10-10] R. pū. ka. ta. ta. bha. pu. upa. [11] R. ādikaṃ.
[12] S. Satthārā. [13] S. tathārūpaṃ [14] S. *omits.*

nidhi, ārohanīyahatthī, Kanthako,[1] Channo, Kāḷudāyī ti ime satta ekadivase jātattā sahajātā nāma ahesuṃ.

Ath' assa nāmagahaṇadivase sakalanagarassa udaggacittadivase jātattā Udāyi tv-eva nāmaṃ kariṃsu. Thokaṃ kāḷadhātukattā pana Kāḷ'udāyī ti paññāyittha. So Bodhisattena saddhiṃ kumārakīḷaṃ kīḷanto vuddhiṃ agamāsi. Aparabhāge lokanāthe mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā anukkamena sabbaññutaṃ patvā pavattavaradhammacakko[2] Rājagahaṃ upanissāya Veḷuvane viharanto[3] Suddhodhanamahārājā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā purisasahassaparivāraṃ ekaṃ amaccaṃ: puttaṃ me idhânehî ti pesesi. So Satthu dhammadesanavelāyaṃ[4] Satthu santikaṃ gantvā parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Atha ne Satthā: etha bhikkhavo ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Sabbe taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva iddhimayapattacīvaradharā vassasatikattherā viya ahesuṃ. Arahattapattato[5] paṭṭhāya ariyā nāma majjhattā[6] va honti, tasmā rañña[7] pesitasāsanaṃ Dasabalassa nârocesi. Rājā: n' eva gatakālato[8] āgacchati, na sāsanaṃ suyyatî[9] ti aparam pi amaccaṃ purisasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi. Tasmiṃ pi tathā paṭipanne aparam pî ti etena nayen' eva navapurisasahassaparivārena[10] amacce[10] pesesi. Sabbe gantvā arahattaṃ patvā tuṇhībhūtā[11] ahesuṃ. Atha rājā cintesi: ettakā janā mayi sinehâbhāvena Dasabalassa idh' āgamanatthāya na kiñci kathayiṃsu. Ayaṃ kho pana Udāyī Dasabalassa[12] samavayo sahapaṃsukīḷiko,[13] mayi ca sinehavā, imaṃ peseyyāmî ti. Atha taṃ pakkosāpetvā: tāta, tvaṃ purisasahassaparivāro gantvā Dasabalaṃ idh' ânehî ti vatvā pesesi. So pana gacchanto: sac' âhaṃ, deva, pabbajituṃ labhissāmi ev' âhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ idh' ânessāmî ti vatvā, raññā: pabbajitvâ[14] pi mama puttaṃ dassehî ti vutto, Rājagahaṃ gantvā Satthu dhammadesanavelāyaṃ parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ sutvā saparivāro arahattaṃ patvā ehibhikkhubhāve patiṭṭhāsi. So arahattaṃ patvā: na tāv' âyaṃ Dasabalassa kulanagaraṃ gantuṃ kālo, vassante[15] pana[15] upagate[15] pupphitesu vanasaṇḍesu haritatiṇasañchannāya bhūmiyā gamanakālo bhavissatî ti gamanakālaṃ āgamento vassante sampavatte[16] Satthu kulanagaraṃ gantuṃ gamanavaṇṇaṃ saṃvaṇṇesi. Vuttañ c' etaṃ Theragāthāyaṃ:

---

[1] B. Kaṇhako, R. Kaṇṭako. [2] B. R. °cakke. [3] S. viharati.
[4] S. °velāya. [5] S. °pattito. [6] R. mejjhattā.
[7] S. *omits*. [8] S. gato. [9] S. sūyati.
[10] S. °parivāre navaamacce. [11] S. tuṇhī.
[12] S. °balena. [13] B. R. °kīḷito. [14] S. °jito.
[15] S. vasanto pi na upagato. [16] R. S. sampatte.

" †Aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante
phalesino chadanaṃ vippahāya
ten'[1] accimanto va pabhāsayanti
samayo Mahāvīra! Bhāgīrasānaṃ.

Dumāni phullāni manoramāni
samantato sabbadisā pavanti
pattaṃ pahāya phalam āsasānā
kālo ito pakkamanāya Vīra!

N' evâtisītaṃ api n' âtiuṇhaṃ[(a)][2]
sukhā utū addhaniyā bhadante
passantu taṃ Sākiya-Koḷiyā ca[(b)][3]
pacchāmukhaṃ Rohiṇiyaṃ[4] tarantaṃ.[4]

Āsāya kasate khette bījaṃ āsāya vappati[(c)]
āsāya vāṇijā yanti samuddaṃ dhanahārakā,
yāya āsāya tiṭṭhāmi sā me āsā samijjhatu.

*N' âtisītaṃ n' âtiuṇhaṃ n' âtidubbhikkhasādakaṃ[5]
saddalā haritā bhūmi esa kālo Mahāmuni.*

Punappunañ ceva vapanti bījaṃ
punappunaṃ vassati devarājā
punappunaṃ khettaṃ kasanti kassakā
punappunaṃ [dhaññaṃ][6] pūrenti koṭṭhakaṃ[(d)][7]

Punappunaṃ yācanakā caranti
punappunaṃ dānapatī dadanti
punappunaṃ dānapatī daditvā
punappunaṃ saggam upenti ṭhānaṃ.

Dhīro[(e)][8] have sattayugaṃ pun' eti
yasmiṃ kule jāyati bhūripañño
maññām' ahaṃ sakkati devadevo
tayâ 'bhijāto[(f)] muni saccanāmo.

(a) Th. na panâti°. (b) Th. Sākiyā. (c) Th. vūppati.
(d) Th. dhaññam upeti raṭṭhaṃ. (e) Th. vīro. (f) Th. hi jāto.
† *See* pp. 359-360. *-* *Not found in* Th.

---

[1] S. te. [2] S. na panâti°. [3] S. Sākiyā°. [4] S. Rohiṇiṃ tārayantaṃ.
[5] S. °chātakaṃ. [6] *Only* ño *in* B. [7] S. dhaññam upeti raṭṭhaṃ. [8] S. vīro.

Suddhodano nāma pitā Mahesino
Buddhassa mātā pana Māyanāmā
yā[1] Bodhisattaṃ parihariya kucchinā
kāyassa bhedā Tidivâtimodati.[(a)2]

Sā Gotamī kālakatā ito cutā
dibbehi kāmehi samaṅgibhūtā
sā modati kāmaguṇehi pañcahi
parivāritā devagaṇehi tehi.*

‡Buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino
Aṅgīrasass' âpaṭimassa tādino
pitu-p-pitā mayha tvaṃ[(b)] 'si Sakka
dhammena me Gotama ayyako si "†

Ambā panasā kapiṭṭhā ca pupphapallavalaṅkatā
dhuvapphalāni pavanti[3] khuddā madhukakūpamā
sevamāno ubho passe gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Jambū sumadhurā nīpā madhugaṇḍidivapphalā
tā ubhosu pajjotanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Tiṇḍukāni piyālāni sovaṇṇavaṇṇā manoharā[4]
khuddakapphalā[5] niccaṃ gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Kadalī pañca mocci ca supattaphalagopitā
ubho passesu lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Madhupphaladharā niccaṃ morarukkhā manoramā
khuddakappaphalā[5] niccaṃ gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Hintālatālapantī ca rajatakkhandho 'va jotare
supakkaphalasañchannā khuddakappā mudhussavā
phalāni tāni khādante gantukālo Mahāyasa !

(a) Th. tidivasmi modati. (b) Th. tuvaṃ.

* *The rest of the stanzas are not given in S., but a footnote says that further stanzas are found in some MSS.*

† ThI. 527-536. ‡*See* p. 361 *and* p. 538.

---

1 B. *omits.* 2 S. Tidivamhi modati. 3 R. *also* phalanti *in brackets.*
4 B. °manohara, R. *also* manoramā *in brackets.* 5 B. khuddakappalā.

Udumbarā 'ruṇāvaṇṇā sadā sumadhurapphalā
ubho passesu[1] lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Itthambhūtā anekā te nānāphaladharā[2] dumā
ubho passesu lambanti gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Campakā salaḷā nāgā sugandhā[3] māluteritā
sapupphitaggā jotanti sugandhen âbhipūjayyuṃ,
sādarā vinatān' eva gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Punnāgā[4] giripunnāgā pupphitā dharaṇīruhā
supupphitaggā jotanti sugandhen âbhipūjayyuṃ
sādarā vinat' uggaggā gantukālo Mahāyasa !

Asokā[5] koviḷārā ca somanassakarā varā
sugandhā kaṇṇikā gandhā rattavaṇṇehi bhūsitā
sādarā vinat' uggaggā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Kaṇṇikārā phullitā niccaṃ sovaṇṇaraṃsijotakā
dibbagandhā pavāyanti disā sabbāni sobhayaṃ
sādarā vinatān' eva samayo te Mahāyasa !

Supattā gandhasampannā ketakī[6] dhanuketakī[6]
sugandhā sampavāyanti disā sabbā 'bhigandhino[7]
sādaraṃ pūjayantā 'va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Mallikā jātisumanā sugandhā khuddamallikā
disā sabbā pavāyanti[8] ubho magge pasobhayaṃ[8]
sādarā te palambanti[9] samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sindhuvārā sītagandhā sugandhā māluteritā
disā sabbâ bhipūjentā ubho magge palobhayaṃ[10]
sādarā vinat' uggaggā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sīhā kesarasīhā ca catuppadanisevitā
acchambhītā[11] surāpāne migarājā patāpino
sīhanādena pūjenti sādarā te migâbhibhū
maggamhi ubhato vūḷhā samayo te Mahāyasa !

---

[1] B. pavesesu. [2] B. phalamadhurā. [3] B. sagandha
[4] B. *omits.* [5] R. assokā. [6] R. keṭakī °keṭakī [7] B. pi gandhino.
[8] B. *omits, omitted and supplied in* R. [9] B. lambanti. [10] R. pasobhayaṃ.
[11] B. gacchambbītā.

Byagghā sindhavā naṅkulā[1] sādhurūpā bhayānakā
ākāse sampatantā va nibhītā yena kenaci
tehi te sādarā natā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Tidhammabhinnā chaddantā surūpasussarā[2] subhā
sattappatiṭṭhitaṅgā te ubho maggesu kūjino
sādarā hāsamānā va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Migā varāhā 'pasadā citrāsâvayavā subhā
ārohapariṇāhena surūpā aṅgasaṃyutā
ubho magge gāyamānā 'va samayo te Mahāyasa !

Gokaṇṇā rathabhā[3] rūru ārohapariṇāhino
surūpā aṅgasampannā sevamānā 'va accharuṃ
sevamānā tehi tadā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Dīpī acchā taracchā ca tudarā[4] varuṇā sadā
Te dāni sakkhitā sabbe mettāya tava tādino
Te paccasevakā addhā samayo te Mahāyasa !

Sasā sigālā naṅgulā[5] kalandakāḷakā[6] bahū
Kasturā[7] sūrā[7] gandhā te kevalā gāyamānā va
. . . samayo te Mahāyasa !

Mayūrā nīlagīvā te susikhā subhapakkhikā
supiñchā te sunādā ca veḷuriyamaṇisannibhā
nādaṃ karontā pūjenti kālo te pitu dassane !

Suvaṇṇacitrahaṃsā ca javahaṃsā vihācarā
te sabbe āsayā chuddhā jinadassanabyāvaṭā
madhurassarena kūjanti kālo te pitu dassane !

Haṃsā koñcā sunadā te cakkavākā nadīcarā
bakā balākā rucirā jalakākā sarakukkuṭā
sādarā 'bhinādino[8] ete kālo te pitu dassane !

Citrā surūpā susarā sālikā suvataṇḍikā
rukkhaggā sampatantā te ubhó maggesu kūjino
tesu tesu nikūjanti kālo te pitu dassane !

---

[1] B. naṅgulā. [2] B. surūpa°. [3] B. rasabhā.
[4] *Also* R. kudarā *in brackets*. [5] nakulā ?.
[6] B. kalandakā. [7] B. tasabubha. [8] B. atinādino.

Kokilā sakalā[1] citrā sadā mañjussarā varā
vimhāpitā[2] te janataṃ saddhimittâdike surā
sarehi pūjayantā 'va kālo te pitu dassane !

[a]Bhiṅkā[3] kururā[3] sārā pūritakānanā[4] sadā[a]
ninnādayantā pavanaṃ aññamaññasamaṅgino[5]
gāyamānā saren' eva kālo te pitu dassane !

Tittirā susarā sārā susarā vanakukkuṭā
mañjussarā rāmaṇeyyā kālo te pitu dassane !

Setavālukasañchannā supatitthā manoramā
madhurodakasampuṇṇā sarā jotanti te sadā
tattha nhatvā[6] pivitvā ca samayo te ñātidassane !

Kumbhīrā makar' ākiṇṇā valayā muñjarohitā
macchakacchapabyāviddhā sarā setodakā subhā
tattha nhatvā[7] pivitvā[7] ca[7] samayo te ñātidassane !

Nīluppalasamākiṇṇā yathā[8] rattuppalehi ca
kumuduppalasaṅkiṇṇā sarā sobhanti 'nekadhā
tattha sītalakā toyā samayo te ñātidassane !

Puṇḍarīkehi sañchannā padumehi samohatā
ubho maggesu sobhanti pokkharañño[9] tahiṃ tahiṃ
tatth' odakāni nhāyanti samayo te ñātidassane !

Setapulinasaṅkiṇṇā supatitthā manoramā
sītodakamahoghehi sampuṇṇā kānadī subhā
ubho maggehi sandanti samayo te ñātidassane !

Maggesu[10] ubhato passe gāmanigamasamākulā
saddhā pasannā janatā Ratanattayamāmakā
tesaṃ sampuṇṇasaṅkappo samayo te ñātidassane !

Tesu tesu padesesu devā mānussakā[11] ubho
gandhamālābhi pūjenti samayo te ñātidassane ! " ti.

(a) R. *in brackets* siṅgārā kurarā sārā pūjitakānanā sadā.

1 *Also* R. sakulā *in brackets*.
2 B. dhimhā°.
3 B. bhikā rārakurā.
4 B. kānane.
5 B. sāmiṇo.
6 B. natvā.
7 B. natā ca.
8 B. satthā.
9 B. pokkharakhyā.
10 R. maggassa.
11 R. manussakā.

*Evaṃ[1] thero[1] saṭṭhimattāhi gāthāhi Satthu gamanavaṇṇanaṃ[2] saṃvaṇṇesi.[2] Atha kho Bhagavā; Kāḷudāyī mama gamanaṃ pattheti, pūressāmi 'ssa saṅkappan ti tattha gamane bahūnaṃ visesâdhigamaṃ disvā vīsatisahassakhīṇâsavaparivuto Rājagahato aturitacārikāvasena vuttappakāraphalāphale[3] anubhavanto dvipadacatuppadâdisamūhānaṃ[4] sevanapūjāya pūjiyamāno vuttappakāragandhapupphagandhehi[5] gandhīyamāno gāmanigamavāsīnaṃ[6] saṅgahaṃ kurumāno Kapilavatthugāminimaggaṃ[7] paṭipajji. Thero iddhiyā Kapilavatthuṃ gantvā rañño purato ākāse ṭhito adiṭṭhapubbavesaṃ disvā, raññā: ko 'si tvan ti pucchito sace[8] amaccaputtaṃ tayā Bhagavato santike[9] pesitaṃ na jānāsi, evaṃ[10] jānāhî ti vadanto:

> " Buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasāhino
> Aṅgīrasass' âpaṭimassa[11] tādino
> pitu ppitā[12] mayha[13] tuvaṃ si Sakka
> dhammena me Gotama ayyako 'sî "† ti

gātham āha.

Tattha " Buddhassa putto 'mhî " ti Sabbaññubuddhassa ure vāyāmajanitāhi[14] dhammadesanāhi jātatāya orasaputto amhi. " Asayhasāhino " ti abhisambodhito pubbe ṭhapetvā Mahābodhisattaṃ aññehi sahituṃ asakkuṇeyyattā asayhassa sakalabodhisambhārassa mahākaruṇāyâkarassa[15] ca sahanato tato param pi aññehi sahituṃ abhibhavituṃ asakkuṇeyyattā asayhānaṃ pañcannaṃ mārānaṃ sahanato abhibhavanato āsayânusayacaritâdhimutti-ādivibhāgāvabodhena yathārahaṃ veneyyānaṃ diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi anusāsanisaṅkhātassa aññehi asayhassa Buddhakiccassa sahanato sādhukāribhāvato asayhasāhino. " Aṅgīrasassā " ti aṅgīkatasīlâdisampattikassa aṅgamaṅgehi nicchāraṇakaobhāsassā[16] ti apare; keci pana Aṅgīraso Siddhattho ti imāni dve nāmāni pitarā yeva gahitānî ti vadanti. " Apaṭimassā " ti anūpamassa. Iṭṭhâdīsu tādilakkhaṇasampattiyā " tādino." " Pitu ppitā[17] mayha[17] tuvaṃ sî " ti ariyajātivasena mayhaṃ pitu Sammāsambuddhassa lokavohāravasena tvaṃ

---

* *From here cf.* ThA. (H. i), 502 *ff.* *See also* p. 361 *and* p. 534.

† ThI. 536.

---

[1] S. iccâdīhi.
[2] S. gamanaṃ vaṇṇesi.
[3] S. pītisukhaṃ.
[4] S. dipadacatuppadâdīnaṃ.
[5] S. °pakārehi sugandhapupphagandhehi.
[6] S. gāmavāsīnaṃ.
[7] S. °gāmimaggaṃ.
[8] R. c'esa, *also* sace *in brackets*, S. *omits*.
[9] S. santikaṃ.
[10] S. sa maṃ iti.
[11] S. appaṭi°.
[12] S. pitū pitā.
[13] R. S. mayhaṃ.
[14] S. °jananāhi.
[15] R. kāruṇikâdhikārassa, *and* S. °karuṇâkarassa.
[16] S. nicchāraṇa°.
[17] R. pitā mayhaṃ, S. pitū pitā mayhaṃ.

pitā asi. "Sakkā" ti vaṃsena rājānaṃ ālapati. "Dhammena" ti sabhāvena. Ariyajāti-lokiyajātî ti dvinnaṃ jātīnaṃ sabhāvasamodhānena. "Gotamā" ti gottena rājānaṃ ālapati. "Ayyako 'sī" ti pitāmaho ahosi. Ettha ca Buddhassa putto 'mhī ti ādiṃ vadanto thero aññaṃ byākāsi.

Evaṃ pana attānaṃ jānāpetvā 'va haṭṭhatuṭṭhena raññā mahārahe pallaṅke nisīdāpetvā attano paṭiyāditassa nānaggarasabhojanassa pūretvā patte[1] dinne gamanâkaraṃ dassesi. Kasmā gantukām' attha, bhuñjathā ti vutte, Satthu santikaṃ gantvā bhuñjissāmî ti. Kahaṃ pana Satthā ti. Vīsatisahassabhikkhuparivāro tumhākaṃ dassanatthāya maggaṃ[2] paṭipanno ti. Tumhe imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjatha, aññaṃ Bhagavato haratha, yāva ca mama putto imaṃ nagaraṃ pāpuṇāti, tav' assa ito yeva piṇḍapātaṃ āharathā[3] ti. Thero bhattakiccaṃ katvā rañño ca parisāya ca[4] dhammaṃ desetvā; Satthu āgamanato puretaram eva sakalarājanivesanaṃ ratanattayaguṇesu abhipasannaṃ karonto sabbesaṃ passantānaṃ yeva Satthu āharitabbabhattapuṇṇapattaṃ ākāse vissajjetvā sayam pi vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā piṇḍapātaṃ upanetvā Satthu hatthe ṭhapesi. Satthâ pi[1] taṃ piṇḍapātaṃ[1] paribhuñji. Evaṃ saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ divase divase yojanaṃ gacchantassa Bhagavato Rājagahato bhattaṃ āharitvā adāsi. Kamena Kapilavatthunagaraṃ patvā punadivase rājavīthiyaṃ piṇḍapātāya carati. Taṃ Suddhodanamahārājā tattha gantvā, mā evaṃ kattabbaṃ maññi,[1] na yidaṃ rājavaṃsapaveṇī ti. Idaṃ[5] tumhākaṃ Mahārāja[6] vaṃso,[5] īdiso amhākaṃ pana buddhavaṃso ti vatvā:

> "Uttiṭṭhe na ppamajjeyya dhammaṃ sucaritaṃ care
> dhammacārī sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi ca.
> Dhammaṃ care sucaritaṃ na taṃ duccaritaṃ care
> dhammacārī sukhaṃ seti asmiṃ loke paramhi cā "* ti

dhammaṃ desesi. Rājā sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāsi. Tato rājā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā sakamandire bhojetvā sampavāretvā bhojanâvasāne Dhammapālajātakaṃ† sutvā sapariso anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahi. Aparabhāge setacchattassa heṭṭhā nippanno'va arahattaṃ patvā parinibbāyi.

Tato Bhagavā Rāhulamātu[7] Bimbādeviyā pāsādaṃ gantvā tassā

* Dh. 168-169. † Jātaka, *No.* 447.

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. R. *omit.* [3] S. haratha.
[4] R. *omits.* [5] S. ayaṃ. [6] S. paveṇī mahārāja. [7] S. °mātuyā.

dhammaṃ desetvā sokaṃ vinodetvā Candakinnarajātakadesanāya* pasādaṃ janetvā nigrodhāraṃ agamāsi. Atha Bimbādevī puttaṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ āha:[1] gaccha,[2] tava pitu santakaṃ dhanaṃ yācāhî ti. Kumāro dāyajjaṃ me dehî ti vatvā Bhagavantaṃ anubandhitvā;[3] sukhā te samaṇa chāyā ti vadanto gacchati. Taṃ Bhagavā nigrodhârāmaṃ netvā lokuttaradāyajjaṃ gaṇhāhî ti vatvā pabbājesi. Atha Bhagavā ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno: etad aggaṃ, bhikkhave, mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ kulappasādakānaṃ yad idaṃ Kāḷudāyî ti theraṃ etadagge ṭhapesi. Thero pattaetadaggaṭṭhāno attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādi gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha anuttānapadam eva vaṇṇayissāma.

2. *Guṇâguṇavidū*[4] ti guṇañ ca aguṇañ ca guṇâguṇaṃ, vaṇṇâvaṇṇaṃ kusalâkusalaṃ vā, taṃ[5] jānātî ti "guṇâguṇavidū"; *kataññū* ti kataguṇaṃ jānātî ti "kataññū." Ekadivasam pi bhattadānâdinā katūpakārassa rajjam pi dātuṃ samatthattā; *katavedī* ti kataṃ vindati anubhavati sampaṭicchati' ti "katavedī"; *titthe yojeti pāṇino* ti sabbasatte nibbānapavesanūpāye kusalapathe magge dhammadesanāya yojeti saṃyojeti[6] patiṭṭhāpesî ti attho.

Sesaṃ uttānattham eva. Gamanavaṇṇanagāthānam attho Theragāthaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vutto yevā ti.

Kāḷudāyittherassa Apadānatthakathā.

547. Sattamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Abhayattherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimajinavaresu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatto. So vuddhim anvāya vedaṅgapārago sakaparasamayakusalo ekadivasaṃ Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso Bhagavantaṃ gāthāhi thomesi. So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā puññāni katvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto[7] aparâparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārarañño putto hutvā nibbatti. Abhayo tv-eva assa nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So vayappatto nigaṇṭhehi

---

* Jā *No.* 485.

† ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 83-84. *The same story, but a different Apadāna quoted.* ThA. *quotes another Apadāna under another thera by the same name at pp.* (H. i) 201-202. *That, too, is not the same as Apadāna No.* 544.

---

[1] B. R. *omit.* [2] B. R. āgaccha. [3] S. anubandhi. [4] A. °guṇe°. [5] S. *omits.* [6] S. sampa°. [7] S. nibbatti tato.

saddhiṃ vissāsiko hutvā caranto ekadivasaṃ Nigaṇṭhena Ñātaputtena Satthu vādâropanatthāya pesito nipuṇaṃ pañhaṃ pucchitvā nipuṇabyākāraṇaṃ sutvā pasanno Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānânurūpaṃ ñāṇaṃ pesetvā na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha. Taṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyam evā ri.

Abhayattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

548. Aṭṭhamâpadāne "Imamhi Bhaddakappamhî"[1] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Kassapabhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbatto saddho pasanno ahosi;[2] aparo[3] Calāno[3] nāma tassa sahāyo câsi;[2] te[2] dve pi Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso[4] pabbajitvā yāvajīvaṃ sīlaṃ rakkhitvā suparisuddhasīlā tato cutā devaloke nibbattitvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ dibbasukhaṃ anubhaviṃsu. Tesu ayaṃ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sākiyakule nibbattitvā[5] †aparo Calāno devaputto hutvā Tāvatiṃsabhavane nibbatti.† Atha so Sakyakulappasādakena Kāḷudāyinā ārādhitena[6] Bhagavato[6] Sakyārājūnaṃ maddanāya kataṃ Vessantaradhammadesanāyaṃ‡ pokkharavassaiddhipāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā Majjhimanikāye vuttaṃ Bhaddekarattasuttantadesanaṃ§[7] sutvā araññavāsaṃ vasanto Bhaddekarattasuttantadesanânusāsanaṃ[8] saritvā tad anusārena ñāṇaṃ pesetvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikaritvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā sañjātasomanasso pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Imamhi Bhaddakappamhî"[9] ti ādim āha.

Tattha kappo tāva catubbidho: sārakappo, varakappo, maṇḍakappo, bhaddakappo ti. Tesu yasmiṃ kappe eko buddho uppajjati, ayaṃ sārakappo nāma, yasmiṃ dve vā tayo vā buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ varakappo nāma, yasmiṃ cattāro buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ maṇḍakappo nāma, yasmiṃ pañca buddhā uppajjanti ayaṃ bhaddakappo nāma. Aññattha[10] pana:[10]

* *Only a few points of the story at* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 84 *ff.*, *are common to this. The Apadāna is different.*

‡ Jātaka *No.* 547. § M. iii, 187 *ff.* (*No.* 131).

[1] S. bhaddake kappe. [2] B. R. *omit.* [3] B. *omits;* S. Calano.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] S. nibbatti. [6] S. ārādhito bhagavatā.
[7] R. °sutta°. [8] S. taṃ desanā°. [9] S. bhaddake kappe.
[10] S. *omits and gives the following four lines in prose form with the variants noticed.*

†-† S. *omits.*

"Sārakappo maṇḍakappo sāramaṇḍakappo tathā
varakappo bhaddakappo[1] kappā pañcavidhā siyuṃ.[2]
Eko dve tayo cattāro pañca buddhā yathā kamaṃ,
etesu pañcakappesu uppajjanti vināyakā ti,"

evaṃ pañca kappā vuttā. Tesu ayaṃ kappo Kakusandho Konāgamano Kassapo Gotamo Metteyyo ti pañcabuddhapaṭimaṇḍitattā bhaddakappo nāma jāto. Tasmā imasmiṃ bhaddakappamhi Kassapo nāma nāyako uppajjatī ti sambandho. Sesaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

549. Navamâpadāne "Imamhi bhaddake kappe" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vanavacchattherassa apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthudhammadesanaṃ sutvā saddhājāto pabbajitvā parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caritvā tato cuto devaloke nibbatto,[3] tato cuto araññâyatane bhikkhūnaṃ samīpe kapotayoniyaṃ nibbatto, tesu mettacitto dhammaṃ sutvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Tassa mātukucchigatakāle yeva mātu[4] dohaḷo udapādi: vane vasituṃ vane vijāyituṃ. Tato icchânurūpavasena[5] vasantiyā gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Gabbhato nikkhantañ ca[6] naṃ[6] kāsāvakhaṇḍena paṭiggahesuṃ. Tadā Bodhisattassa uppannakāḷo. Rājā taṃ kumāraṃ āhārāpetvā sah' eva posesi. Atha Bodhisatte[7] mahâbhinikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā pabbajitvā chabbassāni dukkarakārikaṃ katvā Buddhe[8] jāte,[8] so Mahākassapassasantikaṃ gantvā tass' ovāde pasanno tassa santikā Buddhuppādabhāvaṃ[9] sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā na cirass' eva chaḷâbhiñño arahā ahosi. So arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Imamhi bhaddake kappe" ti ādim āha.

1. Tattha *brahmabandhu mahāyaso* ti ettha brāhmaṇānaṃ bandhu ñātako brāhmaṇabandhū ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhattaṃ brahma-

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 58-60. *Story similar in a few points only. Different Apadāna. A completely different story and Apadāna at* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 222-224.

---

[1] S. *adds* ti. [2] S. vibhajiṃsu. [3] S. nibbatti. [4] S. mātuyā. [5] S. iddhânurūpena vane. [6] S. eva taṃ. [7] S. °satto. [8] S. Buddho jāto. [9] S. °uppādaṃ.

bandhū ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.[1] [2]Lokattayabyāpakayasattā *mahāyaso*.[2]

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Vanavacchattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

550. Dasamâpadāne "Imamhi bhaddake kappe" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sugandhattherassa[3] apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Kassapasammāsambuddhakāle[4] Bārāṇasiyaṃ vibhavasampanne kule nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā sabbadānaṃ[5] passamāno[5] mahādānaṃ dadamāno māsassa sattakkhattuṃ Bhagavato gandhakuṭiyā catujātigandhena vilimpesi, mama nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne sarīrato sugandhagandho nibbattatū ti patthanaṃ akāsi. Bhagavā taṃ byākāsi. So yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā puññāni karonto[6] devaloke nibbatto kāmâvacaradevalokaṃ sarīragandhena sugandhaṃ kurumāno Sugandhadevaputto ti pākaṭo ahosi. So devaloke[7] sampattiyo anubhavitvā tato cuto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde mahābhogakule nibbatti. Tassa mātukucchigatass' eva mātuyā sarīragandhena sakalagehaṃ sakalanagarañ ca sugandhena ekagandhaṃ ahosi. Jātakkhaṇe sakalaṃ Sāvatthinagaraṃ sugandhakaraṇḍako viya ahosi. Ten' assa Sugandho ti nāmaṃ kariṃsu. So vuddhiṃ anvāya[8] Satthu[8] Sāvatthiyaṃ[9] patvā Jetavanamahāvihārappaṭiggahane[10] buddhânubhāvaṃ[10] disvā pasannamānaso Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā na cirass' eva sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So[11] uppannadivasato paṭṭhāya yāva parinibbānā etthantare nippannaṭṭhānâdīsu[12] sugandham eva vāyi. Devâ pi dibbagandhapupphāni[13] okiranti. So pi thero arahattaṃ patvā attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Imasmiṃ Bhaddake kappe" ti ādim āha.

Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānatthattā[14] ca suviññeyyam eva. Kevalaṃ puññanānattaṃ nāmanānattañ ca viseso.

Sugandhattherassa[3] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

PAÑCAPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ.[15]

---

* *Cf.* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 80-81. *The story is different except for a few points; a different Apadāna is quoted here.*

---

[1] S. veditabbaṃ.
[2-2] S. *omits*.
[3] A. Cūlasugandha°.
[4] S. Kassapassa°.
[5] S. sabbadā namassamāno.
[6] S. katvā.
[7] S. devaloka°.
[8] S. agamāsi, tadā Satthā.
[9] S. Sāvatthiṃ.
[10] S. °mahāvihāraṃ paṭiggahesi, taṃ.
[11] S. tassa.
[12] S. nipaṭṭhāna°.
[13] S. dibbacuṇṇadibbagandhadibbapupphāni.
[14] S. uttānattattā.
[15] B. *omits*; S. *ends here*.

*551. Chapaññāsame vagge paṭhamâpadāne "Mahāsamuddaṃ oggayhā"[1] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Yasattherassa† apadānaṃ. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni[2] upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle mahânubhāvo nāgarājā hutvā Buddhapamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ attano bhavanaṃ netvā mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Bhagavantaṃ mahagghena ticīvarena acchādesi. Ek' ekañ ca bhikkhuṃ mahagghen' eva paccekadussayugena sabbena ca samaṇaparikkhārena. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle seṭṭhiputto hutvā mahābodhimaṇḍaṃ sattahi ratanehi pūjesi. Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ so sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhino putto hutvā [(a)]Sujātāya Bhagavato khīrapāyāsadinnāya seṭṭhidhītāya kucchimhi[(a)] nibbatti. Yaso nāma nāmena paramasukhumālo. ‡Tassa tayo pāsādā honti, eko hemantiko, eko gimhiko, eko vassiko ti. So vassike pāsāde vassike[(b)] cattāro māse nippurisehi turiyehi paricārayamāno vasati, heṭṭhā pāsādaṃ na otarati. [Hemantike pāsāde cattāro māse suphusitavātapānakavāṭe tatth' eva paṭivasati. Gimhike pāsāde bahukavāṭavātapānajālāhi sampanne tatth' eva vasati. Hatthapādānaṃ sukhumālatāya bhūmiyaṃ nisajjâdikiccaṃ n' atthi, sippalitulâdipuṇṇasabhāve attharitvā tattha upadhānāhi kiccāni karoti. Evaṃ devaloke devakumāro viya] pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappitassa samaṅgibhūtassa paricārayamānassa paṭikacc'[(c)] eva niddā okkami. Sabbarattiyo ca telapadīpo jhāyati. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto paṭikacc'[(c)] eva paṭipabujjhitvā addasa sakaṃ parijanaṃ supantaṃ, aññissā kacche[3] vīṇaṃ,[3] aññissā[3] kaṇṭhe mudiṅgaṃ,[(d)] aññissā kaṇṭhe[4] ālambaraṃ, aññaṃ vikkesikaṃ vikkhelikaṃ vippalapantiyo muttapasutaṃ[(b)] hatthapādaṃ susānaṃ maññe. Disvāna assa ādīnavo pātur ahosi, nibbidāya cittaṃ saṇṭhāsi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto udānaṃ udānesi: upaddutaṃ vata bho, upasaṭṭhaṃ vata bho ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto suvaṇṇapādukāyo ārohitvā yena nivesanadvāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Amanussā dvāraṃ vivariṃsu: mā Yasassa kulaput-

---

* *The following commentaries are not found in* S., *but it contains the colophon.* A. and ST. *do not contain these Apadānas.*

† ThA. (H. i), 232-235. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*

‡ *From here cf.* Vin. I, §7 (*pp.* 15-18). *Passages in brackets thus* [ ] *are not found in* Vin.

(a)-(a) *Not in* ThA. (b) V. *omits.* (c) V. patigacc'. (d) V. mutiṅgaṃ.

---

1 B. ogayha. 2 B. *adds* samattā. 3 B. *omits.* 4 B. *adds* kacche.

tassa koci antarāyaṃ akāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena nagaradvāraṃ ten' upasaṅkami. Amanussā dvāraṃ vivariṃsu: mā Yasassa kulaputtassa koci antarāyaṃ akāsi agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjāyā ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto yena Isipatanamigadāyo, ten' upasaṅkami.

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā rattiyā paccūsasamayaṃ paccuṭṭhāya ajjhokāse caṅkamati. Addasā kho Bhagavā Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ, disvāna caṅkamā orohitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavato avidūre udānaṃ udānesi: upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ[1] vata bho ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ kho Yasa anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ, ehi Yasa nisīda, dhammaṃ desessāmî ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto, idaṃ kira anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhan[2] ti haṭṭho udaggo suvaṇṇapādukāhi orohitvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi, ekam antaṃ nisinnassa kho Yasassa kulaputtassa Bhagavā anupubbikathaṃ kathesi, seyyath' īdaṃ; dānakathaṃ, sīlakathaṃ, saggakathaṃ, kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ okāraṃ saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṃ pakāsesi. Yadā Bhagavā aññāsi Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ kallacittaṃ muducittaṃ vinīvaraṇacittaṃ udaggacittaṃ pasannacittaṃ, ath' assa[a] buddhānaṃ sāmukkaṃsikā dhammadesanā taṃ pakāsesi: dukkhaṃ samudayaṃ nirodhaṃ maggaṃ. Seyyathâ pi nāma suddhaṃ vatthaṃ apagatakāḷakaṃ sammad eva rajanaṃ paṭiggaṇheyya, evam eva Yasassa kulaputtassa tasmiṃ yeva āsane virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi, yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhamman ti.

Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa mātā pāsādaṃ abhiruhitvā Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ apassantī yena Seṭṭhī[b] gahapati ten' upasaṅkami, Upasaṅkamitvā Seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca: putto te gahapati Yaso na dissatî ti. Atha kho Seṭṭhī gahapati catuddisā assadūte uyyojetvā sāmañ ñ-eva yena Isipatanamigadāyo ten' upasaṅkami. Addasā[c] kho Seṭṭhī[b] gahapati suvaṇṇapādukānaṃ nikkhepaṃ; disvāna tañ[d] ñ-eva anugamma;[d] addasā[c] kho Bhagavā Seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ dūrato 'va āgacchantaṃ. Disvāna Bhagavato etad ahosi; yaṃ nūna ahaṃ tathārūpaṃ iddhâbhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhareyyaṃ yathā Seṭṭhī[b] gahapati idha nisinno idha nisinnaṃ Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ na passeyyā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathârūpaṃ iddhâbhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāresi. Atha kho Seṭṭhī[b] gahapati yena Bhagavā 'ten

[a] V. atha yā. [b] V. seṭṭhi. [c] V. addasa.
[d] V. taṃ yeva anugamāsi.

[1] R. upasaṭṭhaṃ. [2] R. anupasaṭṭhaṃ.

upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: api bhante, Bhagavā Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ passeyyāsī ti. Tena hi gahapati nisīda, app' eva nāma idha nisinno Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ passeyyāsī ti. Atha kho Seṭṭhī[a] gahapati idh' eva kir' âhaṃ nisinno idha nisinnaṃ Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ passissāmî ti haṭṭho udaggo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi. Ekam antaṃ nisinnassa kho Seṭṭhino gahapatissa Bhagavā anupubbikathaṃ kathesi . . . pe . . . aparapaccayo Satthu sāsane Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca; abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathâ pi bhante nikujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya andhakāre vā telappajjotaṃ dhāreyya cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhantī [ti], evam eva Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, es' âhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañ ca bhikkhusaṅghañ ca, upāsakaṃ me[b] Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan ti. So ca loke paṭhamaṃ upāsako ahosi tevāciko.

Atha kho Yasassa kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: Yasassa kho kulaputtassa pituno dhamme desiyamāne yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ abhabbo kho Yaso kulaputto hīnāy' âvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathâ pi pubbe agārikabhūto, yaṃ nūn' âhaṃ iddhâbhisaṅkhāraṃ paṭippassambheyyan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ iddhâbhisaṅkhāraṃ paṭippassambhesi. Addasa kho Seṭṭhī gahapati Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ nisinnaṃ, disvāna Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ etad avoca; mātā te, tāta, Yasa, paridevī[c] sokasamāpannā, dehi mātuyā jīvitan ti. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto Bhagavantaṃ ullokesi. Atha kho Bhagavā Seṭṭhiṃ gahapatiṃ etad avoca: taṃ kiṃ maññasi, gahapati, yassa sekhena ñāṇena sekhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho, seyyathâ pi tayā.[d] Yathādiṭṭhaṃ yathāviditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ: bhabbo nu kho so gahapati hīnāy' āvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathâ pi pubbe agārikabhūto ti. No h' etaṃ bhante. Yasassa kho gahapati kulaputtassa sekhena ñāṇena sekhena dassanena dhammo diṭṭho seyyathâ pi tayā, tassa yathā diṭṭhaṃ yathā viditaṃ bhūmiṃ paccavekkhantassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, abhabbo kho gahapati Yaso kulaputto hīnāy' āvattitvā kāme paribhuñjituṃ seyyathâ pi pubbe agārikabhūto ti. Sulābhā,[e] bhante, Yasassa kulaputtassa, suladdhaṃ bhante, Yasassa

---

[a] V. seṭṭhi. [b] V. maṃ. [c] V. paridevaº.
[d] V. tassa *before* yathā. [e] V. lābhā.

kulaputtassa, yathā Yasassa kulaputtassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ, adhivāsetu me bhante, Bhagavā ajjatanāya bhattaṃ Yasena kulaputtena pacchāsamaṇenā ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Seṭṭhī gahapati Bhagavato adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāy' âsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho Yaso kulaputto acirapakkante Seṭṭhimhi gahapatimhi Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: labheyy' âhaṃ Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan ti. Ehi bhikkhū ti Bhagavā avoca, svākhāto[a] dhammo, cara brahmacariyan[b] ti. Sā 'va tassa āyasmato upasampadā ahosi.* Arahā pana hutvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Mahāsamuddaṃ oggayhā" ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha "samuddan" ti aṅgulimuddāya "saṃ" suṭṭhu dassetabbato samuddo. Atha vā "saṃ" suṭṭhu[1] udiyati khobhiyati pasodhiyati ghosanaṃ karonto āḷuliyatī ti samuddo. Mahanto ca so samuddo câ ti "mahāsamuddo," taṃ *mahāsamuddaṃ*; *oggayhā*[c] ti ajjhogahetvā abbhantaraṃ pavisitvā tassa mahāsamuddassa antopavisitvā; sāmyatthe c' etaṃ upayoganti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Bhavanaṃ me sumāpitan*[d] ti ettha bhavanti nibbattanti nivasanti catūhi iriyāpathehi vāsaṃ kappenti etthâ ti "bhavanaṃ"; mayhaṃ taṃ bhavanaṃ taṃ vimānaṃ taṃ pāsādaṃ pañcapākārakūṭâgārehi "saṃ" suṭṭhu māpitaṃ, nagaraṃ attano balena suṭṭhu nimmitan ti attho. *Sunimmitā pokkharaṇī* ti sumahantā hutvā bhūtā gatā pavattā khaṇitā katā ti pokkharaṇī. Macchakacchapapupphapulinatitthamadhurodakâdīhi suṭṭhu nibbattā nimmitā ti attho. *Cakkavākûpakūjitā*[2] ti cakkavākakukkuṭahaṃsâdīhi kūjitā ghositā nāditā sā pokkharaṇī ti sambandho.

Ito paraṃ nadīvanadvipadacatuppadapādapapakkhīnaṃ vaṇṇanañ ca Sumedhassa Bhagavato dassanañ ca nimantetvā Sumedhassa Bhagavato dānakkamañ ca suviññeyyam eva.

‡*Lokâhutipaṭiggahan* ti ettha loke āhuti "lokâhuti," kāmarūpârūpasaṅkhātassa lokassa āhutiṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ paṭiggaṇhātī ti lokâhutipaṭiggahaṃ Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantan ti attho.

Sesaṃ byākaraṇadānañ ca arahattapattaphalañ ca suviññeyyam evā ti.

Yasattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

(a) V. Svākkhāto. (b) V. *adds as usual* sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāya.
(c) ThA. uggayha, *v.l.* ogayha. (d) ThA. sunimmitaṃ.
* *Passage from* Vin. *ends here.* † ThA. (H. i), *p.* 233. ‡ *Not found in* ThA.

---

1 R. suṭṭhuṃ. 2 B. R. °vāka°.

552. Dutiyâpadāne "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Nadīkassapattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso attano ropitassa ambarukkhassa paṭham' uppannaṃ manosilāvaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ ambaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadharaṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule Uruveḷakassapassa bhātā hutvā nibbatto vayappatto nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya gharâvāsaṃ anicchanto tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajjitvā tīhi tāpasasahassehi saddhiṃ Nerañjasaṃ[1] nadiyā tīre assamaṃ māpetvā viharati. Nadītīre vasanto Kassapagottatāya ca Nadīkassapo ti samaññā ahosi. Tassa Bhagavā saparisassa ehibhikkhubhāvena upasampadaṃ adāsi. So Bhagavato Gayāsīse Ādittapariyāyadesanāya† arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tatr' âyaṃ anupubbikathā: Satthā Yasaṃ kulaputtaṃ pabbājetvā Uruveḷāyaṃ tayo bhātikajaṭile dametuṃ ‡yena Uruveḷā tad avasari. Tena kho pana samayena Uruveḷāyaṃ tayo jaṭilā paṭivasanti; Uruveḷakassapo Nadīkassapo Gayākassapo ti. Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Nadīkassapo jaṭilo tiṇṇaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Gayākassapo jaṭilo dvinnaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako hoti vināyako aggo pamukho pāmokkho. Atha kho Bhagavā yena Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa assamo, ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: sace Kassapa agaru, vaseyyāma ekarattaṃ agyāgāre ti. Na kho me mahāsamaṇa garu, caṇḍ' ettha nāgarājā iddhimā āsīviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesī ti. Dutiyam pi kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: . . . pe . . . tatiyam pi . . . pe . . . so taṃ mā viheṭhesī ti. App' eva nāma viheṭheyya, iṅgha tvaṃ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāran ti. Vihara, Mahāsamaṇa, yathāsukhan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā agyāgāraṃ pavisitvā tiṇasanthārakaṃ paññapetvā nisīdi pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukhaṃ satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvā. Atha kho so nāgo Bhagavantaṃ paviṭṭhaṃ disvā dumano padhūpāsi.[2] Atha kho Bhagavato[3] etad ahosi: yan nūn' âhaṃ imassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviñ ca cammañ

---

* ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 415-417. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*
† Vin. I, 34-35. ‡ *From here* . . . *cf.* Vin. I. § Secs. 15 *ff.* (*pp.* 24 *ff.*).

---

[1] R. Nerañjayāya. [2] R. padhupāyi. [3] B. *omits.*

ca maṃsañ ca nhāruñ ca aṭṭhiñ ca aṭṭhimiñjañ ca tejasā tejā pariyādiyeyyan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhâbhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkharitvā padhūpāsi. Atha kho so nāgo makkhaṃ[1] asahamāno pajjali. Bhagavâ pi tejodhātuṃ samāpajjitvā pajjali. Ubhinnaṃ sajotibhūtānaṃ agyāgāraṃ ādittaṃ hoti sampajjalitaṃ sajotibhūtaṃ. Atha kho te jaṭilā agyāgāraṃ parivāretvā evam āhaṃsu: abhirūpo vata, bho, Mahāsamaṇo nāgena[a] na viheṭhissatî ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena tassa nāgassa anupahacca chaviñ ca cammañ ca maṃsañ ca nhāruñ ca aṭṭhiñ ca aṭṭhimiñjañ ca tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyitvā bhoge katvā patte pakkhipitvā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa dassesi: ayaṃ te Kassapa nāgo, pariyādinno [assa] tejasā tejo ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi. Mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma caṇḍassa nāgarājassa iddhimato āsīvisassa ghoravisassa tejasā tejaṃ pariyādiyissati, na tv' eva kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Nerañjarāyaṃ Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: sace te Kassapa agaru, viharemu ajjuṇhe[b] aggisālamhî ti. Na kho me Mahāsamaṇa garu, phāsukāmo 'va nivāremi, caṇḍ' ettha nāgarājā iddhimā āsīviso ghoraviso, so taṃ mā viheṭhesî ti. App' eva nāma na viheṭheyya, iṅgha tvaṃ Kassapa anujānāhi agyāgāran ti:

> Dinnan ti naṃ viditvā abhīto pāvisi, bhayam atīto, taṃ[c] disvā isiṃ paviṭṭhaṃ ahināgo dummano padhūpāsi. Sumanamanaso[d] avimano[2] manussanāgo pi tattha padhūpāsi. Makkhañ ca asahamāno ahināgo pāvako [va] pajjali. Tejodhātukusalo manussanāgo pi tattha pajjali. Ubhinnaṃ sajotibhūtānaṃ agyāgāraṃ udiccare. Atha[e] kho[e] jaṭilā: Abhirūpo vata bho Mahāsamaṇo nāgena[a] na[3] viheṭhayissatî[f] ti bhaṇantî ti.[4]

Atha rattiyā accayena yâva[g][5] nāgassa acciyo honti, iddhimato pana ṭhitā anekavaṇṇā acciyo honti: nīlā atha lohitakā mañjaṭṭhā[4] pītakā[4] phalikavaṇṇāyo Aṅgīrasassa kāye anekavaṇṇā acciyo hontī. Pattamhi odahitvā ahināgaṃ brāhmaṇassa dassesi. Ayaṃ te Kassapa nāgo, pariyādinno assa tejasā tejo ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo iminā pāṭihāriyena abhippasanno Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idh' eva Mahāsamaṇa vihara, ahaṃ te upaṭṭhāmi dhuvabhattenā ti.

Paṭhamaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.

(a) V. nāge. (b) V. ajjuṇho. (c) V. *omits*.
(d) V. sumānaso. (f) V. viheṭhissati. (g) V. hatā va.

---

1 B. maggaṃ. 2 B. R. adhī°. 3 B. pi.
4 B. *omits*; mañjeṭṭhā ? 5 R. yāva *corrected to* hatā 'va.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa assamassa avidūre aññatarasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Atha kho Cattāro Mahārājā[a] abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhaṃsu seyyathâ pi mahanto[b] aggikkhandho.[b] Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ; ko nu kho te Mahāsamaṇa, abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā catuddisā aṭṭhamsu seyyathâ pi mahanto[b] aggikkhandho[b] ti. Ete kho Kassapa Cattāro Mahārājā[a] yen' âhaṃ ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu dhammasavanāyā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cattāro pi mahārājāno upasaṅkamissanti dhammasavanāya; na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Dutiyakapāṭihāriyaṃ.[1]

Atha kho Sakko devānam indo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathâ pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro ca. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, ko nu kho so Mahāsamaṇa, abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ imaṃ[c] vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathâ pi mahā aggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro câ ti. Eso kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo, yen' âhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami dhammasavanāyā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko[2] Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo yatra hi nāma Sakko pi devānam indo upasaṅkamissati dhammasavanāyā ti na tv' eva kho arahā yathā ahan

---

[a] V. °rājāno. [b] V. mahantā aggikkhandhā.
[c] V. *omits*.

---

[1] R. dutiya°. [2] B. mahaddhiko.

ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Tatiyapāṭihāriyaṃ.

Atha kho Brahmā Sahampati abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathâ pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro cā ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo tassa rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo kho, Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ; ko nu kho so Mahāsamaṇa abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ vanasaṇḍaṃ obhāsetvā yena tvaṃ ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhāsi seyyathâ pi mahāaggikkhandho purimāhi vaṇṇanibhāhi abhikkantataro ca paṇītataro câ ti. Eso kho Kassapa Brahmā Sahampati yen' âhaṃ ten' upasaṅkami dhammasavanāyā ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko[1] Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo yatra hi nāma Brahmā[a] Sahampati upasaṅkamissati dhammasavanāya na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Catutthapāṭihāriyaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa mahā yañño paccupaṭṭhito hoti; kevalakappā ca Aṅgamāgadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya atikkamitukāmā honti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: etarahi kho me mahā yañño paccupaṭṭhito kevalakappā ca Aṅgamāgadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace Mahāsamaṇo mahājanakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati, Mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati; aho nūna Mahāsamaṇo svātanāya n' âgaccheyyā ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa cetasā cetoparivatakkaṃ aññāya Uttarakuruṃ gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tatth' eva divāvihāram akāsi. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, kin nu kho, Mahāsamaṇa, hiyyo n' âgamāsi, api ca mayaṃ taṃ sarāma, kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇo n' âgacchatî ti, khādanīyassa ca

(a) V. adds pi.

1 B. mahaddhiko.

bhojanīyassa ca te paṭivīso ṭhapito ti. Nanu te, Kassapa, etad ahosi: etarahi kho me mahāyañño paccupaṭṭhito, kevalakappā ca Aṅgamāgadhā pahūtaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ ādāya abhikkamissanti, sace Mahāsamaṇo janakāye iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ karissati Mahāsamaṇassa lābhasakkāro abhivaḍḍhissati, mama lābhasakkāro parihāyissati, aho nūna Mahāsamaṇo svātanāya n' āgaccheyyā ti. So kho ahaṃ Kassapa, cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya Uttarakuruṃ gantvā tato piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā Anotattadahe paribhuñjitvā tatth' eva divāvihāram akāsin ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma cetasā mama cittaṃ paṭijānissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti: Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Pañcamapāṭihāriyaṃ.[a]

Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavato paṃsukūlaṃ uppannaṃ hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato[1] etad ahosi: kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya pāṇinā pokkharaṇiṃ khaṇitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū ti. Atho kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan ti. Atha kho kakudhe adhivatthā devatā Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya sākham onāmesi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū ti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ visajjeyyan ti. Atha kho Sakko devānam indo Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ visajjetū ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, kin nu kho Mahāsamaṇa, n' âyaṃ pubbe idha pokkharaṇī, sā 'yaṃ idha pokkharaṇī, na y-imā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, ta y-imā silā upanikkhittā, na y-imassa kakudhassa pubbe sākhā onatā, sā 'yaṃ sākhā onatā, na y-imā silā pubbe upanikkhittā, ken' imā silā upanikkhittā ti. Idha me Kassapa paṃsukūlaṃ

[a] V. pañcamaṃ.

[1] R. Bhagavā.

uppannaṃ hoti, tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kattha nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ dhoveyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya pāṇinā pokkharaṇiṃ khaṇitvā maṃ etad avoca: idha, bhante, paṃsukūlaṃ dhovatū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussena pāṇinā khatā pokkharaṇī. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddeyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkaṃ aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā[a] paṃsukūlaṃ parimaddatū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussena nikkhittā silā. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho ahaṃ ālambitvā uttareyyan ti. Atha kho Kassapa kakudhe adhivatthā devatā mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya sākham oṇamesi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā ālambitvā uttaratū ti. Sv' âyaṃ āharahattho kakudho. Tassa mayhaṃ Kassapa etad ahosi: kimhi nu kho paṃsukūlaṃ visajjeyyan ti. Atho kho Kassapa, Sakko devānam indo mama cetasā cetoparivitakkam aññāya mahatiṃ silaṃ upanikkhipi: idha, bhante, Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ visajjetū ti. Sā 'yaṃ amanussanikkhittā[b] silā ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma Sakko devānam indo veyyāvaccaṃ karissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi.

Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi: kālo kho Mahāsamaṇa, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan ti. Gaccha Kassapa, āyām' ahan ti Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasa kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ agyāgāre nisinnaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: katamena tvaṃ, Mahāsamaṇa, maggena āgato, ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataraṃ pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno ti. Idh' âhaṃ Kassapa, taṃ uyyojetvā yāya Jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisinno. Idaṃ kho Kassapa, jambuphalaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ gandhasampannaṃ rasasampannaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi paribhuñjā ti. Alaṃ Mahāsamaṇa, tvaṃ yeva taṃ[c] arahasi, tvaṃ yeva taṃ[c] paribhuñjāhî ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahaddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamataraṃ uyyojetvā yāya

---

(a) V. *omits*. (b) V. amanussena. (c) V. etaṃ.

jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tato phalaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā tasmiṃ yeva vanasaṇḍe vihāsi. Atha kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo tassā rattiyā accayena yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato kālaṃ ārocesi: kālo Mahāsamaṇa niṭṭhitaṃ bhattan ti. Gaccha tvaṃ Kassapa, āyām' ahan ti Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ uyyojetvā yāya jambuyā Jambudīpo paññāyati, tassā[1] avidūre[1] ambo,[1] . . . pe, . . . tassā avidūre āmalakī[2] . . . pe, . . . tassā avidūre harītakī,[3] . . . pe . . . Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārichattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdi. Addasa kho Uruvelakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavantaṃ agyāgāre nisinnaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: katamena tvaṃ Mahāsamaṇa, maggena āgato ahaṃ tayā paṭhamataraṃ pakkanto, so tvaṃ paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre[4] nisinno ti. Idh' âhaṃ Kassapa uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārichattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā āgyāgāre nisinno, idaṃ kho Kassapa, pārichattakapupphaṃ vaṇṇasampannaṃ sugandhikaṃ, sace ākaṅkhasi gaṇhā ti. Alaṃ Mahāsamaṇa tvaṃ yeva taṃ[(a)] arahati, tvaṃ yeva taṃ[(a)] gaṇhā ti. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo yatra hi nāma maṃ paṭhamaṃ uyyojetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ gantvā pārichattakapupphaṃ gahetvā paṭhamataraṃ āgantvā agyāgāre nisīdissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggiṃ paricaritukāmā na sakkonti kaṭṭhāni phāletuṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etâd ahosi: nissaṃsayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhânubhāvo yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma kaṭṭhāni phāletun ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruvelakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: phāliyantu Kassapa, kaṭṭhānî ti. Phāliyantu Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid[5] eva[5] pañcakaṭṭhasatāni phāliyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo, yatra hi nāma kaṭṭhāni pi phāliyissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggiṃ[(b)] paricaritukāmā na sakkonti aggiṃ[(b)] ujjalituṃ.[(c)] Atha kho tesaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissaṃsayaṃ kho Mahasamaṇassa iddhânubhāvo, yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggiṃ[(b)] ujjalitun[(c)] ti. Ath akho Bhagavā Uruvelakassa-

---

(a) V. etaṃ. (b) V. aggī. (c) V. ujjaletuṃ.

---

1 B. *omits*. 2 B. amalakām. 3 R. °ṭakī.
4 R. agyāgāraṃ. 5 R. sakiṃ deva.

paṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: ujjalīyantu[1](a) Kassapa aggī ti. Ujjalīyantu[1] Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid eva[2] pañcaaggisatāni ujjaliṃsu.[3] Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo yatra hi nāma aggî pi ujjalissati,(b) na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā aggiṃ(c) paricaritvā na sakkonti aggiṃ(c) vijjāpetuṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissaṃsayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhânubhāvo, yathā mayaṃ na sakkoma aggiṃ vijjhāpetun ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: vijjāyantu Kassapa, aggî ti. Vijjhāyantu Mahāsamaṇā ti. Sakid eva[2] pañcaaggisatāni vijjhāyiṃsu. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, yatra hi nāma aggî pi vijjhāyissati, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena te jaṭilā sītāsu hemantikāsu rattīsu antaraṭṭhakāsu himapātasamaye najjā Nerañjarāya nimmujjanti[4] pi[4] ummujjanti[4] pi[4] ummujjanimujjam[5] pi karonti. Atha kho Bhagavā pañcamattāni mandāmukhīsatāni abhinimmini[6] yattha[6] te jaṭilā uttaritvā visibbesuṃ. Atha kho tesaṃ jaṭilānaṃ etad ahosi: nissaṃsayaṃ kho Mahāsamaṇassa iddhânubhāvo, yathā y(d)-imā mandāmukhiyo nimmitā ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahaddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo yatra hi nāma tāva(e) bahū(e) mandāmukhiyo abhinimmini,[7] na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Tena kho pana samayena mahāakālamegho pāvassi.(f) Mahāudakavāhako sañjāyi; yasmiṃ padese Bhagavā viharati so padeso udakena na(g) otthaṭo(g) hoti. Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: yaṃ nūn' âhaṃ samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā[8] majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkameyyan(h) ti. Atha kho Bhagavā samantā udakaṃ ussāretvā[9] majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkami. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo mā h' eva kho Mahāsamaṇo udakena vūḷho ahosî ti nāvāya sambahulehi jaṭilehi saddhiṃ yasmiṃ padese Bhagavā viharati taṃ padesaṃ agamāsi. Addasā(i) kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo

(a) V. ujjali°. (b) V. °anti. (c) V. aggī. (d) V. h'. (e) V. *omits*.
(f) V. vassi. (g) V. anotthaṭo. (h) caṅkami. (i) V. addasa.

[1] B. vijjāyantu. [2] R. Sakiṃ deva. [3] B. vijjāyiṃsu.
[4] R. umujjanti pi nimmujjanti pi. [5] B. nimujjaummujjanaṃ.
[6] B. abhinimmiyittha. [7] R. °nimmissati.
[8] B. ussādetvā. [9] B. ussāpetvā.

Bhagavantaṃ samantaṃ udakaṃ ussāretvā majjhe reṇuhatāya bhūmiyā caṅkamantaṃ, disvāna Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ nu tvaṃ Mahāsamaṇā ti. Ayam aham[(a)1] asmi Kassapā ti Bhagavā vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā nāvāya paccupaṭṭhāsi.[2] Atha kho Uruvelakassapassa jaṭilassa etad ahosi: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahānubhāvo, yatra hi nāma udakam pi na pavāhissati,[(b)3] na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti.

Atha kho Bhagavato etad ahosi: ciram pi kho imassa moghapurisassa evam bhavissati: mahiddhiko kho Mahāsamaṇo mahânubhāvo, na tv' eva ca kho arahā yathā ahan ti, yan nūn' âhaṃ imaṃ jaṭilaṃ saṃvejeyyan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷakassapaṃ jaṭilaṃ etad avoca: na tv' eva ca kho tvaṃ Kassapa arahā, n' âpi arahattamaggasamāpanno,[(c)] sâ pi te paṭipadā n' atthi yāya tvaṃ arahā vā assa arahattamaggaṃ vā samāpanno ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca: labheyy' âhaṃ, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan ti. Tvaṃ kho 'si Kassapa pañcannaṃ jaṭilasatānaṃ nāyako vināyako aggo pamukho[4] pāmokkho, te pi tāva apalokehi yathā te maññissanti tathā karissantî ti. Atha kho Uruveḷakassapo jaṭilo yena te jaṭilā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā te jaṭile etad avoca: icchām' ahaṃ bho Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carituṃ, yathā bhavanto maññanti tathā karontū ti. Cirapaṭikā mayam, bho, Mahāsamaṇe abhippasannā, sace bhavaṃ Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissati, sabbe 'va mayaṃ Mahāsamaṇe brahmacariyaṃ carissāmā ti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissam[5] udake pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā, ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: labheyyāma mayaṃ bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan ti. Etha bhikkavo ti Bhagavā avoca, svākhāto[(d)6] dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā ti. Sā 'va tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Addasā kho Nadīkassapo jaṭilo kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ· udake vuyhamāne, disvān' ssa etad ahosi mā h' eva me bhātuno upasaggo ahosî ti jaṭile pahesi: gacchatha, me bhātaraṃ jānāthā ti. Sāmañ ca tīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhiṃ yen' âyasmā Uruveḷakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyas-

(a) V. ah'. (b) V. pava°. (c) V. °maggaṃ. (d) V. svākkhāto.

1 R. ah'. 2 R. paccuṭṭhāsi. 3 R. °assasi.
4 B. pamokkho. 5 R. °huta°. 6 R. svakkhāto.

mantaṃ Uruveḷakassapaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo ti. Āma, āvuso, idaṃ seyyo ti. Atha kho te jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ udake pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā, ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: labheyyāma mayaṃ, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labbeyyāma upasampadan ti. Etha bhikkhavo ti Bhagavā avoca, svākhāto[a][1] dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā ti Sā 'va tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Addasā[b] kho Gayākassapo jaṭilo kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ udake vuyhamāne, disvān' assa etad ahosi: mā h' eva me bhātūnaṃ upasaggo ahosî ti jaṭile pāhesi: gacchatha me bhātaro jānāthā ti. Sāmañ ca dvīhi jaṭilasatehi saddhiṃ yena āyasmā Uruveḷakassapo ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Uruveḷakassapaṃ etad avoca: idaṃ nu kho Kassapa seyyo ti. Āmāvuso idaṃ seyyo ti. Atha kho jaṭilā kesamissaṃ jaṭāmissaṃ khārikājamissaṃ aggihuttamissaṃ udake pavāhetvā yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkamiṃsu. Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavato pādesu sirasā nipatitvā Bhagavantaṃ etad avocuṃ: labheyyāma mayaṃ, bhante, Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyāma upasampadan ti, Etha bhikkhavo ti, Bhagavā avoca: svākhāto[a] dhammo, caratha brahmacariyaṃ sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā ti. Sā va tesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ upasampadā ahosi.

Bhagavato adhiṭṭhānena pañcakaṭṭhasatāni na phāliyiṃsu, phāliyiṃsu; na[c] ujjaliṃsu, ujjaliṃsu; na vijjhāyiṃsu, vijjhāyiṃsu; pañcamandāmukhīsatāni abhinimmini. Etena nayena aḍḍhuḍḍhāni[d] pāṭihāriyasahassāni honti.

Atha kho Bhagavā Uruveḷāyaṃ yathâbhirantaṃ viharitvā yena Gayāsīsaṃ tena pakkāmi mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena[2] sabbeh' eva purāṇajaṭilehi. Tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Gayāsīse saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi:

Sabbaṃ, bhikkhave, ādittaṃ. Kiñ ca, bhikkhave, sabbaṃ ādittaṃ. Cakkhu ādittaṃ, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yam idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkham asukham vā tam

[a] V. svākkhāto. [b] V. addasa.
[c] V. aggī na. [d] V. aḍḍhuḍḍha°.

[1] svakkhāto? [2] B. sahassena.

pi ādittaṃ. Kena ādittaṃ: Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Sotaṃ ādittaṃ, saddā ādittā, . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ ādittaṃ, gandhā ādittā, . . . pe, . . . jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, . . . pe, . . . kāyo āditto, phoṭṭhabbā ādittā, . . . pe,[a] . . . mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, monoviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ, manosamphasso āditto, yam[b] idaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tam pi ādittaṃ. Kena ādittaṃ. Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan ti vadāmi. Evaṃ passaṃ, bhikkhave, sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmiṃ pi[1] nibbindati, rūpesu pi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇe pi[1] nibbindati, cakkhusamphasse pi[1] nibbindati, yam[c] p'[2] idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmiṃ pi nibbindati. Sotasmim pi nibbindati, saddesu pi nibbindati, ghānasmiṃ pi nibbindati, gandhesu pi nibbindati, jivhāya pi nibbindati, rasesu pi nibbindati, kāyasmim pi nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesu pi nibbindati, manasmim pi nibbindati, dhammesu pi nibbindati, manoviññāṇe pi nibbindati, manosamphasse pi nibbindati, yam[c] idaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā tasmim pi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ vimutt' amhî ti ñāṇaṃ hoti, khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, n' âparaṃ itthattāyā[3] ti pājānātî ti.[1] Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhusahassassa anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimucciṃsu.*

Evaṃ Ādittapariyāyadesanaṃ[4]‡ sutvā sahapaṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ sampatto Nadīkassapo thero somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādim āha.

†1. *Aggaphalan* ti uttamaphalaṃ, attanā ropitassa ambarukkhassa ādimhi gahitaphalaṃ vā.

Sesaṃ suviññeyyaṃ evā ti.

Nadīkassapattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

(a) *Not in* V. (b) V. yad. (c) V. yad idaṃ.

* *Passage from* Vin. *ends here.*

† ThA. (H. i), *p.* 415. ‡ Vin. i, pp. 34-35.

---

1 B. *omits.* 2 R. *omits.* 3 R. °atthāyā.

4 *Both* B. *and* R. ādittaṃ, B. °pariyā°.

553. Tatiyâpadāne "Ajinacammavattho 'han"[a] ti ādikaṃ Āyasmato Gayākassapattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekatiṃsakappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto viññutaṃ patto nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya gharâvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araññâyatane assamaṃ māpetvā vanamūlaphalâhāro vasati. Tena ca samayena Bhagavā eko adutiyo tassa assamassa samīpen' āgacchi. So Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekam antaṃ ṭhito velaṃ oloketvā manoharāni kolaphalāni Satthu upanesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya gharâvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā dvīhi tāpasasahassehi saddhiṃ Gayāyaṃ viharati. Gayāya vasanto hi 'ssa Kassapagottatāya ca Gayākassapo ti samaññā ahosi. So Bhagavatā saddhiṃ parisāya ehibhikkhuupasampadaṃ datvā Nadīkassapassa vuttanayena Ādittapariyāyadesanāya** ovādiyamāno arahatte patiṭṭhāsi.[1] So arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Ajinacammavattho 'han" ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha *ajinacammavattho*[b] ti tāpasapabbajitattā ajinacammanivāsanapāvuraṇo ti attho. *Khāribhāradharo* ti tāpasakāle tāpasaparikkhāraparipuṇṇakājadharo ti attho. *Khārikaṃ* tāpasaparikkhāre "pūretvā"[c] *kolaṃ ahosi assaman* ti kolaphalaṃ assame pūritvā assame nisinno ti attho. *Agopayin* ti pi pāṭho. Kolaphalaṃ pariyesitvā assamaṃ gopesiṃ rakkhin ti attho.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ uttānattham evā ti.

Gayākassapattherassa Apadānatthakathā.

554. Catutthâpadāne "Nibbute Kakusandhamhī"[2] ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Kimilattherassa[d] apadānaṃ.‡ Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto parinibbute

---

[a] ThA. ajinavatthaṃ nivattho 'haṃ. [b] ThA. ajinavatthaṃ nivattho.
[c] ThA. hārayitvāna. [d] Th. Kimbila°.

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 417-419. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*
** Vin. i, pp. 34-35.
† ThA. (H. i), p. 417.
‡ ThA. (H. i), pp. 235-236. *The Apadāna is quoted here. Cf. also ib.* 275-276.

---

[1] R. paṭṭhāsi. [2] R. kakku°.

Satthari tassa dhātuyo uddissa saḷalamālāhi[1] maṇḍapaṃ kāretvā pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena Tāvātiṃsesu[2] uppajjitvā aparā aparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Sakyarājakule nibbattitvā Kimilo ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāsi. So vayappatto bhogasampattiyā pamatto viharati. Tassa ñāṇaparipākaṃ ñatvā saṃvegajananatthaṃ Anupiyāyaṃ viharanto Satthā paṭhamayobbane ṭhitaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ itthirūpaṃ abhinimmitvā purato dassetvā puna anukkamena yathā jarārogavipattīhi abhibhūtā dissati tathā akāsi. Taṃ disvā Kimilakumāro ativiyasaṃvegajāto attano saṃvegaṃ pakāsento Bhagavato pākaṭaṃ katvā laddhânusāsano arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Nibbute Kakusandhamhî " ti ādim āha.

**Brāhmaṇamhi vasumatī*[(a)] ti pañcahi vasitāhi vasīpattamhi Bhagavati brāhmaṇassa sabbaguṇagaṇehi maṇḍitattā abhibuḷhittā brāhmaṇamhi Kakusandhe Bhagavati parinibbute ti attho. Sesaṃ sabbaṃ uttānam evā ti.

Kimilattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

555. "Sahassaraṃsī[3] Bhagavā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Vajjiputtattherassa apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito catunavutikappe ekam paccekabuddhaṃ bhikkhāya gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kadaliphalāni adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakumāro hutvā nibbatti. Vajjirājaputtattā Vajjiputto tv' eva assa samaññā. So daharo hutvā hatthisippâdisikkhanakāle pi hetusampannatāya nissaraṇajjhāsayo hutvā vicaranto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya[4] kammaṃ katvā na cirass' eva chaḷâbhiñño ahosi. Chaḷâbhiñño pana hutvā aparabhāge aciraparinibbute Satthari dhammaṃ saṅgāyituṃ saṅketaṃ katvā mahātheresu tattha tattha viharantesu ekadivasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ sekhaṃ yeva samānaṃ mahatiyā parisāya parivutaṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā tassa upari maggâdhigamāya ussāhaṃ janento:

* ThA. (H. i), p. 236. † ThA. (H. i), pp. 236-239.
(a) ThA. vusīmati.

[1] B. salamālehi. [2] R. Tāvatiṃsu.
[3] B. athassaraṃsī. [4] B. vipassanā°.

"Rukkhamūlagahaṇaṃ pavattiya[a]
nibbānaṃ hadayasmiṃ osiya
jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo
kin te biḷibiḷikā karissatî"* ti

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha "rukkhumūlagahaṇan" ti rukkhamūlabhūtaṃ gahaṇaṃ. Gahanañ hi atthi rukkhamūlaṃ na rukkhamūlañ ca. Atthi gahaṇaṃ agahaṇañ ca. Tesu rukkhamūlagahaṇena ṭhānassa chāyāya sampannatāya ātapaparissayābhāvaṃ dīpeti. Gahaṇagahaṇena nivātabhāvena vātaparissayābhāvaṃ janasambādhābhāvañ ca dasseti. Tad ubhayena ca bhāvanāyogyataṃ; "pavattiyā" ti upagantvā; "nibbānaṃ hadayasmiṃ osiyā" ti evaṃ mayā paṭipajjitvā nibbānaṃ adhigantabban ti nibbutiṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā citte katvā; "jhāyā" ti lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena jhānavipassanābhāvanāsahitaṃ maggabhāvanaṃ bhāvehî ti. "Gotamā" ti Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṃ gottena ālapati; "mā ca pamādo" ti adhikusalesu dhammesu mā pamādaṃ āpajjî ti. Idāni yādisassa therassa pamādo taṃ paṭikkhepavasena dassento "kin te biḷibiḷikā karissatî" ti āha. Tattha "biḷibiḷikā" ti biḷibiḷikriyā, "biḷibiḷî" ti saddapavattī, yathā niratthakā evaṃ biḷibiḷikā sadisā janapaññatti. "Kin te karissatî" ti kīdisaṃ atthaṃ tuyhaṃ sādheti, tasmā janapaññattiṃ[b] pahāya atthapasuto[c] hohî ti ovādaṃ adāsi. Taṃ sutvā aññehi vuttena visagandhavāyanavacanena saṃvegajāto bahu-d-eva rattiṃ[2] caṅkamena vītināmento[3] vipassanaṃ ussukāpetvā senāsanaṃ pavisitvā mañcake nisinnamatto va kiñci sayāmî ti sīsaṃ bimbohanam[4] asampattaṃ pādā bhūmito uggataṃ sarīrassa ākāsagatakkhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Vajjiputtatthero aparabhāge somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sahassaraṃsī Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

†Tattha *sahassaraṃsî* ti ettha anekasatasahassaraṃsî ti vattabbe gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ sahassaraṃsî ti vuttan ti veditabbaṃ.

Sesaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Vajjiputtattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

556. Chaṭṭhâpadāne "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Uttarasāmaṇerassa‡ apadānaṃ. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu

(a) Th. pasakkiya. (b) ThA. saññattiṃ. (c) ThA. sadattha°.
* ThI, 119. † ThA. (H. i), *p.* 237.
‡ ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 240-244; uttaratthera, *the Apadāna is quoted here.*

1 R. *also* pasakkiya *in brackets.* 2 B. R. ratti. 3 B. °mante.
4 R. bibbohanaṃ.

katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle vijjādharo hutvā ākāsena vicarati. Tena ca samayena Satthā tass' eva anuggaṇhanatthaṃ vanantare aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi, chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo vissajjento.[1] So antaḷikkhena gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ākāsato oruyha visuddhehi vipulehi kaṇikārapupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Pupphāni buddhânubhāvena chattâkārāni Satthu upari chattâkārena aṭṭhaṃsu. So tena bhiyyosomattāya pasannacitto hutvā aparabhāge kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃsesu nibbattitvā dibbasampattiṃ anubhavanto yāvatāyukaṃ tattha ṭhatvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālassa[2] putto hutvā nibbatti. Uttaro ti 'ssa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gantvā jātiyā rūpena vijjāya vayena[3] sīlâcārena lokassa sambhāvanīyo jāto. Tassa taṃ sampattiṃ disvā Vassakāro Magadhamahâmatto attano dhītaraṃ dātukāmo hutvā attano adhippāyaṃ vedesi. So nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya taṃ paṭikkhipitvā kālena kālaṃ Dhammasenāpatiṃ payirupāsanto tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vattasampanno hutvā theraṃ upaṭṭhahati.[4] Tena ca samayena therassa aññataro ābādho uppanno. Tassa bhesajjatthāya Uttaro sāmaṇero pāto 'va pattacīvaraṃ ādāya vihārato nikkhanto antarāmagge taḷākassa samīpe pattaṃ ṭhapetvā udakasamīpaṃ gantvā mukhaṃ dhovati. Atha aññataro umaṅgacoro katakammo ārakkhapurisehi anubandho aggamaggena nagarato nikkhamitvā palāyanto attano gahitaratanabhaṇḍikaṃ sāmaṇerassa patte pakkhipitvā palāyi. Sāmaṇero pi pattasamīpaṃ upagato. Coraṃ anubandhantā rājapurisā sāmaṇerassa patte bhaṇḍikaṃ disvā; ayaṃ coro, iminā coriyaṃ katan ti sāmaṇeraṃ pacchābāhaṃ bandhitvā Vassakārassa brāhmaṇassa dassesuṃ. Vassakāro ca tadā rañño vinicchaye niyutto hutvā chejjabhejjaṃ[5] anusāsati. So: pubbe mama vacanaṃ n' âdiyi, luddhāpāsaṇḍiyesu[(a)] pabbajī ti[(b)] kammaṃ asodhetvā ghātukāmattā 'va jīvantam 'eva taṃ sūle uttāsesi.

Ath' assa Bhagavā ñāṇaparipākaṃ oloketvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā vipphurantahatthatalanakhamaṇimayūkhasambhinnasitāgatāya[(c)] paggharantajātiliṅgulavaṇṇarasadhāraṃ viya jālâvaguṇṭhitamudutaluṇadīghaṅgulihatthaṃ Uttarassa sīse ṭhapetvā; Uttara, idan te

---

[(a)] ThA. suddha°. [(b)] ThA. *adds* baddhâghâtattā. [(c)] ThA. °bhatāya.

---

[1] R. °anto. [2] B. °sāla°. [3] B. R. vasena.
[4] R. upaṭṭhati. [5] R. chajjabhajjaṃ.

purimakammassa phalaṃ uppannaṃ, tattha taṃ paccavekkhaṇabalena adhivāsanā kātabbā ti vatvā ajjhāsayânurūpaṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Uttaro amatâbhisekasadisena Satthu hatthasamphassena sañjātapasādasomanassatāya uḷārapītipāmojjaṃ paṭilabhitvā yathā paricitaṃ vipassanāmaggaṃ samārūḷho ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā Satthu ca desanāvilāsena tāvad eva magge paṭipāṭiyā sabbe kilese khepetvā chaḷâbhiñño ahosi. Chaḷâbhiñño pana hutvā sūlato uṭṭhahitvā parânuddayāya ākāse ṭhatvā pāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Mahājano acchariyabbutacittajāto ahosi. Tāvad eva assa vaṇo saṃrūḷhi. So bhikkhūhi: āvuso tādisaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanto kathaṃ tvaṃ vipassanaṃ anuyuñjituṃ asakkhī ti puṭṭho: pageva me, āvuso, saṃsāre ādīnavo saṅkhārānañ ca sabhāvo sudiṭṭho ev' âhaṃ tādisaṃ dukkham anubhavanto pi asakkhiṃ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā visesaṃ adhigantun ti āha. *Pubbajātiyā daharakāle makkhiṃ gahetvā nimbasūlakaṃ gahetvā sūlâroponakīḷaṃ paṭicca evaṃ anekajātisatesu sūlâropanadukkham anubhavitvā imāya pariyosānajātiyā evarūpaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhūtan* ti āha. Athā aparabhāge pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Sumedho nāma Sambuddho" ti ādim āha.

†Anuttānapadavaṇṇanam eva karissāma.

3. *Vijjādharo tadā āsin* ti bāhirakammantâdivijjāsiddhiyā ākāsagāmiṃ sampatto hutvā caraṇavasena taṃ vijjaṃ rakkhitvā avināsetvā pariharaṇavasena vijjādharo yoni āsin ti āha. *Antaḷikkhe caro ahan* ti antaṃ pariyosānaṃ koṭiṃ likkham[1] tesaṃ karissatī ti antalikkhaṃ; atha vā antaṃ pariyosānaṃ likkhate olokiyate etenā ti antalikkhaṃ. Tasmiṃ antalikkhe ākāse caraṇasīlo ahan ti attho. *Tisūlaṃ sukataṃ gayhā* ti tikhiṇaṃ sūlaṃ aggaṃ āvudhaṃ tisūlaṃ, sundaraṃ kataṃ koṇe ghaṭṭanaghaṃsanamaddanapaharaṇavasena suṭṭhu kataṃ sūlâvudhaṃ "gayha" gahetvā "ambarato"[a] *gacchāmī* ti attho.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā 'va nayânuyogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Uttarattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

557. Sattamâpadāne, "Nibbute lokanāthamhī" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato aparassa Uttarattherassa apadānaṃ.‡ Ayam pi purima-

- *This anecdote is not found in* ThA. † ThA. (H. i), 241.
‡ ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 283-285. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*
(a) ThA. ambare tadā.

1 B. lakkhaṃ.

buddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto ito dvānavutikappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto viññutaṃ patvā sāsane saddhāpasanno hutvā upāsakattaṃ nivedesi. So Satthari parinibbute attano ñātake sannipātetvā bahupūjāsakkāraṃ saṃharitvā dhātupūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sākete brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā Uttaro ti laddhanāmo vayappatto kenacid eva karaṇīyena Sāvatthiṃ gato Gaṇḍambamūle kataṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ disvā puna Kālakârāmasuttadesanāya* abhivaḍḍhamānasaddho pabbajitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā upasampadaṃ labhitvā tath' eva caranto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirass' eva chaḷâbhiñño ahosi. Chaḷâbhiñño hutvā Satthari Sāvatthiyaṃ viharante buddhuppaṭṭhānatthaṃ Rājagahato Sāvatthiṃ upagato bhikkhūhi: kiṃ āvuso pabbajjākiccaṃ tayā matthakaṃ pāpitan ti puṭṭho aññaṃ byākāsi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā Somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Nibbute lokanāthamhi" ti ādim āha.

Taṃ sabbaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānattham evā ti.

Aparassa Uttarattherassa[1] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

558. Aṭṭhamâpadāne "Ogayhâ 'haṃ pokkharaṇin" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Bhaddajittherassa apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu pāraṃ gantvā kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araññāyatane assamaṃ kāretvā vasanto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ ākāsena gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ disvā ākāsato otari;[2] otiṇṇassa pana Bhagavato madhuñ ca bhisamuḷālañ ca sappikhīrañ ca upanāmesi. Tassa taṃ Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ katvā[(a)] pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena Tusitesu nibbatto, tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto aparâparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle mahaddhano seṭṭhī hutvā aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusatasahassaṃ bhojetvā ticīvarena dāpesi.[(b)] Evaṃ bahuṃ

* A. ii. 24.

† ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 285-288. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*

(a) ThA. vatvā. (b) *ib.* acchādesi.

1 R. Uttarassa. 2 B. R. otaritvā.

kusalaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatti. Tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto manussalokesu uppanno buddhasuññaloke pañcapaccekabuddhasatāni catūhi paccayehi upaṭṭhahitvā tato cuto rājakule nibbattitvā rajjaṃ anusāsanto attano puttaṃ paccekabodhiṃ adhigantvā ṭhitaṃ upaṭṭhahitvā tassa parinibbutassa dhātuyo gahetvā cetiyaṃ katvā pūjesi. Evaṃ tattha tattha tāni tāni puññāni katvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Bhaddiyanagare asītikoṭivibhavassa Bhaddiyaseṭṭhissa ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti. Bhaddajî ti 'ssa nāmaṃ akāsi. Tassa kira issariyabhogaparivārasampatti carimabhave Bodhisattassa viya ahosi. Tadā Satthā Sāvatthiyaṃ vasitvā Bhaddajikumāraṃ saṅgaṇhanatthāya mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena Bhaddiyanagaraṃ gantvā Jotiyavane[1] vasi tassa ñāṇaparipākaṃ āgamayamāno. So pi uparipāsāde nisinno sîhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokento Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sotuṃ gacchantaṃ mahājanaṃ disvā; katth' âyaṃ mahājano gacchatî ti pucchi. Taṃ kāraṇaṃ sutvā sayam pi mahatā parivārena Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto sabbâbharaṇapaṭimaṇḍito 'va sabbakilese khepetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Arahatte pana tena adhigate Satthā Bhaddiyaseṭṭhiṃ āmantesi: tava putto alaṅkatapaṭiyatto dhammaṃ suṇanto arahatte patiṭṭhāsi, ten' assa idān' eva pabbajituṃ yuttaṃ, no ce pabbajissati, parinibbāyissatî ti. Seṭṭhî na mayhaṃ puttassa daharass' eva sato parinibbānena kiccaṃ atthi, pabbājetha nan ti āha. Taṃ Satthā pabbājetvā tattha sattâhaṃ vasitvā Koṭigāmaṃ pāpuṇi. So gāmo gaṅgātîre ahosi. Koṭigāmavāsino Buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattesuṃ. Bhaddajitthero anumodanāya āraddhamattāya bahigāmaṃ gantvā gaṅgātîre maggasamîpe Satthu āgatakāle vuṭṭhahissāmî ti kālaparicchedaṃ katvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisîdi. Mahātherassa āgacchantesu pi avuṭṭhahitvā Satthu āgatakāle yeva vuṭṭhahi. Puthujjanā bhikkhū: ayaṃ adhunā pabbajito, therassa āgacchantesu mānatthaddho hutvā na vuṭṭhāsî ti ujjhāyiṃsu. Koṭigāmavāsino Satthu bhikkhusaṅghassa ca bahunāvāsaṅgāṭe bandhiṃsu. Satthā Bhaddajiss' ânubhāvaṃ pakāsessāmî ti nāvāyaṃ ṭhatvā: kahaṃ Bhaddajî ti pucchi. Bhaddajitthero: es' âhaṃ, bhante, ti Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā añjaliṃ katvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā: ehi, Bhaddaji, amhehi saddhiṃ ekanāvaṃ abhirūhā ti. So uppatitvā Satthuṭṭhitanāvāyaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Satthā gaṅgāya majjhe gatakāle: Bhaddaji, tayā Mahāpanādakāle*[(a)]

---

* Jataka, No. 264. (a) ThA. Mahāpanādarājakāle.

---

[1] R. Jātiva°.

ajjhāvutthapubbo pāsādo[a] kahan ti āha. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne nimuggo bhante ti. Tena hi, Bhaddaji, sabrahmacārīnaṃ kaṅkhaṃ chindā ti. Tasmiṃ khaṇe thero Satthāraṃ vanditvā iddhibalena gantvā pāsādathūpikaṃ pādaṅgulantare[b] sannirujjhitvā pañcavīsatiyojanaṃ pāsādaṃ gahetvā ākāse uppatati, uppatanto ca paññāsayojanā nikkhipi. Ath' assa purimabhave ñātakā pāsādagatena[1] lobhena macchakacchapamaṇḍukā hutvā nibbattā tasmiṃ pāsāde uṭṭhahante parivattitvā[2] patiṃsu. Satthā te sampatante disvā: ñātakā te, Bhaddaji, kilamantî ti āha. Thero Satthu vacanena pāsādaṃ vissajjesi. Pāsādo yathā ṭhāne yeva patiṭṭhahi. Satthā pāraṅgato bhikkhūhi: kadā bhante Bhaddajittherena ayaṃ pāsādo ajjhāvuttho ti puṭṭho Mahāpanādajātakaṃ* kathetvā bahujanaṃ dhammâmataṃ pāyesi. Thero pana arahattaṃ patto pubbasambhāraṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsetuṃ "Ogayh' âhaṃ pokkharaṇin" ti ādim āha.

†1. Tattha *ogayh' âhaṃ pokkharaṇin* ti puthu nānā anekamohoghehi khaṇitattā pokkharaṇin ti laddhanāmaṃ jalāsayaṃ "ogayha" ogahetvā pavisitvā ajjhogahetvā ghāsahetu khādanatthāya tattha pokkharaṇiyaṃ pavisitvā bhisaṃ padumapuṇḍarīkamūlaṃ uddharissāmî ti attho.

Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānapadatthattā ca nayânuyogena suviññeyyam evā ti.

Bhaddajittherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

559. Navamâpadāne "Esanāya carantassā" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Sīvakattherassa[3] Apadānaṃ.‡ Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pattaṃ ādāya kummāsassa pūretvā adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Sīvako ti tassa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato nekkhammajjhāsayatāya kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vicaranto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirass' eva

---

(a) ThA. ajjhāvuttharatanapāsādo. (b) ThA. antarena.
* Jā. *No.* 264. † ThA., *p.* 286.
‡ ThA. (H. i), *p.* 307. *The Apadāna is quoted here.*

---

[1] R. °gadhena. [2] B. R. paripatitvā. [3] R. Sivaka°.

arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ patvā somanassajāto attano pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento " Esanāya carantassā " ti ādim āha.

Taṃ sabbaṃ suviññeyyam evā ti.

Sīvakattherassa[1] Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

560. Dasamâpadāne "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Upavāṇattherassa apadānaṃ.* Ayam kira tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto kenaci kammacchiddena Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle daḷiddakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati parinibbute tassa dhātuṃ gahetvā manussadevanāgagaruḷayakkhakumbhaṇḍagandhabbehi sattaratanamaye sattayojanike thūpe kate tattha sudhotaṃ attano uttariyaṃ veḷagge ābandhitvā dhajaṃ katvā pūjaṃ akāsi. Taṃ gahetvā Abhisammatako nāma yakkhasenāpati devehi cetiyapūjārakkhanatthaṃ ṭhapito adissamānakāyo ākāse dhārento cetiyaṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ akāsi. Taṃ disvā bhiyyosomattāya pasannamānaso ahosi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā Upavāno ti laddhanāmo vayappatto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe buddhânubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Ath' āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko ahosi. Tena ca samayena Bhagavato vātâbādho uppajji. Therassa gihisahāyo Devāsito[(a)] nāma brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati. So theraṃ catūhi paccayehi pavāresi. Ath' āyasmā Upavāṇo nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā tassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ upagañchi. Brāhmaṇo kenaci maññe payojanena thero āgato bhavissatî ti ñatvā vadeyyātha bhante ken' attho ti āha. Thero tassa brāhmaṇassa poyojanaṃ ācikkhanto:

" Arahaṃ Sugato loke vāteh' ābādhiko[(b)] Muni
yañ ca[(c)] uṇhodakaṃ atthi Munino dehi brāhmaṇa.
Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ sakkareyyānaṃ sakkato
apacito apaciniyyānaṃ tassa icchāmi hātave "† ti.

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi. Tass' attho:

Yo imasmiṃ loke "pūjaneyyānaṃ" pūjetabbehi Sakkâdīhi devehi Mahābrahmâdīhi ca brahmehi "pūjito"; "sakkareyyānaṃ" sakkātabbehi Bimbisāra-Kosalarājâdīhi "sakkato" ca "apacito apaciniyyāṇaṃ" apacāhitabbehi mahākhīṇāsavehi apacito.

* ThA. (H. i), pp. 308-312. *The Apadāna is quoted here.* † ThI, 185, 186.
(a) ThA. Devahito. (b) Th. ābādhito. (c) Th. sace.

1 R. Sivaka°.

Kilesehi ārakattâdinā "arahaṃ," sobhanagamanâdinā "Sugato," Sabbaññu Muni mayhaṃ Satthā, devadevo sakkānaṃ atisakko, brahmānaṃ atibrahmā 'dāni "vātehi" vātahetu vātakhobhanimittaṃ[1] ābādhiko jāto. Sace, brāhmaṇa, uṇhodakaṃ atthi, tassa vātâbādhavūpasamanatthaṃ taṃ "hātave" upanetuṃ icchāmî ti.

Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo uṇhodakaṃ tadanurūpaṃ vātâharañ[(a)] ca bhesajjaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi. Tena ca Satthu rogo vūpasami. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Ath' āyasmā Upavāṇo aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Jino" ti ādim āha.

Tattha Padumuttaro ti ādīni pubbe vuttatthān' eva.

*2. *Mahājanā samāgatā*[(b)] ti sakalajambudīpavāsino rāsibhūtā ti attho. *Citakaṃ katvā*[(c)] ti yojanubbhedhaṃ candanarāsiṃ citakaṃ katvā Bhagavato sarīraṃ tattha abhiropayiṃsū ti sambandho.

3. *Sarīrakiccaṃ katvā*[(c)] ti ādāhanâdiagginā dahanakiccaṃ katvā ti attho.

†8. *Yattha*[(d)] *āveṇikaṃ*[(e)] *n' atthī* ti devamanussehi visuṃ visuṃ cetiyaṃ kātuṃ "āveṇikaṃ" visuṃ dhātu n' atthi, taṃ dassento *sarīraṃ piṇḍan*[(f)] ti ādim āha. Adhiṭṭhānabalena sakalasarīradhātu ekaghanasilāmayapaṭimā viya ekaṃ va ahosî ti attho. *Imasmiṃ buddhapūjamhī*[(g)] ti sakalajambudīpavāsīhi katamhi suvaṇṇathūpamhi mayaṃ sabbe samāgantvā kañcukathūpaṃ karissāmî ti attho.

†6. *Jaṅghā maṇimayā āsi* ti mānusehi katathūpe jaṅghā pupphavāhatthañ ca rattiṭṭhānaṃ "maṇimayā" indanīlamaṇinā katā ti attho.

11. *Mayaṃ hi*[(h)][2] ti sabbe devā thūpaṃ karissāmā ti attho.

12. *Indanīlamahānīle*[(i)] ti indīvarapupphavaṇṇattā taṃ maṇi indanīlamaṇi, tato adhikavaṇṇattā mahāmaṇi. Indanīlamaṇayo ca mahānīlamaṇayo ca jotirasamaṇijātiraṅgamaṇayo ca ekato sannipātetvā rāsīkatvā suvaṇṇathūpe kañcukaṃ thūpaṃ katvā acchādayiṃ ti sambandho.

19. *Paccekaṃ Buddhaseṭṭhassā* ti Buddhuttamassa pati ekaṃ visuṃ uparichādanena thūpaṃ akaṃsu ti attho.

(a) ThA. vātârahaṃ. (b) ThA. samāgamma; *ib.* citaṃ katvāna.
(c) ThA. katvāna. (d) ThA. dhātu. (e) ThA. āveṇikā.
(f) ThA. ekapiṇḍitaṃ. (g) ThA. imamhi buddhathūpamhi.
(h) ThA. pi. (i) ThA. indanīlaṃ mahānīlaṃ.
* ThA. (H. i), *p.* 309. † *The order is changed here.*

---

[1] B. *corrupt* °khobhanabhitta° ?
[2] B. mayamî.

22. *Kumbhaṇḍā guyhakā*[a] *tathā* ti kumbhamattāni aṇḍāni yesaṃ devānaṃ te kumbhaṇḍā. Guyhakā paṭicchādetvā nigūhitvā paṭicchādanato garuḷhā guyhakā nānā jātā, te kumbhaṇḍā guyhakā pi thūpaṃ akaṃsu ti attho.

26. *Atibhont' eva*[b] *na tass' ābhā* ti tassa cetiyassa pabhaṃ candasuriyatārakānaṃ pabhā na atibhonti ajjhottharantî ti attho.

33. *Aham pi kāraṃ kassāmî* ti tadino lokanāthassa thūpasmiṃ aham pi kāraṃ puññakriyaṃ kusalakammaṃ dhajapaṭākapūjaṃ karissāmî ti attho.

Upavānattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

561. Ekādasamâpadāne "Padumuttarassa Bhagavato" ti ādikaṃ āyasmato Raṭṭhapālattherassa* apadānaṃ.† Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle tassa uppattito puretaram eva Haṃsavatînagare gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā vayappatto pitu accayena gharāvāse patiṭṭhito ratanakoṭṭhâgārakammikena dassitaṃ aparimāṇaṃ kulavaṃsânugataṃ dhanaṃ disvā imaṃ ettakaṃ dhanarāsiṃ mayhaṃ ayyakapayyakâdayo attanā saddhiṃ gahetvā gantuṃ n' âsakkhiṃsu. Mayā pana gahetvā gantuṃ vaṭṭatî ti cintetvā kapaṇaddhikâdînaṃ mahādānaṃ deti. So abhiññālābhiṃ ekaṃ tāpasaṃ upaṭṭhahanto tena devalokâdhipaccena uyyojito yāvajîvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devo hutvā nibbatti. So tattha devaloke devarajjaṃ karonto yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto manussaloke bhinnaṃ raṭṭhaṃ sandhāretuṃ samatthassa kulassa ekaputto hutvā nibbatti.

Tena ca samayena Padumuttaro nāma Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko veneyyasattānaṃ nibbānamahānagarasaṅkhātaṃ khemantabhūmiṃ sampāpesi. Atha so kulaputto anukkamena viññutaṃ sampatto ekadivasaṃ upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gato Satthāraṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā pasannacitto pariyante nisîdi. Tena ca samayena Satthā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Taṃ disvā pasannamānaso tadatthāya cittaṃ ṭhapetvā satasahassabhikkhuparivārassa Bhagavato sakkārena sattâhaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa

---

(a) ThA. kumbhaṇḍā ca yakkhā. (b) ThA. *omits* eva.

* *Same name at No.* 18.

† ThA. (H. i), *pp.* 30 ff. *The same Apadāna, but there are variations in the comments.*

anantarāyena ijjhanabhāvaṃ[a][1] disvā: anāgate Gotamassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane saddhāpabbajitānaṃ aggo bhavissatî ti byākāsi. So Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṅghañ ca vanditvā uṭṭhāy' âsanā pakkāmi. So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito dvānavutikappe Phussassa Bhagavato kāle Satthu vemātikabhātikesu tīsu rājaputtesu Satthāraṃ upaṭṭhahantesu tesaṃ puññakriyāya sahāyakiccaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha bhave taṃ taṃ bahukusalaṃ upacinitvā sugatīsu eva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Thullakoṭṭhitanigame Raṭṭhapālaseṭṭhigehe nibbatti. Tassa bhinnaraṭṭhaṃ sandhāretuṃ samatthe kule nibbattattā Raṭṭhapālo ti vaṃsânugatam eva nāmaṃ ahosi. So mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhanto anukkamena yobbanaṃ patto mātāpitūhi paṭirūpena dārena saha yojetvā mahante yase patiṭṭhāpito dibbasampattisadisaṃ sampattiṃ paccanubhoti. Atha Bhagavā Kururaṭṭhe janapadacārikaṃ caranto Thullakoṭṭhitaṃ anupāpuṇi. Taṃ sutvā Raṭṭhapālo kulaputto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho sattavāre bhattacchede katvā kicchena kasirena mātāpitaro anujānāpetvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā Satthu āṇāya aññatarassa therassa santike pabbajitvā yonisomanasikārena kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. *Ath' âyasmā aparabhāge attano pubbakammaṃ saritvā somanassajāto pubbacaritâpadānaṃ pakāsento "Padumuttaro nāma Bhagavā" ti ādim āha.

†1. *Sunāgo*[b] *so mayā dinno* ti tadā mahādhanaseṭṭhī hutvā sabbaṃ sāpateyyaṃ dānamukhe visajjanasamaye sattappatiṭṭho sundaro nāgo hatthirājā mayā dinno ahosi. Taṃ dassento *Īsādanto* ti ādim āha. Īsādanto yo mayā dinno hatthināgo rathaīsappamāṇo danto. *Urūḷhavā* ti rājāvahanayoggasamattho yoggo.

2. *Setacchatto* ti alaṅkāratthāya upaṭṭhahanasetacchattasahito ti attho. *Sopaṭiko* ti sa-upaṭiko ārohapariṇāhavā rūpasobhāhi sampanno ti attho. *Sātabbaṇasahatthipo* ti hatthialaṅkārasahito hatthigopakasahito ti attho. Itthambhūto hatthināgo Padumuttarassa Bhagavato mayā dinno ti attho.

(a) *So in* ThA. (b) Varanāgo *at No.* 18.

* *No.* 18 *continues further and quotes* Raṭṭhapāla's *verses from the* Majjhima *and* Theragāthā.

† *Nos. according to No.* 18.

---

[1] B. iochana°, samijjana° *at No.* 18.

5. *Jalajuttaranāmako* ti jalato jāto "jalajo." Kiṃ taṃ. Padumaṃ. Padumenasamānanāmattā uttamattā ca Padumuttaro nāma Bhagavā ti attho.

3. *Mayā*[a] *bhattaṃ kāretvānā* ti mayā kārāpitavihāre vasantānaṃ koṭisaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ niccabhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā mahesino niyyātesin ti sambandho.

Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānam evā ti.

Raṭṭhapālattherassa Apadānaṭṭhakathā.

CHAPPAÑÑĀSAMAVAGGAVAṆṆANĀ SAMATTĀ.

Iti Visuddhajanavilāsiniyā Apadānaṭṭhakathāya ettāvatā Buddha-Paccekabuddha-Sāvakattherassa[1] apadānaṭṭhakathā.[2]

Sīhaḷadīpake[3] appicchatâdiguṇavantānaṃ theravaṃsappadīpānaṃ Ānandattherādīnaṃ sabbasattānaṃ taṇhāmānadiṭṭhâdayo chedaviggahavivecanâdyatthaṃ[4] sattahi māsehi ativiyaārādhanena laddhakosollena[5] bodhisambhāraṃ[5] gavesantena[6] satidhitigativiriyaparakkamantena mahāsāmantaguṇasobhanena tipiṭakadharena paṇḍitena ābhataṃ imaṃ Apadānaṭṭhakathaṃ sabbo[7] sadevakaloko[8] jānātū ti.[9]

Anena lobhâdimalā pajānaṃ
cakkâdirogā vividhā ca dukkhā
kalahâdibhayā dukkhitā jātā[10]
corâdayo 'natthakarā ca loke.

Nassantu me pañca verā ca pāpā
nassantu gimhe[11] yathā vuṭṭhivātā
aṭṭhaṅgikamaggavarena patvā[12]
nibbānapuraṃ[13] paṭipādayāmi.[14]

Sabbadiṭṭhiñ ca maddanto rāgadosâdipāpake
saṃsāravaṭṭaṃ chinditvā upemi saggamokkhako.[15]

(a) mahā *at No.* 18 (*text*).

---

[1] S. °therā°. [2] S. *adds* niṭṭhitā. [3] S. dīpato.
[4] S. chedana°. [5] laddhabodhisambhāraṃ. [6] R. vavesantena.
[7] B. sabbe, S. *omits*. [8] B. sadevakā°, S. sadevako°.
[9] S. *adds* Apadānaṭṭhakathā samattā.
[10] S. kalahā vivādā ca dubhikkhajātā (*which suits the metre*).
[11] S. gimhaṃ. [12] B. R. datvā. [13] S. nibbānamatthaṃ.
[14] B. R. °pāpayāmi. [15] S. °mokkhake.

Āṇākhettamhi[1] sabbattha Avīcimhi bhavaggato
sabbe dhammânugā[2] yantu[2] tayo lokā[3] utū pi cā ti.

*Apadanaṭṭhakathā niṭṭhitā.
†Nibbānapaccayo hotu.

S. *Adds the following stanza*:

Imaṃ likhitapuññena saṃsaraṃ bhavasāgare,
caturopāyaṃ na gacchanto gacche nibbānam uttamaṃ.

---

* *Not in* B. *or* S. † *Not in* B.

---

[1] S. āṇa°. [2] °yāyantu. [3] B. loko.

INDEX

I. Words and Phrases Commented Upon, Including Proper Names Commented Upon

[Sometimes the word occurs more than once in the same page.]

Ā

KH

TH

D

DH

N

* When a phrase commented on begins with *na*, it is indexed under the next word.

P

PH

B

BH

Y

R

S

H

II. Texts and Authorities

III. Proper Names

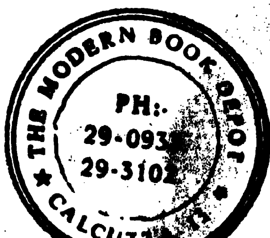
IV. Grammatical Index

APPENDIX

TABLE of Reference giving the corresponding pages of Woodward's edition of the ThA Vol. II (P.T.S., 1952) to the edition in the Hewavitarne Bequest Series quoted in the present edition of the ApA.

Page in ApA.		*Ed. in Hewavitarne series*			*P.T.S. edition*
p. 274,	Vol. I,	pp. 360 *ff.*	=	Vol. II,	pp. 101 *f.*
p. 300	„	pp. 244 *f.*	=	„	pp. 4 *f.*
p. 317	„	pp. 490 *ff.*	=	„	pp. 236 *ff.*
p. 325	„	pp. 525-529	=	„	pp. 246 *ff.*
p. 332	„	pp. 477-480	=	„	pp. 201 *ff.*
p. 343	„	pp. 308-312	=	„	pp. 56 *f.*
p. 356	„	pp. 483 *ff.*	=	„	pp. 206 *ff.*
p. 358	„	pp. 497-503	=	„	pp. 221 *ff.*
p. 363	„	pp. 328 *ff.*	=	„	pp. 72 *ff.*
p. 393	„	pp. 378-380	=	„	pp. 109 *ff.*
p. 432	„	pp. 288-292	=	„	pp. 41-43
p. 477	„	pp. 544-551	=	„	pp. 266 *ff.*
p. 481	„	pp. 343-346	=	„	pp. 87-89 *ff.*
p. 483	„	pp. 409-411	=	„	pp. 138 *f.*
p. 484	„	pp. 299-300	=	„	pp. 47 *ff.*
p. „	„	pp. 384-385	=	„	pp. 116 *ff.*
p. 485	„	p. 384	=	„	p. 116 *f.*
p. 490	„	pp. 483-485	=	„	pp. 206 *ff.*
p. 491	„	pp. 419-424	=	„	pp. 147 *ff.*
p. 495	„	pp. 507-514	=	„	pp. 230 *ff.*
p. 503	„	p. 511	=	„	p. 232
p. 504	„	pp. 40-45	=		. . . . .
p. 506	„	pp. 322-326	=	„	pp. 68 *ff.*
p. 516	„	pp. 434-439	=	„	pp. 159 *ff.*

Page in ApA.	*Ed. in Hewavitarne series*			*P.T.S. edition*
p. 518	Vol. I, p. 254	=	Vol. II,	p. 12
p. ,,	,, pp. 329-330	=	,,	pp. 72 *ff.*
p. 519	,, pp. 469-474	=	,,	pp. 195 *ff.*
p. 520	,, pp. 135-140	=	,,	. . . . .
p. 531	,, pp. 299-300	=	,,	pp. 116 *ff.*
p. ,,	,, pp. 497 *ff.*	=	,,	pp. 221 *ff.*
p. 548	,, pp. 415-417	=	,,	pp. 142 *ff.*
p. 559	,, pp. 417-419	=	,,	pp. 145 *ff.*
p. 559	,, pp. 235-236	=	,,	pp. 30 *f.*
p. 563	,, pp. 283-285	=	,,	pp. 1 *ff.*
p. 564	,, pp. 285-288	=	,,	pp. 38 *ff.*
p. 566	,, pp. 397	=	,,	pp. 55 *f.*
p. 567	,, pp. 308-312	=	,,	pp. 56 *ff.*



THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
Calcutta—700 016